

## Chapter 1706

Terry was very annoyed, and said in a huff: "What else can I do? Take down the table, and strengthen the guards of Storm City." Everyone was rescued, and he lost face, and the high platform for execution was useless. .

"Yes!"

Hearing this, the soldier hurriedly retreated. After a while, the high platform was torn down.

...

On the other side, in the woods dozens of miles northwest of Storm City, Bonnie and Yuri slowly landed.

"Bonnie!" At

the moment of landing, Yuri couldn't help but said: "Thank you, I thought you were trapped in the vortex of chaos, so you were all right." When she said this, Yuri couldn't tell. Easy.

I thought I was in a catastrophe this time, but I didn't expect Bonnie to appear in time. Although it was not Darryl who had saved him, he was still safe.

Yuri gratitude, but did not appreciate Hong Yan, coldly: "? How you wish I was trapped in a whirlpool of chaos without me, you can take wind and mountain together, right??"

Thought Darryl, Bonnie couldn't tell.

The Kunlun in the World Universe Continent before was extremely high. If Darryl hadn't pulled himself suddenly, he would not have been drawn into the chaotic vortex. A few days ago in

Pearl City, I thought that Darryl's clothes could be forced to soften, but the gang in Pearl City turned out to be trash. Let him run away unexpectedly.

"I..."

Yuri bit her lip gently, and said softly: "Bonnie, don't do this, why do you keep opposing Darryl, in fact, others are very good."

"Haha!" Bonnie smiled contemptuously. "You like him, of course you can say him."

The

more Yuri helped Darryl say something nice, the more Bonnie was disgusted.

Huh!

At this moment, Yuri's delicate face flushed all of a sudden, shy and unspeakably charming.

In the next second, Yuri thought of something and quickly asked: "By the way, do you have any news about Darryl?"

"Yes!" Bonnie nodded in response, but her tone was still cold.

Yuri became excited all of a sudden and couldn't help holding Bonnie's hand:

"Where is he? Can you take me to see him?" When she said this, Yuri's eyes were full of expectation.

In order to find Darryl, Yuri did not hesitate to fake the goddess of light and became a sinner in this mainland. Now that she finally has news of Darryl, can she not be excited?

Sigh!

Seeing Yuri's expression, Bonnie breathed a sigh of relief and smiled: "I can tell you where Darryl is, but you have to promise me one condition."

When Bonnie said this, Bonnie looked serious, but his eyes were clear. Kind of cunning.

"What are the conditions?" Yuri asked without even thinking about it.

Bonnie smiled slightly: "From now on, you will follow my arrangements. You have to do what I ask you to do. If you agree, I will take you to see Darryl. If you

don't listen to me, You never want to see him."

Speaking of which, Bonnie didn't want to threaten Yuri like this, but she was very upset to see her caring about Darryl so much.

"This..."

Upon hearing this, Yuri bit her lip tightly, her beautiful face full of tangles. Bonnie has an evil personality, and if she agrees, she will definitely let herself do some bad things.

But if you don't agree, you won't be able to see Darryl.

Seeing Yuri's hesitation, Bonnie had no patience and couldn't help but urged:

"Have you thought about it, I don't have the patience to spend with you here."

Yuri sighed lightly, and nodded: "Okay. I promise you!"

As long as you can find Darryl, what you do is worth it.

.....

At this moment, in Storm City.

Yuri was rescued, the high platform was demolished, and the people onlookers dispersed.

At this moment, Terry was sitting there in the lobby of the City Lord's Mansion, with a gloomy expression, because Yuri had been rescued, her anger still remained.

"It's not good."

At this moment, a soldier staggered in, with a pale face, and shouted at Terry:

"It's not good, a man forcibly broke through the city gate guard, saying he wanted to save him. That woman!"

What? !

Terry slapped the table abruptly, stood up suddenly, and yelled at the soldiers: "What nonsense?! The woman has been rescued, why is there someone else to rescue her?"

Terry was in a bad mood at this time. pole.

"

Boom!" Before the words fell, only a loud noise was heard, and the gate of the city lord's mansion was suddenly kicked open!

Immediately afterwards, I saw a figure, full of aura of invincibility, and strode in.

It is Darryl.

At this time, Darryl's expression was firm and his eyes were full of anxiety.

Half a day ago, Darryl learned from Abel that Yuri was pretending to be the goddess of light and was subdued by the twelve paladins. At that time, she was shocked and angry. Later, she learned that Yuri was going to be executed in Storm City. Darryl did not hesitate. , Rushed directly to Storm City.

Although Yuri is a fairy, she has a kind heart and a deep love for herself.

Moreover, Darryl has been searching for Yuri for so long, so how could she cause an accident.

Before coming, Darryl had thought about it, no matter how many troops the Storm City had, he would rescue Yuri.

Mad!

Someone really broke in!

At this moment, Terry looked up and down Darryl, his eyes flashing with intense anger.

At the same time, many soldiers rushed in from all directions, all their eyes focused on Darryl.

This person is so courageous, dare to forcibly break into Storm City?

"Who are you?"

Finally, Terry reacted, glaring at Darryl, and shouted: "Do you know what place this is? Do you know the consequences of trespassing in the City Lord's Mansion?"

When

he said this, Terry had a face At the same time, looking at Darryl's gaze, there was also a bit of contempt.

The person in front of him, but the Saint King's strength, dared to come here, almost looking for death.

Terry still didn't know at this moment, Darryl seemed to be in the realm of the Saint King, but his true strength was beyond his imagination.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and said one word to Terry: "You are the person in charge of Storm City, right? I don't want to talk nonsense, so you will hand Yuri out immediately." The

voice was loud, resounding like the sound of rolling thunder. The entire storm city.

Hearing this, Terry's face was extremely ugly, and the anger in his heart rose even more.

Bonnie had rescued Yuri in front of so many people before, leaving Terry's face blank. Until now, he was still annoyed by this matter, but at this time, the guy in front of him wanted to save her again.

Terry thought more and more angry, too lazy to talk nonsense, pointed at Darryl and shouted: "Take him and execute it on the spot!"

Terry almost roared out the last four words.

Wow!

When the voice fell, more than a hundred soldiers came in like a tide.

Fuck!!

Seeing that the other party didn't say anything, he immediately started, the anger in Darryl's heart was also

aroused in an instant, watching the oncoming hundreds of people, there was no fear on his face!

"If you want to fight, then come on!"

Roar!" At

this moment, a loud dragon chant rose into the sky!

Seeing Darryl's whole body, a powerful aura burst out, and then, a golden light gleamed, and nine long dragons circled around him, just like killing gods!

## Chapter 1707

"Nine dragons heaven ascension!"

"Kill!" Darryl roared frantically, raising his finger to the nearly 100 soldiers in front of him.

Nine long dragons rushed past in an instant. Everywhere they passed, the air was cut into cracks!

what?

Seeing this scene, Terry's heart was shocked, unspeakable panic.

Isn't this kid only have strength of the saint king? Why is the breath so terrifying?

Also, what are these nine huge beasts?

There are no dragons in the Roland Continent, so Terry didn't recognize the nine golden dragons that Darryl had transformed, but he felt the terrifying aura and was inexplicably panicked.

At the same time, the hundreds of soldiers who rushed up stared blankly at the nine golden dragons, one by one with inexplicable fear.

"Ah!" In the next second, the hundreds of soldiers, before they could react, were swept by the power from the Golden Dragon, and they screamed continuously. There were more than 50 people on the spot, and they were directly beaten up. Blood, no resistance!

hiss!

At this moment, no matter it was Terry or the other soldiers around, they couldn't help taking a breath.

The entire City Lord's Mansion is even more deadly silent, even if a needle falls on the ground, you can hear it clearly!

Everyone's eyes looked at Darryl as if they were looking at monsters!

Just one skill killed more than fifty people.

This.... Is this still a human? Is that human being? !

Under the stunned gaze of everyone, Darryl walked up to Terry step by step and said coldly: "I'll ask one last time, where is Yuri?" When saying this, Darryl's face was crazy, in order to save Yuri. Almost lost his sanity.

"Your Mightiness!"

Terry wiped the cold sweat, and smiled bitterly: "It's true that the lady named Yuri has been rescued, and she is also a woman, very strong!" When he said this, Terry looked worried. The cold arrogance and imposing manner before is completely gone.

I thought that the man in front of me could easily be taken down, but he never expected that the guy would fight deeply, and killed more than 20 soldiers himself.

The other party is so powerful and he has to compromise.

"Was rescued?"

Hearing this, Darryl frowned.

In the next second, Darryl looked at Terry coldly: "I warn you, don't play tricks with me, just say, where exactly is Yuri locked up?"

At this time, Darryl decided that Terry was lying to himself. , Yuri has no relatives and no reason on this road, besides herself, who else can save her? She must be locked up.

"Your Excellency!"

Seeing Darryl's disbelief, Terry almost cried: "Really, I didn't lie to you. She was really rescued. If you don't believe me, you can ask other people!" The voice fell, and the surrounding soldiers all nod.

"Yes, she was really rescued!"

"We saw it with our own eyes!"

Listening to everyone's words, Darryl frowned and deepened, and his heart became more unbelievable.

"Don't think that if you let your subordinates give false evidence together, I will believe you?" Darryl looked at Terry coldly, his tone was unquestionable:

"Do you know Wengi? He was killed by me. if I can't see Yuri today. , I level Storm City. "

What?

Is he the one who killed the gentleman?

Hearing this, Terry was startled, and at the same time wanted to cry without tears.

This person is crazy, he said so clearly, but why doesn't he believe it?

Depressed, Terry wanted to tear Darryl's face apart, but thought of the opponent's strength, he still held back.

"Okay!"

Finally, under the pressure of Darryl's powerful aura, Terry's heart turned, he

suddenly had an idea, and said with a weary smile: "Your anger, I shouldn't lie to you, that Miss Yuri is in the north of the city. On Storm Mountain." When he said this, Terry looked sincere, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Below the cliffs of Storm Mountain in the north of the city, there is a huge natural cave, which is bottomless, and there are often hurricanes. It is precisely because of this that this city is called Storm City.

Terry thought it over. Since the lunatic in front of him didn't believe in himself, he would trick him into that cave. As long as he entered, he wouldn't want to come out alive.

"Take me quickly!" Darryl couldn't help urging.

Terry nodded, accompanied by a smiling face, and then took Darryl out of the city lord's mansion and walked towards Storm Mountain in the north of the city. Dozens of soldiers accompanied him behind him.

Sigh!

Soon, when he reached the cliff on Storm Mountain, Darryl looked around and frowned in secret.

Fuck!, except for the huge cave below, where is Yuri's shadow?

"Where are the people?" Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't help asking.

Terry showed a slight smile and said politely: "Just in the cave, she was imprisoned in this kind of place because she pretended to be the goddess of light and was very sinful." I

have to say that Terry acted very innocent and said no flaw.

Hearing this, Darryl nodded silently: "Okay. You'd better stop lying to me, otherwise, you will be at your own risk."

Whoosh!

When the voice fell, Darryl lifted his Qi, jumped into the cave.

Seeing this scene, both Terry and the soldiers around were stunned.

This... this man is really crazy.

This cave is not bottomed out, and he jumped directly into it.

In shock, Terry smiled, unspeakably proud.

Haha...

This person actually jumped directly, which saves a lot of trouble by himself.

Jumping from such a high place will undoubtedly die.

In his pride, Terry greeted dozens of soldiers and returned to Storm City.

Below the cave.

Huhuhu..... The

wind whistling in his ears, Darryl's body fell from the cliff, faster and faster, but Darryl didn't panic, summoned Heavenly halberd and stabbed it on the mountain wall to slow down the fall power.

Finally, after ten minutes, Darryl finally stepped on the ground.

If it had fallen down from such a high place ten years ago, Darryl would definitely be injured. At this time, Darryl's strength had reached a very high level, and he had just stepped back two steps and stabilized his figure.

Fuck!!

After stabilizing the figure, Darryl looked around, and suddenly became angry.

Huh(?), He was deceived again.

I saw that the cave in front of me was very big, and there were many forks, just like a huge maze. The wind was whistling around, and there was no one.

When I go back, I will level Storm City.

In anger, Darryl walked forward slowly.

As he walked inward, Darryl clearly felt that the wind blowing around him became stronger, and it almost made Darryl unable to open his eyes.

How can there be such a strong wind in this underground cave?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl didn't think much, he just wanted to find a way

out as soon as possible.

"Roar!"

I don't know how long it has been, Darryl suddenly felt that there was a wave of aura fluctuations in front of him. Immediately afterwards, a roar that shocked the soul rang out.

Damn it!

Hearing the roar, Darryl's body shook, and only felt his heart beat faster.

This roar is too powerful, it is not an ordinary beast at all, it can be emitted.

Could it be that there are sacred beasts in this Roland continent?

In the depths of this cave, is the habitat of mythical beasts?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl sped up his pace subconsciously.

Damn it!

After walking more than a hundred meters, Darryl reached a huge rock, and when he saw the scene in front of him, his heart was shocked and he was completely stunned!

## Chapter 1708

I saw a huge behemoth lying on the open space in front of him. This giant beast is nearly a hundred meters long, without hair, covered with black and red scales, long neck and tail. At first glance, it looks like a dinosaur that has long been extinct in the mainland of World Universe, but it has a pair of giants on its back. wing.

A pair of eyes, gleaming with blood-red light, is full of evil nature, and the whole body is filled with a terrifying aura.

Especially feeling the strength of this giant beast, Darryl was even more shocked.

So strong, it turned out to be the realm of the holy god...his

!

After staying for more than ten seconds, Darryl reacted and couldn't help sucking in cold air.

Is this...is it the dragon of this other world?

When he first arrived in this other world, Darryl had read many ancient books in Doug's study, and once saw the record of dragons in this world in an ancient book.

Yes, there are dragons in this continent of Roland, but the dragons of this world are not only different in appearance from that of the Nine Mainlands, but their temperament is also very evil.

In the ancient records of Roland mainland, dragons are powerful and greedy existences, attacking towns and cruelty to humans. And two thousand years ago, the dragon suddenly disappeared, and since then, the people of Roland mainland have never seen it again.

Thinking of this, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, unable to conceal the inner shock.

Fuck!, I thought there was nothing in this huge underground cave, but I didn't expect that there was a dragon living here.

Under the shock, Darryl didn't feel nervous at all.

Because the dragon was lying there, his eyes narrowed slightly, and it seemed to be resting. Not only that, but also two long jade thorns were nailed to the two wings on his back.

Darryl clearly saw that the jade thorn was carved with runes, and there were more strange power fluctuations in it.

It is also these two jade thorns that restrict the movement of this giant dragon and cannot fly.

At this...at

this moment, Darryl carefully looked at the two jade thorns, suddenly his heart was shaken, and he almost screamed.

This seems to be a prisoner dragon thorn.

When he first found Elysium Gate that year, Darryl collected a lot of ancient documents and read it in a book. In order to capture the dragon, the cultivator in ancient times invented a hidden weapon called the prisoner dragon thorn. It is said that as long as the dragon is hit by the prisoner dragon thorn, it will lose the ability to move.

Later, the dragon disappeared in the mainland of World Universe, and the prisoner dragon stab was also lost.

But Darryl never expected that in this other world, he would be able to see the prisoner's dragon thorn.

Sha Sha...

Just when Darryl was secretly shocked, he heard a slight sound of footsteps

coming from another fork on the left. Immediately afterwards, two figures appeared in Darryl's line of sight.

This is a man and a woman.

The woman wore tight and soft armor, showing the perfect curve, her facial features were exquisite and beautiful, and she had a delicate dagger in her hand and looked tired.

The man is also in armor, quite handsome, but also looks tired.

is her?

Seeing the woman, Darryl was stunned.

It was Michelle, the daughter of the leader of the bounty alliance, who had met before in Alantis. At that time, Darryl went to the bounty alliance and saved Douglas by chance. Later, he and Michelle went to capture the bandit leader Yama. Why is she here?

Ok?

Just when Darryl was stunned, Michelle also spotted Darryl, and her body trembled suddenly, surprised.

In the next second, Michelle was patient with the surprise in her heart, and said softly to Darryl: "Darryl? So there is nothing wrong with you. I thought you were dead, why are you here?"

At that time, Darryl was a knight of the Royal Court of the Heavenly Star Principality. Later, something happened and was pursued by Alantis. Finally, he heard that he fell off the cliff and his life was unknown.

At that time, Michelle was also a little regretful when she got the news.

Although she was not familiar with Darryl, she

was able to successfully capture Yama at that time and it was all on Darryl.

At this time, I was very happy to see Darryl okay.

"Michelle, long time no see!" Darryl responded with a smile.

While talking, Darryl couldn't help looking at Michelle.

I have to say, this Michelle is really the best beauty. I haven't seen her for a while, and she has become more sexy.

"Mi'er!"

At this moment, the man next to Darryl looked up and down, frowning and said:

"Who is this person?" The

man was named Karen, Michelle's cousin, the Holy Marshal. He just joined recently. Bounty Alliance.

While asking, Karen looked at Darryl's gaze with a bit of disdain.

This guy, dressed in average, and not strong enough to be a holy king, even knew his cousin.

At this time, Michelle, with a look of excitement, quickly introduced: "Cousin, this is Darryl, who I mentioned to you, and helped me catch Oufu."

What?

Hearing this, Karen was stunned for a moment, and then chuckled slightly:

"Cousin, how can he help you catch Ou with the strength of a holy king? Even if it is true, it is just luck."

Seeing Karen did not believe, Michelle pouted angrily, very charming.

But Darryl had a calm face. After so many years, he had been misunderstood by all kinds of people, and he had long been used to it.

Afterwards, Darryl and Michelle chatted a few words and learned that Michelle and Karen were chasing a big villain recently, but they came to the area of Storm Mountain and

were run away by the other party. But Michelle and Karen, He ran into this underground cave by mistake.

hiss!

After chatting for a few words, Michelle finally saw the dragon not far away, her



body trembled and her legs became soft.

At the same time, Karen took a breath of air and froze there.

"Dragon?"

Finally, Michelle was the first to react, her voice full of tremors:

"This...there is a dragon here." When the

voice fell, Karen walked over and put Michelle in front of him, comfortingly said: "Cousin Don't be afraid, there is me." He said so, but his face was pale, and his legs couldn't stop trembling.

The dragon in front of me, but disappeared nearly two years ago, can't you be shocked?

Huh!

At this moment, hearing the movement of the three of them, the sleeping dragon also awoke, and the blood-red eyes immediately locked the three of Darryl.

In the next second, he saw the dragon fanning its wings, and a strong wind swept towards Darryl three.

The dragons in this world have cruel temperaments. Seeing three people appear in front of them, the first reaction is to kill them all.

bad!

At this moment, whether it was Darryl or Michelle, their expressions changed drastically.

I saw that the raging wind, wherever it passed, the air was distorted, and wind blades were formed, which was very terrifying.

"What to do?" Michelle panicked.

Karen took a deep breath and said loudly: "Cousin, don't panic." The voice fell, and the Holy Power burst out, intending to block the strong wind.

Karen has liked Michelle since she was a child, and recently joined the Bounty League, just to get closer to Michelle. At this time, facing the trap, she naturally has to perform well.

In a short time, the strong wind hit Karen hard, and the whole person was shaken out.

Bang!

At this moment, Karen directly hit the rock wall behind and couldn't help but spit out a mouthful of blood, his face pale.

## Chapter 1709

"Cousin!"

Seeing this scene, Michelle couldn't help exclaiming.

Up to this time, Michelle hadn't been relieved from the shock. She never expected that there would be a dragon in this huge cave.

Cough...

Karen coughed a few times. It was obvious that he was seriously injured just now.

In the next second, Karen struggled to stand up, and said anxiously at Michelle:

"Cousin, this dragon is too strong, we are not opponents at all, let's find a way to run!" When

he said this, Karen looked around quickly.

run?

Hearing this, Michelle almost burst into tears. This cave is so big, like a maze, where to run.

Darryl next to him had a calm expression as he looked at the dragon in front of him thoughtfully.

Boom, boom, boom!

At this moment, the dragon stood up and quickly approached. The huge figure was like a hill. Every step it moved, it would make an earthquake-like movement, shocking people's hearts.

Seeing the dragon getting closer, Karen and Xue Mier were panicked and anxious. Click!

In the next second, Karen had an idea, and once again urged the Holy Power, with a big sword in his hand standing on the rock wall beside him, suddenly, a piece of stone fell, forming a stone wall, blocking the way of the dragon.

Not only that, but also blocked Darryl inside.

Fuck!!

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned secretly.

Doesn't this Karen know what to say in advance?

"Cousin!" At the same time, Michelle was also anxious, and said to Karen: "Why did you keep Darryl inside? Find a way and save him."

The strength of this giant dragon is too terrifying, if Darryl can't come out, the consequences can be imagined.

However, Karen was indifferent, and slowly said: "Cousin, it's about time now, why are you still concerned about the

lives of others? Anyway, he can't run, so it's better to let him hold the dragon so that we can delay time. "When

he said this, Karen was very serious, but his eyes flashed with gloom.

Yes, Karen deliberately blocked Darryl in it. In this way, Darryl became the target of the giant dragon. As long as the giant dragon caught Darryl, he would not chase himself and his cousin.

"You..."

Michelle was frustrated when she heard this.

My cousin was too selfish to do this, and even used Darryl's life to delay time for himself.

Thinking about it, Michelle was about to criticize, but Karen didn't give her a chance, grabbed her arm, and rushed to the distance quickly.

"Cousin, you let me go, let me go..."

"Cousin, it's a matter of life and death, don't blame me..."

Fuck!!

Listening to the two people's voices, getting further and further away, Darryl's expression was extremely ugly, very angry.

This Karen is too shameless. In order to survive, he did not hesitate to sacrifice others?

"Roar!"

At this moment, the giant dragon rushed forward, looking down at Darryl, his blood basin opened.

At this moment, Darryl couldn't tell the nervousness, but he quickly thought of something, took out the beast ring from his body, raised his head and shouted at the giant dragon: "Hold on."

Huh?

Hearing the call, the giant dragon stopped instantly, looking at Darryl's eyes, full of doubts!

what happened? The breath on this person suddenly became strange.

At this time, the giant dragon clearly felt that Darryl in front of him had an aura that made him kind, and this kind of aura came from the Royal Beast Ring.

Sigh!

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath and continued to communicate with the dragon in front of the Yu Beast Ring: "Dragons, dragons, we have no grievances and no grudges, there is no need to make you die or die, right!"

Seriously, Darryl The current strength is nothing short of going head-on with the

giant dragon in front of him, but doing so will consume too much strength and is not necessary at all.

"You..."

Hearing this, the dragon's eyes shone with brilliance, very surprised: "How can you communicate with me?"

At this time, the dragon doesn't know yet. Darryl has an imperial beast ring on his body. Talk to it.

Darryl smiled slightly: "Maybe, I have special abilities." The

dragon groaned, proudly: "Even if you can communicate with me? In my eyes, you are just a humble human being who meets me. , even if you have bad luck. "

immediately, the dragon could not conceal his greed:" I did not eat for a long time people have forgotten what the taste, since you broke into my place, peace of mind to do my food with you. "

Nepal Ma!

Darryl frowned secretly, and at the same time, he couldn't help cursing inwardly. Sure enough, the dragons in this different world are all very evil, and they all show friendship, but they even eat themselves.

However, Darryl didn't panic at all, and said to the giant dragon: "Well, I originally wanted to help you remove the prisoner dragon thorn from your body. Since you are going to eat me, then forget it."

Huh?

At this moment, the dragon was stunned.

"What are you talking about?" The

giant dragon's fascinating gaze, with a bit of shock, looked at Darryl closely:

"Can you help me remove the two prisoner dragon thorns?"

The giant dragon at this time was very excited. You must know that it was trapped here because it was stuck with prisoner dragon thorns on its wings, unable to fly, and was trapped here for two thousand years. At this time, I heard Darryl said that it could be taken out. , Can you not be excited?

"Not bad!" Darryl nodded.

The dragon pondered, and looked up and down Darryl: "You humans are very cunning, you don't want to be eaten by me, so you deliberately fabricate this lie, right?"

After

that, the dragon looked very proud: "I put it on my back. The prisoner dragon stab of Fu Yizha, he is the leader of your humanity, the strength is tyrannical, for many years, no one can reach his realm, and the prisoner dragon stab he pierced

on my body, except for him Can explain, you said you can take it? Will I believe it?" The

last sentence fell, and the dragon's eyes flashed with evil light.

Haha... At

this moment, Darryl couldn't help laughing.

It turned out that the prisoner's dragon thorn on its body was pierced by Fu Xi, no wonder.

Thinking about it, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief and faintly said: "If you don't try, how do you know that I can't take it? Anyway, I'm here and can't escape." The

dragon pondered, and finally nodded after a few seconds: " Okay, I'll believe you once. If you dare to lie to me, I'll tear you to pieces." This person is right, but he can't run away anyway. If he really helped himself to remove the prisoner's dragon thorn, he would recover by himself. If you are free, you can leave this broken place.

Seeing the dragon's promise, Darryl smiled.

In the next second, the giant dragon slowly lowered his head, Darryl did not

hesitate, touched his feet on the ground, made a light leap, and jumped onto the giant dragon's back.

Stabbed...

However, Darryl did not immediately take out the prisoner's dragon thorn, but pulled out a dagger from his body and slashed his finger. In an instant, blood poured out.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl quickly walked to the top of the dragon's head and dripped the blood from his fingers. At the same time, internal force urged, and the dragon dripped blood to recognize the master.

Yes, Darryl just said so much to the giant dragon, the ultimate goal is not to help it take out the prisoner dragon's thorns, but to confess the master with it.

## Chapter 1710

Hum!

At this moment, the giant dragon's huge body trembled suddenly, and his heart was frightened.

While angry, the dragon was also indescribably shocked.

It clearly felt that the person in front of him was not the Holy King at all in strength, and the power surging in his body was very powerful, almost unfathomable.

Soon, the blood confession was completed.

At this moment, the giant dragon let go of its previous pride, and respectfully said to Darryl: "Master!"

Although the giant dragon was very unwilling, but there was no way. The blood confession has been completed, and

no one can change it. From now on, His destiny is tied to the person in front of him.

Ok!

Darryl smiled and nodded: "I know you are not convinced and feel that you have been deceived, but I tell you, I can indeed help you remove the prisoner dragon thorn." After

speaking, Darryl Yufeng turned: "However, , Before I remove the prisoner dragon thorn, you must promise me that after leaving here, you don't need to do evil and endanger human beings."

"Yes, Master." The dragon quickly responded.

Darryl stopped talking nonsense, jumped on the giant dragon's back again, muttered the formula silently, and pulled out the prisoner dragon thorn. To pull out the prisoner's dragon thorn requires a formula, Darryl has read it in ancient books.

"Roar!" At

this moment, feeling freedom, the dragon raised his head and roared with indescribable excitement and excitement.

...

On the other side.

Karen took Michelle and ran for a full ten minutes to make sure it was safe, and then stopped.

"Cousin, why, why did you leave Darryl behind." Michelle was trembling with anger and heartache.

Just after meeting with Darryl, he was abandoned by his cousin.

Karen wiped his sweat and patiently persuaded him: "Cousin, that Darryl is just an ordinary friend of yours, why are you so worried about him? Besides, he is not dead in vain. Use his life in exchange for our two lives.. ."

Before finishing speaking, Michelle interrupted: "Don't tell me, even if he is

just my ordinary friend, fate is not fate?"

"I..."

Feeling Michelle's atmosphere, Karen was helpless.

"Roar!" He

was talking, only to hear another roar of the dragon not far away.

Hearing this roar, Karen and Michelle both trembled and panicked inexplicably.

After so long, Darryl must have been killed by the giant dragon.

Just when the two were extremely nervous, they saw the huge figure of the dragon coming from a distance.

I saw a proud figure standing above the dragon's head. This man, with sharp facial features, was extremely cold!

It's not who Darryl is!

what?

Seeing this scene, both Karen and Michelle were shocked.

He...he didn't even die?

Not only that, but standing on top of the dragon's head, how did he do it? It's incredible.

"Darryl?!"

Finally, Michelle was the first to react, stood up, and shouted at Darryl in surprise and joy: "So you are all right, that's great." I

thought Darryl was already. Being killed by the giant dragon, I was sad for him just now, but at this moment, can I be unhappy to see Darryl intact?

Karen next to him also frowned secretly.

Mad, this guy is not dead.

Really hell.

Feeling Michelle's concern, Darryl smiled: "How could something happen to me?"

Michelle looked curious: "What the hell is going on? How do you get along with this giant dragon? Yes?" Michelle did not forget to pay attention to the dragon when she said this.

Ha ha...

Darryl smiled and said, "I talked with the dragon just now, and he said that my skin is thick and it's not tasty."

What?

Upon hearing this, Michelle's body trembled, and she was stunned.

After a few seconds, Michelle reacted and said in disbelief: "You...can you communicate with the dragon?" For

thousands of years, dragons have been the strongest creatures in the world, and humans can only look up. And this Darryl could actually communicate with the dragon?

"Of course." Darryl smiled slightly: "Otherwise, how could I stand on its head?"

To be

honest, Darryl wanted to tell Michelle the truth, but I don't know why. Just look at her curious look. Can't help but tease him.

"Hey!"

At this moment, Karen recovered and shouted at Darryl: "Since you can communicate with it, take him to a far place. Don't be here."

Huh(?).

It's okay for Karen not to speak, seeing him speak, Darryl suddenly became inexplicably angry.

Just now Karen, in order to save his life, used gravel to trap me and the dragon together, which is simply too despicable.

He cursed inwardly, Darryl shook his head at Karen and said: "I just brought it to find food, how can I leave?"

"You..."

Hearing this, Karen's heart trembled and he was inexplicably flustered. : "What do you mean?"

Darryl shrugged his shoulders, his face relaxed and relaxed: "It's very simple, you two, there is food for a dragon to become a dragon. Miss Michelle and I are friends, forget it."

"So, only you will Become the food of the dragon. "

Huh?

When the voice fell, Karen only felt that a thunderbolt rang in his head, and the whole person was blinded.

"Can't you communicate with the dragon? Plead for me!" Karen yelled, her voice trembling.

Darryl smiled indifferently: "Why should I help you intercede?"

Huh(?), you used gravel to block my retreat in order to escape, and asked me to help you hold the dragon. Now that you are in danger, I thought of asking me to help. Are you pleading? How can there be such a good thing in this world.

Thinking in his heart, Darryl laughed and joked: "Aren't you very capable? Try to communicate with the dragon later, maybe, the dragon will not eat you!"

Gudong!

Karen swallowed, almost crying without tears.

How can I have any ability to communicate with the dragon?

At this time, Michelle couldn't stand it anymore, bit her lip tightly, and said to Darryl: "Darryl, you...you plead with the dragon, don't let it eat his cousin, okay?"

Darryl did not hesitate and shook his head as expected: "Sorry, he abandoned me without hesitation just now. I have no obligation to save him."

This...

Michelle was suddenly anxious and pleaded again: "Darryl, I know My cousin was wrong just now. He shouldn't have left you behind. I apologize to you for him!"

Although Karen did a terrible way before, he was not guilty of death.

Darryl held his arms and stood leisurely on the head of the giant dragon, without responding.

Mad!

At this moment, Karen was anxious and angry, and said to Michelle: "Cousin, don't beg him, look at him like a villain, isn't it just talking to the dragon? He can do it, I Can also..." As he

said, he was ready to go over and talk to the dragon.

She was stopped by Michelle without taking two steps.

"Cousin, you are crazy!" Michelle was anxious and angry: "Do you really think that dragons are so good at communication? I'm afraid I will swallow you without waiting for you to get closer."

Hearing this, Ka Lun's body shook, his mind was much clearer, and he panicked at the same time.

Yes, the other party is a giant dragon, so evil, how can you communicate with yourself?

But how did Darryl do it?

"Darryl!" At

this time, Michelle was so anxious that she almost cried: "Darryl, please, help my cousin say something nice, don't let the dragon eat him, count me... count me. You're..."

Seeing Michelle's expression, Darryl couldn't bear to refuse, and smiled slightly: "Okay, then why do you beg me? You have to show it a little bit." To be honest, although Karen was too much before, Darryl didn't want him to die, so he wanted to teach him a lesson.

"Then you are talking about how to express it." Michelle's delicate face was full

of bewilderment.

Sigh!

Darryl breathed a sigh of relief and thought for a while: "Let's do this, you call me husband. I'll help him intercede."

Chapter 1711

Huh!

Upon hearing this, Michelle's delicate face turned red, biting her lip and shy. This...this Darryl asked himself to call his husband. Although he is not a golden branch, but is also the daughter of the leader of the bounty alliance. On weekdays, anyone who sees

himself is polite, and sees him mentioning this to himself. Requirements.

At the same time, Karen's expression changed and he couldn't stand it anymore. He shouted, "Huh(?), what are you talking about?"

How can his cousin call someone else's husband if she wants to marry her in the future?

Ha ha!

Feeling Karen's anger, Darryl didn't panic at all, and said indifferently:

"Karen, are you qualified to yell at me?"

Hearing this, Karen would refute, but when he thought of it, he now His life was held in Darryl's hands, and he abruptly held back. But looking at Darryl's eyes, he could almost burst out fire.

"Michelle?"

At this moment, Darryl turned his gaze to Michelle and said with a smile: "If you don't call, then forget it!" While talking, he admired Michelle up and down.

This Michelle is not only beautiful, but also the best figure.

Darryl's gaze made Xue Mier's face even redder, she bit her lip and whispered:

"Okay, my name is..."

"Old...husband! "When

these two words were shouted, Michelle's heart was trembling slightly, her voice was as fine as a mosquito and flies, and she could n't hear her if she didn't listen carefully.

Gudong.

Hearing this husband, Darryl only felt the bones all over her body. It's going to be crispy.

But Darryl still feels that it is not enough. He stood on the head of the giant dragon, leaned forward and smiled and said: "Michelle, what did you call me just now? I didn't hear it. "When

saying this, Darryl deliberately glanced at Karen.

Fuck!!

Karen at this time was almost exploding, this guy was definitely deliberate.

At the same time, Michelle was also ashamed and angry.

This Darryl really doesn't have the slightest form of conformity, can he save his cousin if he has to take advantage of it?

Thinking about it, Michelle bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding, and shouted again: "Husband..." When the

words were yelled out, the beautiful face instantly lowered. Michelle is also a arrogant woman, calling her husband Darryl twice, she is already shy.

"Well, really good!"

Darryl accepted when he was good, nodded, and said with a smile: "Well, seeing you are so sincere, then I will help your cousin to beg for mercy!"

Michelle nodded repeatedly: "Thank you, Darryl!"

Karen was sullen, unable to tell.

I thought I could protect my cousin, but at this time, I needed my cousin's help, and also called other people's

husband. This matter, changing to any man, I will feel uncomfortable.

"Karen!"

At this moment, Darryl noticed Karen's expression, and said with a smile: "I have been saved by your cousin, but what you did just now really made me unhappy, so you need to apologize to me. That's fine."

"As long as you apologize, I will plead with the dragon!"

Huh!

Hearing this, Karen couldn't help it completely, and said angrily: "Boy, don't be too much."

Darryl put away his smile and sneered: "I was too much, you just trapped me with gravel. , It is clear that I want me to die in the hands of the dragon, so that you can run away and delay the time. I tell you, I am not looking for you desperately now, and I am worthy of you."

"You..."

Hearing this, Karen flushed and wanted to refute, but only said one word and couldn't say it.

"Cousin, just apologize!" Michelle was too anxious, and couldn't help but said:

"You were really wrong just now. It is right to apologize to Darryl."

However, Karen clenched his teeth tightly and remained the same. Can't let go of dignity.

I can be regarded as the best bounty hunter in the Bounty League. I apologize to this guy in front of me. Where can I save face?

Sigh!

At this time, no patience mountain wind, sighed and said: "Well, we do not want to apologize, forget it, Xue Claudel you can see, I gave him a chance, he does not grasp,"

said Darryl stretched out his hand and patted the head of the giant dragon, pretending to say: "Dragon, giant dragon, you have been hungry for so long, so eat this man and cushion your stomach."

"Roar!" The

voice fell, the giant The dragon let out a roar, and his huge body came directly towards Karen.

Puff!

At this moment, Karen collapsed instantly, her legs became weak, and she slumped down on the ground, shouting: "Don't... Darryl... I was wrong, please help me plead, don't let the dragon Eat me, I was a bastard before. I am not a human being. I shouldn't treat you like that. You are a big man, forgive me..."

Karen was terrified when he said this, almost scared to pee.

Seriously, Karen didn't want to be so persuaded, but there was no way. The dragon in front of him was not an opponent at all.

But while interceding, Karen's heart was also gloomy.

Huh(?), I didn't have the slightest face in front of my cousin who had been injured by Darryl.

Haha...

Hearing the begging for mercy, Darryl smiled and stopped the dragon.

"Darryl!"

At this

moment , Michelle was very shocked and couldn't help but said: "Why does this dragon listen to you so much?" "I can communicate with it. Didn't I just say it." Darryl said with a smile.

Michelle bit her lips tightly, always feeling that something was wrong.

Communicating with the dragon is one thing, letting the dragon listen to your orders is another thing.

At this time, Darryl stopped talking nonsense, greeted Michelle and Karen, and



jumped on the dragon's back together.

At first, Michelle and Karen were very frightened, so they didn't dare to come up. Later, seeing that the dragon was obedient to Darryl's words, they jumped up cautiously.

Whoosh!

When the two reached the back of the giant dragon, Darryl issued an instruction, and the giant dragon stretched its wings and flew directly out of the cave.

Haha...

Soon, he flew out of the cave, and when he was above the sky, Darryl felt unspeakably happy.

Huh(?), finally came up, and when he returned to Storm City, he must find that Terry to settle the account.

What a beautiful scenery!

At the same time, Michelle and Karen, sitting on the back of the dragon, looking at the mountains and rivers below, were shocked and inexplicably excited at the same time.

I really thought that if I met a dragon, I could still come out alive, and even more unexpectedly, I could sit on the dragon's back and soar into the sky.

Soon, on a hillside, under Darryl's signal, the dragon slowly landed.

"Michelle."

When the two Michelle got off the dragon's back, Darryl smiled and said: "I still have important things to do, so I won't be with you."

Terry of Storm City, If you trick yourself into an underground cave, you must go back and find him to settle this account. Naturally, it is inconvenient for Michelle to follow.

Ok!

Michelle nodded: "Okay, then let's see you again." After saying that, she took Karen to leave.

## Chapter 1712

"Okay!"

Watching the two of them go away, Darryl took a deep breath and turned to the giant dragon and said: "You also go find a habitat, remember, you can no longer do evil and harm humans."

Darrylben Thinking of taking the dragon back to Storm City, but then I thought, the dragon was too big, and in order to avoid panic among the people, he gave up.

"Know, Master!" The dragon replied respectfully, then spread its wings and flew away.

Watching the giant dragon disappear into the distant sky, Darryl took a deep breath, turned and headed towards Storm City.

After half an hour, Darryl arrived at Storm City.

Having been trapped in the underground cave for nearly ten hours, Darryl was a little tired. After entering the city, he found a tavern and planned to take a rest before looking for Terry.

It was noon, and there were a lot of people in the tavern.

As soon as Darryl sat down, he heard the guests at the next table discussing the fake 'Goddess of Light'.

"Have you heard? That fake goddess of light was rescued..."

"It's more than I heard. I was there yesterday. The one who came to the execution ground was also a woman, and she was very strong."

"Yes ." , I can also see clearly, the woman in the execution ground is beautiful, but she looks very fierce..."

The comments from several guests, you and I came, and Darryl was stunned. .

Damn it!

It turned out that Terry didn't lie to herself, Yuri was really rescued.

In astonishment, Darryl secretly smiled bitterly.

I misunderstood that Terry, and in order to meet Yuri, he almost lost his mind at the time.

Afterwards, Darryl sat there calmly and continued to listen to the discussion of the guests next door. Based on their descriptions, Darryl quickly determined that it was Bonnie who had rescued Yuri.

For a while, Darryl was secretly worried.

Bonnie came and went without a trace, it was really difficult to find her.

Moreover, Bonnie and Yuri had been at odds, and it was really unpredictable that Yuri fell on her hands.

After resting in the tavern for a while, Darryl didn't go to trouble Terry, but hurried to the Principality of Zhuri.

Darryl thought it over. To find Bonnie's whereabouts, he needed the help of the Province of Sun. After all, he had been duke by the king of Province of Sun.

.....

At this moment, Storm City, City Lord's Mansion.

At this time, the hall was full of representatives of the five Mainlands.

Terry led the coalition forces and successfully regained Storm City. At that time, the Twelve Paladins suddenly appeared and subdued Yuri. This incident soon spread in the five Mainlands. Then, the five Mainlands sent representatives. Discuss how to deal with the Province of Sun.

"Everyone!" At

this time, Terry, who was sitting on the main seat, looked around and smiled bitterly: "Tell you a bad news! That fake goddess of light was saved by someone."

What?

Hearing this, the whole hall was in an uproar. That fake goddess of light, was rescued? "This is how to do?"

"Yes ah, it is said that false light goddess, the strength is very strong, now rescued, would definitely go back, continue to support the daily Province of war."

"Yes, this is a big risk ah. "

Everyone expressed their opinions, with worry on their faces.

Seeing this scene, Terry smiled and said, "Don't worry, everyone, the fake goddess of light was subdued by the twelve paladins, that is to say, she has been stared at by the temple of light. It's hard to guarantee, how can we support the Principality of the Day? So, let's not worry!"

Hearing this, the faces of everyone around him stretched out.

"That's what I said!"

"In this case, we don't have any worries. Let's discuss how to deal with the Province of Sun."

Under the discussion, everyone began to discuss how to attack the Province of Sun, but after discussing for a long time,

they did not find a good reason. . You know, the war is being waged on the Roland Continent, and it is also important to be famous.

At this moment, Terry thought of something and smiled: "I have a way. Half a day ago, someone broke into Storm City and saved the false goddess of light. I found out that this person was Luca Moonlight. Zeng killed Wengi."

"This person is powerful, closely related to the Principality of Sun, and also to the false Goddess of Light."

"We will send an envoy to the Principality of Sun to surrender this storm, if they can't. , We have a reason to send troops!"

Hearing this, everyone around looked at each other.

Finally, I don't know who shouted: "But the Principality of Day, what if you hand over this wind?" The

voice fell, and the others nodded one after another. Haha...

Terry couldn't help but laughed, and shook his head: "The Principality of the Sun cannot surrender Darryl and waves, because half a day ago, Darryl and waves were led by me to the cave under the storm mountain. This Luca Moonlight is already dead below. And this matter, the Principality of the Day doesn't know yet, how could they hand it over? "

Huh!

Hearing this, everyone suddenly realized, and at the same time smiles appeared on their faces.

"Haha, this method is good!" "Not bad..."

...

Province of Sun.

Royal Palace!

The five Mainlands sent envoys and proposed to hand over Darryl from the Principality day by day, otherwise they would send troops, and the news soon reached the hall.

Upon receiving the news, the king was frightened and angry, and immediately summoned the major city masters to discuss this matter together.

At this moment, the king was sitting on the dragon chair, his expression showing a bit of coldness and anger, and said calmly: "Everyone, these five Mainlands have deceived so much. They have retaken Storm City, but they want me to hand over Darryl and waves. What do you think about it?"

The king was aggrieved when he said this.

This Danny, who was just duke-named himself, not only had a set of battles, but also had extremely high attainments in painting. How could it be handed over to the five Mainlands?

But if you don't pay, the five Mainlands will unite against the Province of Sun.

At this time, Bill was the first to stand up and slowly said: "Your Majesty, the messenger of the five Mainlands, what he said is very clear, that Luca Moonlight is related to the false goddess of light, so we will let us hand over Darryl. And, before, we started the war first." At

this point, Bill looked serious: "I think it's better to hand over Darryl and waves, and temporarily stabilize the

five Mainlands, otherwise, they will really send troops, let's Can't stop it." When

he said this, Bill's face was selfless, but his eyes flashed with coldness.

That Danny embarrassed himself again and again, and now such a good opportunity will naturally not be missed.

"You shut up." As

soon as the voice fell, Abel strode out and yelled at Bill, "Do you deserve your conscience when you say this? Don't forget that the coalition forces attacked Amatera twice before, yes. Your Excellency Luca Moonlight helped to keep it. Moreover, Your Excellency Luca Moonlight was also made a duke by your majesty,

so he was handed over in this

way. From now on, how can we continue to gain a foothold in the Roland Continent after the Principality of the day?" Ha ha...

Bill sneered and retorted: "He can help defend the city of Amateras. It's completely lucky. There is no real ability. Well, you don't advocate surrendering Darryl. Go and stop them? Can you stop them?"

"You..." Abel flushed and was furious.

## Chapter 1713

Seeing the more noisy atmosphere, the king frowned and waved his hand: "Okay, stop arguing!" The

king said, Abel and Bill both closed their mouths and stepped aside.

"This matter!" In the

next second, the king pondered, and slowly said: "It is related to the prestige and survival of our Principality, let me think about it, you all retreat first!"

The king at this time, also fell into entanglement, and my heart was very irritable.

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

The city lord present responded in unison and withdrew from the main hall one after another.

Bill's eyes flickered, but he did not leave. "Your Majesty!"

Seeing that everyone was gone, Bill stepped forward and said respectfully to the king: "Really don't plan to hand over Danny? In this way, the five Mainlands really want to fight over, but we can't stop it."

Sigh!

The king sighed deeply, and said helplessly: "Of course I know this, but Luca Moonlight was made duke by me. He is a

member of our daily Province. If I hand him over to the five Mainlands, how will I rule in the future? Principality by the Sun, who else can convince me?"

Hearing this, Bill smiled slightly: "It turns out that your Majesty is worried about this, so let's leave it to me when Luca Moonlight returns. "

Give it to you?" The king was stunned.

Bill nodded: "Yes, I think of ways to catch Danny, and then send it to the five Mainlands. When that happens, I will say that the whole thing is done by myself and has nothing to do with your majesty. In this way, your majesty will not. Worrying about the damage of reputation." The

king pondered for a moment and nodded: "Well, then do what you said!"

Seriously, the king didn't want to hand over Darryl, but there was no way. In order to avoid war, it can only be this way.

.....

On the other side, Darryl finally arrived at King Zhurigong City after two hours of flying.

At this time, Abel should be resting.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl walked towards the manor where Abel lived.

"Your Excellency..." When he

reached the manor, he saw a knight hurried up to meet him.

"What's the matter with you?" Darryl stopped and asked with a frown.

When talking about this, Darryl looked at the knight up and down, this outfit seemed to be not Abel's.

"Your Excellency!" The knight looked polite and respectfully said: "I am the knight of City Master Bill. City Master Bill has something to do. I want to discuss with your Excellency."

Bill?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned secretly, and couldn't help muttering in his heart, that Bill, against himself everywhere, suddenly sent someone to look for him, there must be nothing good.

Thinking about it, Darryl shook his head and said: "I'm sorry, I have something, let's go another day!" He was about to leave.

The knight did not give up, and quickly said: "Your Excellency, you only need to see City Lord Abel? He was summoned by the king, and he is still in the palace!"

And it is very important for City Lord Bill to look for you.

Please follow me Go there, otherwise, the subordinates really can't deal with each other." Abel is in the palace?

Darryl scratched his head: "Okay, go ahead and lead the way."

Soon, under the leadership of the knight, Darryl arrived at Bill's manor.

Entering the hall of the manor, I saw Bill already sitting there waiting.

"Oh..."

Seeing Darryl, Bill quickly stood up and said with a smile: "The great painter is here, I really miss you!"

"Bill, what the hell are you looking for me?" Darryl asked straightaway, too lazy to talk nonsense.

Bill smirked: "Luca Moonlight, I have been against you before, aiming at you everywhere, and then I think about it, I am jealous of your talents, I really shouldn't!"

"You are now a duke, let us be your majesty together Effectiveness, it's all my own.... So, today I am here to apologize to you. Moreover, I have prepared a banquet, I hope you don't refuse." When

talking about this, Bill looked eager and sincere, and There was a hint of cunning in his eyes.

Huh...

Hearing this, Darryl's eyes flickered and he muttered secretly!

Fuck!, this Bill has always been uncomfortable with himself, and suddenly showed good to himself, how did he feel that something was wrong.

But it is a bit wrong to refuse directly, it is better to see what tricks he is playing.

Muttered, Darryl nodded his head: "Santo adults really kind."

Ha ha ...

see Darryl did not refuse, Zhan super smile, quickly said: "! Banquet at the back, please come with me," the voice down, in Lead the way ahead. Darryl replied and followed behind. Ok?

When he reached the back room, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that the room was empty, not to mention the banquet, not even a table.



Click!

At this moment, I saw Bill sneer, pressed a mechanism at the door, and heard a sound. Then, a huge black cage landed from the ceiling, directly covering Darryl.

Chi Chi...

Immediately afterwards, cylinders were also exposed on the walls on all sides, from which dozens of palm-sized feather arrows were shot out.

Fuck!!

All this happened too fast, and the scope of the iron cage was too small, Darryl couldn't use it at all. Soon, six or seven feather arrows were hit on his body.

"Bill..."

Darryl endured the pain, his anger rose, his eyes locked tightly on Bill: "Sure enough, it is nothing to do with courtesy. If you do not rape or steal, don't forget, I am now a Duke, you do it to me, Have you thought about the consequences?"

At this time, Darryl could be regarded as understanding, Bill did not want to apologize at all, but had to deal with himself!

"Haha."

Feeling Darryl's anger, Bill didn't panic at all, but laughed: "Even if your majesty knows, he won't blame me. Tell you the truth, the five Mainlands will send envoys to negotiate terms. If you hand over it, you will be in peace, otherwise, you will send troops to attack the Principality of Sun-Duke!"

"For the safety of the Principality of Sun-Duke, I can only use this method to catch you and hand it over to the five Mainlands. When the time comes, Your Majesty I won't blame me either. "

What?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned secretly, shaking in his heart.

The five Mainlands actually threatened the Principality of the Day with me as a condition?

Soon, Darryl reacted, and was too lazy to talk nonsense, urging the internal force to break the iron cage, but what surprised him was that the iron cage was very tough. Not only that, but the whole body began to weaken.

Mad, there is poison on the feather arrow? However, he is not poisonous. At this moment, Darryl was frightened. Haha...

Seeing Darryl's expression, Bill sneered: "Luca Moonlight, this cage is made of Xingxiao Stone. Even if you are the strength of the Holy God, don't even want to open it. Also, the feather arrow in you On top, with a special anesthetic, one can anesthetize fifty unicorns, but if you get six or seven, don't waste your energy!"

When he said this, Bill couldn't say so proudly.

It turned out to be an anesthetic, so it's no wonder that you can't get it out with a little effort.

Hearing this, Darryl's eyes were blood-red, completely furious, and shouted: "Bill, you despicable and shameless villain, you'd better let me go out, otherwise, you will regret what you did today!"

## Chapter 1714

"I'm afraid you don't have this chance!"

Bill smiled coldly, and then ordered at the two men outside the door: "Look closely, when he loses resistance, he will tie it up." The

voice fell and he walked out directly. Out of the room. Fuck!!

Darryl clenched his fist, wanted to curse, but clearly felt that the anesthetic on the feather arrow began to explode, and a sensation of paralysis quickly spread throughout his body.

In just ten seconds, Darryl lost consciousness all over his body, and at the same time, his eyes turned black for a while, and finally fainted.

I don't know how long he has been in a coma, Darryl gradually woke up, still feeling a little groggy in his mind.

Ok?

At the moment when he opened his eyes, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that I was tied up by the big five flowers and locked in a prison wagon, which was made entirely of stainless steel, and was slowly moving forward at this time, and a team of more than a dozen knights escorted the wagon around.

Seeing the surrounding environment again, Darryl suddenly frowned.

On the left is the continuous mountains, and on the right is the endless wilderness. Obviously, this is no longer the boundary of the Province of the Sun.

Huh(?), did Bill really hand me over to the five Mainlands?

Swearing inwardly, Darryl asked the knight outside through the iron cage of the prison car: "My lord knight, where are we going?"

"Huh? Wake up..."

Hearing the question, the knight concealed it. He kept jokingly and said: "You have been abandoned by the Principality of the Day, and you don't even know where you were sent?" After

that, the knight continued: "Tell you, after the five Mainlands have discussed, you will be sent to our gold Lion Principality, accept interrogation."

Half a day ago, Darryl was sent to Storm City by Bill. At that time, representatives of the five Mainlands in Storm City decided to hand over Darryl to the Golden Lion Principality after deliberation.

Fuck!!

Upon hearing this, Darryl's expression was extremely ugly.

Really regard yourself as a criminal?

Depressed, Darryl smiled and said: "Several knights, I am not Luca Moonlight, you have been deceived by the Province of Sun, why don't you let me go?"

Seriously, with Darryl's strength, you can easily rush out of the prison car, but the anesthesia effect on your body has not disappeared, you can only think of a way, think of a way from the knights in front of them.

Not Luca Moonlight?

Hearing this, the knight was taken aback at first, and then couldn't help but laughed: "Hehe, you don't have to play such

a careful thought for me, before in Storm City, Master Terry has confirmed that you are Luca Moonlight!" At this moment, Darryl was very depressed.

Seeing Darryl's expression, the knight chuckled: "Okay, let's not say anything, you still return to the royal city with us honestly, and wait to see our Queen, as long as you tell us who you are with that false goddess of light Relationship, maybe Her Majesty the Queen will take it lightly. "The

Queen?

Darryl was stunned immediately. The ruler of the Golden Lion Principality is a woman?

At this time, Darryl didn't know that among the six Mainlands of the Roland Continent, only the Golden Lion Principality was ruled by the queen, and it was the only female ruler for thousands of years.

"Stop!"

Just when Darryl muttered secretly, suddenly, the knight in front shouted, and the prison car slammed to the brakes.

Darryl didn't react at all, didn't sit still, and hit his head on the iron cage of the prison car.

Damn it!

Darryl endured the pain, depressed.

What's the situation, how come it stops suddenly?

Whispering, seeing the situation ahead, Darryl couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

I saw that not far in front, a dozen people stood quietly in the middle of the road, each holding a large sword and covering their faces. At first sight, the visitors were unkind.

Each of these people is not low in strength, and most of them are in the realm of the nobles.

"You are so bold."

At this time, the captain of the knight in charge of escorting the prison wagon, hurried forward and shouted at these masked men: "Dare to block the way of our Royal Guard, and quickly get out of the way, otherwise you will be at your own risk."

Yes, these knights are from the Royal Guards of the Golden Lion Principality. They have extraordinary status and can freely enter and exit the palace.

At the same time, the other knights all drew out their swords one after another, with solemn expressions.

Haha...

Hearing this, the headed man in black couldn't help but sneered: "Today we robbed your Royal Guard! Brothers, get on it!"

Hula!

When the voice fell, a dozen people in black burst out of holy power, thinking

directly about these knights rushing over. In the blink of an eye, the two sides fought fiercely.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was completely blindsided. What's going on? I have seen money robbing halfway through, and I have never seen a prisoner car robbing

halfway through. Besides, I don't know these people in black, will they save me?

Thinking about it, Darryl closely watched the battlefield situation.

I saw that these masked men were not only strong, but also very cooperative with each other. In the blink of an eye, these knights were rushed to the ground.

Bang Bang Bang...

Ten minutes later, all the knights around the prison car were knocked to the ground by these masked men. One by one, they lost their combat effectiveness and passed out.

Sigh!

At this moment, the headed masked man tore off his face towel and strode forward thinking of the prison wagon.

At this moment, Darryl took a deep breath, trying to calm himself down, and at the same time, countless thoughts turned in his mind.

Did they save themselves?

Or... was secretly instructed by Bill to intercept himself.

"Hey."

At this moment, the man walked up to the prison car and said coldly at Darryl: "Don't worry, we won't hurt you, but you have to promise, wait to cooperate with us, otherwise, I will be the first. Killed you!"

His face was fierce when he said this.

This person is Qiangxiong, the biggest bandit leader of the Golden Lion Principality.

Cooperate?

Hearing this, Darryl looked confused, but he nodded and said: "Okay, I understand."

If it had been a day ago, Darryl would definitely not put

these people in front of his eyes, but now, the anesthesia effect on his body It hasn't disappeared, but you can only choose to compromise.

Seeing Darryl's promise, Qiang Xiong was too lazy to talk nonsense, and urged his surrounding men: "Quickly, put on these knights' clothes, we are running out of time."

Hearing the order, the masked people around quickly stunned those in a coma. The knight's clothes were stripped off and put on himself.

This...

Seeing this scene, Darryl was secretly surprised, and at the same time vaguely guessed something.

The group of people in front of them seems to be pretending to be the royal guards and mixing into the palace. What is their purpose in doing this?

A few minutes later, Qiangxiong's gang all changed their clothes, and then escorted the prison wagon to continue toward the royal city of the Golden Lion Principality.

Along the way, Qiang Xiong and the surrounding men were unspeakably excited, talking and laughing.

"Boss!"

At this time, one of his subordinates smiled at Qiang Xiong: "Pretending to be a royal guard and mixing into the palace.

This idea is really amazing. But, the palace is so big, can we find the half-volume of the sacred book? "" The voice fell, and everyone around was also worried.

Strong male is the look of confidence, lightly: "? What is panic, as long as we mixed the palace, the queen wanted to find a way, as long as seize the queen, afraid she can not find the whereabouts of canon jade book,"

said these At that time, Qiangxiong looked confident.

## Chapter 1715

Yes, Qiangxiong led his men to raid the royal guards today, with the purpose of getting into the palace and searching for the sacred book.

Three days ago, Qiangxiong got the news that the second half of the lost book of the Holy Code of the Temple of Light was in the palace of the Golden Lion

Principality. According to legend, the book of the Holy Code hides a huge secret, just crack it. I got the secret inside, what I want.

Knowing this situation, Qiangxiong summoned his men to discuss how to get into the palace. Just half a day ago, when he learned that the Royal Guard was going to escort a prisoner back to the palace, Qiangxiong took the people and intercepted it halfway.

What?

Hearing the conversation between Qiang Xiong and everyone, Darryl was startled.

It turned out that this group of people mixed into the palace and wanted to find the jade book of the holy book?

Could it be that the second half of the lost sacred book of the Temple of Light was in the palace of the Golden Lion Principality?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl was inexplicably excited.

When he was in the Temple of Light before, Darryl had read the first half of the Jade Book of the Holy Scriptures, the contents of which were all handed down by Fuxi, and the second half of which recorded how to leave this world.

If you get the second half and find Yuri, you can leave.

After several hours of rushing, Qiang Xiong and others escorted Darryl and finally arrived at the King City of Golden Lion.

At this time, the world was already dark.

Because Qiangxiong and others were wearing knight's armor and still had tokens on their bodies, the palace guards did not stop them at all.

Haha...At

this moment, Qiangxiong and his men are all excited beyond words. "Boss!"

At this moment, one of them glanced at Darryl and couldn't help but said: "What about this guy? On the road before, he listened to our plan."

Qiang Xiong didn't hesitate, and said coldly: "Find a corner and kill it directly, don't let people find it." As the biggest bandit of the Golden Lion Principality, Qiang is ambitious and cruel. In his heart, Darryl is just a criminal and has no value. .

Damn it!

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he was shocked and angry.

This group of people is too cruel, right? They want to kill people without saying anything?

Thinking about it, Darryl hurriedly said to Qiang Xiong: "This boss, don't kill me, aren't you looking for the queen? I know where her bedroom is. As long as you promise to let me go, I can take you there. "

Darryl doesn't even know where the queen lives. He said that to delay himself.

Ok?

Hearing this, Qiangxiong and the surrounding subordinates looked at each other, and there was a strange light in their eyes.

In the next second, Qiang Xiong endured the excitement in his heart and looked at Darryl: "Do you really know the queen's palace?" If this person knew, he would have saved a lot of things.

"I know, I was caught because I went to the queen's palace at night." Darryl nodded.

When he said this, Darryl looked serious, but he secretly smiled.

Haha....

I'm just talking nonsense, this group of people really believe it.

"Okay!"

Qiang Xiong was overjoyed and patted Darryl on the shoulder: "When you wait, you will take us to the Queen's Palace. As long as our plan is successful, your benefits will be indispensable." With

that, Qiang Xiong asked his subordinates to give Darryl to Darryl. The chains on the hands and feet were untied.

Sigh!

The moment the chains of hands and feet were untied, Darryl couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief. Fuck! was finally free.

Whispering, Darryl showed a slight smile, and then led Qiang Xiong and others around in the palace. Qiang Xiong and others were wearing knight costumes, and the guards in the palace would not interrogate them at all.



After spinning for ten minutes, Darryl saw a light on a palace not far ahead, and quickly said: "The queen's palace is in front!"

Qiang Xiong waved his hand without any doubt, "Brothers, rush in." , Grab the queen." The

voice fell, Qiang Xiong rushed into the bedroom first, followed by a dozen of his men.

Haha...a bunch of idiots!

Seeing this, Darryl didn't hesitate to turn around and ran. After Qiangxiong and the others broke into the palace, they saw the priest's altar inside. There was no queen at all. Obviously, this was a palace dedicated to priests.

"Huh?"

"Boss, there is no queen here."

"Huh(?), I was cheated by that kid." In

anger, Qiang Xiong hurriedly led people out of the palace, but there was no figure of Darryl outside?

boom!

At this moment, Qiangxiong's face was extremely ugly, and he slapped him fiercely on the stone statue at the gate of the palace. The kid dared to lie to himself, and when he caught him, he must be broken into pieces.

Huh!

At this moment, a team of guards on patrol walked over and saw Qiang Xiong and others standing at the gate of the priest's hall, and suddenly frowned secretly.

"What are you doing here? Don't you know that the priest's hall is not allowed to enter?"

"How do these guards look so face-to-face?" "They seem to be fakes."

Soon, these guards on patrol realized something was wrong and shouted. Then, he rushed over.

Mad! Identity revealed!

Seeing the guards from the past, Qiang Xiong and others had no time to escape, so they had to bite the bullet and fight fiercely with the opponent.

Suddenly, the sound of fighting and shouting resounded over the entire palace.

the other side!

After Darryl ran for a while, he heard the direction of the priest's hall, and there was a fighting sound. Then, many patrolling guards kept rushing past.

Haha... These

idiots must have revealed their identity.

Darryl showed a smile, relaxed, and took advantage of the darkness to walk towards the outside of the palace.

Darryl thought it over, and waited until the numbness on his body completely disappeared, and then came back to explore the palace. After all, he knew that the jade book of the holy code was here, and he couldn't come here in vain. After walking for a while, Darryl felt his head was big. This palace was really too big, and it was still at night, Darryl felt that he had entered a huge maze, and he couldn't find the palace gate to get out no matter how he walked.

Fuck!.

Wouldn't I be trapped here too?

Depressed, hearing a palace in front of him, with lights still on inside, Darryl stepped lightly and walked in slowly.

Forget it, grab a court lady and ask. hiss!  
As soon as he walked in and saw the scene inside, Darryl was shocked and couldn't help taking a breath.

I saw that inside this palace, the decoration was very luxurious and magnificent, and even the bed was carved with ivory.

Damn it.... It wouldn't be so coincidental.

Is this the queen's palace?

Darryl took a deep breath and continued to look inside, and his whole person was stunned!

I saw a beautiful and sexy woman sitting on a bed of ivory with long golden hair and delicate features. She was wearing a pale golden nightgown. The charming curves made people unable to look away.

Beside, two beautiful palace ladies waited quietly. Damn it!  
It's really a queen.

Feeling the powerful aura in the woman, Darryl realized  
that this was the queen of the Golden Lion Principality.

After watching for more than ten seconds, Darryl gradually reacted and couldn't  
help but pat himself.

If you want to leave the palace in the chaos, how do you think the queen is  
fascinated? !

Muttering in his heart, Darryl was about to turn around and leave.

At this moment, the movement outside grew louder and louder.

"What's the situation outside?" The

queen frowned and said to the two court ladies beside her: "You go out and have a  
look!!"

"Yes." The two court ladies responded in unison, and walked out of the palace  
quickly.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl couldn't think much, and quickly hid behind the pillar to  
avoid being discovered by the two palace ladies.

## Chapter 1916

As soon as the two court ladies left, a team of patrolling guards ran over and  
guarded around the palace.

"An assassin has entered the palace!" "Protect Your Royal Highness!"  
Seeing this, Darryl wanted to cry without tears. Fuck!, I can't get off now.  
Huh!

At this time, the queen stood up all of a sudden, walked to the door, and asked:  
"What's the matter?"

"Back to your majesty." The guard outside the door quickly reported: "There is a

group of assassins, pretending to be the royal guards, and getting in. At the palace." The

queen's eyebrows furrowed: "We must catch them and never let them run away."

"Yes!" While the

queen asked the guards, Darryl quietly walked in and hid behind the ivory bed. Now there are guards everywhere outside. In a short time, I definitely can't leave. It's better to hide in the queen's palace and watch the changes.

At this time, the queen returned and sat on a bed of ivory.

At this moment, through the hollowed-out ivory bed, Darryl admired the queen at close range, and couldn't help feeling secretly.

I didn't expect that there would still be such a beautiful queen in Roland Continent.

"Protect the queen, capture the assassin!"

Just when Darryl secretly admired the queen, suddenly, a shout came from outside, and then a man in golden armor walked in quickly.

"Meng Yi?" The

queen frowned when she saw the visitor. "What are you doing here?" The

man was called Meng Yi, with the title of Marquis. His status was second only to the Queen. It can be said that the power is overwhelming. Recently, it has cultivated its own power in secret, seriously threatening the status of the queen.

In the past few days, the queen is trying to figure out how to get rid of the masked wings. At this time, seeing him, she will naturally not look good.

"Your Majesty the Queen!"

Feeling the Queen's displeasure, Mengyi didn't panic at all, and said pretentiously: "I just heard that an assassin broke into the palace, so I hurried over to protect him." The

queen exhaled softly and said coldly: "The assassin is outside. If you are really loyal to me, go and grab them all. Also, this is my bedroom, no summons, no entry, you know?"

However, Meng Yi didn't seem to hear it. Standing there laughing without saying a

word.

Seeing this scene, the queen became even more angry: "Meng Yi, you can't hear me?"

Ha ha...

Meng Yi did not answer, but clapped her hands! Wow!

In an instant, a dozen people broke in from outside and surrounded the queen.

The queen was extremely furious and exclaimed: "Mengyi, what do you mean? Are you going to commit the following crimes, treason?"

Fuck!

At the same time, Darryl, who was hiding behind the ivory bed, was also secretly surprised.

This man named Mengyi is so bold that he wants to do something against the queen.

Meng Yi looked proud and smiled and said, "Yes, I am going to rebel today. Anyway, you are ready to get rid of me. Instead of sitting and waiting for death, you should take the initiative, right?"

Then, Meng Yi glanced outside. Continued: "I didn't intend to do it today, but those assassins created perfect conditions for me. Hey, now the guards of the entire palace are attracted to the priest's hall by the assassins. No one would worry about going here. These guards guarding your palace are also mine."

"If you are more acquainted, give your place to me, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude!"

What?

The guards outside are also his people?

Upon hearing this, the queen's body trembled: "Meng Yi, even if you kill me tonight, you won't get the support of the people..."

Before she finished speaking, Meng Yi interrupted.

"Of course I won't kill you myself." Mengyi smiled wickedly and said word by word: "It is the people around you who killed you. After they kill you, I will charge you as an assassin. Catch them all."

"Waiting until tomorrow morning, I will tell the entire Principality that you were killed by an assassin, and I came to rescue him, but it was one step late, and then

everyone would choose a new king. "

And I, I am the most suitable candidate, do you understand?"

After speaking the last sentence, Meng Yi laughed triumphantly.

"You..." At

this moment, the queen was so angry, her delicate body trembled constantly, and she was speechless for a while.

At the same time, Darryl frowned secretly.

Huh(?), this Mongolian wing, let his subordinates fake assassins deal with the queen and get rid of responsibility. This trick is really poisonous.

At this time, Meng Yi no longer talked nonsense, raised his hand, and pointed at the queen: "Kill her!"

Buzzing...In a

short time, everyone around burst out of holy power and head towards the queen!

Seeing everyone rushing over, the queen bit her lips tightly, her delicate face was full of anger and coldness: "Mengyi, these people want my life? You really underestimated me."

Om!

When the voice fell, a powerful sacred power burst out from the queen's body. In a short time, the air in the entire palace seemed to be stagnant.

The queen is not only the ruler of the Golden Lion Principality, but is also very strong in cultivation strength. The strength of the upper-stage saint is about to break through the saint emperor.

"Crack!"

Immediately afterwards, with a crisp sound, a golden long sword appeared in the hands of the queen.

This golden long sword, made of special metal, is a symbol of the golden lion king's power, and only the kings of the past can have it.

As soon as the golden sword came out, the entire palace was enveloped under a golden glow.

At this moment, everyone around was inexplicably panicked.

"What is it?"

Seeing this, Meng Yi frowned and shouted: "She has only one person. No matter how strong she is, it won't be long. As long as the big thing is done tonight, you will all be heroes."

Listen At this point, everyone's heart is certain, speed up, and surround the queen in the middle.

Obviously, these people were specially trained by Mengyi, and they cooperated very well. They saw that the queen held a golden sword in her hand and her figure was agile and elegant, but she couldn't rush out.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and then sat there cross-legged, urging his Qi internal force to drive out the anesthetic residue in the body.

At this time, Darryl was very anxious, because he knew that once the queen was killed, Meng Yi would definitely search

the entire palace, and then his whereabouts would be exposed.

Under what kind of circumstances, the strength must be restored as soon as possible.

While driving out, Darryl also paid attention to the situation in front of him.

I saw that the queen was holding a golden sword, surrounded by the crowd, the figure shuttled back and forth, the perfect figure was revealed, it was simply too beautiful.

Soon, half an hour passed, the queen's holy power was consumed too much, the speed slowed down, and the delicate face also showed a bit of fatigue.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, Meng Yi couldn't say so proudly, and shouted: "Face the reality, don't struggle!"

The queen bit her lip, did not respond, and continued to wield the golden sword, struggling to support it.

"Hey!"

At this moment, a soft sigh came from behind the ivory bed: "So many people hit one, you really want to face." The voice fell, and you saw a dark shadow, like thunder and lightning, toward The crowd in front of the queen went away.

## Chapter 1917

This dark shadow is just a chair. boom!  
The crowd was too late to react, and one of them was hit in the head and fainted immediately.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Meng Yi and the surrounding subordinates were frightened and looked behind the ivory bed one after another.

I saw that a handsome figure came out slowly, with a bit of coldness on his firm face.

It is Darryl.

At this time, the queen also trembled, when did this person hide here? I never knew it.

Huh!

At this moment, everyone's eyes were focused on Darryl. "I can't control you, but so many people bully a woman, then I can't just sit idly by." Darryl stretched his body and slowly said.

After half an hour of dispelling, the anesthetic in Darryl's body had completely disappeared.

Hearing this, Meng Yi's face turned gloomy and coldly said: "Who are you? Do you dare to talk to me like this and find death?"

Then, Meng Yi glanced at the queen, guessed something in his heart, and laughed and mocked: "Oh, I see, this is the man you hid in the palace? It just so happens that you will be executed together tonight."

In Meng Yi's heart at this time, Darryl is the man hidden in the palace by the queen, otherwise, what? Will hide behind the ivory bed?

Huh!

The queen's delicate face flushed suddenly, and she was ashamed and angry, and shouted at Meng Yi Jiao: "You shut up, I don't know him



at all."

This Meng Yi not only committed the following crimes, but now also slanders her innocence. , How to bear it?

When the voice fell, Darryl also said: "Yes, I have nothing to do with the queen, you don't talk nonsense here."

Nonsense?

Meng Yi sneered and was too lazy to talk nonsense: "No matter who you are, since you are hiding in the palace, don't want to go out alive." As he said, with a wave of his hand, the surrounding men immediately surrounded Darryl.

Ha ha!

Looking at the people who rushed away, Darryl didn't panic at all. Ever since he was cheated by Bill, he was holding a fire in his heart.

Thinking about it, Darryl raised his fist directly! Bang!  
The person who rushed to the front, before he could react, was hit in the face with a punch by Darryl, the whole person was smashed into the air, and he passed out immediately after landing!

what? !

Seeing this scene, whether it was the queen, or Mengyi and his men, all felt shocked and shocked.

This... this guy is just a holy king, who knocked people out with a punch? !

You know, each of Meng Yi's men is not low in strength, but in front of this guy, there is no resistance at all.

Could it be that he was the assassin who broke into the palace?

Under the shock of the heart, the others who rushed to the front did not dare to act rashly anymore, swallowing secretly one by one, looking at Darryl's gaze, it also revealed a little bit of jealousy.

"Your Excellency Marquis!"

Finally, one of his subordinates cautiously said to Mengyi: "This guy is a bit evil, what should I do?"

Mengyi's face was dark, and he was so angry that he cursed: "Trash, this guy is only in the realm of the Holy King, and he is One by one, why are you one by one?!"

Go together, kill him first, and then kill the queen!"

According to the plan, the queen should be killed before the assassins outside are caught, so that they can be blamed on those assassins, but Unexpectedly, a man suddenly appeared, disrupting the plan.

Huh!

Hearing Meng Yi's angry shout, a dozen of his subordinates took a breath, burst out Holy Power again, and rushed directly towards Darryl. Darryl's expression was relaxed and he didn't panic at all. Although these men of Meng Yi were not low in strength, in Darryl's eyes, there was no threat at all.

However, Darryl did not show his true strength, but pretended to be very scared, yelling, and dodged around.

"Oh, I want to deceive more and less, I'm not a hero."

While dodging, Darryl kept moving things in front of him to block the pace of others behind, tables, screens, chairs, and even ivory beds. , All were moved by Darryl.

"Wow!"

A guy, seeing that he was about to catch Darryl, bumped his head on the table, couldn't help but screamed, his whole person squatted down and bowed into a shrimp shape.

"Ouch!"

"Ah...my eyes!" In the

next few minutes, the rest of the people were either smashed in the face by chairs or smashed into a bed of ivory.

In the end, they fell to the ground one by one. The expression was painful, and all of them lost their combat effectiveness.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Meng Yi almost exploded in anger. So many people besieged a person. Not only did they fail to catch him, but he was defeated in this way. It was really embarrassing.

This...

At the same time, the queen was also trembling, looking at Darryl's gaze, full of surprise.

So many people were knocked down by his use of furniture. This is really good luck.

In the Queen's heart, Darryl was no more than the Saint King's strength, but he used furniture to knock down so many people. Apart from good luck, he really couldn't think of any other reasons.

"you wanna die!"

Finally, Meng Yi reacted, glaring at Darryl, and after an angry shout, he rushed over.

Haha...

Seeing that Meng Yi was completely irritated, Darryl smiled secretly, but his face was very panicked: "Oh, is it angry?" As he

shouted, Darryl speeded up, carrying Meng Yi on Circle in the palace.

When Darryl evaded Meng Yi's men just now, he pulled the table and chair, seemingly casual, but in fact he was deploying a formation.

At this time the formation has been formed, as long as Mengyi is trapped, don't think of it.

Meng Yi didn't know the mystery of these moving furniture, he wanted to kill Darryl on the spot, but after chasing for a while, he realized something was wrong. He and the guy in

front of him were clearly less than two meters away, but they couldn't catch up.

Moreover, the surrounding furniture, as if it is spiritual, seems to be able to change position with one's own actions.

Time passed, Meng Yiqi vomited blood, but could not catch Darryl!

Phew...

Seeing this scene, the queen standing there is also full of astonishment!

She clearly saw that Darryl was chased by Mengyi and fled across the palace, in an indescribable embarrassment, but Mengyi couldn't catch him.

How could this be?

Mengyi is a holy lord, this person is just a holy king, and the strength of the two sides is so great that Mengyi should be able to catch him soon, but at this time, he is playing around.

Who is he? Are you with the assassin outside?

But if he were an assassin, why would he help himself to deal with Mengyi?

Thinking about it, the queen frowned, staring at Darryl's figure, completely confused. Soon, half an hour passed. Meng Yi was sweating profusely, but he was always two meters away from Darryl.

"You're called Meng Yi!" At

this moment, Darryl stopped and looked at Meng Yi with a smile, with a bit of joking in his eyes: "Seeing your status is not low, your strength is average, even me. Such a nameless pawn can't be caught, and he still wants to be a king? Are you afraid of being laughed out of? Haha..."

## Chapter 1918

After the last sentence fell, Darryl laughed triumphantly, his eyes full of abuse. Yes, Darryl wanted to deliberately anger Mengyi. "Huh(?), you are looking for death!" Meng Yi was completely furious.

At this moment, Mengyi's Holy Power exploded, suddenly raising his arm, he heard a click, revealing a shining silver sleeve arrow.

It's just that Xiujian didn't aim at Darryl, but at the queen.

At this time, Mengyi was already angry, but he still retained a bit of reason. He realized that Darryl was deliberately dragging time with himself. In this case, he must kill the queen first.

As long as you kill the queen first, there will be no worries, when the time comes, you will slowly clean up this guy.

Damn it!

Seeing this, Darryl cursed secretly, and at the same time shouted at the queen: "Quickly get away!"

Whoosh!

At this moment, the Mongolian wings buttoned the motive spring, and the silver sleeve arrows shot out, tearing the air, turning into a cold glow, and heading towards the queen's heart.

Xiujian was so fast that the queen couldn't react at all.

Seeing that Xiujian was about to hit the queen, Darryl couldn't think about it at this critical moment. With luck, the inner strength of Qi suddenly rushed over and blocked the queen.

To be honest, Darryl and the queen have never known each other, there is no need to block the sleeve arrows for her, but I think that the jade book of the holy code is in this palace, and only the queen knows where it is. If the queen dies, I am afraid that it will never be found. Arrived.

"You..."

Seeing Darryl standing in front of her, the queen reacted, and her body trembled.

She didn't expect that this person would stand in front of her desperately.

Pouch!

At this moment, Xiujian hit Darryl, almost piercing the entire right shoulder. In a short time, blood came out, and half of his body was dyed red!

When the pain came, Darryl couldn't help but sucked in a cold breath! However, he gritted his teeth and did not shout, his eyes fixed on Mengyi, and a smile appeared: "You can be regarded as a person with a head and a face. Isn't it embarrassing to use such a despicable method?"

Darrylcong. Tear off a piece of cloth from his body and quickly wrap the wound around.

Huh(?)....

Meng Yi was stunned, he didn't expect that Darryl would help the queen to block the sleeve arrows.

In the next second, Meng Yi sneered: "Those who make big things don't stick to the trivial, as long as they can kill you, and the methods are shameless? Tell you, that sleeve arrow is very

poisonous, and you won't wait for me to lose ten. He died of poisonous hair." After

speaking, Meng Yi looked proud and began to count: "One...two..."

However, after counting a few, Meng Yi couldn't help frowning and saw Darryl's expression as usual. There is no sign of poisoning at all.

How could this be?

Why is there nothing wrong with this guy?

At this time, Meng Yi still didn't know that Darryl had a special physique and could not invade a hundred poisons.

"Your poison doesn't work!" Darryl showed a slight smile, and said to Meng Yi, "It seems that your luck today is not very good, and God won't help you. I think you should give up surrendering. "

You..."

Meng Yi was frightened, his face was extremely ugly, and his heart was a little panicked at this time.

This person, who obviously only has the strength of the Saint King, has defeated so many of his subordinates at once, and now, he has been poisoned by his sleeve arrows, and there is nothing wrong with it. Is this kid really a nemesis sent by God?

"sister!"

At this moment, a shout suddenly sounded outside, and then a slim figure walked in, wearing a palace dress with charming curves and delicate features.

It is the Queen's sister An Qi.

Seeing An Qi, the queen's face changed, and she quickly shouted: "An Qi, don't come in!" But it was still too late.

Ok?

Seeing the situation in the bedroom, An Qi was stunned, and saw that the whole bedroom was in a mess, and a dozen

people fell across the ground. Not only that, but also Mengyi, and a strange man.

Before An Qi could react, the hooded eyes showed a fierce light, and he rushed up quickly, grabbing An Qi directly, and clasping her right hand on her jade neck.

In the next second, Mengyi's face was stubborn and shouted at the queen: "Pass the position to me immediately, or I will kill her!"

At this time, Mengyi was completely crazy and thought he would be able to kill smoothly tonight. The queen, the plan was disrupted by a strange guy. Since she couldn't kill the queen, she could only use her sister to threaten her.

"Meng Yi."

An Qi scolded with a panic expression: "You are so bold, dare to commit the

following crimes. Have you ever thought about the consequences?"

At the same time, the queen also trembled and shouted: "Meng Yi, Let go of my sister!"

Fuck!

Seeing this, Darryl frowned secretly.

The woman caught by Mengyi turned out to be the Queen's sister, which is in trouble.

Thinking about it, Darryl took a deep breath and said to Meng Yi: "Meng Yi, accept the facts, stop fighting the trapped beasts, let the people go quickly."

Meng Yi said with a grim look: "You give me Shut up, what kind of thing are you qualified to teach me?"

Darryl sighed and continued: "Mengyi, take an unarmed woman as a hostage, and still want to be a king. As a man, do you still have a face? "

"What did you say?"

Meng Yi was angry, murderous in his body.

As a Marquis, Quan Qi entire Golden Lion Principality, whoever sees himself is not respectful, but the boy in front of him humiliates himself so much.

Angrily, Meng Yi stared at the queen: "Kill this kid immediately, and pass the position to me, otherwise, you just wait for your sister to collect the body." In the last sentence, Meng Yi almost howled. .

To be honest, Meng Yi wanted to kill Darryl personally, but after chasing him for half an hour, he couldn't even touch the corners of his clothes, so he could only hold back the anger and force the queen to take action.

While talking, Meng Yi's right hand exerted force, and he saw An Qi's delicate face, which suddenly became purple, almost out of breath.

"Stop..."

Seeing this scene, the queen panicked and couldn't help shouting, and at the same time her eyes fell on Darryl.

This person's origin is unknown, and he sneaked into his bedroom. Even if he had just blocked the Xiujian, he could not be spared. It's better to listen to Meng Yi's words, kill this person, and replace the sister's life.

Perceiving the Queen's gaze, Darryl couldn't help but whispered: "Your Majesty, you must not believe him. Even if you kill me, he will not let your sister go."

Darryl's voice was very small, only The queen can hear it. Yeah...  
Hearing this, the queen fell into entanglement.

Meng Yi is cruel, how can he believe his words? Even if he killed the man in front of him, Meng Yi might not easily let An Qi go.

But... if you don't do it yourself, An Qi is just as dangerous. "Your Majesty the Queen!"

Just when the Queen was secretly anxious, Darryl continued to mutter in a low voice: "There is only one way now. I will hold him, and you will make a surprise attack."

"You shot from the ivory bed on the left, but he couldn't react." The  
ivory bed?

The queen glanced at the ivory bed, which was on the left side of Mengyi, and she frowned.

Can you succeed at such a close distance? Meng Yi will definitely be prepared in advance.

Seeing that the queen was still hesitating, Darryl was a little anxious: "Trust me!"

The tables, chairs, screens and ivory beds around here were just deployed into formations by Darryl, and the Mengyi was in the center of the formation. The vision has been affected by the formation. In other words, the queen launched a surprise attack from the position of the ivory bed, and Meng Yi couldn't see her at all.

Sigh!

Seeing Darryl's serious face, the queen nodded. I don't know why, the person in front of him seems careless, but his words are inexplicably convincing.

Darryl stopped hesitating, and smiled at Meng Yi: "Meng Yi, being so stiff is not a solution. Why don't we make a deal. I persuade the queen to give up the throne to you, and you let her sister go."

Chapter 1919

Hearing this, Meng Yi smiled disdainfully: "Can you persuade the queen, when I am



a child?"

When the two said this, the queen took the opportunity to move quietly behind the ivory bed.

"If you don't believe me, then I can't help it." Darryl shrugged, with a relaxed look: "Do you think the queen doesn't know what you think? Even if she kills me, you won't let her go. Sister, right."

Meng Yi snorted, too lazy to talk nonsense, and at the same time found that the queen behind Darryl had suddenly disappeared.

Mad, something is wrong. Hum!

Just when Meng Yi realized that something was wrong, suddenly, a dangerous breath came from the direction of the ivory bed next to him.

From Darryl's perspective, he saw the golden sword held by the queen piercing directly towards Mengyi.

But from Mengyi's angle, the queen can't be seen at all. "Ah..." In the next second, a touch of golden glow came, and Mengyi couldn't open his eyes because of the flash of light. When he reacted, he only felt a pain in his heart, and he saw the queen's golden sword directly pierced His heart.

The blood dripped down the golden sword and stained the floor red.

"You..."

Only then did Meng Yi see the queen. Under the severe pain, his voice trembled, and at the same time he was shocked.

This is impossible, how could she suddenly appear in front of her?

In the next second, Meng Yi was full of unwillingness, and fell to the ground all of a sudden, dying of anger, until he died, he didn't know that he actually died in Darryl's formation.

Puff!

At the moment when Meng Yi died, An Qi also fell to the ground due to lack of oxygen, and passed out into a coma.

"Sister..." The queen hurried over and checked An Qi, and she was relieved when she saw that she had just passed out in a coma.

In the next second, the queen looked back at Darryl, her eyes filled with surprises and questions.

done!

The method he just said can really succeed. It's just.... This is too unreasonable. Thinking about it, the queen couldn't help but said: "Who are you? What happened just now?" At

this time, Darryl moved the table, chair, and screen to their original positions, hearing the queen's question, He immediately smiled: "Your Majesty, don't panic, in fact I..."

Just halfway through the conversation, I heard footsteps outside.

Darryl couldn't think much, and quickly hid behind the ivory bed.

The queen frowned, wanted to scold, but still held back. She is a queen, and there is a strange man in the palace. If she is seen by the guards, it will inevitably lead to misunderstandings.

Huh!

Just as Darryl hid, dozens of palace guards walked in quickly.

"Your Majesty the Queen!"

The guards headed respectfully said to the Queen: "The assassins who broke into the palace have all been captured. The preliminary interrogation, the leader of this group, is called Qiangxiong." When they

said this, the guard looked around. The bedroom, the whole person is blinded!

I saw that the Marquis Mengyi fell in a pool of blood, and there were more than a dozen people around, unconscious, not only that, the queen's sister, An Qi, also fainted there.

Ok!

Queen sitting on beds of ivory, nodded his head, then coldly: "Meng-wing attempt rebellion, with people into my palace, I have been Heaven, immediately take it to children, told to the public throughout the country"

said , The queen waved her hand: "Get out the corpse of Mengyi."

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The guard hurriedly responded, and immediately took Meng Yi's body and his men out.

Afterwards, the queen called the maid again and brought An Qi back to rest.

After a while, the blood stains in the bedroom were cleaned up, and everyone retreated.

"Okay!"

At this time, the queen took a deep breath and said to Darryl behind the ivory bed: "You can come out!"

Darryl walked out slowly and smiled at the queen: "Since it's all right, I'm leaving too!" As he said, he turned and left.

"Stop!"

However, before taking two steps, I heard the Queen coldly scolded: "Who the hell are you? What is the purpose of lurking in my bedroom before?" I

have to say that the queen has a strong aura. He scolded, Darrylxin jumped along.

Uh....

But Darryl calmed down quickly, scratching his head, thinking, and replied: "Your Majesty calms down. Actually, I am a new palace guard and I am not familiar with the palace environment. I hit and ran into it tonight. Entering your majesty's palace, he was temporarily hidden for fear of his majesty's guilt."

Darryl knew that the palace had strict rules and was guilty no matter how he explained it. It was better to make up a lie that he was a guard.

The new palace guard?

Hearing this, the queen frowned, and couldn't help but look up and down Darryl: "Up to now, you dare to deceive me? You are a criminal, but you say you are a new guard? What crime should you be guilty of?"

Fuck!

Darryl's heart jumped, and he was immediately stunned. How did she know that she was a criminal?

In the next second, Darryl followed the queen's gaze, looked at his right arm, and understood it all at once.

I saw that there was a red mark on my right arm.

Obviously, this was a special mark that criminals had. Only after seeing the mark did the queen judge that she was a criminal.

"Okay!" I could

n't help it, Darryl couldn't put it on anymore, and nodded with a wry smile: "My name is Luca Moonlight, and I am the person from your five Mainlands who demanded the Principality to hand over." With

that, Darryl Tell me what happened today.

Sigh!

Upon hearing this, the queen breathed a sigh of relief, looking at Darryl's gaze, full of complexity: "Even if you broke into my palace, it's a coincidence, why don't you tell it clearly? Do you want to make up a lie? I see you This person is very dishonest!" As he

said, the queen shouted to the outside: "Come on, take this person to me in prison."

Fuck?

Darryl was taken aback and couldn't laugh or cry!

I just saved you somehow. I just told a lie and I'm going to be jailed?

This queen is too unreasonable! Huh!

Soon, several palace guards rushed in, took out the rope, and prepared to tie Darryl's five flowers.

Seeing this situation, Darryl's internal force was running, ready to resist.

When facing Meng Yi before, Darryl didn't want to expose his strength, but there was no other way around the situation.

"Yeah..."

But at this moment, I heard the queen on the ivory bed, her eyebrows furrowed, her mouth groaned, her delicate face turned pale suddenly, showing pain.

Yes, before fighting with a dozen of Mengyi's subordinates, the queen was severely injured, but she was enduring it at first. At this time, her injuries aggravated and she couldn't help it at all.

Wow!

At this moment, the faces of several guards changed. "Your Majesty..."

"No, your Majesty is injured!"

Seeing this scene, Darryl was also stunned, and immediately understood something.

This queen's character is really tough, she was seriously injured, and she could endure it till now.

## Chapter 1920

For a time, the entire bedroom was in chaos, and several guards went to the court pharmacist in a panic, unable to take Darryl into consideration for the time being.

"Your Majesty!"

Soon, an old man walked in quickly, holding a few potions in his hand, and walked respectfully to the queen: "Hurry up and take the healing medicine." The

old man was called Gou Dong, the Queen's Queen's Apothecary.

Sigh!

Seeing Gou Dong brought the healing medicine, everyone in the palace couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

"Wait!"

But at this moment, before the queen could take the healing medicine, Darryl suddenly yelled, and said solemnly at the queen: "Your Majesty, in your current situation, taking this healing medicine is useless at all. If it is not done well, the injury will be aggravated."

Darryl has high attainments in medical skills, and he can tell at a glance that the queen just now fought fiercely with Meng Yi's subordinates, and his heart was injured.

And the healing medicine Gou Dong brought can only temporarily relieve the pain, but not the root cause at all.

Huh!

Hearing this, whether it was the queen or Gou Dong and the others, their gazes suddenly gathered on Darryl's body, each with a surprised expression.

Finally, the queen reacted and said lightly: "How do you know that this medicine is useless?"

Darryl smiled: "I have studied medicine, and, just now, you and Meng Yi's subordinates fought fiercely, I was there, of course it is clear! "

Have studied medicine?

Upon hearing this, the queen was stunned.

Gou Dong and the surrounding guards also looked at each other, and then couldn't help but laugh.

"A criminal who said he had studied medicine? Haha.." "This man is not honest at first sight..."

At this time, Gou Dong also hurriedly said to the queen: "Your Majesty, this person is

talking nonsense. How could the medicine that his subordinates used to treat internal injuries be useless?" When he said this, Gou Dong didn't forget to stare. Darryl took a look.

My own dignified pharmacist is highly regarded by the queen, but the criminal said that the medicine is useless. Where should I put the back?

Everyone's discussion, Darryl didn't care at all, instead he took out a pill from his body.

"Your Majesty!"

The next second, smiling at Queen Darryl, slowly: "! I Fengyun immortality, called quenching Pill, wonders for the treatment of internal injuries, His Majesty can try to take it"

quenching Pill, He specializes in treating damaged heart pulses. Six months ago, Darryl refined a few and kept them with him.

What?

Upon hearing this, both the queen and Gou Dong frowned.

Heart Tempering Pill? What kind of medicine is this? Why never heard of it.

Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, and was going to give the pill to the queen.

"Stop!"

However, just after two steps, he was stopped by Gou Dong.

At this time, Gou Dong, with a look of suspicion and anger, yelled at Darryl: "You are so bold, just take out a pill and give it to the queen? I think you are poison, you want to murder Her Majesty the Queen. !" After

speaking, Gou Dong said to the queen: "Your Majesty, this person is unpredictable, don't believe what he said!" The

voice fell, and the surrounding guards nodded one after another.

"Yes, this person is a criminal and has to be guarded." "It's better to lock him up!"

Everyone's comments kept coming, and Darryl couldn't laugh or cry, very depressed.

Mad, these people are too suspicious. Sigh!

At the same time, the queen frowned slightly, and she hesitated in her heart.

What Gou Dong and others said makes sense. This Luca Moonlight is a criminal escorted from the Principality of the Sun, and is also closely related to the woman who pretends to be the goddess of light, so he has to guard against it.

"Your Majesty!"

Seeing the queen's expression, Darryl smiled bitterly: "If I wanted to harm you, I would help you deal with Meng Yi just now? Besides, my life is in your hands now. If I give you poison, it's not looking for death. Is it?"

Hearing this, the queen groaned.

After a full ten seconds, the queen put down her guard and nodded and said: "Okay, I will trust you once." With that said, she took the pill from Darryl's hand and took it.

At this moment, Gou Dong wanted to stop, but didn't dare, so he was secretly anxious.

At the same time, the surrounding guards stared at the queen closely, quietly waiting for the effect, and at the same time tightly surrounded Darryl.

As long as the queen shows any discomfort, the person will be killed immediately.

Seeing this situation, Darryl didn't panic at all, but looked relaxed and relaxed.

In a blink of an eye, ten minutes passed!

I saw that the queen's pale face suddenly became ruddy and her complexion improved a lot.

Sigh!

The queen showed a smile, her gaze fell on Darryl, and she couldn't help but say: "This Heart Tempering Pill is really magical, and the pain has been reduced a lot in an instant!"

The

voice fell, and Gou Dong and the surrounding guards were all astonished.

It's incredible to have this effect in such a short time.

In the next second, the queen looked at Darryl closely, her eyes dignified: "Although you are healing me, there is a question. I still need to ask you, what is the relationship between you and the goddess of light."

"Also, the Principality of the Day launched a war in the name of the false goddess, have you also participated in it."

When

she said these, the queen's words were gentle, but there was an indisputable aura.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and replied: "Returning to Your Majesty, the fake goddess of light is called Yuri. It is my friend. We were separated before, so I don't know how she faked the goddess, but I believe she must. It has its own reasons..."

In the

next few minutes, Darryl told the situation. Of course, he and Yuri came from other worlds, and they still kept it secret. After all, this kind of thing is too shocking.

It turned out to be so.

Upon hearing this, the queen nodded, and then said softly: "If this is the case, I will not pursue it anymore. From now on, if you make you the guard of the palace, are you willing to be loyal to me?"

This person in front of me , not only To help oneself get rid of Mengyi, the medical skills are so brilliant, and such talents must be put to good use.

This....

Feeling the gaze that the Queen was looking forward to, Darryl was stunned, and then nodded: "Thank you for your reward. It is my honor to be loyal to Her Majesty. I am willing to stay." When

he said this, Darryl looked serious, and his heart was even more excited.



Haha... I was

still thinking about how to stay in the palace to search for the whereabouts of the jade book of the holy book, but unexpectedly, the queen sealed herself as a guard in front of the palace.

What?

But Gou Dong and the surrounding guards were all stunned.

Your Majesty named this guy a guard in front of the palace?

In the next second, Gou Dong took a step earlier and persuaded the queen: "Your Majesty, this person is a criminal. It seems a little ill-considered to make him a guard at the front of the palace."

Hearing this, the surrounding guards also nodded.

This Danny, but the strength of the Saint King, how can he be qualified to be the guard in front of the palace?

Huh!

The queen was displeased, and said to Gou Dong: "What do I want to do, do I still need you to teach it? Get out!"

Seeing the queen's anger, Gou Dong's heart trembled: "Don't dare! Don't dare!" Hastily stepped back.

The guards around were also trembling, not daring to talk nonsense.

## Chapter 1921

this time, the queen waved her hand: "It's not early, you all retreat." This evening, it was the assassin again, and the rebellion was again, and it was really exhausting.

Gou Dong and the guards responded and hurriedly withdrew from the bedroom.

Darryl also followed out, and was named a guard in front of the palace. Darryl had a place to rest.

This night, Darryl slept soundly.

The next morning, someone sent the soft armor specially worn by the guards, and after Darryl put it on, he was indescribably happy.

Haha...Being

a guard in front of the temple makes it easier to find the jade book of the holy book.

As long as you find the second half of the sacred book, you can quickly find Yuri, and then you will be able to leave this other world.

During the day the queen has to deal with many things and should not be in the bedroom.

Thinking about it, Darryl hummed a little song and walked out of the room and walked towards the queen's palace where he rested.

"Stop!"

Just after walking a few steps, I heard a beating from behind.

Darryl stopped, looked back, and frowned suddenly. I saw that a pair of guards on patrol were coming here, one by one with bad expressions.

The headed one, about 30 years old, with a proud face, is the captain of the patrol guard, Yuan Shitong.

When he arrived, Yuan Shitong looked at Darryl up and down: "You are the guard in front of the palace that your majesty has just appointed last night? Luca Moonlight?"

Yuan Shitong is proud and arrogant. He learned that a man with the strength of a holy king was named the palace front by the queen The guard was very upset, so I came here to take a look today.

"Yes, it's me!" Darryl nodded.

Yuan Shitong couldn't conceal his contempt, and sneered: "I heard that you killed Wengi before. Last night, you also helped your Majesty get rid of the Mengyi? How powerful he thought it seemed, but that's just the case."

This person However, the Saint King's strength can actually serve as a guard in front of the palace, and I don't know what his Majesty thinks.

When the voice fell, the other guards behind him also laughed, looking at Darryl's gaze, flashing contempt.

Seeing this, Darryl didn't bother to talk nonsense, and said lightly: "Anything else? If it's okay, I'm leaving!" He was about to turn around and leave.

Ok?

Seeing Darryl's attitude, Yuan Shitong frowned, very upset!

. "Shelf is not small ah"

The next second, the guards stopped a mountain road winds, very arrogant shouted: "let you go yet met the captain, nor salute, that the rules really are not?."

This guards His name was Zheng Hang, Yuan Shitong's attendant, and he was the most sloppy. He saw that Yuan Shitong was very upset with Darryl, so he wanted to show it.

Darryl frowned, "I am the guard in front of the palace, and you are the guard on patrol. Even if you see your captain, there is no need to salute."

"You!"

Zheng Hang's face flushed when he heard this, and he couldn't say anything for a while. Words come.

Because Darryl was right, the guards in front of the palace are directly under the jurisdiction of the queen, and their status is higher than that of the guards on patrol. However, it

is precisely because of this that Yuan Shitong will look at him upset.

"Interesting!"

At this time, Yuan Shitong walked over with provocations in his eyes: "According to your wishes, it is natural for you to be the guard in front of the palace. I now challenge you to let me see how good you are. Do you dare to fight?"

As a palace guard, you can't fight in private, but challenge is another matter.

At this time, Yuan Shitong looked confident, and his Holy Marshal's strength could easily finish tormenting this silly guy.

Wow!

When the voice fell, Zheng Hang and others next to him were all excited.

"The captain is domineering."

"Boy, our captain has challenged you, do you dare to fight?"

"I don't think he dares, haha..." The laughter kept coming, and Darryl frowned. Fuck!, are these people mentally ill, don't they go on patrol, they have to trouble me?

Thinking about it, Darryl looked at Yuan Shitong with a smile but a smile:  
"Challenge me? You don't seem to be qualified!"

What?

Hearing this, whether it was Yuan Shitong or Zheng Hang's and others, they were all taken aback, and then their anger rose.

"What a mad boy, he said that the captain is not qualified to challenge him."

"Who gave him the confidence?"

"So arrogant?"

Zheng Hang couldn't help but walked over and pointed to Darryl's nose and shouted: " Boy, I think you just don't know whether you live or die. If you dare not fight, just say, don't pretend to be here..."

"Go!" Before he finished speaking

, Darryl suddenly became angry and raised his right hand suddenly. The sign slapped Zheng Hang's face.

Snapped!

There was a crisp sound, and Zheng Hangao's yell was heard. The whole person turned around in a circle, and finally

sat on the ground with his butt, half of his face was swollen, and he was very embarrassed.

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to do it, but these people were looking for things endlessly, and finally couldn't help it.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Yuan Shitong and the several guards behind him changed their expressions and became furious.

This guy is so arrogant that he actually hit someone? "You..."

Zheng Hang covered his face and stood up, his face full of grimness, and he pointed at Darryl and cursed: "Huh(?), do you dare to hit me? I think you don't want to stay in the palace anymore."

Darryl didn't. Paying attention to him, instead looking directly at Yuan Shitong, he said indifferently: "Aren't you challenging me? Okay, I will fight, but I want to add a bet."

"When I win, you will see me in the future. Be respectful.

Shout to the boss, if I lose, I will immediately resign from the position of guard in

front of the palace. "

Huh?

Hearing this, Yuan Shitong was stunned, and then sneered:

"Boy, listen to what you mean, you are sure to win? Haha...you just wait to get out of the palace."

Darryl shook his head: "Who loses? Whoever wins, we will see and

know later !" When Darryl said this, his voice was not loud, but he showed a strong confidence.

Wow!

At this moment, several guards hurriedly retreated to the distance to make room for the two of them, and at the same time, all of them were inexplicably excited.

I haven't seen the captain take action for a long time, and this silly guy will definitely be abused very badly.

What's more ridiculous is that this Luca Moonlight dare to bet with the captain. I really don't know where the courage comes from.

"Very confident!"

Yuan Shitong couldn't help but sneered, "Don't regret it when I'm overthrown!"

When the voice fell, Yuan Shitong's sacred power broke out, and he hit Darryl with a punch.

The speed of this punch was very fast, like a flashing current star, and it reached Darryl's eyes in the blink of an eye.

Darryl smiled faintly, without panic, his figure flashed and directly greeted him. In the blink of an eye, the two fought fiercely together.

Speaking of it, Darryl wanted to burst out his true strength and defeat Yuan Shitong with one move, but he thought that this was the palace and he had to find the jade book of the Holy Code, so he held back.

Moreover, Darryl was about to break through the Holy Marshal, so he planned to use this fight to comprehend the essence of Holy Power.

Bang Bang Bang... For

a while, I saw the figures of Darryl and Yuan Shitong, constantly shuttled back and forth, collided, and attracted the

surrounding air, condensing strong winds, which was amazing.

The few Zheng Hang who watched the battle nearby were all shocked.

This...this silly guy, but the strength of the saint king, was able to compete evenly with the captain, which is too shocking, you know, the captain is the saint.

## Chapter 1922

At this moment, Yuan Shitong, who fought against Darryl, was shocked in his heart.

Several Zheng Hang watched from a short distance and didn't understand the situation at all, but Yuan Shitong felt it very clearly.

The storm in front of him seemed like the strength of the Saint King, but the burst of power every time he shot was very terrifying, and Yuan Shitong needed to do his best to stop it.

What made Yuan Shitong horrified was that the opponent's speed was more than twice as fast as his own.

How could this be?

This guy is just a holy king, how can he be so strong? boom!

In shock, the two of them slammed their fists together again, and heard Yuan Shitong snorted. He couldn't stand up and staggered back several meters.

However, Darryl had a calm expression, as steady as Mount Tai.

Mad!

After steadying his figure, Yuan Shitong's face was extremely ugly, staring at Darryl closely, trying to say something, but his throat seemed to be blocked by something, and he couldn't say a word.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, Zheng Hang and several people were also stunned, their eyes full of astonishment.

In the collision just now, the captain was down Darryl? How is this possible? The captain is the holy king, and this silly guy is no more than the holy king.

At this time, Darryl looked at Yuan Shitong with a smile but a smile: "I said just

now, it doesn't matter who wins and who wins. It turns out that you are not my opponent. Do you want to continue fighting?"

Hearing this, Yuan Shitong felt that he had been greatly humiliated, so he screamed and rushed over again.

Ugh!

Darryl shook his head and muttered to himself: "I don't want to give up yet? But I have no patience to play with you." The voice fell, and a powerful sacred power burst out from Darryl's body.

The next deity!

At this moment, I saw that Darryl's aura was completely different from just now. Instantly broke through from the holy king to the holy realm.

Just now fighting against Yuan Shitong, Darryl had a new understanding of the sacred power of this world, and he immediately broke through the realm of the nobles. It was precisely because of the breakthrough that Darryl did not want to waste time with Yuan Shitong.

The strong breath suppressed everyone's breath.

This... the

next second, feeling the strength of Darryl, whether it was Yuan Shitong or Zheng Hang and others, they were all dumbfounded.

Was the saint king just now, now he is the saint?

Could it be... he just promised to compete with the captain just to make a breakthrough?

At this moment, Yuan Shitong stood there, staring at Darryl closely, unable to say a word, his face was inconceivable.

Just played against me for a few rounds and broke through!

Is this guy still a human?

At this time, Darryl slowly walked in front of Yuan Shitong, the corners of his mouth curled up, and he said lightly: "You have lost. As the captain of the patrol guard, you shouldn't turn back."

Huh!

Hearing this, Yuan Shitong's expression was extremely ugly, and then he took a deep breath and bowed his head and said: "Boss." Just now, Darryl said when he proposed a bet. If Darryl wins, Yuan Shitong will call his boss, and he will have an attitude. Respectfully.

When he shouted these two words, Yuan Shitong couldn't say it, but he couldn't help it. If he went back, he would be even more embarrassed.

At this time, Yuan Shitong did not expect that he would lose in the hands of this Luca Moonlight, not to mention that this Luca Moonlight, with the help of this battle, easily broke through from the Holy King to the Holy Lord.

Seeing Yuan Shitong's softness, Darryl nodded approvingly:  
"Okay, take your people and go, remember, don't be too arrogant in the future."  
The

voice fell, and Darryl turned and walked away. Mad!  
Looking at the far back of Darryl, Yuan Shitong held the fire unspeakably, and his eyes were cold.

Luca Moonlight, you wait for me, today you make me so embarrassed, I will double back from you in the future.

the other side.

Darryl arrived at the queen's palace, because it was daytime, the defense around the palace was very lax, so Darryl easily slipped in.

Sigh!

Entering the bedroom, Darryl smelled a faint scent in the air, and then thought of the scene last night, with unspeakable emotion in his heart.

What if this is not a different world? You can stay here for a while and appreciate the beauty of the queen.

By the way, quickly find the jade book of the holy code.

With emotion, Darryl patted his forehead and looked carefully in the room.

I have to say that the queen's palace is not only large, but also very luxurious. It took nearly an hour for Darryl to turn over the entire palace.

But what made Darryl depressed was that after searching for so long, he didn't even see the shadow of the jade book of the Holy Code.

Fuck!, isn't it here? Ok?

Just when Darryl was secretly depressed, suddenly, he saw a piece of the wall behind the ivory bed faintly bulging, obviously there was a mystery.

Darryl didn't think much, he hurriedly walked over, knocked with his hand, and heard that it was empty inside.



Haha...found it.

At this moment, Darryl was very excited and was about to open the hidden door on the wall.

"Sister!"

But at this moment, a clear voice came from outside, and then, a slim figure walked in quickly.

An emerald green dress, long golden hair and beautiful features.

It was An Qi, the queen's sister, who had a relationship with Darryl last night.

Damn it!

Seeing An Qi coming in, Darryl was taken aback, trying to find a place to hide, but it was too late.

Huh!

At this time, An Qi also spotted Darryl, her delicate body trembled, and she was immediately stunned.

In the next second, An Qi reacted: "Aren't you the man who was here last night? I heard that my sister has made you a guard in front of the palace." As

she said, An Qi's tone gradually became sharp: "Even if it is the palace. The former guards are not allowed to enter the queen's palace without permission. You can honestly explain, what are you doing sneakily here?"

"I..."

Facing An Qi's question, Darryl scratched his head, wanting to cry without tears, for a moment. Don't know how to answer.

Oh, this An Qi saw herself last night, and it is not easy to deceive her by turning a lie.

At this time, An Qi walked over quickly. "Hey!"

Arrived, An Qi looked up and down Darryl: "Do you like my sister? So just hide here in advance, wait until my sister comes back, so I can peek at her?"

Fuck!

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't laugh or cry. The queen's sister has a lot of

imagination.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl scratched his head and hesitated: "This..."

Seeing him hesitating, An Qi made her guess more firm, and smiled slyly: "Just admit it, don't worry, you If you want you to listen to me, I won't tell my sister about this. "

My sister is so beautiful and she is a queen. Any man who sees her will like it, An Qi is not surprised at all.

This...

this time, Darryl was stunned.

This An Qi seems to be threatening herself with this. What is she going to do?

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled bitterly: "I don't know what Miss An Qi has to order. As long as you don't tell the Queen what happened today, I will definitely listen to your instructions."

Fuck!, sneaking into the Queen's palace, but a capital crime Ah, so no matter what, I have to hold on to this An Qi.

Angel smiled, and a look weird, low voice:. "You look so obedient, I'll help you keep a secret of it, but then, you took me today to find a way out of the palace,"

said the time , An Qi looked at the sky outside the palace, her eyes full of yearning.

An Qi grew up in the palace. Because of her delicate status, she had never left the palace, so she always wanted to go outside. This time she accidentally ran into Darryl's secret, so she would not let her chance go.

Chapter 1723

Hearing this, Darryl's heart jumped, and the whole person was stunned.

Want me to take you out of the palace? What a joke.

To be honest, these royal families on the Roland Continent are not as strict as those on the World Universe Continent, but this An Qi is also the queen's sister, equivalent to a princess.

Thinking about it, Darryl shook his head without even thinking about it: "No, this absolutely won't work." He had just gained the trust of the queen, and if he left the palace with An Qi and was known by the queen, it would be over.

Huh!

Hearing this, An Qi was furious, her face was stubborn and unreasonable: "I'm telling you, you have to agree if you don't agree. Otherwise, I will go to the queen now and say that it would be impolite for you to break into her bedroom. I..."

"I..." At

this moment, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears, Fuck!, this An Qi also tried to go out to play, and even threatened with indecent assault.

Depressed, Darryl had to smile bitterly and nodded: "Okay, just this time."

Taking An Qi out of the palace, Darryl felt 10,000 unwilling, but there was no way, this An Qi was so unreasonable.

"Great!"

Seeing Darryl's promise, An Qi cheered and cheered: "Wait for me, I'll change my clothes." As he said, she walked out of the bedroom.

After a while, An Qi changed into a bodyguard's clothes and came back, and then walked out of the palace with Darryl swaggeringly.

A few minutes later, on Wangche Street.

The weather is good today, and people come and go on the street, and it is also very noisy.

An Qi and Darryl both wore the service of a bodyguard, everyone stayed away, and none of them dared to come up and provoke them. An Qi felt boring, so she took Darryl to find a clothing store and changed into a normal outfit.

I have to say that An Qi has exquisite features and a sexy body. Even if she wears an ordinary long dress, she still can't conceal her charming temperament.

But Darryl didn't have the mood to appreciate it.

After shopping on the street for more than an hour, Darryl couldn't help but said: "Okay, time is almost up, we should go back too!"

However, An Qi hadn't played enough, shook his head and said: "I want to go back."

Enough fun."

It was so boring to come out once and just go back like this.

Fuck!!

Hearing this, Darryl was depressed.

"Huh? Isn't this your Royal Highness An Qi?"

Just as Darryl was thinking about how to persuade An Qi to go back, suddenly, there was a surprise behind him. Looking back, he saw a gorgeously dressed young man. Surrounded by the guards, he slowly walked over.

It was Serang, the son of the commander-in-chief of the Royal Guard Army.

When he arrived, Xilang was pleasantly surprised: "It's really your Royal Highness An Qi, you... why are you here?" While talking, Xi Lang couldn't help looking up and down An Qi.

As the son of the commander-in-chief of the guards, Serang often enters the palace to meet the queen, and of course he also knows An Qi.

Hush...

Angie stretched out her finger, placed her finger on her red lips, and said in a low voice: "Small down, I ran out by stealth, so I can't let my sister know." Then, An Qi couldn't help but look around. ring.

Hearing this, Xilang understood and nodded: "Understood, An Qi, don't worry, I won't tell Her Majesty the Queen." When

he said this, Xilang kept his eyes on An Qi, ignoring Darryl at all. .

In Xilang's heart, Darryl was just a guard in the palace, completely ignored.

Sigh!

Seeing this, Darryl took a deep breath and frowned secretly.

An Qi has been discovered, and she must return to the palace as soon as possible.

Thinking about it, Darryl said to An Qi: "His Royal Highness, it's really late, we should go back."

"Are you annoying?" An Qi's expression was displeased.

Voice down, Silang also looked up and down the Darryl, snappily said: "???. You

guards, how is it when children go back to His Royal Highness, but also listen to your instructions do children go to hell,"

he spoke, while also Fawning looked at An Qi.

An Qi is not only the queen's sister, but also a delicate and well-known beauty in the palace. Xilang has long admired it for a long time. Now that An Qi quietly flows out of the palace, she will naturally not let go of this good opportunity for contact.

Feeling Xi Lang's contempt, Darryl ignored it.

To be honest, Darryl had seen too many such bullies, and he was not in the mood to care. Now I just think about how to coax An Qi back.

"His Royal Highness!"

At this moment, Xilang walked over and said to An Qi to please: "You finally came out, just shopping here, it is too boring, I know an interesting place, I don't know you have No interest."

"Where?" An Qi's eyes lit up and she became interested. She stayed in the palace all year round and suddenly came outside, naturally interested in everything.

Xilang smiled mysteriously and lowered his voice: "There were rumors two days ago that a giant dragon appeared on the hills outside of the city. This has gone crazy, and many people have come to investigate."

"Today I brought people, too. I'm going to find out, I don't know if your Highness wants to go and see. "The

dragon?

Hearing this, An Qi's body trembled, her eyes gleaming with strange light.

You know, the dragon has disappeared in the entire continent for nearly two thousand years, and that is the strongest creature in the world.

Thinking about it, An Qi couldn't help but said: "Really?"

"Of course it's true!" Xilang nodded earnestly: "How dare I deceive Your Highness?"

An Qi was so excited that she heard this, she nodded her head again and again, "Go, of course I want to go." If you can see it. The dragon, this time sneaking out of the palace, it's worth it.

what?

Hearing their conversation, Darryl was also shocked. Could it be the dragon that he conquered before?

"Haha..."

Seeing An Qi's promise, Xi Lang was very excited, and quickly said: "Then let's hurry up." After

that, Xi Lang tilted his head and glanced at Darryl, frowning: "Who is that, Your Highness Just hand me in, you don't need to follow." This guy, but the Saint King's strength, can't help much, it will get in the way.

Darryl frowned.

At this moment, An Qi said softly: "Let him follow." How to say, it was Luca Moonlight who took him out of the palace, and now it is not appropriate to drive him away.

Seeing An Qi speak, Xilang said nothing.

Afterwards, the group walked out of the royal city and headed for the mountain on the outskirts.

Along the way, I saw many people coming down from the mountain, and the news of the appearance of the dragon attracted many people to investigate, but most of them returned without success, even the shadow of the dragon was not seen.

When going up the mountain, Xilang kept pleased An Qi: "His Royal Highness, I heard that the dragon appeared in the cave above, and it will happen again later. Don't panic, I will protect you."

Hearing this. , An Qi was also inexplicably excited.

A few minutes later, Darryl and Xilang and his group came to a huge cave.

Ok?

Seeing the scene in front of them, whether it was Darryl or Xi Lang and others, they secretly frowned.

I saw that the entrance of the huge cave was surrounded by a group of people. These people were wearing black clothes. They were all not low in strength. They were obviously a cultivating gang, and they came to explore the dragon.

The one headed, blinded one eye, looked very vicious.

"Hey!"

Seeing Xilang, Darryl and others, the Cyclop face was full of cold arrogance: "This

place, we occupy, you hurry down."

One-eyed name is Huang Lang, a backbone member of the Blood Wolf Bounty Group, and said yes The bounty group is actually a band of robbers. Recently, I heard that a giant dragon appeared here, and the Blood Wolves rushed over to find out.

## Chapter 1724

Hearing this, both Xilang and the guards behind him were frightened.

In the next second, one of the guards stepped forward and glared at the blood wolf: "So bold, dare to speak to our young master like this, know who he is? The son of the commander of the royal city guards."

At the same time, Xilang also had a face. Proudly. However, Darryl, who was standing by, looked indifferent, and at the same time secretly observed the environment of this cave.

Ok?

Because of the relationship with the giant dragon that drops blood to recognize the master, Darryl soon noticed that there really was a residual aura of the giant dragon in the cave, but the giant dragon was not in the cave at this time.

The son of the commander-in-chief of Wang Cheng's guard?

Hearing the words of the guard, Huang Lang and his surrounding men were taken aback, and then burst into laughter.

Haha...

Huang Lang couldn't conceal the contempt in his heart, and said indifferently: "Who cares, son, this cave was the first

for us, and now it is mine, okay? Talk nonsense, don't blame us for being polite."

Blood Wolf The members of the regiment, one by one, were extremely fierce, and naturally they would not put Xilang in their eyes.

Huh!

When the voice fell, Huang Lang raised his hand, and dozens of accomplices quickly surrounded Xilang.

Seeing this, Xilang's face flushed, shocked and angry.

Huh(?), the group of people in front of them are really arrogant, knowing their identity, they dare to be so rude, but having said that, the other party is indeed crowded.

At this time, An Qi couldn't help it, and she walked out and pointed to Huang Langjiao and shouted: "What are you doing? At the foot of Wangche, dare to be so presumptuous? Believe it or not, catch you all!"

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of Huang Lang and his surrounding companions suddenly gathered on An Qi.

Beautiful, so beautiful.

After watching for more than ten seconds, Huang Lang was the first to react: "What did you ask us for? Hey, this beauty, have you ever heard of the blood wolf group?"

Then, Huang Lang walked over, unscrupulously An Qi looked around and continued: "The leader of our blood wolf group still lacks a wife. Is the beauty interested? Hehe..."

Boom!

As soon as the voice fell, An Qi couldn't help it anymore, suddenly raised her hand, slapped her fiercely, and slammed it directly on Huang Lang's face.

With this slap, An Qi almost exhausted all her strength, when she heard Huang Lang snorting, she staggered back a

few steps, and finally sat down on the ground, very embarrassed.

To be honest, An Qi is not strong, but Huang Lang is unprepared and can't dodge at all.

"What blood wolf group? I think you are a bunch of shameless rascals. If you dare to talk to me like this, you really want to die!" An Qi looked at Huang Lang coldly. The moment she spoke, a powerful royal aura filled her body. .

At this time, An Qi was very angry. As the queen's sister, she was noble and icy, but she was teased by these bandits in front of her. How could she bear it?

Mad!

Huang Lang covered his face, his eyes flashed with anger and hideousness, and pointed at An Qi and shouted: "The beautiful woman has a very strong temper, Huh(?), brothers! Get this woman to me, wait until dark,



everyone takes turns Enjoy!" The

voice fell, and the seventy or eighty strong men around rushed towards An Qi!

Seeing annoyed the other party, An Qi turned pale, and quickly hid behind Darryl.

"His Royal Highness, don't panic!" At

this time, Xi Lang did not hesitate, and drew his big sword: "Give me up, teach these bastards!" When the voice fell, Xi Lang directly greeted him.

Buzzing...

At the same time, the guards behind him burst out of holy power, and they fought with Huang Lang in an instant!

Although Huang Lang's number is dominant, Xilang's subordinates are all elites in the royal guard army. Moreover, seeing the other party's disrespect to An Qi, one by one is like a chicken blood, and the momentum is like a rainbow.

After all, An Qi is the Queen's sister. If she is not well protected, all her heads will fall to the ground.

Seeing this, Darryl wanted to do it too, so he held back.

Darryl could see that Xi Lang wanted to behave in front of An Qi, if so, he didn't want to join in the fun. "Ah!" The two sides fought fiercely, and the entrance of the cave was in chaos, and screams kept ringing!

Soon, five or six of Huang Lang's group fainted to the ground, while only two of the guards in Xilang suffered minor injuries.

During the melee, Xilang was very heroic, almost staring at Huang Lang to death, his sword slashed Huang Lang and screamed, half of his body was full of blood.

"

Retreat !" Seeing that the situation is getting worse and worse, Huang Lang suffocated the fire incomparably, yelled, and greeted his companions to retreat.

Hearing howling, Huang Lang's companion hurried down the mountain, and at this moment, Huang Lang was angry, and pointed at Xilang and cursed: "Huh(?), you have a kind, don't go, just wait for me."

After shouting the last sentence, people ran out of sight. Haha...

Seeing this scene, Serang and the surrounding guards couldn't help laughing.

"Huh(?), with this strength, how about clamoring?" Xi Lang couldn't express his excitement after he beat Huang Lang and others.

At this time, An Qi also smiled, and praised Xilang: "You deserve to be the young master of the guard, Xilang, you were so brave just now." After

An Qi's praise, Xilang is even more beautiful: "His Royal Highness praised it, it is my honor to be able to vent your anger for Your Highness, huh..."

As he said, Xilang looked attentively: "His Royal Highness, those flies have been beaten away, let's explore this cave." Hmm!  
An Qi nodded, and walked into the cave with Xilang. The other guards followed closely behind.  
Seeing this, Darryl smiled secretly.

Huh(?), this Xilang is really a good flatterer. Muttering, Darryl also walked in.

When I got inside, I saw that the cave was huge, but it was empty inside, leaving some scratches on the wall. Where is the shadow of the dragon?

An Qi was very disappointed not to see the dragon.

Xilang comforted: "His Royal Highness does not need to be lost. I think that since the dragon has taken this place as a habitat, he will definitely come back. Why don't we stay here for one night?" When

he said this, Xilang looked forward to it. .

At this moment, in Xilang's heart, it didn't matter whether he could see the dragon, he just wanted to find a reason to spend more time with An Qi.

This... After

hearing this, An Qi hesitated.

"No!" Darryl walked over and vetoed: "His Royal Highness has a delicate status, how can we spend the night in the wild mountains? It's getting late, we should go back." With

that, Darryl looked at An Qi and said, "If the queen finds out If you are not in the palace, you will definitely be anxious."  
The

voice fell, and Xilang yelled angrily: "Shut up, is there a place for you to speak? When your Highness was humiliated by the group just now, why didn't you see you? Now it's okay. Then, it began to whisper and crookedly." The

voice fell, and the surrounding guards also accused Darryl.

"That is, he is still a palace guard at a loss." "Not a lot of skills, but a lot of words."  
"How does this kind of person become a guard?"

I heard a mocking sentence. Darryl was very angry, but he still held it back. The most important thing now is to quickly take An Qi back to the palace and find Holy Code Jade Book, there is no need to waste words with this group of people.

## Chapter 1725

At this time, An Qi frowned lightly and said, "Okay, don't say

anything, I..." As soon as her words were normal, she was interrupted by the sound of footsteps outside.

At this moment, Xi Lang frowned and motioned for a guard to go out and take a look.

The guard walked to the entrance of the cave and took a look. His body shook and his voice trembled: "Master, many people have come outside! It seems to be an accomplice of those people just now."

What?

Hearing this, Xi Lang looked aside and hurried out with the other guards.

Darryl frowned, and followed An Qi. Sigh!  
At the entrance of the cave, Xilang and others were stunned to see the scene in front of them!

I saw that there were three to four hundred people standing neatly outside, enclosing the entire cave. The head of the cave was gloomy, with a wolf head sign on his forehead.

It was Tu Li, the head of the Tu Li regiment.

Behind Tu Li, Huang Lang followed.

Huang Lang at this time, half of his face swollen, sandbags wrapped around his shoulders, indescribably ridiculous.

However, Xilang at this time couldn't laugh at all. "Boss!"  
At this time, Huang Lang looked resentful and pointed at Xilang and shouted: "It's them! We found this cave first, but they snatched it away, and it hurt us. Young brother."

Tu Li looked around coldly, finally set his eyes on Xilang, coldly said: "Dare to provoke our blood wolf group, I think you are tired of life, let's talk about it, how to solve it?"

Hum!

The voice fell, and a powerful sacred power burst out from Tu Li's body.

Hiss, what a great strength!

At this moment, I felt the breath of Tu Li, and both Xilang and the guard behind him couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

A few seconds later, Xi Lang squeezed out a smile and said to Tu Li, "Don't be impulsive, there was some misunderstanding about today's matter..."

Before he finished speaking, Tu Li coldly interrupted, "Misunderstanding? You robbed our cave and wounded my subordinates. If you misunderstand it, it's all over?"

Uh...

Xilang's face flushed, and he couldn't speak for a while.

At the same time, An Qi was also nervous. Although it was not far from the king's city, there were so many people on the other side, so there was no chance to move rescue soldiers.

At this time, Tu Li looked at Xilang up and down, and said word by word: "I heard that you are the young master of the Royal City Guard Army?"

"Yes.." Xilang nodded and squeezed a smile: "Your Excellency knows My father, if this is the case, it would be great. Please look at your father's face and forgive me..."

Before

he finished speaking, Tu Li sipped at the ground: "Bah, who knows your father? "

Two years ago, Tu Li committed a case in Wangche. He was rounded up by Xilang's father and was rounded up by soldiers. At that time, he managed to escape. It can be said that he was nine dead. At this time, he knew Xilang's identity.

do not know?

At this moment, Xi Lang was stunned, and said with a bitter expression: "Then what should you do according to your wishes?"

Huh!

Tu Li took a deep breath, without a half expression on his face: "It's very simple, you give up your life. Besides, let this woman stay with me for one night, that's all!"

What?

Hearing this, Xilang was silly, and only felt his brain buzzing.

Not only have to surrender a life, but also An Qi with him for the night?

Huh!

At the same time, An Qi's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, ashamed and angry.

This person is so arrogant that he wants to accompany him all night by himself? I am the Queen's sister, Jin Zhi Yu Ye, how can I accompany a man casually?

Seeing Xilang's hesitation, Tu Li had no patience and roared loudly: "Is it all right, don't challenge my patience!"

"This..." Xilang's heart beat and wiped the cold sweat on his face: "I am Let me give you a life first, okay?" When he said this, Xilang couldn't say anything.

To be honest, Xilang wanted to fight Tu Li very much, but the disparity between the strengths of the two sides was too great.

As he said, Xi Lang looked around and pointed at Darryl: "Just him!"

This guard was not his own, and he didn't lose if he handed it over.

Xi Lang thought it over, first handed over Darryl, and then tried to delay the time.

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the audience gathered on Darryl.

Fuck!!

Darryl was angry and couldn't help cursing in secret.

This Xilang is really good at picking people. Before, you had to act in front of An Qi to offend these blood wolves. Now that you can't control the situation, you will hand me over?

An Qi also trembled, frowning at Xi Lang and said: "You..."

"Your Highness!" Xi Lang hurriedly whispered: "There are too many people on the other side, we can't fight, we can only use this guard first. Hand it over and stabilize the other party's emotions. Anyway, this guy is not strong enough, and it's nothing to be a pity to die."

Hearing this, An Qi couldn't bear to say: "But...what he said is also the guard of the palace. "As the queen's sister, she has to hand over her bodyguard to a gang of wicked men. Where will the royal family's face be placed?"

Sigh!

Feeling An Qi's intolerance, Darryl exhaled secretly, feeling a little better.

The queen's sister is still a bit human.

Thinking about it, Darryl said indifferently: "Okay, I'll go!" As he said, he walked towards Tu Li slowly.

Seeing this scene, Xilang smiled: "This guy is quite self-aware. It is worth the death to use your life for the safety of so many of us."

An Qi stomped anxiously, thinking. To shout to Darryl, but seeing Tu Li's gloomy face, he couldn't have the courage.

"Very good!"

At this time, Tu Li showed a smile and nodded approvingly at Xilang: "You are quite witty. I will accept this man's life. What about this woman, do you not have sex?"

Xi Lang quickly said: "Your Excellency, don't worry, I will persuade her."

An Qi suddenly became anxious: "You really want to hand me over? My sister knows that she will definitely not let you go."

"His Royal Highness!" Xi Lang Almost crying: "I'm just a postponement, don't worry." The

two voices were very small, only Xilang and An Qi could hear them.

Seeing this scene, Tu Li thought Xilang was really trying to persuade An Qi, but he didn't urge him for the time being.

In the next second, Tu Li pointed at Darryl: "Come on, chop off this person's head." Huh(?), dare to fight against the Snow Wolf group, that's how it ended.

Huh!

When the voice fell, several of his men drew out their big swords and quickly surrounded Darryl.

At this time, Darryl didn't panic at all.

Seeing the big swords of several people slashed over, Darryl said at Tu Li: "You are from the blood hand organization, right?" Darryl's voice was not loud, but Tu Li could hear him clearly.

When saying this, Darryl looked confident.

When Tu Li appeared just now, in addition to the wolf head mark on his forehead, Darryl also saw that there was a blood hand mark on the right side of his neck. At that time, Darryl concluded that this person was not only a group of blood wolf groups. Long, or blood-handed organization.

"Hold on!"

Hearing Darryl's words, Tu Li's heart was shocked, and he quickly shouted, then walked over quickly and stared at Darryl: "What are you talking about? How do you know that I am a blood-handed person? "Six months ago, I secretly joined the bloodhand organization. Very few people know about this. How did this guy see it

## Chapter 1726

Facing Tu Li's doubts, Darryl smiled slightly and took out something from his body: "Since you are from the blood hand organization, you should know this thing." When

saying this, Darryl's voice was very small, only he and Tu Li could hear.

The thing in Darryl's hand is a special blood jade with a hand holding a sword carved on it, which is the personal token of the leader of the blood hand organization, Olena, and a status symbol.

In Pearl City, before Olena left, she gave the blood jade to Darryl, saying that people who encounter the blood hand

organization in the future, as long as the blood jade is brightened, the other party will follow the dispatch.

But at this time, Darryl confirmed that Tu Li was the person of the blood hand organization, and he revealed the blood jade.

Huh!

This moment, Tu Li shuddered, his eyes firmly fixed on the hands of the blood jade Darryl, complex tone, and some Yaran: "? It .... this stuff, where you come from,"

said these At that time, Tu Li tried his best to restrain the excitement in his heart!

As a blood hand organization, people naturally know this blood jade, which is a substitute for the big leader, a symbol of supremacy.

But how could such a thing appear to this person? What is the relationship between him and the big boss?

Seeing that Tu Li's tone was obviously different from the previous one, Darryl smiled slightly: "This is given to me by your chief leader. In other words, I am the VIP of your blood hand organization."

VIP?

Hearing this, Tu Li was stunned, and then suspiciously said: "But why haven't I heard of you? Honestly, was this blood jade stolen?"

Tu Li is not stupid, and it is not because of a piece of blood jade. , I believe in Darryl.

"If you don't believe it, you can give it a try." Darryl didn't panic, and said lightly: "You kill me now, take the blood jade back to your chief, and see if she rewards you or disposes of you. "

This. At

this moment, Tu Li pondered. Yes, if he made a mistake and offended the VIP of the chief, it would be a dead end.

Thinking about it, Tu Li hurriedly bowed to Darryl, and said politely: "Your Excellency, it was a misunderstanding just now. I hope you have a large number of adults and don't care about it." To be honest, Tu Li didn't want to be so spineless, but No way, the other party has the blood jade of the big leader in his hand, dare you be polite?

Darryl smiled slightly and waved his hand: "Don't be so polite, those who don't know are not guilty."

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Huang Lang and others next to him were all stunned.



What's the situation, why did the boss treat this kid so respectfully after looking at him?

Ok?

At the same time, Xilang, An Qi and others not far away also frowned secretly.

what's going on?

Not only did the other party not kill the guard, but he was kind to him instead.

For a while, the atmosphere was a bit subtle.

Finally, Huang Lang reacted and couldn't help but exclaimed: "Boss, this kid is a palace guard, what do you do to

him so politely? Quickly kill, and then let them hand over the woman." The

voice just fell, Tu Li suddenly Raising his hand, a slap on Huang Lang's face, he heard a crisp sound, Huang Lang turned around, and the other half of his face was swollen, unspeakably embarrassed.

"Huh(?), what do I want to do, do you still need you to teach me?" Tu Li couldn't help but exclaimed, "This is my distinguished guest. You can't be rude if you see me in the future, understand?" The

distinguished guest?

Hearing this, Huang Lang covered his face, unspeakable grievance, and was shocked at the same time.

This palace guard can't be linked to the blood wolf group at all, so why has he become a guest of honor?

At the same time, Xilang, An Qi and others who were not far away stayed there one by one, too long.

"Your Excellency!"

At this time, Tu Li looked at Darryl to please: "Since it's a misunderstanding, look at this..."

Before he finished speaking, Darryl waved his hand and said, "It's okay, you can leave. "

Tu Li nodded quickly, and then thought of something. He

glanced at Xi Lang, who was not far away, and couldn't help but said: "Your Excellency, that fellow just now was very rude to you. Would you like me to teach him and vent your anger?" While

speaking, Tu Li glared at Xi Lang.

Huh(?), it was this bastard who almost killed the VIP of the big boss.

Feeling the killing intent in Tu Li's eyes, Xi Lang couldn't help but shiver, his face was extremely pale, his legs were weak, and he could hardly stand still.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and shook his head and said, "No, you should leave here as soon as possible." To be

honest, Xi Lang handed Darryl's life to Tu Li just now, and Darryl was also very annoyed, but now it's getting late, Darryl didn't want to care about these things, but just wanted to return to the palace early. After all, finding the sacred book is the most important thing.

"Okay!"

Seeing Darryl's refusal, Tu Li couldn't persevere. After responding, he left with many of his subordinates.

gone?

Seeing this scene, whether it was An Qi or Xilang and the others, they were all full of astonishment, and at the same time they secretly breathed a sigh of relief. Especially Xilang, secretly wiped out the cold sweat.

It's dangerous. Fortunately, these people are gone. Otherwise, the consequences will be disastrous.

In the next second, Xi Lang reacted, strode towards Darryl, and asked coldly: "Hey, what happened just now?"

When the voice fell, An Qi came over, looking at Darryl with a look of confusion: "Luca Moonlight, what is going on, why did those people respect you so much just now?"

Darryl smiled slightly and said lightly: "Nothing, The boss of this group of people just admitted to the wrong person, and

regarded me as a benefactor of the past, so I took the plan and let them go. " Benefactor?

Hearing this, An Qi was taken aback first, then nodded approvingly.

This Luca Moonlight is not strong, but his brain is quite exciting.

And Xilang next to him was disdainful: "Huh(?), I thought what was going on, it turned out to be the wrong person." After

that, Xilang thought of something, staring at Darryl, and questioned: "No. This group of people are not low in strength, and they are not fools. How can they admit the wrong person? Honestly, are you in the same group with them? Just acted on purpose for us?" When

talking about this, Silangyi The face was arrogant, like an interrogator.

Fuck!!

Darryl frowned, and suddenly became angry.

This Xilang is mentally ill. I just saved you. Don't worry if you are not grateful, but you slander me in turn?

Thinking about it, Darryl chuckled lightly and said to Xi Lang, "If I was with them, I would have gone with them just now. What are you still doing here?"

"Anyway?" Xi Lang said without even thinking, "You were sent by them to get into the palace, of course you want to stay."

Fool.

Darryl cursed secretly, not too lazy to talk nonsense, and said lightly: "Well, since you doubt me, then catch up with them and ask, I guess they haven't gone far yet."

"You..."

Xilang's face rose. Red, the fire suddenly came, but there was no way to refute it.

Tu Li's group of people, one by one, are powerful, and Xilang is too afraid to hide. How can they dare to catch up and interrogate?

"Okay, okay!"

Seeing that the two were fighting, An Qi couldn't stand it anymore, and frowned, "I don't want to say a few words. It's so late now. I haven't seen the dragon. I'm hungry.

Get me something to eat. After eating, I'm going back to the palace." Seeing An Qi had spoken, Xilang didn't say anything anymore, and quickly greeted his subordinates and went to find something to eat near the cave.

## Chapter 1727

Darryl did not go out, but guarded at the entrance of the cave.

"Hey!"

Xi Lang was displeased, and said coldly at Darryl: "His Royal Highness An Qi is hungry, haven't you heard it? Why don't you go looking for food?"

At this time, Xi Lang looked at Darryl more and more. The wind is not pleasing to the eye.

Darryl replied with a blank face: "Where is my turn to find food for you so many people? Also, I am the palace guard. I want to protect the safety of His Highness An Qi at all times. How can I leave casually?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Xi Lang's face was extremely ugly, and the guards around, looking at Darryl's eyes one by one, also flickered with displeasure.

This guy dared to challenge Master Xilang, really looking for death.

In the next second, Xi Lang glared at Darryl fiercely, and then led his men to search nearby.

I have to say that Xilang and others had good luck. After a while, they caught a few rabbits, then set up a campfire in the cave and started roasting the rabbits.

With food, An Qi is in a good mood.

Darryl was bored, because of his identity, naturally he couldn't eat with An Qi, so he could only walk outside the cave and wait.

Seeing this, Xilang's eyes flickered with gloomy coldness, secretly greeted some of his subordinates, and quickly followed out.

"Hey!" When he

arrived outside the cave, Xi Lang yelled coldly at Darryl.

Darryl looked back and saw Xi Lang's eyes cold, and said lightly: "What?"

Darryl could tell that Xi Lang brought a few guards out to find trouble for himself, but he didn't panic in his heart.

"It's nothing."

Xilang smiled coldly, his tone was indescribable, and he said word by word: "A little

palace guard, with a big frame. Just now in front of His Royal Highness An Qi, I didn't care about you, but It doesn't mean that you have forgotten."

As he said, Xilang pointed to his feet: "I will give you a chance now, kneel down and apologize to me, and I will forgive you!" The

tone was firm and beyond doubt. Fuck!!

Want me to kneel and apologize? Are you caught in the door?

At this moment, Darryl froze, and then sneered: "For no reason, why should I apologize to you? Also, just now, I dismissed the group of people and helped everyone. If you really want to count it, you should tell me Thank you!"

What?

As soon as these words came out, the guards behind Xilang were all stunned.

This guy is too crazy to talk to Master Xilang like this.

At the same time, Xilang was also furious and coldly said: "Okay, very good, it seems that I really underestimate you, but I tell you, my father is the commander of the palace guards, his status is extraordinary, and you, but It's a little palace guard. You challenged me. Have you ever thought about the consequences?"

Xilang looked proud at this time.

He was right. As the son of the guard army commander, Serang walked almost sideways in the entire royal city. A small palace guard would naturally not take it seriously.

Stupid!

However, Darryl didn't have the slightest nervousness, but chuckled, turning around to enter the cave.

An Qi should have eaten almost now, and it's time to go back to the palace.

"You must stop for me!"

Seeing that Darryl didn't take herself seriously, Xi Lang was completely angry. She was so angry that so many guards

around him looked at him, but he was ignored by a palace guard, and went back. Where to put it?

Xilang became more and more angry as he thought about it, flushed, and howled loudly: "Dare to show off in front of me? I think you are looking for death!"

Om!

When the words fell, Xi Lang's holy power exploded, then clenched his fists and hit

Darryl's back directly.

I saw that where Xilang's figure passed, a strong wind was raging, and the power was amazing!

With this punch, Xi Lang displayed all his sacred power, preparing to kill Darryl on the spot. Sigh!  
Seeing this scene, the surrounding guards were very excited one by one.

"Dare to challenge the young master, I'm really tired of living!"

"As expected of the young master, this punch is very powerful." During the discussion, no one sympathized with Darryl. In their eyes, Darryl was just a palace guard, and his status was as good as

that of Xi'an. Lang Tian was so arrogant, but he was so arrogant that he was to blame for being killed by Xilang.

Fuck!!

Seeing Xi Lang punched, Darryl sneered, and his anger surged!

This Xilang is really sick, I don't bother to care about you, but you push your nose to your face!

Thinking about it, Darryl lifted his Qi and prepared to greet him with a palm. Although Xilang's strength is not weak, in Darryl's eyes, he is not worthy of being an opponent.

"Stop it!"

Just when Darryl was about to take action, suddenly, there was a soft drink from the cave.

Immediately afterwards, I saw An Qi with a cold face and walked out quickly. She was tasting the rabbit meat inside, but when she heard the noise outside, she came out to take a look. As a result, she saw that Xilang was working with Darryl.

At this time, An Qi glanced at Xi Lang coldly, very angry.

Xilang is so arrogant and domineering, Luca Moonlight just saved everyone, but Xilang bullied him.

Seeing An Qi coming out, Xi Lang hurriedly stopped, and then squeezed out a smile: "His Royal Highness, are you full?" He said, but his heart was secretly holding back the fire.

I thought that while An Qi was eating, he could teach Darryl and waves a good lesson, but I didn't expect that An Qi would come out so soon.

Sigh!

An Qi took a deep breath, and without looking at Xi Lang, she walked past him.

In the next second, An Qi arrived in front of Darryl and said softly: "Luca Moonlight, did he hurt you just now?" This Luca Moonlight is just the strength of the Saint King, and it is definitely not Xilang's opponent.

At this moment An Qi didn't know yet, Darryl hid his strength and broke through the Holy Marshal yesterday. If you really want to fight, Xilang can only be abused.

Darryl smiled slightly, shook his head and said: "It's okay!" This... Seeing this scene, the surrounding guards were stunned, and their faces were all inconceivable.

His Royal Highness, is actually so concerned about a palace guard?

Especially for Xilang, his handsome face suddenly became sullen, jealous and annoyed.

This guy, how can He De, make An Qi be so concerned about him?

Xi Lang had originally seen Darryl not pleasing to his eyes, but now seeing An Qi caring about him so much, his heart became even more unbalanced.

"Xilang!"

At this moment, An Qi looked at Xilang coldly: "Xilang, you are really getting too much. Luca Moonlight is the guard of the palace. Today I can leave the palace with his help, but you do it to him? My queen's sister, don't you take it seriously?"

An Qi was very angry when she said this.

When Tu Li's group were there just now, Xi Lang was awkward. Now that there is no danger, he turned to bully himself. It's really hateful.

"Uh..."

Faced with An Qi's accusation, Xilang's face flushed, unspeakably depressed and embarrassed.

In the next second, Xilang reacted and explained to An Qi with a smiling face: "His

Royal Highness An Qi, where did I bully him? I just want to fight him!"

As he said, Xilang made a very innocent look: "Just relying on him, the blood wolves didn't bother us. Why should I do

something with him? I was bored just now, so I proposed to talk to him. Fight, if you don't believe me, ask these guards!"

## Chapter 1728

When the voice fell, the surrounding guards all nodded in agreement.

"Yes, yes, the young master is fighting with him!"

"Yes, what is the status of the young master? How can you start with a guard?"

"His Royal Highness, you have misunderstood our young master."

Several guards testified one by one. Seriously.

Ha ha...

Seeing this scene, Darryl sneered.

This Xilang is really a villain, one on the surface and one on the back. It is really sad that the commander of the dignified guard can give birth to such a son.

Sigh!

Seeing everyone saying this, An Qi stopped pursuing it, and said lightly: "It's so late, what's like fighting?"

Then, An Qi pointed at Darryl: "It's getting late, let's go back to the palace. "

Darryl nodded, and at the same time he was relieved.

Fuck!, staying with this An Qi, spent most of the day, and finally have to go back.

"His Royal Highness An Qi!" Xilang walked over and said flatteringly: "I'll see you off. It's so late. If you encounter any trouble on the way back to the Royal City, I can protect you too!"

"No need !" As

soon as the voice fell, Darryl said indifferently: "I'll just accompany Her Highness An Qi back." He could see that Xi Lang was not at ease with An Qi, and if he kept letting him follow, there might be something wrong with



him.

Mad!

Xi Lang suddenly became angry, and shouted at Darryl: "What do you mean? A giant dragon appeared in this place. If you encounter a giant dragon, can you protect Her Highness An Qi alone?" At

this time, An Qi also spoke. Said: "Let Xilang follow, there are many people to take care of." Although it is not far from the royal city, the road is rugged and the environment is complicated. It is safer to have people like Xilang follow.

Seeing An Qi speak, Darryl smiled and said nothing.

Afterwards, the group left the cave and walked down the mountain.

"Roar!"

However, before walking far, I heard a deafening roar not far away, and then, a huge figure flew in from the night sky not far away.

He was covered in black scales, and his blood-red eyes were like lanterns.

It was the dragon that Darryl had conquered before.

One day ago, this giant dragon came to this area to search for a habitat. It was discovered that the giant dragon cave left after a short stay. The dragon originally planned to find a new habitat in a farther place, but it was only halfway there. A few hours ago, sensing that Darryl had come here, the giant dragon hurriedly came to investigate.

You know, with the relationship of dripping blood to recognize the master, the giant dragon can clearly sense Darryl's whereabouts within a hundred miles.

hiss!

Suddenly seeing the dragon appear, whether it was Xilang and others, or An Qi, their hearts trembled, and they couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

There really are dragons.

Moreover, this dragon is so big and its breath is so terrifying.

For a while, everyone froze there, all stunned.

But Darryl had a calm face, very relaxed and natural. Bang, bang, bang! Soon, the giant dragon landed and walked towards Darryl with steps. The huge dragon claw stepped on the ground, making a deafening noise, like an earthquake.

"Master!" When

approaching the front, the dragon looked at Darryl with respect, "Why are you here?"

"A word is hard to say!" Darryl's expression was bitter.

At this time, Darryl used the beast ring to communicate with the giant dragon secretly, so everyone around didn't even know.

At this time, seeing the giant dragon close at hand, Xilang and the others were unspeakably panic, all their faces were pale, and they almost couldn't stand firmly.

Silang see the way Darryl Darryl chuckled, then lightly: "!? Silang Master, you just said good, to protect Angel Highness, now the dragon appeared, you will not Pale Ba"

call ...

Hearing this, Xilang's face flushed, and he bit his neck and argued: "Who...who is afraid of it?"

He said that, Xilang's forehead was covered with cold sweat and his voice was a little bit too. tremble.

At this moment, An Qi was also trembling, her delicate face was extremely pale. When I didn't see the dragon before, I was full of expectation, but now I see it, except for the shock, it is endless panic.

In panic, An Qi couldn't help pulling Xilang, her voice trembled: "Xilang, what should I do?"

"I..."

Xilang was also panicked: "I don't know either." Haha....

Seeing this scene, Darryl was secretly funny, and then ridiculed at Xilang: "Master Xilang, these dragons are rumored to be evil. Since we were discovered by him, someone must be eaten. Fall, let's go, I'll run with His Royal Highness An Qi, and you and your subordinates will hold it back. "

Huh?

Hearing this, Silang almost jumped up.

I took my men to hold the dragon? What a joke, this dragon is so powerful, so

many people can't escape it.

"Run! Run!" The

next second, Xilang couldn't help but yelled, and ran down the mountain first. A dozen of his men followed, one by one running faster than the rabbit.

In Xilang's heart, An Qi's safety is certainly important, but it is not as important as his own life.

In a blink of an eye, Xilang and a dozen of his subordinates ran without a trace.

"You..."

Seeing this scene, An Qi was so angry that she stomped her feet with anger!

She didn't expect that Xilang, who had just vowed to protect her, turned into a tortoise with a shrunken head when she saw the dragon.

"His Royal Highness An Qi!"

Darryl smiled slightly, and said: "I see, whether some people can be trusted or not can be seen at a critical moment." When is

this Luca Moonlight, and I am still in the mood to say this.

Hearing this, An Qi couldn't laugh or cry, and at the same time was anxious: "Luca Moonlight, what shall we do? Will this dragon eat us?" As he said, An Qi glanced at the dragon in horror.

Angel looked close to tears, Darryl gently comfort: "Do not panic!"

Said Darryl directed at the dragon waved: "! We are just passing by, no offense, let us go,"

said At the same time, Darryl secretly urged the Yu Beast Ring and gave the order to leave to the giant dragon.

"Master!" After

receiving the order, the giant dragon responded: "Then I will go first!" Immediately, his wings vibrated and his huge body flew up to a height of 1,000 meters, and disappeared from the sight of Darryl and An Qi in a blink of an eye.

Huh...

Seeing this scene, An Qi's body trembled, and she felt her brain humming.

The dragon didn't even attack himself and Luca Moonlight? Also.... Did Luca Moonlight talk to the dragon just now?

After a full ten seconds of stunned, An Qi was considered to have reacted, full of curiosity, and said to Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, did you talk to the dragon just now? Does it understand?"

Darryl nodded: "Yes, I know a little bit of animal language."  
It

's no small matter to subdue the dragon by yourself, so don't let An Qi know.

Beast language?

Hearing this, An Qi's eyes shone with brilliance, and she instantly looked at the guard in front of her with admiration.

Immediately, the two continued on the road and walked towards the direction of Wangche.

Along the way, An Qi kept inquiring about the animal language, Darryl had no choice but to make up some things and fool around. At the same time, he also said some interesting things about the mainland of World Universe, and An Qi was stunned.

Soon after arriving at the palace, An Qi completely put down her shelf in front of Darryl, and took Darryl's arm: "Luca Moonlight, you know so much. You will stay in my bedroom tonight and continue to follow I tell a story, okay?"

Fuck!

Hearing this, Darryl was startled, and shook his head quickly: "How can this work?"

Chapter 1729

At this moment Darryl was almost dumbfounded.

This An Qi is too playful. I still want to listen to the story at this late hour. Besides, I am just a guard, how can I stay in her room?

Thinking about it, Darryl patiently coaxed: "Today is too late, let's go another day. I took you out quietly today, but I took a big risk."

Hearing this, An Qi was very disappointed, but still nodded. accepted.

Then Darryl and An Qi parted and walked towards the room where they were resting.

As soon as I arrived at the door, I saw a maid waiting there. Seeing Darryl, she quickly said: "Luca Moonlight, Your Majesty the Queen wants to see you, come with me!" After finishing speaking, she led the way and did not refuse Darryl at all. chance.

Oops!

Darryl frowned secretly, a trace of panic rose in his heart.

Did the Queen know about the matter of bringing An Qi out of the palace in private?

Soon, under the leadership of the maid, Darryl came to the queen's sleeping quarters.

Sigh!

The moment he entered the palace, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that the queen was sitting there quietly, with several maids waiting there, the atmosphere was a bit subtle and dull.

"

Luca Moonlight." Seeing Darryl, the queen's delicate face, without the slightest expression, said softly: "The pill you gave me before is very useful, is there any? Give me another one."

When

saying this, The Queen's tone was very soft, but it was beyond doubt.

In the fierce battle with Meng Yi's subordinates, the queen was severely traumatized. Although she had taken Darryl's medicine before, she had not completely healed.

It turned out to be a pill.

Hearing this, Darryl's nervous mood suddenly relaxed.

Immediately, Darryl scratched his head and responded:

"Your Majesty, I only have one Heart Tempering Pill, but if you need it now, I can refine it immediately."

Refine it immediately?

The queen was stunned, her beautiful face was full of surprise: "That pill was refined?" There is no such thing as alchemy in the Roland Continent.

"Yes!"

Darryl nodded, then smiled and looked at the maid beside the queen: "Thank you, please help me prepare some herbs. I need earth dragon grass, purple sunflower..." the

next dozen In seconds, Darryl quickly explained the materials for refining the Heart Tempering Pill in detail.

This!

For a moment, the maids looked at each other, none of them moved, but looked at the queen in surprise.

The herbs Luca Moonlight said are available in the palace, but can these things be refined into pills?

The queen looked indifferent and waved her hand: "Go!" Although this silly guy, words and deeds are very special, but after that night, she still chooses to believe unconditionally.

"Yes, Your Majesty." Seeing the Queen speak, several maids hurried to prepare herbs.

After a while, the herbal medicine was ready, Darryl took a clay pot from the side as a utensil for alchemy, and immediately afterwards, the fire began to rise.

After doing this, Darryl took out the medicinal materials in an orderly manner, and put them into the fire one by one.

Every step, Darryl was methodical and serious. Sigh!  
Seeing this scene, whether it is the queen or the maids around, they have complicated eyes.

Can you make pills in this way?

Especially the queen, watching every step of Darryl closely, with a strange light shining in her eyes. As a queen, she is well-informed, but what Darryl is doing in front of her is the first time I have seen it. To.

Under the gaze of everyone, Darryl methodically, after putting out the materials, he slowly controlled the heat.

As the temperature of the stove continues to rise, the entire bedroom is also warm.

Bang!

Unconsciously, ten minutes later, there was a sudden vibration in the pill furnace.

The maids around were all taken aback, and they all backed in exclamation, thinking that the pot was exploded, but when they reacted, they saw that the pot did not explode.

At this time, these maids realized that this was a reaction produced by the airflow in the clay pot under high temperature.

With a smile on his face, Darryl slowly opened the clay pot.

At this moment, all the maids couldn't help but surround themselves, and even the queen stood up and couldn't help but look around. For a while, the whole palace was silent!

Wow!

In the next second, several maids couldn't help exclaiming, looking at Darryl's gaze, full of admiration and admiration!

It's really refined!

I saw the bottom of the clay pot, lying quietly with a round pill, a fragrance of pill, permeating the entire bedroom. It is the Heart Tempering Pill.

"Your Majesty!" Darryl took out the pill and quickly handed it to the Queen's hand: "Please take it!"

Hmm!

The queen responded and took the pill. After a while, she felt refreshed, her face flushed, and she was indescribably charming.

"

Luca Moonlight." The queen showed a smile on her face, looked at Darryl, and said softly: "I can't tell, you are so knowledgeable and know so many things. After taking this pill just now, my injury should be completely healed. Yes, Luca Moonlight, you are really a talent of my Golden Lion Principality!" When

she said this, the queen had a smile on her face, but her eyes were a bit complicated.

Haha...

Hearing this, Darryl's heart suddenly became excited, the queen praised herself so, she could take the opportunity to ask for the sacred book.

"But!"

Just when Darryl was secretly delighted, he saw the queen's face sinking and her tone became cold: "You left the palace with An Qi in private, and stayed outside for a day before coming back. Let's talk, what's the matter? "

Fuck!

Darryl was stunned, and his heart was cold for a while, and it was broken. I thought this matter could be kept from the Queen, but she didn't expect she already knew it.

Thinking about it, Darryl's mind quickly turned and explained: "Your Majesty calms down my anger, today I will take His Highness An Qi out to relax, there is nothing else."

Hearing this, the queen's delicate face showed no expression on her delicate face.

,

Said lightly: "Angie is young and ignorant, and you are not sensible? Leave the palace rashly, what if you encounter danger?" Then, the queen yelled outside: "Come on, shut off Darryl. Go to jail for half a month to show punishment!"  
When the

last sentence came out, the queen couldn't hide her inner anger.

This Danny, there is really no rules, and he carried An Qi out of the palace behind his back. You must know that An Qi is his only relative, and something is really going to happen, how can he bear it?

In this matter, although Luca Moonlight is not guilty of death, it takes a sentence or two to pass. How can the royal family still have majesty in the future?

When the voice fell, the two palace guards outside the door immediately walked in.

Damn it!

Seeing this, Darryl wanted to cry without tears.

How can he be locked up for half a month if he hasn't got the jade book of the holy code?

Seeing the two royal guards getting closer and closer, Darryl's mind was also spinning quickly, thinking about countermeasures.

Huh(?), what should I do? Do you want to tear your face with the queen?

But if this is the case, it will be difficult to find the sacred book in the future.



"Sister, don't..."

Just when Darryl was in a dilemma, suddenly, an anxious shout came from outside the palace, and then, a slim figure walked in quickly and blocked Darryl's body.

It is Angie.

It turned out that An Qi had come long ago. When she saw Darryl inside and was questioned by the Queen, she didn't come in, but looked outside the door.

Seeing that the queen was going to punish Darryl at this time, An Qi couldn't help it immediately.

## Chapter 1730

At this time, An Qi's delicate face was full of tension, and she said to the queen: "Sister, I left the palace today. I persecuted him, regardless of his business. I beg my sister to forgive him." When

saying this, An Qi's eyes are full of expectation.

Before encountering a giant dragon, Luca Moonlight rescued him, how could he watch him be locked up?

Puff!

At the same time, Darryl also knelt down quickly, making a look of trepidation: "Your Majesty, beg your Majesty for forgiveness!" To be

honest, kneeling to the Queen, Darryl felt a hundred in his heart not wanting to kneel.

But there is no way. In order to find the second half of the Jade Book of the Holy Code, I can only ask for perfection temporarily.

Sigh!

Seeing An Qi coming in to intercede, the queen frowned and said coldly: "An Qi, you are not young anymore, why are you such a fool?" After

that, the queen looked at Darryl and continued: "Even if you force him Yes, he can't get rid of this matter, and to take you out of the palace is negligence." The

voice is not loud, but it is full of majesty.

The queen has clear rewards and punishments for her actions. This is her

consistent style.

Hearing this, An Qi was anxious: "Sister, if you really want to punish, you should punish that Xilang, that bastard is the most hateful." At the mention of Xilang, An Qi trembled.  
Unspeakable anger.

That bastard, when he saw the dragon, he left him alone, it was shameless.

Ok?

The queen was stunned: "What does this matter have to do with Xilang?"

"Sister, it's like this." An Qi walked over, holding the queen's arm, and said in detail what happened today.

At the end, An Qi couldn't hide her anger: "At that time, Xilang kept saying that he wanted to protect me, but when the dragon appeared, he took his men and ran away. It didn't matter whether Luca Moonlight or I lived or died. A little bit of animal language, can communicate with the dragon, I am afraid that the two of us will really be eaten by the dragon."

There is

such a thing.

Hearing this, the queen's beautiful face suddenly became gloomy and cold: "Okay, I know about this, and I will ask about that Xilang tomorrow."

Then, the queen waved her hand at Darryl : "Okay.

Yes , you should retreat first." "Yes, Your Majesty!" Darryl hurriedly responded.

Sigh!

At the same time, Darryl couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief, and gave An Qi a grateful look.

Although this An Qi is a bit playful, she can still help at critical moments.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl withdrew from the bedroom. "Sister!"  
Seeing Darryl withdraw from the bedroom, An Qi affectionately took the queen's hand and said coquettishly: "This Danny is really good. It has been protecting me today. It's very brave. Why don't you let him be mine." Personal guards." The

queen gave her a glance and said angrily: "I haven't settled the account with you about you leaving the palace today.

Personal guards, I will talk about it later..."

Luca Moonlight is a rare one. The talent I met, let him be An Qi's personal guard, it was too shameless.

Hearing this, An Qi looked disappointed.

.....

On the other side, Darryl left the bedroom and returned to his resting place.

Accompanying An Qi out of the palace during the day, wasting a day, and then being scolded by the queen, Darryl's mood was almost terrible.

This night, Darryl tossed and turned, and did not sleep until late.

Early the next morning, Darryl was woken up.

"Luca Moonlight!"

A maid knocked on the door: "Your Majesty, I want you to go to the front hall, you hurry up." After speaking, she walked away.

Fuck!!

Darryl rubbed his eyes and was very depressed. This morning, what did the queen ask herself to do in the front hall?

Muttering, Darryl quickly got up to wash, and then hurried to the hall.

Sigh!

After arriving, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that the queen was sitting on the throne of the main hall, and the lord of the cities stood neatly below, not only that, but Xilang and An Qi were also there.

In front of Xilang, stood a middle-aged man with a gentle face.

It was Xilang's father, commander of the Royal City Guard Army, Xibo.

But what attracted Darryl's gaze was a woman standing opposite Xibo, wearing a gorgeous purple robe, showing her

graceful figure to the fullest, her exquisite face, and her extremely seductive charm. Any man who sees her, They will not stay away.

Seeing this woman, Darryl couldn't help swallowing his saliva, and his whole body

was crazy.

Damn it!

Who is this woman? Regardless of the size and beauty, it is almost equal to the queen.

Especially that charming temperament, if you go to the mainland of World Universe and enter the entertainment circle, it will definitely explode.

Just as Darryl sighed secretly, he saw An Qi blinking at him. Darryl understood, quickly walked to An Qi and stopped. "Is it the first time to come to the hall?" An Qi lowered her voice and said to Darryl: "Look at your silly look."

Darryl responded softly: "The queen suddenly called me, of course I was nervous." While talking, Darryl still couldn't help but look at the charming woman.

The voices of the two were so small that the people around could not hear them at all.

"Hey!"

Perceiving Darryl's gaze, An Qi was very displeased: "Don't you listen to me well, and always watch what that vixen does?" She said, her delicate face couldn't help but reveal something. Contempt for points.

Vixen?

Darryl was stunned.

"Ms. Lanya, who is well-known throughout the city, hasn't you heard that she is the most seduced man." An Qi curled her lips and said angrily.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Darryl's face was stunned. It turned out that the woman was Mrs. Lan Ya.

During the two days in the palace, Darryl heard a lot of strange things here. Among them was this Madame Lanya. It is said that her husband used to be a duke with great power. Later, in order to resist the invasion of other Province, he died. On the battlefield, the queen was very heartbroken. In order to thank the duke for her contribution, she gave his wife the privilege, which is Madame Lanya, to enjoy the treatment of the duke throughout her life.

It can be said that this Lady Lanya is the only woman with the title of duke in the Golden Lion Principality, and even the entire continent of Roland.

However, it is not the status of Madame Lanya, but her romantic history.

It is said that Mrs. Lanya is a master of love, no matter any man, she can easily play with her.

When Darryl heard these rumors, he just laughed at it, but he didn't expect that he would bump into this lady Lan Ya in the hall today.

After seeing Mrs. Lanya for a while, Darryl came back to his senses.

In the next second, Darryl couldn't help but whispered to An Qi: "By the way, the queen called me, what the hell is it?"

Pouch.

Seeing that he was still a little nervous, An Qi couldn't help but laughed, and then whispered: "What's the nervousness? It wasn't my sister who came from you. I asked the maid to call you."

What?

Darryl was stunned for a moment, he was angry and funny again.

This An Qi is really daring, dare to pass herself into the hall under the pretence of the queen?

Just when Darryl was secretly emotional, he listened to An Qi continue to say: "Today, my sister is going to punish Xi Lang in public, I specifically asked you to come and see."

Hearing this, Darryl nodded suddenly.

Speaking of which, what Xilang did yesterday was really shameless.

## Chapter 1731

Thinking about it, Darryl looked around the lower hall, and as expected, he saw Xi Lang standing there, trembling, and sweating on his forehead.

And that Xibo, seemingly calm, had anxiety in his eyes.

The atmosphere in the entire hall was also somewhat heavy and depressed.

"Xibo!"

Finally, the queen opened her red lips lightly and uttered two words!

Xibo shook his body and quickly walked out: "What do you command your Majesty!" The

queen's delicate face, without any expression, said coldly: "As the commander of the royal city guards, you are highly used by the royal family. I have always appreciated it. You, but I didn't expect you to have such a big opinion on me and the royal family. "

What?

Hearing this, Xibo only felt like a thunderstorm sounded in his mind. He knelt down and said in panic: "I have always been loyal to our Golden Lion Principality and even the royal family. I don't know why your Majesty said this?"

No know?

The queen breathed a sigh of relief, and said lightly: "Why did I say this? You ask your son carefully, what did he do yesterday?" When

she said this, the queen looked indifferent, but her eyes couldn't conceal a bit of anger.

This Xilang, abandoning his sister and running away at a critical time, how can he not be angry?

Huh!

In an instant, the eyes of the entire hall were all focused on Xilang.

Xilang's face turned pale, and he hurriedly knelt down and shouted at the queen: "Your Majesty, calm down, yesterday I didn't leave your Royal Highness An Qi..."

Before she finished speaking, she was interrupted by An Qi: "Xi Lang, in front of me, do you dare to lie? Yesterday the giant dragon appeared, and you immediately took people to flee. You don't care about my life or death. If Luca Moonlight

understands the beast language and can communicate with the giant dragon, I'm afraid I've been The dragon ate it."

An Qi was furious at the thought of yesterday.

When the voice fell, the other city owners around could not help talking.

"At a critical moment, it is

really shameful to have left His Royal Highness An Qi." "Yeah, as the son of the commander of the guards, it's really shameful..."

"I was pretty optimistic about him, alas. ..." The

surrounding discussion kept coming, Xibo's face was extremely ugly, and his whole body was dripping with cold sweat.

It's shameful to have such a son.

At the same time, Xilang almost in tears, fear and said: "Angel Highness, you really misunderstood me, I did not run, but to go back to save people, good and dragon fight ah."

At this point Xilang, who wants to cry without tears.

I thought An Qi and Luca Moonlight were dead last night, anyway, they sneaked out of the palace, and they were eaten by the dragon at that time, no one knew, and the queen would not find out about them.

But he never expected that An Qi and Luca Moonlight would come back safe and sound, and also told the queen about the situation.

Hehe...

Hearing this, An Qi sneered and didn't believe it at all.

Seeing An Qi refused to forgive herself, Xilang was completely anxious, and she had to continue to explain!

"You bastard!"

However, at this moment, Xibo suddenly roared, ah, this bastard did such a shameful thing, and he still doesn't repent

yet? Immediately walked over and slapped Xilang's face with a slap!

"Slap!"

This slap almost used his full strength, and Xilang covered his face, his face swelling high.

"Father!" Xilang yelled, and almost didn't cry: "Yesterday I really didn't abandon Her Royal Highness An Qi. I ran away and wanted to move rescue soldiers!"

" Pop !"

Hearing this, Xibo was so angry that he slapped it again and yelled: "Asshole thing, you still have to quibble? The face

of our family has been lost by you. How do I educate you?

Yes, to be loyal to the royal family for life, and swear to defend the safety of Her

Majesty the Queen and the royal family. What did you do?"

Xilang was aggrieved and speechless for a while.

West at this time gas had not cleared yet, pointing to continued silang cursed: "The key moment, you should leave the Angel of His Highness that he ran away, today is not good to punish you, I am not your father!"

He said Then, Xibo shouted at the outside: "Come on, drag him out and hit a hundred sticks."

Seriously, Xibo was very distressed when he hit his son with a hundred sticks, but there was no way, the situation in front

of him, If he didn't take the lead in making a statement, the queen would definitely not spare him lightly. what?

Hearing this, Xilang trembled all over, and suddenly sat on the ground with a face like dirt.

Hit a hundred sticks, who can hold it.

Soon, several guards walked in quickly and dragged Silang out.

"Ah..."

Immediately afterwards, Xilang's miserable howling sounded outside the hall.

Hearing his son's screams, Xibo looked indifferent, and then walked forward, and said with horror at the queen: "Your Majesty, my godson has no choice. From now on, I must take care of it. What happened yesterday, please ask the queen. I can open the net." The

queen groaned, but did not respond.

The next second, the queen turned her head to look at An Qi, and said softly: "An Qi, what do you think?" The

queen and the An Qi sisters are deeply affectionate.

Yesterday An Qi almost died. The queen was very angry, even if it happened. To pass, it also depends on An Qi's meaning.

An Qi bit her lip lightly, groaned, and then smiled: "Let Luca Moonlight make the decision."

Huh?

When the voice fell, whether it was the queen or Xibo, they were stunned.



Especially Xibo, looking at Darryl up and down, his eyes full of complexity and surprise.

This guy, just a small guard, made His Highness An Qi take it so seriously.

Huh!

At the same time, the other city lords around also looked closely at Darryl, unable to conceal their curiosity.

His Royal Highness An Qi asked for the advice of a guard. What is his relationship with His Royal Highness An Qi?

In the face of everyone's gaze, Darryl's expression was indifferent.

Afterwards, Darryl smiled slightly and nodded at Xibo:

"Since your Excellency Xibo has set an example and taught his son well, I don't think there is any need to pursue it." With

that, Darryl rushed to the west. Bo continued: "Your Excellency Xibo, you have to take care of your son in the future and don't be ashamed."

Huh(?), Xilang went against him twice yesterday. If he hadn't wanted to hide his identity, he would have turned his face against him. Up. Although Xilang was punished today, he still needs to keep this lesson in mind.

"Yes..." Xibo's face was green and white, and he nodded with a smile.

At this time, Xibo, with a smile on his face, was indescribable in his heart.

Huh(?), the commander of his own dignified guard army, was taught in public by a small palace guard, where should he

put his back? But it's not easy to happen in front of the queen, so I had to endure it. "Okay!"

At this moment, the queen said softly: "This incident is over.

By the way, An Qi met the giant dragon yesterday. You immediately send someone to investigate."

A giant appeared near the city . Dragon is no trivial matter. "Yes." Everyone in the hall responded in unison.

In the next second, Mrs. Lanya walked out slowly, unable to hide her curiosity: "His Royal Highness An Qi said just now that Luca Moonlight understands animal language and

communicated with the dragon yesterday. Maybe he can find the whereabouts of the dragon. "When

she said this, Madam Lanya looked at Darryl with Qiu Shui- like eyes, her charming

and delicate face, with a slight smile, indescribably charming.

## Chapter 1732

To be honest, in the eyes of Mrs. Lan Ya, although this Luca Moonlight is average in strength, but is so valued by An Qi, there must be something extraordinary.

Yes...

Hearing this, the eyes of many people in the hall suddenly gathered on Darryl.

This person understands animal language, and perhaps it is easier to find the dragon.

You know, the dragon is powerful and has an evil character. If you look for it aimlessly, it is hard to guarantee that there will be no casualties.

"

Luca Moonlight!" At this moment, the queen showed a slight smile and looked at Darryl and said softly: "Are you sure about this matter?" If Darryl can find the whereabouts of the giant dragon, Wang Cheng can formulate the corresponding

Countermeasures to prevent the dragon from damaging the people of the city. "This..."

Darryl scratched his head, a little dumbfounded.

The dragon has been subdued by himself, how can he expose its whereabouts? But seeing the queen speaking, Darryl couldn't refuse.

Darryl thought it over, and later secretly gave the dragon a command to keep it away from the King City of the Golden Lion King.

Thinking of this, Darryl took a step earlier and said respectfully to the queen: "Your Majesty, in fact, I don't think we need to spend a lot of time to find the whereabouts of the dragon."

Huh?

Upon hearing this, the queen was stunned and couldn't help but said: "Why?" At the same time, everyone around was also puzzled. Darryl smiled slightly, and said slowly: "Yesterday, when His Highness An Qi and I encountered the giant dragon, I communicated with it and learned that the dragon had no plans to live nearby. At that time, it let His Highness An Qi and

me go. After that, I left directly, I think, we are no longer in

our Golden Lion Principality at this time." Then

...

knowing these circumstances, the queen pondered.

The others around also secretly breathed a sigh of relief. Since the dragon has left, there is no need to worry.

However, Xibo, who was standing there, had a sneer on his face.

"It's really interesting!" In the

next second, Xi Bo walked out, looked at Darryl with a smile, and mocked: "It's quite like that. I think you are scared in your heart, so you don't dare to explore the giant. The whereabouts of the dragon, did you deliberately say so?"

"The dragon is powerful and evil by nature. Maybe it is now hibernating somewhere near the royal city. If you heard your words, the royal city did not take precautions in advance and waited until it appeared to attack the royal city. As for the people, who will bear this responsibility?" When

he said these, Xi Bo's face was righteous, but his eyes looked at Darryl, but there was a bit of deep cold.

Just now Darryl embarrassed Xi Bo in public, Xi Bo held a grudge, and at this time, on the issue of the dragon, he deliberately sang Darryl against him.

Wow!

The voice fell, and the whole hall burst into discussion. "Your Excellency Xibo is right."

"Yes, if the dragon doesn't leave, it will be in trouble." "Yes, this thing can't be so hasty!"

Everyone's comments kept coming, and Darryl frowned. , Very speechless.

Seeing many people supporting his point of view, Xibo's eyes flashed with complacency, and said to Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, do you have anything to say?"

"Since you think so, I have nothing to say." Darryl was faint. Replied with a smile.

Since you want to toss, go and toss.

However, Xi Bo didn't let Darryl go. He looked around first, and then shouted: "You see, this person is timid in heart. If I guess it is correct, he doesn't understand animal language at all. Otherwise, Why don't you dare to explore the whereabouts

of the dragon?" When these

words came out, many people nodded in agreement.

"Yes, Sir Xibo is right."

"Who in this world can understand animal language?" Seeing this, Darryl's heart was secretly angry.

Mad, there is something wrong with Xibo's brain. Your son behaved so cowardly yesterday. It was his own problem.

Today, he was questioned by the queen in public. He deserved the crime, but Xibo pointed the finger at him.

Listening to everyone's discussion, Mrs. Lan Ya, who was standing there, looked at Darryl, with a faint feeling of loss.

I thought that this person had something extraordinary, because it turned out to be beastly speaking, it was fake.

"You shut up!"

Just then, Angel could not stand, looking around the circle Jiaochi said: "Yesterday kinds of waves and the dragon exchange, I was just, personally see it, you do not slander him."

This Shi's An Qi was very angry.

If it were not for Luca Moonlight yesterday, he would not have come back alive, but this Xi Bo would slander Darryl, which was really annoying.

Hehe...

Hearing this, Xibo couldn't help but laugh, and said to An Qi: "Your Majesty An Qi, you are too innocent. Although your experience yesterday was very thrilling, but after careful consideration, there are still many doubts. "

The dragon is evil by nature, how can it communicate with humans? Maybe, yesterday the dragon was full of food, so it didn't attack you."

"And this silly guy, when you want to act in front of you, just pretend to be He understands the beast language, and when you encounter the dragon, you don't want to do anything, so you can come back safely. In other words, Luca Moonlight was lucky yesterday. In fact, he doesn't understand the beast language at all, let alone communicate with the dragon. "

After saying the last sentence, Xibo's face was determined, like the situation at the time, just like what he said. "You..."

An Qi flushed and was so angry that she could n't speak. This Xibo, said one set of sets, is really hard to refute.

At the same time, Darryl was also very angry.

Fuck!, this Xibo is really rich in imagination. What happened last night was obviously his own credit, but he insisted that he was lucky.

"Okay, okay!"

At this moment, the queen frowned and couldn't help but softly said: "Don't make any noise!"

Seeing the queen speak, Xibo stopped talking, and everyone around him closed. mouth.

For a moment, the whole hall was silent. " Luca Moonlight!" The queen quietly looked at Darryl and couldn't help asking: "You know how to speak animal language, is it true or not?" At this time, the queen's curiosity was also aroused, and she wanted to know. , Will Darryl know how to speak beastly?

Er...

Darryl scratched his head and smiled bitterly: "Since Your Excellency Xibo said that I was pretending, then I was pretending." Darryl was much more lazy to explain this question. Anyway, how to communicate with the dragon, everyone present would not understand.

"Oh .."

voice down, the West could not help but sneer, suddenly seized the handle, pointing to the Darryl shouted: "? You will not animal language that you are deceiving your majesty, sin can not be forgiven"

is Yes, Xi Bo had been arguing about the issue of animal language before, just forcing Darryl to admit that he could not speak animal language, so that he could be convicted.

At this moment, seeing Darryl personally say it, Xi Bo couldn't be proud of it.

Madd, this kid embarrassed himself in public just now and didn't show him any color. He really thought that the commander-in-chief of the guards, me, was a piece of paper.

Sigh!

At this moment, the queen sitting on the throne also had her eyebrows furrowed, her eyes gleaming complicated.

To be honest, the queen is facing Darryl in her heart, but at this time there are so many people in the hall, Darryl really doesn't know how to speak animal words, he has committed the crime of deceiving, and if he is partial, he can't justify it.

At the same time, the surrounding city lords looked at Darryl's gaze with indifference, and none of them helped Darryl to speak.

Made.

Darryl was also shocked, his heart angry.

This Xibo is really insidious. I have said so much, but the ultimate goal is to punish me.

## Chapter 1733

Thinking about it, Darryl didn't panic at all, looking at Xibo with a smile but a smile: "Your Excellency Xibo, you deserve to be the commander of the guards, such a mighty prestige."

Xibo sneered coldly and ignored it.

In the next second, Xibo said respectfully to the queen: "Your Majesty, this wind is really hateful. You obviously don't

know how to speak animal words, but you want to deceive your Majesty and beg your Majesty to give the most severe punishment." When he said these, Xibo looked Seriously, but there was a smug smile in his eyes.

The queen pondered.

At this time, Darryl smiled, and said to Xibo, "Your Excellency Xibo, you just kept saying that I don't know how to speak beastly. I just follow your meaning and just talk about it. You take it seriously. , I have to take the opportunity to convict me, this seems a bit unreasonable. "Huh

!

Hearing this, Xi Bo was stunned, and then sneered: "Listen to what you mean, do you really understand animal language?"

"Otherwise?" Darryl looked relaxed.

Darryl's attitude made Xi Bo feel very upset, and he said coldly: "There is nothing to

say, since you really know the animal language, you have to prove it." As he said, Xi

Bo looked around: "Everyone is right. Isn't it right?" The voice fell, and many of them had good relations with Xibo, and they all agreed.

"Yes, it's just that, who won't." "It must be proved." Listening to everyone's discussion, Darryl frowned secretly.

Mad, what bad idea is this Xibo holding back?

Seeing Darryl's expression, Xi Bo sneered secretly.

In the next second, Xibo said respectfully to the queen: "Your Majesty, since Luca Moonlight said that he can speak beastly, why don't you let him prove it? What does your Majesty think?" The

queen breathed a sigh of relief and said lightly: "Yes, but how can I prove it? Luca Moonlight can speak animal words?"

As a queen, one must be fair and just. Xibo's proposal is not excessive, so naturally he will not refuse.

Haha...

Seeing the queen's promise, Xibo smiled.

Immediately, Xi Bo said to the queen: "Recently, a group of golden lion mounts have been added to the Royal Guard Army. There are more than a dozen of them with violent personality, which is difficult to tame. Since this silly guy can speak beastly, it is better to let him talk to them. The Golden Lion communicates and sees

if he can be tame." "If he succeeds, it proves that he can speak beastly. If he can't, he will lie and deceive your Majesty."

After saying the last sentence, Xibo looked at Darryl triumphantly. Assume your doomed posture.

Wow!

When these words fell, the entire hall was in an uproar, and many people exclaimed.

"Let Danny tame the golden lion mount?" "Some watch it now." "Your Excellency Xibo, this trick is absolutely amazing." During the

discussion, many people looked at Darryl with sympathy.

You know, the reason why the Golden Lion Principality has the word "Golden Lion" is because there are a large number of golden lion groups in the Golden Lion Principality. These

golden lions are powerful and fierce. For thousands of years, the golden lion The royal family has to invest a lot of manpower and money every year to tame the golden lion and grow the elite golden lion army.

Just tame the golden lion, the success rate is very low, a thousand golden lions, and only a few dozen in the end can be tamed successfully.

Moreover, taming a golden lion requires dozens of people to cooperate with each other. Even so, it is difficult to guarantee that someone will not be bitten by the golden lion.

And now, Xi Bo actually proposed to let Darryl tame more than a dozen golden lions. This is not a test, but a clear statement that Darryl will suffer.

Even if it can't be done, Darryl will be bitten to death by the golden lion. "Xibo!"

At this moment, An Qi's body trembled, and she yelled at Xibo: "Don't go too far."

Even if Luca Moonlight knows animal language, it is impossible to tame more than a dozen golden lions at once. This Xibo is really hateful. , It is clear that it is deliberately looking for something.

"His Royal Highness An Qi!" Xibo looked innocent, and said with a wry smile: "This Danny said that he can speak beastly, I just suggested that he prove it, why is it too much?" With

that, Xibo looked at Darryl At a glance, he couldn't conceal his inner contempt: "If he dares not, he can refuse."

As long as Luca Moonlight dares to refuse, it proves that there is a ghost in his heart.

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of all the people in the hall suddenly gathered on Darryl.

Will he dare to tame a dozen golden lions with cruel temperaments?

At this moment, Darryl also frowned secretly, this Xibo's fox tail finally appeared, and he actually wanted me to tame the golden lion. interesting!

"Luca Moonlight!" An Qi was very anxious, and whispered: "Don't agree!"

Darryl smiled and motioned her not to worry. "How?"

Seeing Darryl's non-response, Xibo couldn't help but urged: "Don't you know how



to speak animal language? There should be no problem with taming the golden lion, you won't dare." With

that, Xibo became more proud : "Well, a dozen golden lions are indeed a bit too many, let's just two." "Okay!" Darryl nodded and smiled: "Tame the golden lions, yes, you can!"

Huh!

Hearing this, whether it was Xibo or An Qi and others, they were all stunned.

He really agreed.

At this moment, Darryl sighed and continued with a relaxed expression: "It's just that the two ends are boring. Didn't you say there are more than a dozen? Let them out."

When he said this, Darryl looked calm, and he did not feel the tension of facing a beast.

What?

At this moment, everyone in the entire hall was stunned, looking at Darryl, all of them with incredible faces.

Is this wind mad? He wanted to tame a dozen golden lions at the same time.

Even if he really knows animal language and wants to behave in front of the queen, he is a bit too confident, right?

Especially An Qi stomped her feet in a hurry, and pulled Darryl: "Are you crazy?" More than a dozen golden lions raged, dare not imagine the consequences. You know, an adult golden lion has the same strength as the middle-stage sage realm.

Darryl smiled: "Don't panic!"

And Mrs. Lan Ya, who was standing on the opposite side, looked at Darryl quietly, and her Jiao body trembled slightly.

He really wants to tame a dozen golden lions.

Is this bravery? Still arrogant?

"Huh!" At

this time, the queen also reacted and looked at Darryl complicatedly: "Darryl, are you sure you want to do this? Do you want to tame more than a dozen golden lions at the same time?" The

queen is clever and smart, of course she can tell, Xi Bo suggested Taming the golden lion was deliberately making things difficult for Darryl, but Darryl

personally agreed. As a queen, it was not convenient to stop it.

The queen at this time was just worried about Darryl's safety.

This silly guy, knowledgeable and talented, must not let him get into trouble. "Your Majesty."

Feeling the Queen's worry, Darryl smiled slightly, with a cynical gesture: "Since Your Excellency Xibo has said it, I can't refuse it, otherwise it would be too shameful !"

"Okay!"

See you He said that, the queen didn't want to say anything more, waved her hand, and let the guards outside prepare, and then she led everyone out of the hall and came to the outside square.

Soon, more than a dozen huge iron cages were pulled into the square. In each iron cage, this huge golden lion was trapped. Each golden lion was more than three meters high and five meters long, and was covered with gold. His hair is majestic and shocking.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl secretly sighed.

No wonder Xibo was proud of the golden lions just now. It turns out that these golden lions are really fierce.

However, Darryl did not panic at all.

## Chapter 1734

"Roar..." At

this time, more than a dozen golden lions roared in the iron cage, the sound shook the sky, and the breath filled their bodies almost enveloped the entire square.

Haha...

Seeing this, Xibo smiled and his eyes were a little cold.

This silly guy, it is impossible to tame a dozen golden lions at the same time. There are only two possibilities for the end, either being bitten by the golden lion, or torn into pieces.

At this time, at the order of the queen, many guards set up a circle of iron fences in the center of the square as a venue for Darryl to tame the golden lion.

After doing this, a dozen golden lions were driven out of the iron cage and into the fence.

"Haha!" At

this moment, Xibo was very proud, and laughed at Darryl: "Everything is ready, it's up to you to show it!"

Said, Xibo couldn't help mocking: "You won't be able to do anything. Approaching, are you scared?" The

voice fell, and the eyes of the audience focused on Darryl.

"A dozen golden lions are too shocking, does he dare?" "Looking at his appearance, he must be guilty in his heart!" "Nonsense, it's you and you are also guilty!" The surrounding discussion, you and I will pass on one sentence When he came, Darryl smiled slightly: "What am I afraid to do?" The

voice fell, and Darryl moved his hands and feet, and his figure jumped slightly into the iron fence.

Huh...

Seeing this scene, everyone in the room was stunned.

This guy is crazy, he really went in!

At this moment, An Qi looked at Darryl closely, with a bit of surprise and worry on her delicate face.

A dozen golden lions, is he really not afraid of death?

Not far away, Madam Lan Ya also looked at Darryl's figure closely, her heart hanging up.

This silly guy really entered...

At the same time, the queen also looked at Darryl quietly, her eyes flashing with strange brilliance and deep approval.

Faced with such a dangerous situation, being able to be so relaxed, this courage is really rare.

"Roar, roar... roar!"

When everyone was secretly surprised, they saw that after Darryl entered the iron fence, more than a dozen golden lions roared one after another, and then quickly surrounded them, each with their blood basins mouthfuls. Open, exposing sharp fangs.

For a moment, whether it was An Qi or Madam Lan Ya, they secretly squeezed a sweat for Darryl.

In the entire square, except for the roar of the Golden Lion, everyone was silent, their eyes widened, and they watched closely how Darryl responded!

At this time, among the iron fences.

Seeing more than a dozen golden lions swiftly surrounding them, one by one filled with a dangerous aura, Darryl did not panic at all, but instead urged his internal strength to quietly pour into the beast control ring on his body.

Hum!

In an instant, the Yu Beast Ring erupted with a special power fluctuation, centering on Darryl, covering the surrounding golden lions.

"Roar..."

Feeling that energy fluctuation, a dozen golden lions suddenly made a wave of restlessness, and then stopped one by one, their eyes focused on Darryl, puzzled.

The breath of this human being is so special... "Roar..."

At the same time of doubt, the dozen or so golden lions also kept roaring, their eyes locked on Darryl, waiting for the opportunity to go. .

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, everyone around them all held their breath.

Especially Xibo, with a wicked smile on his face. Haha..

This Luca guy has to tame more than a dozen golden lions. Now these golden lions are going to be irritated, let's see what he does.

At this time, Xibo believed that Darryl could not speak animal words and had already angered these golden lions, but didn't know that Darryl urged the beast control ring, making these golden lions a little restless for the time being.

Iron fence.

"All of them are obedient..."

Looking at the dozen or so golden lions that surrounded him, Darryl didn't panic at all. He kept sending out messages through the beast ring: "Don't be impulsive, I'm not here to hurt you. "

" you should feel my strength, and really fight, you are not my opponent, I fix will be killed, but as long as you obey, they will all right. understand me? "

says the At the time, Darryl looked relaxed, but he was a little worried.

Speaking of it, Darryl is not afraid of these golden lions besieging him, but if that is the case, he will show his true strength, and when that happens, he will be unable to hide his true identity.

Therefore, it is better to communicate with these golden lions as much as possible and let them proactively surrender.

"Roar, roar..."

Hearing Darryl's words, more than a dozen golden lions kept roaring low, but the fierceness in their eyes slowly disappeared. After a few seconds, they all walked towards Darryl. Sticking out his tongue, licking Darryl's face affectionately.

Yes, licking the face is a good performance by the Golden Lion.

Puff!

When more than a dozen golden lions rushed to lick his face, Darryl was unstable and fell to the ground all of a sudden, a little bit dumbfounded, but this feeling was very good.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, the people outside the iron fence suddenly exclaimed. From their perspective, they saw Darryl being thrown down by a dozen golden lions, thinking that he had been attacked.

"Oh my God, a dozen golden lions have launched an offensive together. I am afraid that this wind will not survive!"

"I thought he really knew how to speak animal language, but it turned out..."

"Yes, this person is overconfident. Now." The

discussion kept coming, An Qi bit her lip tightly, feeling unspeakable sadness in her heart.

This Danny is really arrogant. How can he tame so many golden lions at the same time?

Mrs. Lan Ya, who was not far away, couldn't help but sighed, sorry for Darryl. Like everyone else, she also thought

that Darryl was attacked by these golden lions and there was no possibility of surviving.

At the same time, the queen was also trembling. This silly guy... is it really dead? "Oh!" At

this time, Xibo, who was standing at the forefront, said with a fake look of regret: "I just asked him to tame two golden lions. I didn't expect this Luca guy to be so arrogant. I must tame a dozen of them together. It's heartbreaking to end up like this." When

he said this, Xibo was full of regrets, but his eyes were proud.

This silly guy, who dared to teach himself in public before, is now bitten to death by these golden lions, and deserves it.

Thinking about it, Xibo said to the queen: "Your Majesty, it seems that Darryl and waves are no longer good, let someone drive the golden lion back to the iron cage!" The

queen bit her lip and did not respond. "!" West"

At this time, Angel With grief, directed at the West Jiaochi said: "!" All you have to let Danny shown to animal language, and now he is dead, you are satisfied with it"

at this time An Qi, hate Xibo to death. I had been in contact with Darryl for a day, heard a lot of interesting things from Darryl, and wanted to let him be his personal guard, but now, he was bitten to death by the golden lion.

"His Royal Highness An Qi." Xibo looked innocent: "How can you blame me? When I was in the hall before, I didn't force him, but he wanted to tame a dozen golden lions at a time, but he didn't tame them and lost them. If he died, I can only say that he was too confident."

"You..."

An Qi flushed and trembled with anger, but she didn't know how to refute it.

Because Xibo was right, it was indeed Darryl who wanted to tame a dozen golden lions together.

"Look at it..."!

After arguing, suddenly everyone around him screamed in exclamation.

An Qi hurriedly followed everyone's gaze. At this look, she suddenly trembled, and her whole body was stupid.

I saw that Darryl's figure stood up among the golden lions, his face was licked, his whole body was intact, and there was no trace of being bitten.

Not only that, more than a dozen golden lions nestled beside Darryl, one by one as meek as a kitten, completely devoid of their previous ferocity.

## Chapter 1735

this moment, everyone's eyes widened, and they looked at Darryl in a daze, their eyes full of weirdness, completely silly.

He managed to tame more than a dozen golden lions?

It's incredible, he... how did he do it?

If it really depends on animal language, it would be amazing.

Everyone at this time didn't know that Darryl had an imperial beast ring that communicated with the world's spirit beasts, otherwise, he would not tame a dozen golden lions so easily.

Quiet!

At this moment, the entire square was silent, and a needle drop could be heard clearly.

Especially Xibo, his face rose to the color of pig liver, it was extremely ugly, and his heart was frightened.

Huh(?), I thought that this time I could use the Golden Lion to teach this Danny, but he never expected that Danny would really tame a dozen golden lions. This kind of ability is even the top of the Golden Lion Principality. The trainer is beyond the reach of the dust.

"Luca Moonlight!"

At this time, An Qi couldn't hide the excitement and excitement in her heart, and shouted at Darryl: "You are great!" As she shouted, her eyes flashed with excitement.

At the same time, the queen also showed a faint smile, her delicate face filled with relief.

This silly guy really didn't let myself down.

Mrs. Lan Ya, who was standing not far away, looked at Darryl with a strange brilliance.

I thought that this silly guy was just mere appearance and no ability, but now it seems that he is really different, no wonder he would be so appreciated by His Highness An Qi.

I thought the Lady Lyall react, praise directed at the Darryl gently said: "I did not expect, the kinds of waves really have such a capability, you can tame a dozen heads the Golden Lion at the same time, really incredible"

this At that time, Mrs. Lan Ya became more and more interested in Darryl.

Hearing the compliment, Darryl smiled.

Seeing this, Xibo's face became more gloomy. The mood is even worse.

It was to make Darryl embarrassed, but in the end he won the applause. Can you not be angry?

"Your Excellency Xibo!"

At this time, Darryl showed a slight smile and said to Xibo: "You have also seen that more than a dozen golden lions have been successfully tamed by me. I can speak animal words, I believe you will never again Do you have any questions?" The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the audience. Huh!  
In an instant, all the eyes around him focused on Xibo.

"This..." Xibo was embarrassed, scratching his head, never knowing what to say.

Just then, Angel could not resist opening: "? The West, you just said Danny deceive Your Majesty, but also to give him security charges, are now competing to come to light, you do not say something,"

said Ann Qi looked around the audience and continued:

"Xibo, as the commander of the royal city guards, is arguing about a small matter with a royal guard. In my opinion, he must publicly apologize to Luca Moonlight."  
As

soon as he said this, Many people around nodded in agreement.

"Yes, this silly guy does have real material!"



"Your Excellency Xibo, you really need to apologize." "His Royal Highness An Qi made sense."

Listening to the surrounding discussion, Xibo's face was extremely ugly, and so did my heart. Unspeakable.

I thought I was going to teach this silly guy, but it was self-defeating, but how could he apologize to a guard in public? If you do, what's the future?

"Xibo!"

Just when Xibo was secretly entangled, the queen who had been silent said softly: "What happened today, you really did not do well, you should apologize to Darryl."

With that said, the queen looked at Darryl, her eyes could not hide her appreciation.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Xibo's face was reluctant, but he still responded.

In the next second, Xibo walked to Darryl and said in a low voice: "Luca Moonlight, I'm sorry, I was a little rude before, please don't mind." When

saying these words, Xibo almost squeezed through the teeth. Coming out, my heart is full of suffocation and humiliation.

Huh(?), Luca Moonlight, wait for me, and it will fall into my hands, and it will definitely make you better off than death.

Seeing Xibo's unconvinced face, Darryl smiled slightly, not paying attention at all: "Your Excellency Xibo is really polite. If you hadn't insisted just now, I wouldn't have had the opportunity to show you the animal language. So, I still I have to thank you."

Darryl's attitude made Xi Bo almost furious, he hummed and said nothing.

"Okay!"

At this time, the queen raised her hand, signaled everyone to be quiet, and slowly said: "Today Luca Moonlight demonstrated the animal training skills, which is an eye-opener. Such talents are really rare. I declare that from now on, Promoted Darryl as the commander of the royal guards."

Wow!

When the words fell, the audience was in an uproar, and everyone looked at

Darryl's eyes with envy.

Immediately afterwards, many people came to congratulate.

With a smile on his face, Darryl exchanged greetings with those who came to congratulate him.

"Your Excellency

Luca Moonlight!" At this moment, a gentle and pleasant voice came, and Mrs. Lan Ya slowly walked over and smiled at Darryl: "The scene just now is really wonderful, what are you doing? Do it, make more than a dozen golden lions so obedient?"  
With

that, Mrs. Lan Ya looked at Darryl tightly, her delicate face full of curiosity.

Darryl smiled and said, "Well... the animal language I have learned is a bit mysterious, and I will not be able to explain it clearly for a while." While speaking, he admired Mrs. Lan Ya up close, sighing.

I have to say that this Madame Lanya is really sexy, especially her unique charming temperament. Any man who sees it will fall into it and cannot extricate herself from it.

This ah ...

Hearing this, Mrs. Lyall some loss, then shallow smile: "So, another day have the opportunity, I was going to ask about it, I hope that time Danny you, do not refuse."

Then, Madam Lanya smiled charmingly at Darryl and turned to leave.

Gudong.

With that smile, Darryl only felt that his entire soul was flying. At the same time could not help but secretly sigh.

Looking at the situation, the rumors may be true. This Madame Lanya really has a way of dealing with men. You have to be careful in the future.

...

An hour later, Furong Manor.

Furong Manor is the residence of Mrs. Lanya. It is located in the southeast corner of Wangche. It occupies an area the size of a football field

and is full of flowers and plants. It is unremarkably quiet and elegant.

At this moment, in the hall, Mrs. Lanya was sitting on a chair. Opposite her, a man sat there with a stab, dressed in armor, majestic, but full of anger.

It is Xibo. "Huh(?)!"

At this time, Xibo raised his head and drank a glass of wine, and said angrily: "Today I was really embarrassed and lost my home. If I don't take revenge, I will not be a man."

When thinking about today, Xibo Bo was so angry that his son lost his face first, and then he was publicly taught by Darryl.

Seeing Xibo's face full of anger, Madame Lanya smiled lightly, and said with comfort: "Your Excellency Commander! Why do you make such a big fire? I think Darryl and waves are quite interesting."

While talking, Madame Lanya got up. Come over and pour a glass of wine for Xibo.

## Chapter 1736

If there are outsiders present at this time, you will definitely be surprised.

In the dignified Golden Lion Principality, the only Lady Lanlanya who received the privilege of knighthood was so gentle and obedient in front of Xibo.

To be honest, Mrs. Lanlanya didn't want to be like this either, Xibo held her very important handle in his hand, and in front of him, she could only put down her body and beg to be complacent.

"Hehe..."

Hearing Mrs. Lanlanya's words, Xibo sneered: "It looks like you admire him, don't you?" After the

voice fell, Xibo reached out his hand and pinched Madame Lanlanya's chin, in his eyes. There was a bit of fierce gleaming, without the slightest bit of pity.

"Your Excellency Commander!"

Madam Lan Lanya yelled, with pain on her delicate face: "You hurt me."

Xi Boxie laughed and let go of her hand.

At this time, Mrs. Lan Lanya stabilized her emotions and said softly: "The Luca guy

can speak beastly and can tame a dozen powerful golden lions at once. It is extraordinary. You saw it with your own eyes at that time, and this person is highly regarded by the Queen, and just now he was named the commander of the guards. If you continue to

fight against him, I am afraid it is wrong." Thinking of the wind, Madame Lan Lanya couldn't help but sparkle with a strange brilliance.

However, Xibo became more angry as he thought about it, and coldly said: "How about being respected by the queen? If you provoke me, give him the same look." The

voice fell, Xibo's fingers hardened, and the wine glass instantly shattered.

Mrs. Lan Lanya was startled and couldn't help but said: "Then how are you going to deal with him?" Phew

!

Xibo took a deep breath, then looked up and down at Mrs. Lanlanya, with a smirk: "When I was in the square before, I saw Luca Moonlight's eyes and kept staring at you. I must have some thoughts about you. This way, You look for opportunities to confuse him. "

What?

Hearing this, Mrs. Lan Lanya trembled: "You let me go... confuse him?"

Xibo nodded, with an indisputable expression: "With your beauty and the means to deal with men, That kid is definitely not your opponent. When he is addicted to your beauty and can't extricate himself, that's when I shot." When

he said this, Xibo was proud of his face.

In the King City of the Golden Lion, there is no man who can withstand the temptation of Lady Lanlanya's beauty.

This...

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lan Lanya bit her lip tightly, very tangled.

To be honest, she really appreciates silly guys in her heart, but if

she wants to take the initiative to seduce, she will be a little bit... Seeing her hesitate, Xibo's face became gloomy and coldly said: "What? You don't want to?" The voice was not loud. , But reveals a hellish gloom.

Madame Lan Lanya trembled in her heart and quickly said: "Okay, I will find the opportunity as soon as possible." While

responding, Madame Lan Lanya couldn't express her grievance.

If her husband were still alive, Mrs. Lanlanya would never be so insulted by Xibo, but now, apart from enjoying the status of a knighthood, which seems to be beautiful, in fact she is completely helpless. If she does not agree to Xibo, the end will be extremely miserable. .

"Hey..."

Seeing her finally agreed, Xibo smiled and said proudly: "That's right, don't worry, as long as you help me deal with Danny, I will never treat you badly."

Said these knowledgeable goods, Xibo drank good wine, and his mood was unspeakable.

Luca Moonlight, with the help of a peerless stunner like Madame Lanlanya, you can just wait to die.

.....

On the other side, the palace.

Darryl returned to his residence, feeling very complicated.

Although in the square just now, a dozen golden lions were tamed at once, shocking the audience, and making the queen a leader, but Darryl was not happy at all.

It's been three days, and I haven't found the sacred book, which is really anxious.

A sneeze.

In the irritability, Darryl sneezed a few coldly. Fuck!, who is talking about me behind my back? "

Luca Moonlight!" Just as Darryl muttered secretly, he heard An Qi's call from outside the door.

In the next second, I saw An Qixing walk in hurriedly, her delicate face full of excitement.

Darryl smiled bitterly: "His Royal Highness, this is where the guards live, why are you here?"

"I'm the Queen's sister." An Qi tilted her head, with a savage look: "The entire palace is my home. Where do I want to go, who can control me?"

Then, An Qi took Darryl's hand and couldn't wait to ask: "Luca Moonlight, just now you tame so many golden lions at once. It's really amazing. You call me Is the animal language good?"

Fuck! This An Qi is really a headache.

At this moment, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears. He couldn't find the sacred book, but he came across this strange An Qi again. It was really big.

Thinking about it, Darryl scratched his head and said solemnly: "Beast language is not something that ordinary people can learn. It needs talent. This is congenital, understand..." Of course he can't own the beast ring. Said, therefore, Darryl could only talk nonsense.

Hearing this, An Qi was puzzled, and finally gave up. "Well, I won't learn anymore." An Qi shook her head: "It's so esoteric. By the way, what other special skills do you have?"

Darryl smiled and said casually: "My skills are all Little tricks, nothing."

With that, Darryl suddenly thought of something, and took the opportunity to say: "But I'm studying ancient books recently."

Ancient books?

Hearing this, An Qi was stunned.

Darryl nodded, and said seriously: "It is the classics left by the ancients. They contain the wisdom of the ancients. They are amazing. One of them is called the Jade Book of Holy Classics. I wonder if His Highness An Qi has heard of it? "When

he said this, Darryl looked casual, but his eyes were a little bit expectant.

Relying on oneself, I don't know when to find the jade book of the Holy Code, and An Qi in front of me is the Queen's sister, and may be able to help.

"This ancient book, I seem to have seen my sister study it. It is made of exquisite white jade. It is very exquisite, but it is half a volume..." An Qi thought while responding.

Darryl suddenly became excited, and couldn't help holding An Qi's hand: "Really? Do you know where it is?"

An Qi trembling, staring at Darryl: "What are you doing? Want to occupy me? It's cheap." As the queen's sister, An Qi is

at the age of a flower season. Whoever meets is polite, and no man has dared to take the initiative to hold his hand.

Er...

Darryl looked embarrassed, and quickly let go: "I was a little excited just now, His Royal Highness An Qi calmed down."

Pouch!

Seeing that he was a little nervous, An Qi couldn't help but laugh, her smile was like a flower: "Look at how nervous you are, I just frighten you."

Then, An Qi looked serious: "Honestly, why are you treating the saint? Are you so interested in the jade book?"

"This..." Darryl thought for a while, and said with a smile: "Didn't I just say it, I have been interested in ancient books recently, knowing that the palace treasures the jade book, I wanted to open one. Eye-opener."

Hearing this, An Qi no longer doubted: "Well, that day, I will find the opportunity to help you ask my sister, but you have to promise me and listen to me in the future. You have to do what I ask you to do. Don't refuse."

"Good!" Darryl didn't even want to agree.

As long as the sacred book can be found, these conditions are nothing.

## Chapter 1737

Great.

Seeing Darryl's promise, An Qi cheered and cheered, and after chatting with Darryl for a few words, she left with joy.

Sigh!

Watching An Qi leave, Darryl breathed a deep sigh of relief, and felt refreshed.

With An Qi's help, I believe that I will be able to get the Jade Book of the Holy Code soon.

Thinking about it, Darryl sat on the chair and comforted himself with a glass of

wine.

"Your Excellency Danny..."

At this

moment, a guard walked in and said respectfully: "Mrs. Lanya sent someone to invite your Excellency to the Furong Manor." When he said this, the guard looked respectful. , At this time, Darryl is the commander of the royal palace guards, can you be welcome?

Ok?

Mrs. Lanya is looking for me?

Hearing this, Darryl was so excited that he almost jumped up.

When she was in the square before, Mrs. Lanya smiled charmingly, and now Darryl still has a lot of aftertaste, but he didn't expect that in less than two hours, Mrs. Lanya sent someone to invite.

Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't help but said, "What's the matter with Mrs. Lanya?" The

guard shook his head: "This, the subordinates are not very clear!"

Okay!

Darryl was not asking, he got up and walked out of the room. When he arrived outside the palace, he saw a slim figure, waiting there quietly, it was Madame Lanya's handmaid.

Seeing Darryl coming out, the maid hurriedly saluted and said politely: "Your Excellency Danny, please."

Darryl nodded and got into the unicorn car next to her.

Soon, when he arrived at the Furong Manor, Darryl couldn't help feeling secretly.

What a beautiful and elegant place.

You can see that inside the manor, there are clusters of flowers and all kinds of exotic flowers and weeds, and the layout of the manor is also ingenious. Everywhere is quiet and elegant, which is pleasing to the eye.

Sigh!

Finally, under the guidance of the maid, Darryl arrived in a side hall, but the



moment he stepped in, seeing the scene inside, Darryl was stunned, and at the same time couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw a graceful figure lying quietly on the soft couch in the side hall.

It is Mrs. Lanya.

At this time, Mrs. Lanya was wearing a white long skirt. The material of this long skirt was similar to World Universe silk, showing a translucent state. The perfect curve was looming and extremely charming.

It seems that I have just drunk wine, the delicate features are red.

More importantly, Mrs. Lanya was lying there at this time, very lazy and relaxed. Coupled with that unique charming temperament, any man who saw it would fall.

Gudong!

After watching for more than ten seconds, Darryl was considered to have reacted, and stepped forward and respectfully said: "Luca Moonlight has seen Madam!"

Although Darryl is the commander of the guards, Madame Lanya enjoys the treatment of a marquis, and her status cannot be compared. .

While speaking, Darryl kept looking up and down at Madame Lanya's charming figure.

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to be so rude, but it was difficult to restrain it. After all, this Madame Lanya was really charming.

"Your Excellency Danny!"

Madam Lanya smiled slightly, and sat up from the soft couch, her tone soft and pleasant: "I thought you were the commander and it would be difficult to invite you. I didn't expect you to come. Do it, you don't have to be

polite !" Darryl smiled slightly, and he walked in and sat on the chair next to him.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl couldn't help asking: "I wonder why Mrs. Lan Ya suddenly called me here?"

Madame Lanya smiled softly: "Before in the Palace Square, you tame a dozen golden lions and shocked the audience. It is a rare talent. I am very curious. As far as I know, Roland mainland has thousands of years. Now, no one has ever been able to do this, and this is the first time I have heard of animal language." Again,

it was because of animal language.

Hearing this, Darryl smiled, and immediately started talking

nonsense: "Well, in fact, the word beast language, I came up with it myself. I have the ability to communicate with beasts since I was born, and I don't know that it is. What..." As he

said, Darryl's gaze couldn't help but look at Mrs. Lan Ya. After watching for ten seconds, Darryl came to his senses. Oh, I'm so rude, will Mrs. Lanya be angry? Thinking about it, Darryl paid attention to Madam Lan Ya's expression, but was surprised to find that she did not feel unhappy at all, but adjusted her sitting posture to show her most charming curve.

Gudong!

Seeing this, Darryl couldn't help but swallowed his saliva again.

This woman is really terrible. "Huh..."

At this time, after hearing Darryl's nonsense, Mrs. Lanya couldn't help but sighed slightly: "It turns out that Your Excellency Luca Moonlight is talented, I thought this beast language is something that everyone can learn. toward the school with some of you, it seems, is no chance. " "

but how to say, you is a rare talent we Province Lion, today you willing to compliment my hibiscus manor, I'm lucky. "

said After the last sentence, Mrs. Lanya got up and walked to the table, stretched out her hand and poured two glasses of fine wine.

Later, Mrs. Lanya handed one of the cups to Darryl, and said with a smile: "I don't know if your Excellency Luca Moonlight is interested in having a drink with me?" The

looming perfect curve, slender legs, such a close distance, Darryl I only feel that my throat is dry, and my mind is a little confused.

"Oh!"

Just when Darryl was stunned, he saw that Mrs. Lan Ya hadn't stood still, and with a soft cry, she was about to fall to the ground.

Darryl reacted, with sharp eyes and quick hands, and quickly hugged Madam Lan Ya in his arms.

hiss!

In a short time, the soft fragrance entered my arms, and I couldn't help but breathe in the air, and the whole person's bones were crunching.

So soft and so fragrant.

At the same time, Madame Lanya's beautiful face was blushing, and at the same time, Yu's hand hugged Darryl naturally.

In the next second, Madam Lan Ya said softly: "Suddenly I feel a little dizzy in my head, Sir Luca Moonlight, can you help me to collapse?" When saying this, Madam Lan Ya deliberately stuck to Darryl's ear.

Damn it!

At this moment, Darryl only felt that his ears were itchy, and his heart beat faster.

Is this Madame Lanya suggesting herself?

Thinking about it, Darryl nodded, and then helped Mrs. Lan Ya to sit on the soft couch.

Sitting on the soft couch, Madam Lanya did not immediately release her hand, she still hugged Darryl tightly, her face flushed and she was indescribably charming: "Your Excellency Danny, it's going to be dark soon. Why, tonight You stay here with me." When

she said this, Madame Lanya had a charming face, but her eyes shone with complicated.

Such blatantly seduce Darryl is not Madame Lanya's true will, but there is no way, she has already agreed to Xibo, if she can't do it, she dare not imagine the consequences.

hiss!

At this moment, Darryl froze there, his brain humming. Fuck!, what's the situation? Am I wrong? This Mrs. Lanya wants to keep me here for the night?

Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't help but admire Mrs. Lanya from close range, such a beautiful stunner, and he took the initiative to make such a request, and he would not refuse when he changed to being a man.

But at this time Darryl still maintained a bit of reason, and felt that the things in front of him were very strange.

She and Mrs. Lanya only met today. Even if she appreciates  
Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't help but said: "I'm afraid it's wrong!"

"What?"

Madam Lan Ya smiled lightly, her delicate face was charming and incredibly beautiful: "Aren't I beautiful?" While speaking, stretched out his jade hand and hugged Darryl again.

At the same time, Madame Lanya's other hand quietly pinched some light red powder and flicked it in the air.

Madame Lanya's movements were very light, but Darryl was still aware of it.

Damn it!

Perceiving this, Darryl frowned and couldn't help muttering secretly.

This Madame Lanya, calling herself to come, really had a purpose.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl didn't see through it immediately, instead he planned to do everything he could.

Hum!

Soon, after inhaling the powder in the air, Darryl only felt a sense of dizziness, but Darryl was a physique that was invincible, so he soon woke up.

However, in front of Mrs. Lan Ya, Darryl still pretended to be confused.

"It's a little dizzy, this wine is a bit too strong." Darryl covered his forehead, pretending to say, while observing Mrs. Lan Ya's reaction.

Mrs. Lan Ya smiled softly and let Darryl rest on her long legs, and her jade hand gently rubbed Darryl's face: "Since you are tired, just rest here with me..." When

he said this, Lan Madam Ya looked charming, but she was secretly relieved.

Finally got this Darryl done. Sigh!

Hearing Mrs. Lanya's soft words, Darryl only felt that his bones were going to be crisp, and at the same time pretended to have a medicinal effect and closed his eyes. At this time, Darryl wanted to know what the hell this Madame Lanya was going to do when she fainted herself.

.....

On the other side, the Principality of New moon Moon.

In a valley dozens of miles away from Pearl City, there is a beautiful valley.

At this time, on the shore of the lake in the valley, two slender figures, a red dress and a light blue dress, were sitting quietly on the banks of the lake. The curves were graceful and graceful.

It was Bonnie and Yuri.

Five days ago, after being rescued by Bonnie, Yuri had been training in this valley.

"Bonnie!"

At this moment, after meditating and resting, Yuri couldn't help but ask Bonnie: "You said you would take me to see Darryl, where is he?"

Bonnie smiled slightly and did not immediately respond. , But indifferently said: "Yuri, what are you doing to see him in such a hurry? Besides, you have promised my terms before, but you haven't done it yet."

Phew!

Hearing this, Yuri bit her lip tightly and said, "Okay, what do you want me to do for you?" Bonnie had previously promised that as long as she could see Darryl, she would do anything for her.

Bonnie's eyes flickered: "At that time in Storm City, you were besieged by the twelve paladins of the Temple of Light and you were caught, right?"

"Yes!" Yuri replied without even thinking about it. Those twelve people are very strong."

Bonnie nodded: "Well, you can help me find the twelve holy knights."

What?

Yuri's

delicate body trembled, and she was stunned: "What are you looking for?" Bonnie's delicate face showed a bit of

cold arrogance: "It is said that the strongest in this world is the Goddess of Light. Admire, I want to replace her."

Bonnie's eyes flashed with determination when he said this.

Bonnie is not only arrogant, but also very ambitious. Since he has come to another world, he must be called an existence standing on the pinnacle.

Seeing her look, Yuri was stunned for a moment, and then reacted: "But how do I know where the Twelve Paladins are?"

Bonnie smiled, with a serious face: "Before you pretended to be the Goddess of Light, these Paladins just

They have appeared, and if you want to induce them, the best way is to pretend to be the Goddess of Light again." "No!" Yuri shivered, shaking her head and rejecting: "I will not pretend to be anyone anymore." The Goddess of Light caused the war and caused many people to be displaced.

Yuri was kind in her heart. Whenever she thought of this, she regretted it very much. How could she continue to fake the Goddess of Light.

As if guessing that she would refuse, Bonnie didn't get angry, and chuckled lightly: "If you don't want to, don't want to know where Darryl is in the future."

"You..."

Yuri stomped her feet, angrily. No, after several internal struggles, he nodded and said, "Okay, I promise you, but this is the last time I faked the Goddess of Light."

Bonnie nodded, and then rushed towards Pearl City with Yuri.

Ten minutes later, Bonnie and Yuri arrived in the sky above Pearl City.

It was noon at this time, and I saw the streets in Pearl City, pedestrians in an endless stream. Unspeakable bustling and bustling.

Soon, the two Bonnies suspended in mid-air were noticed.

"Look, there is someone in the sky!" I

don't know who shouted. In a moment, the people of the entire Pearl City looked up at Bonnie, all of them dumbfounded.

Just above the air, two women dancing in long skirts, beautiful curves, beautiful facial features, as if they have been carefully crafted, they are simply too beautiful.

"It's so beautiful!"

"Is this a goddess descending from the earth?" Many people exclaimed in shock.

Soon, the chaos alarmed the city lord Seth. "Beautiful Ladies" this moment, Seth saw Bonnie, the people are shocked, and after a few seconds, and quickly respectfully: "I do not know Ms. suddenly came to Pearl City, to what is going on,"

the original Darryl He was slandered and killed Old Man Dumen and became a sinner in Pearl City. When the two sides fought, Bonnie suddenly appeared and injured Darryl, shocking the audience. Seth was there at the time and saw Bonnie. I recognized it all at once.

At this time, Seth, while talking, moved his eyes back and forth on Bonnie and Yuri.

These two women are more beautiful than the other. I don't know what the relationship is between them.

At this moment, when he heard Seth's cry, Bonnie did not immediately respond, but looked around the city, a clear and cold voice resounding in the sky: "Listen from the people in Pearl City, this one next to me is the Goddess of Light. Your Highness, from now on, Pearl City will be directly under the rule of the Goddess! This is your honor." With

that, Bonnie's eyes fell on Seth: "You are the city lord, be the first to set an example."

What?

Hearing this, there was an uproar in Pearl City.

The extremely beautiful woman next to her, turned out to be the goddess of light? Not only that, but the goddess still rules the Pearl City?

Even Seth was shocked, and he was completely blinded.

And Yuri, who was suspended in mid-air, had a calm expression without the slightest expression. Her appearance is just to cooperate with Bonnie, and she doesn't need to speak at all.

After a few seconds, Seth react, directed at inflammation rainbow smile: "This belongs to .... Pearl New moon City Province of governance, how can goddess ruled it, but ..."

! "Nonsense really,"

if not After finishing speaking, Bonnie's pretty face was cold, coldly spit out four words, and then the jade hand was raised, and a burst of shock shot out, just wanting Seth to envelope.

boom!

That scarlet scared, fast as lightning, Seth couldn't avoid it. The whole person was shocked and flew out, flying hundreds of meters, hitting the city gate, and died on the spot!

hiss!

The whole Pearl City is silent!

The city lord died like this?

Seeing this situation, both the defenders and the people in Pearl City couldn't help but breathe in cold air, terrified!

"Bonnie!" At

this moment, Yuri also trembled and furious, she couldn't help but blamed Bonnie: "How did you kill? Didn't we say yes, just let me pretend to be the goddess of light?"

No? Killing innocents indiscriminately?"

Bonnie was indifferent: "Let's show your love in front of me. What's the big deal if you just die a city lord? I did this to attract the twelve holy knights as soon as possible."

Chapter 1739

With that, Bonnie looked around, and the cold voice resounded over the entire Pearl City again.

"No one should have objections now. All the defenders listened and immediately notified the other nearby city lords. Within a day, come and see His Royal Highness the goddess."

When the

last sentence fell, Bonnie's delicate face showed A faint smile.

Yuri entered the Pearl City as the goddess of light. As long as this matter spreads, I believe that the twelve paladins will come soon.

"Yes..." At

this moment, the Pearl City defenders on the scene were all panicked, and at the same time they responded.

Soon, the nearby towns learned that the Goddess of Light appeared in Pearl City and killed Seth, which was extremely shocking. At the same time, the Temple of Light also received news and immediately sent twelve paladins to investigate.

After half a day!

Bonnie and Yuri are meditating in Seth's City Lord's Manor.

Buzzing...



Suddenly, I saw a dozen golden figures over the sea in the distance, coming quickly, one by one filled with a powerful aura.

It is the Twelve Paladins.

Feeling the powerful aura fluctuations, Bonnie stood up all of a sudden, with a bit of excitement on her delicate face: "It's coming pretty fast!" As

she said, Bonnie smiled at Yuri and said, " Yuri." , I'll see you next."

Yuri nodded, and said, "Bonnie, I can help you, but you don't hurt people anymore." As she said, Yuri's toe

is on the ground, her figure is graceful. Qing Hong flew high into the sky and greeted the twelve holy knights.

Huh!

Before arriving, the eyes of the Twelve Paladins suddenly locked Yuri.

In the next second, the headed Golden Lion couldn't help but yelled: "It's you again! You are so courageous, how dare you pretend to be the goddess twice and try to die?" When

he said this, the Golden Lion was full of anger , But I was a little surprised.

This woman, in Storm City, had been caught by herself, why did she run out again?

At the same time, the other Paladins also glared at Yuri.

In a moment, the atmosphere over the entire Pearl City was extremely solemn, almost overwhelming.

However, Yuri didn't panic at all, looked at the golden lion and said lightly: "Don't talk nonsense, I'll talk before you win."

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath broke out from Yuri's body.

"I can't help myself!" The Golden Lion roared coldly, and rushed up first.

Buzzing...

At the same time, other Paladins also exploded with holy power, and cooperated with the golden lion to encircle Yuri in mid-air, and then the two sides broke out fierce battle.

At this time, the Twelve Paladins didn't take Yuri seriously. After all, they had teamed up to capture her in Storm City before. Naturally, their defeat would not be taken seriously.

However, the twelve holy knights didn't know, except for Yuri in front of them, there was a powerful Bonnie hidden in the dark below.

At this time, sensing the movement outside, the people of Pearl City walked out of the room one after another, looking up at the fierce battle in the air, one by one was extremely shocked.

Bang Bang Bang... During the

fierce battle, I saw the twelve holy knights cooperated in tacit understanding and forced Yuri back again and again.

Whoosh!

But at this moment, a slender figure suddenly rose into the sky, attacking the golden lion, wearing a blood-red dress, drawing a brilliant stream of light in the air.

It is Bonnie.

Yes, Bonnie's plan was for Yuri to attract the twelve holy knights in the light, while she was looking for opportunities in the dark.

what?

Suddenly seeing Bonnie, the Golden Lion was taken aback, and at the same time wanted to turn around and fight back, but it was too late.

boom!

Bonnie slapped a palm and slapped the golden lion's back fiercely, when he heard him snorting, his figure fell straight down.

"Be careful of the golden lion!" "How come another one?" "What a strong strength."

At

this moment, the remaining Paladins were also shocked.

Seeing the golden lion being raided, one by one was extremely frightened and turned towards Bonnie rushed.

The Twelve Paladins are a whole, and the power of the joint outbreak is very strong. At this time, the Golden Lion was raided, leaving only eleven people, and the strength was weakened a lot.

Bang Bang Bang...

Soon, with the cooperation of Bonnie and Yuri, all the remaining eleven Paladins were severely injured by Bonnie and fell to the ground one by one.

However, Bonnie didn't stop there yet, and the figure fell to the ground, raising his jade hand to seal all the acupuncture points of the twelve paladins.

Gudong, Gudong... After

sealing the acupoints, Bonnie took out some pills from his body and stuffed them into the mouths of the twelve paladins. These paladins had no time to react, so they swallowed subconsciously.

As soon as he swallowed the pill, the headed Golden Lion trembled suddenly, only feeling a sharp pain coming from his lower abdomen.

At the same time, the other Paladins also frowned and sweated.

Haha...

Seeing this situation, Bonnie looked smug: "Don't stare at me like this one by one, I'll give you a potent poison that I

researched out by myself. If there is no antidote within three days, you will die! "

When he left the illusory realm, Bonnie had stayed with Darryl for a while, learned some alchemy from Darryl, and researched out a kind of poison, which was not a problem at all.

"Huh(?)!"

Hearing this, Jin Shi's face changed suddenly, and he looked at Bonnie in surprise, "What a vicious woman, dare to poison me, have you thought about the consequences?"

The

voice fell. The remaining eleven Paladins were also very angry, and shouted at Bonnie.

"Dare to poison us, you are looking for death!" "Get the antidote!" While shouting angrily, the twelve paladins wanted to activate the holy power, but they

were shocked that their bodies were completely unaffected. Controlled, can't move anything.

At this time, the twelve holy knights didn't know yet, Bonnie tapped their acupuncture points, and would not be able to move them if they didn't unlock them.

"Why can't I move?" The golden lion's face was grim, and his eyes were blood red.

At the same time, the other eleven Paladins also changed their complexions and panicked inexplicably! "Huh(?), I can't move anymore!" "Me too..."

"How could this be?"

Seeing this scene, Bonnie sneered at the golden lion: "You have all been tapped by me, so naturally you can't move. Now."

Acupuncture?

Upon hearing this, Golden Lion was stunned, and his anger became more intense.

In the next second, Golden Lion tried to calm himself, took a deep breath, and said to Bonnie, "What do you want?"

At the same time, the remaining eleven Paladins also glared at Bonnie.

Bonnie didn't panic at all, showing a charming smile, and said slowly: "Don't worry, I don't want your life, I only need you to take the two of us to see the Goddess of Light!"

"As long as I see the Goddess of Light, I will immediately give you the antidote!"

Wow!

Hearing this, the twelve paladins' complexions changed drastically, and then they refused without even thinking about it.

"Do you want to see the goddess?"

"How noble is the goddess status, how can you see it?" "Don't dream!" The twelve paladins accused one after another, and every tone of voice was full of cold arrogance.

Hearing this, Bonnie smiled and said coldly: "Well, since you don't agree, then I won't force it. Anyway, you were poisoned, and I had acupuncture points, and you won't live for three days."

"I told you. You, this kind of poison, the entire Roland Continent, only I can deal with it."

After speaking, Bonnie greeted Yuri, and was about to turn around and leave.

## Chapter 1740

Just after two steps, I heard the golden lion yell, and his unwilling face was filled with deep horror.

Bonnie stopped and looked back at him with a smile: "What? Changed your mind?"

Golden Lion took a deep breath, letting go of his previous cold arrogance, and said in a low voice: "I...I promise you!"

When

he said this, The golden lion's heart was very suffocated. He didn't want to be soft, but he couldn't help it. If his paladin died three days later, the dead would be too aggrieved.

Seeing his promise, Bonnie's mouth curled up, and then looked at the other Paladins: "Where are you?"

Phew!

The remaining eleven Paladins looked at each other and nodded one after another.

"We have nothing to say!"

Nothing is more important than life, no one wants to die.

Seeing the twelve holy knights, all of them softened, Bonnie's exquisite faces were full of pride, and then they went over and unlocked their acupoints.

This...

Seeing this scene, Yuri bit her lip lightly, her mood unspeakably complicated.

Bonnie acted too harshly. He helped her deal with the Twelve Paladins, and didn't know if it was right or wrong.

"Okay!"

At this moment, Bonnie smiled slightly and said: "Now you are back to action, you can take me to see the Goddess of Light!" The

twelve paladins nodded one after another, and then boarded a boat on the beach, facing the light. To the island where the temple is located. Poisoned, the Twelve Paladins were unable to fly.

...

On the other side, Furong Manor.

Seeing Darryl closed his eyes, Mrs. Lan Ya thought he was in a coma.

In the next second, Mrs. Lan Ya put Darryl on the soft couch, then walked to the table and started drinking.

Darryl quietly opened his eyes and saw Mrs. Lan Ya's gaze, looking at the door all the time, as if waiting for someone.

Squeak.. After a

while, the door was gently pushed open, and a tall middle-aged man walked in slowly, wearing a gorgeous robe, with a gloomy expression and a bit of excitement.

It is Xibo. Mad!

Seeing Xibo, Darryl was stunned.

How could this Xibo be in Madame Lanya's manor?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl quickly closed his eyes so as not to be noticed by Xibo and Mrs. Lanya.

"Your Excellency Commander!"

At this moment, Madam Lanya

greeted him and said to Xibo: "You can count it." Xibo glanced at Darryl on the soft couch and sneered: "Are you done?"

Madam Lanya Nodded and said: "It's done, I was still a little worried that this wind will not take the bait, but the plan is very smooth, and I finally did not let you down."

"Haha..."

Hearing this, Xibo couldn't help laughing. He got up and looked at Madame Lanya with a smile: "There is Madame Lanya, you go out in person, and there is that man who doesn't get on the line?" As he

said, Xibo held Madame Lanya in his arms, and his hands were dishonest.

Fuck!!

Hearing these words, Darryl's heart became angry, and he understood something.

It turned out that Mrs. Lanya took the initiative to invite me, but she was secretly instructed by Xibo.

Thinking of this, Darryl remembered to teach Xi Bo, but he still held back.

At this time, Xibo held Mrs. Lanya more and more presumptuous. "Hmm..."

Madam Lanya uttered a low groan, her face flushed, and then she gently pushed Xibo away: "Your Excellency Commander, calm down, don't forget that I am terminally ill and cannot be touched by a man. "

Hearing this, Xibo reluctantly let go of his hand, and his face was extremely sorry: "Huh(?), Madam is so beautiful, but it is a pity that she can see and can't touch it!"

Madam Lanya's husband, back then. When she died on the battlefield, Madame Lanya was heartbroken, so she took poison and wanted to leave the world with her deceased

husband. She didn't know that she had a special body and was immune to the poison.

But because of this, the poison stayed on Madame Lanya and it was difficult to get rid of it.

Later, when the Marquis of Mengyi had the power for a while, he took a fancy to the widow Madame Lanya. One night, his life-saving men arrested Madame Lanya to his manor.

I didn't know that the subordinate was also a pervert, and wanted to eat Madame Lanya first with his masked wings on his back. As a result, when he met Madame Lanya's body, he died poisonously.

When Meng Yi learned of the situation, he never dared to fight Mrs. Lanya's idea again.

Of course Sibon knew about these things, so even though she had bad thoughts about Mrs. Lanya, she didn't dare to go too far. After all, although beautiful women are charming, their lives are not important.

Ok?

At this moment, Darryl, who was lying on the soft couch, was stunned when he heard the conversation between the two.

This Madame Lanya can't be touched by men?

At this time, Sibon took advantage of Mrs. Lanya's body, and took out a green fleshy insect from her body: "This is called a brain-eating worm. It

is said that people will be mentally confused if they eat it. You will eat it later. "

What?

Madame Lanya trembled and was startled: "Commander, if you want to get rid of this wind, you can just kill it at this time. Why do you want to eat such an evil thing for him?"

Xi Boyin sneered: "What do you know? He is being reused by the Queen. If he dies in your manor, the Queen will definitely investigate it. Therefore, we don't need to take this risk." As he

said, Xibo took a deep breath. Continued: "Furthermore, the Queen's vitality was greatly injured by the previous rebellion. If the subordinates she trusts suddenly become insane and cause trouble in the palace, I can take advantage of the vacancy and enter. If one day I become a king, You are the hero."

Upon hearing this, Madame Lanya responded, but her delicate face was a little inexplicable.

Fuck!!

At the same time, Darryl, who was lying there, was shocked and furious.

It turns out that Xibo not only wants to deal with me, but also wants to replace the queen as the king himself like Meng Yi.

What an old fox with such a scheming plan.

Just as Darryl cursed secretly, Xibo handed the brain-eating worm to Mrs. Lanya and left the room.

For a while, the room was very quiet.

Darryl squinted slightly, and saw Madam Lan Ya standing there, her heart ups and downs, her face changing, and it was obvious that she was also struggling.

"! Danny"

Finally, Mrs. Lyall slow to God, to the limp side, directed at the Darryl to himself: "! I do not want to harm you, but no way, you do not blame me"

at this time Lan Madam Ya thought that Darryl was still in a coma, she didn't know that Darryl was acting.

When the voice fell, Mrs. Lan Ya was about to stuff the brain-eating worm into Darryl's mouth.



Happiness...

but she didn't expect that Darryl suddenly sat up and knocked out the brain-eating worm in her hand. At the same time, she touched her acupuncture points directly with a thunder and thunder.

Darryl shot quickly, and Mrs. Lan Ya didn't react at all.

In just a short time, Madame Lanya couldn't move, her delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was full of consternation: "You...how did you wake up?" When

she said this, Madame Lanya was even more horrified and found that she couldn't move. Up.

Darryl laughed lightly and looked at her playfully: "Mrs. Lan Ya, I hope I will sleep forever! Sorry, I let you down!" As he

said, Darryl hugged Mrs. Lan Ya and fell softly.

At the same time, Darryl's gaze couldn't help but look again up and down on Madame Lanya's charming curve.

I have to say that this lady Lanya looks charming and charming, and she has a very good figure. Thinking of this woman and Xi Bo secretly colluding to deal with himself, Darryl thought of teaching her a lesson.

Madame Lanya was completely flustered, her delicate face flushed red: "You, you let me go, what are you going to do?"

Chapter 1741

Darryl couldn't help but laughed, his face was abusive: "This room is the two of us, what do you say I want to do?"

Darryl's eyes became even more unscrupulous.

"You..."

Darryl's gaze made Madam Lanya feel uncomfortable, her face flushed, and she was very embarrassed: "Close your dog's eyes and get out of here!" Go away

?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned secretly, Huh(?), you and Xi Bo conspired to plot against me, is it reasonable? Seeing Mrs.

Lan Ya close at hand, Darryl felt an unknown fire burst out of his pubic area! This

evil fire almost made him lose his mind.

In the next second, Darryl no longer had the slightest hesitation, and rushed over!

"Luca Moonlight, you are so bold, I..." Madame Lanya was panicked and kept screaming.

Stabbed!

Madam Lanya was tapped on the acupuncture point, she couldn't move at all, she was unspeakable panic, and the next second, before her reaction, Feng's lips kissed her without warning.

At this moment, feeling the breath of Darryl, Mrs. Lan Ya only felt weak, and immediately after that, Darryl completely occupied

... the

other side.

Under the guidance of the Twelve Paladins, Bonnie and Yuri finally came to the island where the Temple of Light was located.

At this time, both Bonnie and Yuri were tightly bound with their hands. This was requested by Bonnie on the initiative, and the purpose was simple, to make the Goddess of Light to lower her guard.

Sigh!

At the moment he went ashore, Bonnie was indescribably excited when he looked at the majestic and solemn building on the island.

The Goddess of Light is the highest spiritual symbol in the entire Roland Continent. I will see it soon. Can you not be excited?

"Bonnie!"

At this time, Yuri couldn't help but ask in a low voice, "What are you going to do? Let's see the Goddess of Light, why should we tie our hands?"

Bonnie smiled and responded: "You faked the Goddess of Light twice, now Coming to her territory, of course we have to show some sincerity."

"The reason why I saw the Goddess of Light is to ask some questions. We are teleported in from the Chaos Vortex, and we will return to the World Universe Continent sooner or later. This is the Goddess of Light. The pinnacle of the world must know the way to leave." At the

end of the last sentence, Bonnie looked serious, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Speaking of which, Bonnie's real purpose is to replace the Goddess of Light and rule the Temple of Light, but these things naturally cannot be let Yuri know, because Yuri is kind-hearted, knowing the truth, she will definitely stop it.

"Okay!" Yuri nodded and stopped talking.

The voices of Bonnie and Yuri were so small that the Twelve Paladins leading the way couldn't hear them at all.

Soon, passing through the square in front of the temple, I saw many powerful knights lined up neatly and domineering.

If ordinary people arrive here, they will definitely be in a state of trepidation, but Bonnie and Yuri's faces are indifferent.

A few minutes later, Bonnie and Yuri were taken into the temple by the twelve holy knights.

Huh!

At this moment, Bonnie and Yuri's eyes fell on the throne in the temple almost at the same time.

I saw that there was a beautiful figure sitting quietly on the throne, a golden robe, that showed the graceful figure to the fullest, without losing its majesty, and the whole body was filled with a powerful aura.

It is Yalena, the goddess of light.

At this time, Yalena was also quietly looking at Bonnie and Yuri.

For a while, the atmosphere of the entire temple was somewhat depressed and subtle.

"goddess!"

Finally, Golden Lion took the lead in reacting, and one step earlier, he respectfully said to Yalina: "These two women, one of them is the person who pretended to be a goddess before, and the other is her accomplice." When

talking about this, Golden Lion said Pointing to Bonnie and Yuri.

Hearing this, Yalena's gaze was locked on Yuri's body, her tone was gentle and majestic: "Why are you pretending to be me?" When

asked about this, Yalena looked closely at Yuri, secretly surprise.

This woman is not only beautiful, but she also has a peculiar power on her body, which she has never seen before.

At this moment Yarina didn't know that Yuri was not a human being at all, but a fairy.

Yuri bit her lip lightly and replied, "I'm pretending to be you. I promised the Principality of the Day to make an excuse for them to start a war."

In Yuri's heart, there was nothing to conceal about these things, so she said directly.

Seeing her answer truthfully, Yalena nodded.

In the next second, Yalina noticed something and turned her head to look at the Golden Lion and the other eleven Paladins: "Golden Lion, what happened to you one by one?"

Yalina clearly felt that Golden Lion and others, All of them looked innocent and very weak.

Golden Lion looked ashamed and smiled bitterly: "The subordinates are ashamed. When they caught these two women, they were hurt a bit, but it was not

a major problem!" The voice fell, and the remaining eleven Paladins also nodded in agreement. .

In their hearts, as a paladin, they were too ashamed to be poisoned because of underestimating the enemy, so let the Goddess of Light know about it.

Moreover, when he was on the road before, Bonnie also said that when he came to the temple to see the goddess, he wanted to ask some questions. Moreover, the goddess is so strong that she is not afraid of what Bonnie and Yuri are doing.

What?

Twelve paladins were actually injured by these two women?

At this moment, whether it was Yalina or the other knights outside the hall, they were all stunned.

You know, the twelve holy knights, but the strongest subordinates of the goddess of light, joined forces to be invincible. In the entire Roland continent, there were almost

no opponents, and they were injured by two women. It was incredible.

But on the other hand, if these two women were ordinary people, they wouldn't be impersonating the goddess of light.

Soon, Yalina slowed down and said to the Golden Lion and the others: "You have worked hard, let's get back and rest!"

"Yes!"

Golden Lion and the others replied in unison, and then stepped aside.

At this time, Yalina's eyes fell on Yuri again: "The first time I faked me, it was to make an excuse for the Principality

to start a war. I understand this, but now that the war has subsided, I will ask you, why do you want it again? Impersonating me?" The

voice was not loud, but it was beyond doubt. This... Yuri bit her lips tightly, her delicate face was a bit embarrassing, she didn't know how to respond.

After that, Yuri tilted her head to look at Bonnie. The second time to fake the Goddess of Light was Bonnie's idea, so she could only explain it.

At this moment, Bonnie took a step forward and looked at Yalina with a smile: "I asked her to pretend to be you for the second time."

Huh?

Yarina frowned and couldn't help but said: "Why?"

Bonnie didn't talk nonsense, and said straightforwardly: "To be honest, we come from other worlds and don't belong here at all. I heard that you have the supreme position in this world. Know everything, so I want to see you. "

Other worlds?

Upon hearing this, Yalina's beautiful face suddenly showed sAt the same time, the twelve paladins standing on both sides, as well as the other knights, were also stunned.

These two women come from another world?

It's no wonder that the aura pervading the body is so special.

At this moment, Bonnie took out a jade ring from her body: "If you don't believe me, you can take a look at this. This is something from our world, you don't have it here!"

A maid walked over, took Yuhuan, and respectfully Hand it over to Yalena.

Sigh!

At this moment, looking at the exquisite jade ring in her hand, Yalena's body trembled and was shocked.

With such exquisite jade, this pattern, this carving technique, the entire Roland continent can't find a second one. Is it true that what she said is true?

Hum!

Just when Yalina was secretly surprised, she saw Bonnie sneer, and her figure was astonished. The jade hand was raised, and she called Yalina with a palm.

Yes, Bonnie took out Yuhuan, the purpose was to divert Yarina's attention and provide convenience for her surprise attack.

At this time, Yalena's attention was all on Yuhuan, and she didn't expect that Bonnie would make a sudden move.

"Bonnie, you..." "Stop!"

Seeing this scene, both Yuri and the Twelve Paladins around were shocked.

Immediately afterwards, Yuri and the Twelve Paladins were about to stop them, but they were still a step slower.

In the blink of an eye, Bonnie rushed to Yarina, and a powerful breath erupted from Bonnie. .

"You are so bold!!"

Seeing Bonnie burst out, Yalena's exquisite face was full of anger. This is the Temple of Light. This woman dared to do it to herself in public, it was absolutely lawless.

In fright, Bonnie was about to dodge, but Bonnie's speed was too fast. boom!

With this palm, Bonnie exploded with all his strength and hit Yalena's shoulder fiercely. When Yalena snorted, her body was directly shocked and flew out.

Puff!

After flying a full 100 meters away, Yanina finally fell heavily to the square outside the temple, her face pale and indescribably weak, and a trace of blood spilled from the corner of her mouth.

Yarina clearly felt that the palm of this woman directly disrupted the holy power in her body.

Quiet!

At this moment, there was deathly silence inside and outside the entire temple.

Finally, Yuri was the first to react and shouted at Bonnie: "Bonnie, what are you doing?" She said yes, she just asked the goddess of light some questions, how did she do it?

Bonnie, showing a smile, lightly: "? Yuri, we leave fantasyland so long, through so many thing, how do you still so naive," "World Universe

mainland have a saying called 'as they come, Zeanzhi'. Since we were transmitted by the Chaos Vortex to this Roland Continent, it is God's will, why should we go back?"

"To tell you the truth, my real purpose here is not to ask her for advice, but to replace it." The position of her goddess of light." These

words sounded like thunder in the ears of everyone present.

At this moment, whether it was Yuri or the others around, they were all dumbfounded.

Soon, Yuri reacted, anxious and angrily: "Bonnie, you are lying to me again!"

At this time Yuri regretted that she had known Bonnie had such ambitions, and she shouldn't have listened to her before. Fake goddess of light.

Wow!

At the same time, the Golden Lion and the other Paladins also slowed down and yelled at Bonnie one after another.

"You mean and evil woman, lie to us..." "It's really like a snake and scorpion..." "Damn it, so damn it."

Like Yuri, the Twelve Paladins at this time were also very angry.

I thought that Bonnie used poison to force herself to bring her to the temple, just to see the goddess and ask some questions, but she didn't expect that she wanted to replace the goddess of light.

Invisibly, people like herself led the wolf into the room and became her accomplices.

In anger, Golden Lion and the others wanted to rush over to check Yarina's

situation, but they were all poisoned and extremely weak.

Listening to the anger of the Twelve Paladins, Bonnie looked indifferent.

In the next second, Bonnie looked at Yuri and said faintly: "Yuri, you are really stupid. I replaced the Goddess of Light. It is only good for us, there is no harm. Think about it, as long as I control the Temple of Light, Whatever we do afterwards will be easy."

Upon hearing this, Yuri wanted to refute, but she didn't know how to speak.

"

Huh !" At this time, Yanina stood up slowly, her face pale, and she stared at Bonnie and said: "Unexpectedly, your appearance is so beautiful, but your heart is so evil. You thought it hurt me. Can you control the Temple of Light?"

Yalena was very annoyed when she said this.

The goddess of her own dignity was ashamed to be attacked by a woman, but I have to say that the power of this woman is really strong.

Thinking about it, Yalena glanced at Bonnie coldly. She really underestimated the enemy just now!

"Haha!"

Feeling Yalena's anger, Bonnie didn't panic at all, smiled and said: "Is there any strength to control the Temple of Light, you will know later."

"Yes, I forgot to tell you, these twelve The Paladin, in addition to being wounded by us, was poisoned one by one."

"Do you think they captured the two of us? Actually, I asked them to bring me to see you."

Bonnie's exquisite face was full of triumph when she said this.

what?

Upon hearing this, Yanina's body trembled and couldn't help but look at Jin Shi and others.

Seeing Yalena look over, Golden Lion and others, all ashamed, bowed their heads one by one.

Seeing this situation, Bonnie became more proud, and continued at Yarina: "You



have been injured by me. The life of the Twelve Paladins is also in my hands. Tell me, is this Temple of Light? Already under my control?"

"Bold!"

At this moment , a roar came, followed by a burly figure, coming quickly, filled with a strong breath.

A golden armor, majestic and majestic, holy spirit realm.

It is Taito, the knight leader who is responsible for guarding the temple.

Taitu's status was slightly lower than that of the Twelve Paladins, but his strength was comparable to that of the Golden Lion and the others, and Yarina was highly regarded. Seeing that Yalena was raided at this time, she couldn't help it.

Seeing Tai Tu, Bonnie's eyes were full of contempt: "I can't help it!"

Bonnie's gaze made Tai Tu feel extremely humiliated, and his eyes were extremely bloody. He summoned a big sword and roared: "Dare to face the goddess." Take action, die!"

"Knights, defend the goddess, guard the temple!" The voice fell, and Taito rose into the sky!

Whoosh whoosh...

Hearing Taitu's call, many Templar knights rushed up, rushing towards Bonnie like a tide.

Except for the twelve holy knights, there are thousands of ordinary knights staying in the temple, and all of them are not low in strength.

Hum!

In an instant, Tai Tu and nearly a thousand knights erupted at the same time, and the aura that condensed distorted the sky, and the momentum was astonishing.

However, Bonnie didn't panic at all.

"A bunch of ants, if you want to die, I will make you perfect." The cold voice came from Bonnie's mouth, like hell.

In the next second, Bonnie's beautiful body soared into the sky, floating high above the sky, and then the jade hand was raised, and he saw a bloody light tearing through the sky and sweeping toward the Taitu people!

## Chapter 1743

blink of an eye, everyone in Taitu was swept by the bloody light, and there was a burst of sound. Then, one by one fell from the air and fell into a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yalina or the Twelve Paladins, they were all shocked.

The strength of this woman is really strong.

At the same time, Yuri, who was standing on the side, was also trembling, staring at Bonnie and unable to speak.

Haven't seen her for a while, has her strength become so terrifying? Could it be that she has completely integrated the power of King of the Dead?

At this time, Yuri clearly felt that Bonnie's strength had more than doubled compared to before. It was obvious that the power of King of the Dead that Bonnie had obtained from Donoghue Dixon had been completely integrated by her.

At this time, Bonnie's figure fell to the ground, her delicate face full of cold arrogance: "With this strength, you dare to do something to me? I don't know whether to live or die!"

Bonnie looked around and said coldly: "Who else is there? If you don't accept it, just come up." The

voice is not loud, but there is a heart-palpating aura.

Quiet!

The entire Temple Square is silent, and you can hear it clearly when you drop a needle.

See the situation, Bonnie mouth brought back, directed at the Golden Lion and other humanitarian: "It seems that no one has objections, and from now on, I am bright goddess, you guys, to get this former goddess locked up."

Hear At these words, Golden Lion and the others looked at each other, feeling extremely humiliating.

Seeing them still, Bonnie frowned: "Why? You don't want the antidote anymore?"

Feeling the coldness in Bonnie's eyes, Jin Shi and others trembled, and then Jin

Lion hurriedly said: "Oh, yes."

When the voice fell, Golden Lion and the others were a paladin, walked over together, and helped Yarina up.

"You guys..."

Yarina wanted to resist, but she was hurt by Bonnie just now, and she could only yell softly, "Are you going to betray me?"

Golden Lion quickly whispered with a bitter face. "The goddess calms down. We can't help but feel relieved. If we find the opportunity, we will definitely rescue you. Now, we can only ask the goddess to be wronged temporarily." When

she said this, the golden lion looked sincere.

Golden Lion thought about it. The situation in front of him was head-on with Bonnie, and it was all looking for death. It's better to pretend to be loyal to her temporarily and wait for the medicine to recover and find a way to deal with her.

Hearing this, Yanina didn't say anything. Soon, Yalena was imprisoned.

"Give me an order!" At

this time, Bonnie was sitting on the throne of the temple, with a smile on her beautiful face, and slowly said: "Immediately look for a person named Darryl. After finding it, immediately bring me to see me. ! "

" Yes. "the presence of the Knights, and should be in unison.

Bonnie was very happy at this time, looked at the silent Yuri, smiled and said: "Yuri, have you seen it? With the supreme right, there is nothing you can't do. You will be able to see Darryl soon! "

Huh!

Yuri sighed softly: "I hope you don't lie to me again this time!"

...

On the other side, Furong Manor.

In the room, after the cloud and rain, Darryl released all the evil fire to Mrs. Lan Ya.

Under Darryl's body, there was still a trace of blush on Madam Lan Ya's delicate face, and a pair of eyes stared at Darryl tightly, with a bit of anger, shyness, and complexity.

"Madam!"

Looking at Madame Lanya's gaze, Darryl smiled and said,

"Why look at me like this? Isn't it enough?" Huh!

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lan Ya's face flushed suddenly, and Xiu said angrily: "You get out of here!"

Darryl smiled and got up.

"You..." Madame Lanya thought more and more angry: "You wait to die!" Her own dignified countess was desecrated by this person.

However, he was very poisonous, and if he touched himself, he would soon be poisoned to death, which was a punishment for him.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned. When Xibo was there before, it seemed that Mrs. Lanya was extremely poisonous. His mind was hot at the time and he was just enjoying the tenderness of the beauty. Why did he forget this ?

However, what are you afraid of?

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled, and said to Mrs. Lanya: "Dying under the peony flower, you can also be a ghost, haha..." As he said, he walked to the table, poured a glass of wine, and drank slowly. stand up.

"You..."

Madame Lan Ya was ashamed and angry. This Luca Moonlight was really reluctant to live and die, she had already infected her own poison, and her words were still so serious.

Thinking about it, Mrs. Lan Ya stopped talking, but looked at Darryl coldly, waiting for him to die.

One minute... two minutes...

soon, ten minutes passed, and Darryl's face was red, and there was no sign of poisoning.

This...

Seeing this scene, Madame Lanya trembled, and she was completely blinded.

How could this be?

"I'm surprised is not it!" Darryl put the glass down, smiled and said:. "My physique

is rather special, vulnerable to the attack, so you see me poison killed then I'm afraid but also disappointed"

vulnerable to the attack ?

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lanya bit her lips tightly, unable to speak for a while, and deep in her heart, it was also extremely complicated.

No wonder he was so bold and dared to touch himself. He turned out to be invincible.

Thinking about it, Mrs. Lan Ya couldn't help but look at Thea Darryl, a touch of blush appeared on her charming and delicate face.

To be honest, Madam Lanya hated Darryl just now, and she wished him to die immediately, but knowing that he was not afraid of poison, Madam Lanya's mood suddenly changed slightly.

Since the death of her husband, Mrs. Lan Ya has been a widow. Because she was suffering from highly toxic things, no man dared to touch her. Just now, she felt the taste of men and women in Darryl, and she suddenly couldn't hate Darryl.

You know, Mrs. Lanya at this time is a good age.

Seeing Madam Lanya's silence, her expression became subtle, Darryl couldn't help but said: "Madam will kill me?"

" Luca Moonlight!"

Madam Lanya didn't answer immediately, but silently put on her clothes and bit her lip. , Said softly: "Let's go, as if nothing happened tonight!"

At this time, Mrs. Lan Ya had a different feeling for Darryl in her heart, but she held her own identity and would not say it in person.

"Don't worry, Madam!"

Darryl showed a slight smile and said seriously: "Since you don't care, I won't talk nonsense!" After

that, Darryl turned around and continued: "However, Xibo is plotting against me. I will never let

this matter go. " What?

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lan Ya's body trembled and looked at Darryl incredulously: "How do you know?" When Xi Bo came in just now, he was clearly still in a coma.

Darryl smiled slightly: "Do you think I was really in a coma? I just pretended. I

heard what Xibo said to you when he came in. Otherwise, when you used the brain-eating worm to deal with me just now, how could I be? Woke up suddenly?"

At this moment, Madame Lanya was completely stunned.

Darryl stopped talking. He walked over and picked up the brain-eating worm that had fallen on the ground. After putting it away, he smiled at Mrs. Lanya: "Madam, it's not early, let's rest, I'm leaving. !" The

last sentence fell, and Darryl opened the door and walked away.

Sigh!

At this moment, looking at Darryl's figure, disappearing into the night, Madam Lanya stayed there, unable to slow down for a long time.

I thought that I had planned well tonight, but I didn't expect that I couldn't hide anything from him. This man was really unfathomable.

## Chapter 1744

Soon after Darryl left, Mrs. Lan Ya put on her clothes, and at the same time she packed her clothes.

After doing this, Mrs. Lanya ordered someone to call Xibo. "Haha.."  
The moment he entered the room, seeing that Darryl was not there, Xibo smiled: "Good lady, how is the plan going?" When he said this, Xibo was full of anticipation.

Sigh!

Madam Lanya breathed a sigh of relief and responded: "The brain-eating worm has been successfully fed to Luca

Moonlight. He didn't notice anything when he woke up, and he is gone now."

At this time, Madam Lanya's face was calm, but her heart was calm. It's not enough to be nervous.

Luca Moonlight saw through the plan a long time ago. Not only that, but he was also taken over by him, and the brain-eating worm didn't let Darryl take it at all. It's just this kind of thing, how can you tell Xibo?

Haha...

Hearing this, Xibo was so excited: "Great, madam, you have helped me a lot. I

heard that tomorrow there will be an envoy from the Principality of the Sun. If you want to see the queen, then the queen will definitely be there. Set up the banquet,

and Luca Moonlight takes the brain-eating worm, and he will definitely make a fool of

himself at the banquet ." "As long as he makes a fool of himself at the banquet and loses the face of our Golden Lion Principality, the Queen will definitely not spare him, haha... "

Xibo was very excited at this time and didn't realize that he was deceived by Mrs. Lanya.

At this moment, Mrs. Lanya accompanied with a smile and said: "Then congratulations to your commander in chief."

... on the other side.

Darryl returned to the palace and went to his room. Seeing that the time was still early, he began to study the brain- eating worm.

Sigh!

After careful observation, Darryl was very surprised. He saw that this brain-eating worm was only the size of a fingernail, and its whole body was transparent. It would be difficult to spot if it was placed in any place.

Especially throw the brain-eating worms into the water cup and completely melt with the water.

After observing for a while, Darryl couldn't help but sigh with emotion.

Unexpectedly, there is such a strange thing in this different world.

Darryl thought it over, and if there is a chance, he must give this brain-eating worm to Xibo to give it a way of 'being the other' and giving it back to the body. 'Make

up his mind, Darryl collected the brain-eating worms, and took advantage of the darkness, and quietly went to the direction of the queen's palace. At this time, the queen should have a rest, just to look up the sacred book.

Speaking of which, although An Qi promised Darryl to help him find the sacred jade book, An Qi is a stranger, when she gets the sacred jade book, who knows if she will make

excessive demands, in this case Under the circumstances,

Darryl still felt it was better to rely on himself.

Ok?

When I was approaching the queen's palace, I saw the lights inside.

Damn it!

Darryl hurriedly stepped lightly and froze at the same time. It's so late, the queen hasn't rested yet? "Who?" At

this time, the guards guarding the outside of the palace found Darryl and couldn't help but yelled.

When he was discovered, Darryl didn't panic at all, and walked up and said: "It's me!"

Seeing Darryl, several guards hurriedly saluted: "I have seen your commander." Before Darryl was named the commander of the royal palace guards by Darryl. It's not what it used to be, so you're welcome.

Darryl nodded, indicating that he didn't need to be polite. "Is there Luca guy outside?"

At this moment, the queen's voice came from the bedroom, which was soft and unspeakable, and at the same time it was a bit of majesty.

Darryl quickly said: "Yes, your Majesty." "You come in!" Darryl didn't dare to violate, and slowly walked into the bedroom.

Ok?

When he arrived in the bedroom, Darryl was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that the queen was sitting in front of the case table, her delicate face was a bit dignified and exhausted, and there were a lot of files on the case table.

This queen seems to be aloof on weekdays, who knows the hard work behind her!

At this moment, Darryl couldn't help feeling secretly. "Luca Moonlight!" At this time, the queen looked at Darryl and said softly: "You just came here. I want to ask you something."

Darryl suddenly panicked.

I'm going, I'm going to find the sacred book of jade, won't let her know?



Thinking about it, Darryl walked over.

As soon as she arrived, the queen pushed the case file over: "Meng Yi used the assassin to make a big disturbance in the palace and took the opportunity to rebel. Afterwards, I dealt with many of his accomplices. I thought I would wipe out the Meng Yi gang. But I didn't expect that there are fish caught in the net, look at it."

Hearing this, Darryl frowned, and then took the file. Sibō?

In the next second, Darryl was secretly surprised when he saw the contents of the dossier, and he saw that the contents of Xibo and Mengyi's conspiracy to rebel were recorded in detail.

It turned out that when Mengyi attacked the queen that night, Xibo also secretly called his men outside the palace to prepare to cooperate with Mengyi inside and outside. Later, Mengyi was killed by the queen. After Xibo knew the situation, he immediately cancelled the plan.

Huh(?), I didn't expect this Xibo to be wolfish ambition too. "

Luca Moonlight!" At this time, the queen stared at Darryl closely: "Are you willing to help me deal with Xibo?"

Darryl was taken aback for a moment, then smiled: "This dossier is proof, and I will take Xi Bo directly tomorrow. Just ask Bo."

The queen shook her head: "These files are not enough to be evidence. Moreover, Xibo is cunning and treacherous. At that time, she will definitely find a bunch of reasons to justify herself."

Huh!

Hearing this, Darryl groaned, and couldn't help but ask: "Your Majesty, why do you believe me so?"

"Since the Mengyi rebellion, I have discovered that there are many hidden dangers in the principality, and the people around me who I can trust, Very few." The queen responded slowly.

The queen was right. The undercurrent of the Golden Lion Principality is now surging, and there are really only a handful of people who can trust her very much.

At this moment, Darryl was very sympathetic: "Your Majesty, rest assured, I will do my best to help you get rid of this Xibo." When

he said this, Darryl looked serious, but he sneered in his heart.

Huh(?), this Xibo, secretly worked with Mrs. Lanya to calculate himself, thinking about how to deal with him, but now the queen spoke, it was a surprise.

The queen confessed a few more words before making Darryl retreat.

....

Early the next morning. The queen summoned everyone in the hall to discuss political affairs, and Darryl was called over. Originally Darryl was not qualified, but now he is the commander of the royal palace guards, his status is different.

When I arrived at the main hall, I saw Xibo and many city owners had arrived, standing neatly on both sides of the main hall.

Sitting on the throne, the queen wore a gorgeous robe, perfectly showing her exquisite figure, with a variety of manners, and her body was filled with a powerful royal majesty.

Seeing this scene, Darryl took a deep breath, walked over, and stood beside the queen.

"Report!"

At this moment, a knight walked in quickly and kneeled on the ground respectfully: "Your Majesty, the envoy of the Principality of the Day, come to meet!"  
The

queen nodded and said: "Let him come in."

Swish!

As the voice fell, everyone in the hall looked towards the entrance of the hall.

I saw a man slowly walking in. A dark green robe, with extraordinary aura, it was Bill, the lord of Qingmu City, Principality of Sunshine.

Fuck!, it's him!

At this moment, seeing Bill, Darryl's heart was shocked, and a faint anger rose.

Chapter 1745

At that time, the Principality of the Sun failed to launch a war, and then the five Mainlands exerted pressure to surrender Darryl from the Principality of the Sun, otherwise they would jointly attack the Principality of the Sun.

Under pressure, the Province of Suns asked Bill to count on Darryl, and then handed over Darryl.

Darryl would never forget this matter.

At this time, seeing Bill as a messenger coming to meet the Queen of the Golden Lion Principality, Darryl had difficulty calming down.

Sigh!

At this time, Bill walked to the center of the main hall and bowed to the queen ninety degrees: "Bill, Province of Sun, see Her Majesty the Queen!" As he

said, Bill couldn't help but look at the queen. Beautiful, so beautiful. I have always heard that the queen of the Golden Lion Principality is a peerless beauty, just like a goddess descending to the earth. When I saw it today, it was indeed well-deserved.

"Wow!"

Seeing Bill's eyes so rude, everyone present was very angry.

This Bill dared to stare at the queen so presumptuously, it was so rude!

Soon, Xibo walked out and scolded Bill coldly: "You are so bold, dare to look directly at Her Majesty the Queen, are you people in the Province of Sun so rude?"

"Om!"

When he said this, a strong breath broke out from Xibo, and his eyes locked Bill tightly.

For a while, the atmosphere in the entire hall was depressed, almost breathless. "Huh..."

Feeling the powerful aura on Xibo, Bill's expression changed, and then he smiled slightly: "This is the guard commander Xibo, please don't get me wrong, how can I dare to be rude to Her Majesty the Queen? Once I saw Her Majesty the Queen, I was shocked by her face and temperament. There was only awe in my heart, without any blasphemy."

With that said, Bill looked at the queen and continued: "Furthermore, Her Majesty the Queen is generous and kind, and will forgive me for being impolite." When

he said this, Bill had a calm expression on his face.

After failing to launch the war, the Principality of the Day tried its best to repair the relationship with the other five Mainlands. As a messenger, Bill, of course, had to be neither humble nor humble.

"Okay!" At

this time, the queen's red lips lightly opened, and she said: "Xibo, you should withdraw first, this Bill said well, the behavior just now is not rude!"

Seeing the queen speaking , Xibo took a deep breath. Take a breath and step aside.

At this time, Bill showed a smile and said to the Queen: "Your Majesty, we rushed to start a war before the Principality of the Day. It is really inappropriate. This time I was sent here to apologize." With

that, Bill continued. : "And, this time, I also brought a gift specially."

Gift?

Hearing this, no matter it was the queen or the people in the hall, all of them were excited.

Afterwards, Xibo frowned, and said in a bad mood: "Where is the gift?"

Bill smiled slightly: "It's a bit abrupt to say that I brought three powerful golden lions, which are now in the square outside. "

Golden Lion?

For a moment, everyone in the hall was stunned, and then they couldn't help laughing.

Haha....

This Bill is really interesting. He even brought the Golden Lion as a gift. Don't you know that the Golden Lion is the most indispensable thing in the Principality of Golden Lion? It can be said that all the golden lion populations of Roland mainland live in the golden lion Province.

In the face of the laughter from the crowd, Bill didn't feel angry at all, and said slowly: "Speaking of which, the three golden lions I brought are the best of the best, regardless of breed or bloodline. Please, Your Majesty, please move forward. View." When the

voice fell, he took the lead out of the hall.

The queen pondered, walked off the throne to the outside of the hall, Darryl and

Xibo everyone, followed closely!

Sigh!

When they arrived outside the hall, everyone was stunned when they saw the scene in front of them!

I saw that there were three huge iron cages on the square, inside which were three powerful golden lions. The golden hairs were very pure and majestic, and they were no worse than the domestication of the Golden Lion King's Palace.

"This... these three golden lions are really the best!" "Unexpectedly, the Principality of the Sun could also tame such a powerful golden lion."

"It seems that the Principality of the Sun is really sincere this time!"

Listen As everyone discussed, Darryl frowned secretly. Huh(?), this Bill was very sinister. He came to visit the Golden Lion Principality this time and deliberately brought three Golden Lions, which must have another purpose.

really.

While Darryl was muttering secretly, he saw Bill saluting the Queen and smilingly said: "Your Majesty, as everyone knows, your Golden Lion Principality is best at tame golden lions. I don't know if you are interested in it. Take your tamed golden lions. , And compare with these three golden lions." As he

said, Bill looked casual, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

This time, Bill's visit on behalf of the Principality of the Day, in addition to easing the relationship with the five Mainlands, also wanted to demonstrate his strength. Isn't the Principality of Golden Lion good at taming the golden

lion? If you can defeat the Golden Lion of the Principality of Golden Lion with these three golden lions, it would be too much face.

Wow!

At this moment, Xibo and the people around them all looked solemn and talked.

"What did he say? Compare these three golden lions with our golden lions?"

"Hehe, this Bill seems a little confident!"

"But then again, these three golden lions are really strong. There is a holy realm on one end." The

queen frowned as she listened to everyone's comments.

At this time, Bill showed a slight smile and slowly said, "These three golden lions are the strengths of the upper sage, the middle sage, and the lower sage. As long as you also select three golden lions of equal strength. , play a friendly match. " "

I just look at the proposal, the outcome does not matter, just want some fun, Her Majesty the Queen if not, forget it! Oh "

remarks, seemingly superficial , But everyone present felt provoked after listening.

This Bill said nicely, it was just a friendly match, but if the Golden Lion Principality loses, it would be too shameful. Sigh!  
At this moment, the queen reacted and looked around: "What do you think?" When the

queen asked, everyone looked at each other, and they didn't know how to respond.

This friendly match is about the face of the Golden Lion Principality, and no one dared to express opinions rashly.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Xi Bo walked out of the crowd and shouted: "Since Bill has said it, let's compare it, but I have a proposal." With

that, Xi Bo pointed to Darryl: "Mr. Luca Moonlight, don't you know how to speak animal words? This time, leave it to him." The

last sentence fell, Xibo's expression was calm, but his eyes shone cold.

Yes, Xibo was deliberate.

This time the Golden Lion fight is related to the face of the Golden Lion Principality. Once it is defeated, Darryl, as the person in charge, cannot be blamed. More importantly, if Darryl took the brainworm last night, there will definitely be

problems. Yes, when the time comes, the queen will definitely not spare him.

At this time, Xibo didn't know that Darryl didn't take the brain worm last night.

Huh!

At this moment, the gazes of everyone in the audience suddenly gathered on Darryl, and at the same time many people nodded in agreement.

"Yes, Lord Luca Moonlight is proficient in animal language. Under his command, our golden lion will definitely be able to show its power."

"Yes, yes... I agree too!"

"Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, it's the best fit."

Everyone Darryl frowned and couldn't help cursing secretly.

Madder, this Xibo is really sinister, and wants to make a fool of himself anytime and anywhere.

## Chapter 1746

At the same time, Bill also discovered Darryl, and he was stunned.

Bill's eyes had been on the queen before, and he hadn't noticed Darryl at all. At this time, seeing Darryl, he only felt his brain humming.

This Danny, as a prisoner, was sent to the Golden Lion Principality. Shouldn't it be kept in a jail? How did you become a guard of the palace? Moreover, the status is still very high?

Seeing Bill's look of astonishment, Darryl sneered. "Luca Moonlight!" At this moment, the queen said softly: "Everyone recommends you, what do you mean?"

Darryl took a deep breath and smiled slightly: "Since everyone trusts me so much, then this competition, Leave it to me."

"Okay!" The queen nodded, and then ordered the knight behind him to choose the golden lion.

Soon, three golden lions were picked up, the strengths were the same as those brought by Bill, namely the strength of the upper sage, the middle sage, and the lower sage.

Sigh!

At this moment, everyone around him calmed down, and at the same time their eyes were extremely complicated.

Although the strength of the Golden Lion on both sides is the same, once they lose, the Principality of the Golden Lion will be ashamed.

Seeing this scene, Bill showed a slight smile.

Haha... the

people of the Golden Lion Principality seem to be nervous.

This time the golden lion competition, even if you lose here, it doesn't hurt. After all, the Principality of Sun is not good at tame golden lions. If you win, it will be even better. After returning, the king knows that he will definitely reward himself.

Thinking about it, Bill looked at Darryl triumphantly:  
"Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, are you ready?"

Darryl chuckled lightly and said lightly: "It's just a golden lion competing, why prepare? You say Here are the rules."

rule?

Bill was stunned, and then smiled: "Whatever you want, three golden lions can join together, or they can

compete separately." One fool!

Hearing this, Darryl smiled secretly. This Bill only wanted to show the limelight. He didn't even think about the rules beforehand. It was so stupid.

Thinking about it, Darryl said word by word: "Well, how about three golden lions in three competitions and two wins in three games?" When he said this, Darryl looked serious, but his eyes flashed with a trace of teasing. .

"Good!" Bill nodded without thinking.

At this time, at the order of the queen, many guards used iron fences to enclose the square out of the arena.

Full of confidence, Bill walked directly over and released the golden lion, whose strength was the superior of the upper stage.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, everyone's eyes gathered on Darryl.

The opponent released the strongest Golden Lion in the first game. Depending on the situation, the opening was a fierce battle.

However, Darryl didn't panic at all, and released one of the golden lions here. However, the strength of the golden lion that was released was the strength of the lower sage.

What?

Seeing this scene, whether it was the queen or the others, they were all stunned.



What is this silly guy doing?

Use the golden lion of the lower saint to deal with the golden lion of the upper saint of the opponent. Isn't this a defeat?

In astonishment, Xibo couldn't help but yelled: "Luca Moonlight, what are you doing? I'm afraid we can't lose?" Said this, but Xibo felt excited.

Haha...

this silly guy must be caused by the brain-eating worm in the body, otherwise, how could it be so stupid?

At the same time, the queen also frowned.

An Qi, who was standing on the side, couldn't help but walked over and pulled Darryl and said, "Luca Moonlight, did you choose the wrong one?"

Use the golden lion of the lower saint to deal with the golden lion of the upper saint. There is no possibility of winning at all.

Darryl showed a slight smile and comforted: "Don't panic, we can't lose!"

At this time, Darryl looked confident.

When asked about Bill's rules just now, Darryl thought of the allusion of 'Tian Ji horse racing' in the mainland of World Universe.

This allusion is about the story of Sun Bin, a famous adviser in the Warring States Period. At that time, Sun Bin worked as a counselor under General Tian Ji, and Tian Ji liked to race horses with the son of Qi Guo. Sun Bin found that the race horses were divided into upper, middle, and lower grades, so he said to Tian Ji: Use your inferior horse to deal with it. With their superior horses, use them against their medium horses, and then use the medium horses against their inferior horses, and you can win unfamiliarly.

At that time, Tian Ji adopted Sun Bin's strategy and really won the horse race.

Darryl was familiar with the ancient books of World Universe, and he couldn't be familiar with this allusion anymore. When he had an idea at that time, he used the comparison in front of him.

"Haha..." At

this time, Bill, who was opposite, couldn't help laughing, and shouted at Darryl:

"Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, are you so unconfident in your own golden lion? Let's say it. The selection is not allowed to be changed."

At this time, Bill hadn't realized Darryl's true intentions, thinking that Darryl had made a low-level mistake.

Stupid!

Darryl gave a chuckle, glanced at Bill, and said lightly: "Don't worry, I won't change it after I choose it." He said, he walked towards the golden lion of the lower sage.

When he arrived, Darryl secretly urged the Yu Beast Ring, and said to the golden lion: "Golden lion, golden lion, you must not be able to beat the opponent in the first match. You don't have to go all out and wait until it is suitable. At that time, just take it softly."

In Darryl's heart, although the golden lion is a beast, it is also a creature. If you can't bear to watch it die tragically, he will tell you in advance.

"Roar!"

Darryl's exhortation, the golden lion heard clearly and let out a low roar in response.

"Tsk tusk..."

Seeing this scene, Bill sneered: "Your Excellency Danny, did I read it wrong? You just talked to the Golden Lion? Haha... it's just a beast. Does it understand you? "

Darryl didn't bother to pay attention, waved his hand and signaled the start of the fight.

In an instant, two golden lions were driven into the arena. "Roar!" At this moment, I saw Bill's golden lion, with a vigorous momentum, let out a roar, and pounced directly on it.

Darryl's golden lion was not to be outdone, and roared to meet them, biting together in an instant.

The two golden lions, one of the upper stage and the lower stage, are very different in strength.

After fighting for a few minutes, Darryl's Golden Lion gave up the counterattack and lay on the ground with his belly upturned. This was an expression of showing weakness to his opponent. The golden lion is quite spiritual and obeyed Darryl's previous instructions.

Sure enough, Bill's Golden Lion stopped attacking when he saw that the opponent was soft.

"Haha..."

Seeing this scene, Bill couldn't say so proudly. He couldn't help but mocking at Darryl: "Your Excellency Danny, you lost in the first game. I don't think there will be any need..."

Huh?

Halfway through the conversation, Bill saw the two golden lions behind Darryl and suddenly understood what he was stunned.

The opponent now has the golden lions in the upper and middle stages, and on his side, the remaining golden lions in the middle and lower stages continue to compete, as if he has no chance of winning.

Wow!

At the same time, the queen and the surrounding people finally understood Darryl's strategy at this time and cheered one by one.

"I seem to understand..."

"Haha, I can see it too. Using my own strengths to deal with the opponent's shortcomings, Luca Moonlight's strategy is really wonderful."

"Yes, Luca Moonlight thought. Agility is really admirable."

Everyone's admiration came, and the queen also showed a smile, looking at Darryl's gaze, full of admiration.

At this time, Darryl looked at Bill with a smile: "Zhan Chao, do you still use comparisons in the second game?" "I..." Bill flushed and opened his mouth, but he couldn't say a word.

## Chapter 1747

After a full ten seconds, Bill reacted and nodded at Darryl: "Your wit is extraordinary, it is really admirable, the next two games are not comparable, I lost!"

Seriously, Theang Darryl surrendered, Bill felt 10,000 reluctant.

But there is no way, the next two games, there is no possibility of winning at all.

Wow!

Seeing Bill admit defeat, the audience cheered. "Luca Moonlight!" At the same time, An Qi was also happy, looking at Darryl's eyes, full of worship.

Excited, An Qi suddenly forgot her identity, hugging Darryl's arm affectionately, and said with a smile: "How did you come up with this method? It's so smart." Darryl looked dangerous: "Nothing. It's just an idea!" There are countless allusions on the mainland of World Universe. Just say one, it's all classics in the classics.

Phew...

Seeing this scene, everyone around has a complicated look.

Her Royal Highness An Qi seemed to be over-excited. As the Queen's sister, it was really inappropriate for her to be so close to Luca Moonlight at this time.

At the same time, the queen's delicate face also revealed a bit of subtlety, and she couldn't help but whisper: "An Qi..."

An Qi was stunned when she heard the shouting. She suddenly saw the eyes of everyone around her. After I understood something, my face was blushing, and he quickly let go of his hand.

What's wrong with me? So many people are actually holding Luca Moonlight's arm.

But having said that, Luca Moonlight is so witty that it has to be admired.

"Danny!"

At this time, the queen eyes fell upon the mountain air, beautiful face, could not conceal his appreciation, slowly: "Yes, such a fantastic than the bucket, really rare, did not let me down,"

say these At that time, the queen's eyes were full of smiles.

Darryl smiled slightly, very humble: "Your Majesty praised it!" At

this moment, other people around also surrounded him, and they greeted Darryl with compliments.

"Your Excellency Danny, it's really a rare talent."

"Yes, why don't you worry about people like Your Excellency Danny in the Golden Lion Principality become stronger?"

"I really admire the competition just now."

In the face of everyone's praise, Darryl smiled and responded one by one, very relaxed and comfortable.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Xi Bo, who was not far away, looked very ugly. I thought that Darryl might lose this time in the Golden Lion competition, but he never expected that Darryl would win so easily.

The next second, Xibo thought of something, and a cold smile appeared on his face again.

Let this Danny feel proud for a while, he will definitely be embarrassed in public when he took the brainworm last night.

"Envoy of Bill!" At

this time, the queen looked at Bill and smiled: "Although the golden lion tamed by the Province of Sun is very strong, you have no experience after all. It is normal to lose this fight. "When

she said this, the queen glanced at Darryl approvingly, thinking about unspeakable joy. After all, he earned enough face for the Golden Lion Principality. The credit is not small.

Although she was happy in her heart, the queen still did not show it. After all, the envoy of the Province of Sun was watching. As a queen, she could not be too happy.

"Uh..."

Hearing these words, Bill was very embarrassed, but he squeezed out a smile: "Your Majesty said it is good, this time I can lose the fight, it is reasonable..." After

that, Bill looked at it. After looking at Darryl, he continued: "Your Excellency Luca Moonlight's strategy is very admirable!"

Bill felt very depressed when he said that.

I thought that the Golden Lion Principality would lose the Golden Lion Principality this time, but he didn't expect that Darryl and waves were so witty that he was invincible in the first competition.

"Alright!"

Hearing Bill's words, the queen felt unspeakably happy, and slowly said: "It is not easy for the messenger to come here. I won't mention this for the time being. I have ordered someone to prepare in the hall. After the banquet, please invite the envoy to the table." After the

voice fell, the queen returned to the hall first. Everyone followed closely behind.

After entering the main hall, I saw that the banquet was ready. "

Everyone !" At this moment, after seeing everyone sitting down, the queen smiled, raised her glass, and looked around: "The envoy Bill is here for the first time in our Golden Lion Principality. With the peace of the Principality Day by day, everyone toasted him together." After the voice fell, everyone picked up their wine glasses. Bill was frightened and stood up quickly, accompanied by a smiling face and said: "Your Majesty is serious, how can I, let Your Majesty and your Excellencies, toast me together?"

Then, Bill drank the cup. Utterly.

At this time, Bill seemed to be calm, but his heart was too panic, his eyes were always paying attention to Darryl.

This Danny had calculated against him before, and then sent him to the Golden Lion Principality as a criminal. He thought he would die for a lifetime, but he did not expect that he became a celebrity beside the queen.

And just now, the golden lion competition lost to him again. The wind at this time can be said to be full of spirits. If you find a way to deal with yourself, it will be troublesome.

Billyue felt more flustered, almost unable to sit still.

Darryl saw Bill's expression in his eyes. Haha... especially seeing Bill's cold sweat, Darryl couldn't help being funny in secret, this guy is afraid of revenge on him.

To be honest, if it had been a few years ago, Darryl would never let go of this opportunity, but after experiencing so many things, he would have looked away long ago and was too lazy to care about Bill.

"

Luca Moonlight!" Just when Darryl was secretly funny, he saw Xibo stand up and said with a false face: "The golden lion competition just now was really exciting. Although the game is small, it is also for us. The Golden Lion Principality has earned back its face, come, I will toast you a glass!"

Said, Xi Bo walked over and poured a glass of wine for Darryl himself.

When pouring the wine, Xibo smiled, but his eyes were a little bit cold.

Yes, Xibo wants to make Darryl embarrassed in public. You should know that people who take brainworms usually look normal, but once they drink alcohol, brainworms will become active in the human body, which will lead to people. Out of control.

At this time, Xi Bo took the initiative to pour wine to Darryl, just to have a brainworm attack.

However, Xibo still didn't know at this time. Last night, Darryl didn't take the brain worm at all.

Ok?

Seeing Xi Bo suddenly showed his favor, Darryl couldn't help frowning in secret.

No matter what you do, you will steal if you are not raped.  
What bad idea is this Xibo going to make?

Thinking about it, Darryl's brain quickly turned, and he understood something at once.

By the way, when experimenting with brain worms last night, the brain worms became extremely active as soon as they encountered alcohol. It seems that this Xibo thought I had taken brain worms and wanted to drink my wine. ...

Huh(?), this guy is really sinister.

Understanding this, Darryl remained silent, then raised the wine glass and took a sip.

Haha...

Seeing Darryl drank it, Xibo was indescribably excited.

In the next second, Xibo smiled and said: "Your Excellency Danny, you can make the golden lion obedient. It's really admirable. I really want to know how you tame the golden lion." With

that, Xibo Looking around: "I think everyone is also very curious, right?"

At this time, Xibo deliberately brought up the topic, just to separate Darryl's attention, so as to take the opportunity to drink him.

When the voice fell, many people around were booing. "Yes, Lord Danny's animal language is

amazing ." "Seriously, I have always been curious."

"Your Excellency Danny, is there any trick to that animal language?"

Everyone's words, you and I will tell you one sentence.

When he came, Darryl smiled without saying a word, looking at Xi Bo quiet

## Chapter 1748

Xi Bo's careful thinking naturally couldn't escape Darryl's eyes.

Mad, this Xibo still wants to pour me wine?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl smiled slightly and replied: "Speaking of which, I actually discovered this beast language by accident. Since I was a child, I can communicate with the beast..." Controlling the beast through the ring of beasts, of course Can't tell.

Since this Xibo is going to act, let him have fun with him.

Nonsense aside, Darryl picked up the jug, directed at the West laughed: "?. West sir, you are a military commander of the guard, how can I do I can not afford pouring ah" "To

say the credit , You are responsible for guarding the safety of the entire royal city. The credit is the greatest, and it is the role model for me to learn from."

After that, Darryl gave Xibo a glass of wine.

At the moment of pouring the wine, Darryl secretly used a ghost hand to quietly throw something into the wine glass, and saw that the thing was transparent. After throwing it into the wine glass, it immediately merged with the wine, which was really peculiar.

It was the brain-eating worm that Darryl put away last night.

Darryl thought it over, isn't this Xibo trying to make himself foolish? Then'take the way of the other, give back to the body', so that he will also taste the taste of this brain-eating worm.



Not only that, when Darryl studied the brain-eating worm last night, he also added something to the brain-eating worm based on his superb alchemy experience.

"Haha!"

Hearing Darryl's compliment, Xi Hiroshi was too beautiful, and a little airy: "Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, you are really polite." As he

said, he raised his glass and drank it.

At this moment, in Xi Bo's heart, he thought that Darryl had taken himself softly, and wanted to reassure Darryl, but thinking that Darryl had already taken Cerebral Eater and it was irreversible, I could only blame him for bad luck.

Xibo didn't know that the brain-eating worm had just been taken by himself. Sigh!

Seeing the scene in front of her, the queen was sitting there, but her eyebrows were frowned.

What's the matter with Darryl? I asked him to help himself last night to deal with Xibo, but now, he and Xibo have a good relationship with each other, looking like they are happy.

Perceiving the queen's gaze, and staring at herself from time to time, Darryl quietly gave her a comforting look.

Afterwards, Darryl chatted with Xibo again.

Seeing that Darryl had drunk a lot of wine, Xi Bo knew that it was almost time to return to his seat.

However, without taking two steps, Xibo suddenly trembled and suddenly felt something was wrong.

At this time, Xibo's face suddenly changed. He clearly felt that his dizziness was heavy, not only that, but there seemed to be something in his mind that was running around.

Not only that, but the thinking also became confused. This ... this is clearly taking a fresh sign of brain worm .....

"West sir!"

See the West's face, a smile Darryl, came slowly: "how?"

To speak At the same time, Darryl's expression seemed to be concerned, but there was a bit of mockery in his eyes.

Xibo frowned and looked at Darryl closely, feeling very surprised. I saw that Darryl's face was red and full of radiance, and he didn't look like he had taken a

brain worm.

This Danny, I drank a lot of wine just now, why is there nothing?

As for himself, at this time, he was attacking a brainworm.

What is going on here?

Seeing that Xibo was speechless, Darryl chuckled lightly, his face revealed abusiveness: "Your Excellency Xibo, it feels uncomfortable to take a brainworm!"

What?

At this moment, Xibo's face suddenly changed, and he looked at him in surprise: "You...what did you say?"

"Haha..."

Darryl said with a smile: "Okay, Xibo, you don't have to pretend, you tricked me last night and wanted me to take brainworm, but it was a pity that I saw it through in advance."

Listen At this point, Xibo was shocked and angry, and at the same time he understood something.

Mad! Madame Lanya, a bitch, actually lied to me.

In anger, Xibo looked around the audience, but suddenly discovered that Mrs. Lanya said that she was ill and did not come to the palace at all.

Phew...At

this moment, the eyes of everyone around him looked over, and they couldn't help but talk in a low voice. "What's the situation?" "Your Excellency Danny, didn't talk to His Excellency Xibo well just now, why did you change your face?"

"What's wrong with Your Excellency Xibo? His face is so pale?"

Everyone's discussion came, and Darryl ignored his eyes. Always staring at Xibo.

In the next second, Darryl took a deep breath, walked slowly to Xi Bo, and said word by word: "After I saw through your tricks last night, I put away the brain-eating worm."

"And just now. When I poured the wine for you, I put the brain-eating worm into your glass."

"Speaking of which, I have never heard of something like a brain-eating worm before, so I really want to see it. People took it. After that, what will be the reaction?"

Xibo only felt cold all over when he heard this, staring at Darryl fiercely, almost fainting in anger.

Huh(?), who thought he could make Darryl embarrassing in public, never expected that he shot himself in the foot by

himself. However, when he poured the wine just now, he didn't notice anything unusual.

That brain-eating worm, how did he put it in his glass?

At this time, Xi Bo still didn't know that Darryl's 'ghost hand' stunt was so superb that no one could see through it.

"Your Excellency Xibo!"

Seeing that Xibo's face was getting more and more ugly, Darryl showed a slight smile and mocked: "Is there anything else to say?"

"You..."

Xibo's face was savage, and his whole body shuddered under the onset of the brain-eating worm. , Could not help yelling: "Oh, you are Darryl, do you dare to poison me in public."

Said, Xibo looked around, and finally looked at the queen and shouted: "Your Majesty, Darryl is hurting me, you want Be the master for me. "Huh

!

Upon hearing this, the queen took a deep breath and looked at Darryl, not knowing what to do for a while.

Regarding the brain worm, the queen didn't know at all, she didn't know how to make a choice because of the sudden situation.

At this time, Darryl sneered and said to Xibo: "Xibo, don't play this set. It's useless. You used to deal with this brain-eating worm. As a result, today, you have eaten bad results, and you have done it yourself."

"You nonsense!" Xibo was completely crazy, shouting: "What brain-eating worm, I don't know what you are talking about? On the contrary, it is a fact that you poisoned me in public in the hall today.

" I am the commander-in-chief of the guards. If something goes wrong today, you

will not escape the blame." In the last sentence, Xibo almost roared out.

Anyway, no one in the room knew about Luca Moonlight's secret plot, and Luca Moonlight's one-sided words could not be called evidence.

Wow!

Seeing this, everyone in the entire hall was suddenly in an uproar.

"This... is it really the Lord Danny who poisoned the commander-in-chief of Xibo?"

"It depends on the situation!" "Why?"

People continued to talk, and the queen was also frowning. At the same time, she looked at Darryl. His gaze was somewhat complicated.

What is this Luca Moonlight doing? Even if you have to deal with Xibo, you can't use this method. If you speak to him, how will you convince the public in the future?

However, Darryl had a calm expression on his face. "Xibo!" At this time, Darryl looked at Xibo with a smile, and said word by word: "It seems that you really can't cry without seeing the coffin."

## Chapter 1749

At this time, Xibo, under the outbreak of the brainworm, kept sweating, his robes were soaked, his face was pale, indescribably miserable.

Ha ha...

Hearing Darryl's words, Xi Bo sneered, then took out a few white pills from his body and stuffed them into his mouth.

These white pills can suppress the brain worm, and Xibo can get the brain worm. Naturally, there is an antidote to suppress the brain worm.

Antidote?

Seeing this scene, Darryl smiled slightly: "It's useless!" When he said this, Darryl looked leisurely.

When putting brainworms in the Xibo wine glass just now, Darryl also put a truth pill, truth pill, as the name suggests, after eating, people will answer every question and will never tell lies.

This kind of truth pill, in the Promise Pill, was originally a gadget to tease people. Moreover, the effective time is not more than ten minutes, which is not the best pill, but it is the most suitable for the Xibo in front of you. .

What?

Hearing this, Xibo's heart was shocked, and then he sneered and retorted: "Luca Moonlight, don't pretend to be fools with me, I..."

Halfway through, Xibo only felt that his mind was completely confused and almost blank.

Seeing this, Darryl knew that the truth pill had begun to break out, and immediately asked loudly: "Xibo, did you trick me last night and plan to give me a brainworm-eating thing?"

"Yes. .. Yes!" Xibo subconsciously responded with cold sweat.

When I said this, the expression on Xibo's face was wonderful.

what happened?

Why did you admit it?

At this time, Xibo suddenly fell into panic. He wanted to deny the will in his heart, but he didn't know why, his mouth seemed to keep calling.

Haha...

Hearing the answer, Darryl showed a faint smile, unspeakable excitement.

Unexpectedly, this truth Dan is quite useful.

Wow...

Seeing this scene, both the queen and the people around were stunned.

Last night, Xibo was going to plot Darryl and tide, and also admitted it personally?

At this time, Darryl continued to ask Xi Bo, "I'll ask you again, did you participate in the Mengyi rebellion ten days ago?" The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty. Huh!

At this moment, everyone in the audience was staring at Xibo.

Follow Mengyi to rebel? This is the sin of beheading.

Especially the queen, sitting there seemed peaceful, but she was unspeakably excited.

If Xibo admits it, that would be great. To be honest, the queen has been worrying about how to find evidence of Xibo's rebellion these days, but how did she never expect that Darryl would publicly interrogate in the hall in this way. .

"I..."

At this moment, Xibo was sweating coldly, and he fumbled and wanted to deny it.

I definitely can't admit this, otherwise, I'm completely finished.

However, he not only took the brain-eating worm, but also took the truth pill, his mouth was completely out of his control, and he nodded and said, "Yes, on the night of the Mengyi rebellion, I also participated!"

Wow!

When the voice fell, the whole hall exploded in an instant. "What? Xibo... actually rebelled with Mengyi?"

"I didn't expect Xibo to be so ambitious."

"It's no wonder that Mengyi at the time was so arrogant. It turns out that Xibo was his accomplice"

Everyone's discussion, you and I heard each sentence, Xibo's face was as gray as death, all of a sudden, he slumped on the ground and trembled.

It's over.

This time is completely over.

But what is going on? Why did you tell all the truth?

At this time, Darryl showed a smile and respectfully said to the Queen: "Your Majesty, Xibo admits to rebelling with Meng Yi, the crime is extremely heinous, how to deal with it, please

tell your Majesty." When said this, Darryl was relaxed.

I promised to help the queen deal with Xibo before, but now I can finally do it.

"Very good!" The

queen nodded, looking at Darryl's gaze, full of appreciation and approval: "Luca Moonlight, this time you have done a great job, and I will definitely reward you heavily!" As

she said, the queen's delicate expression was dark. After getting cold, he said coldly at Xibo: "Xibo, what else do you have to say?"

"Your Majesty, Your Majesty, I was wrong..." Xibo knelt there and kept kowtow.

The effective time of the truth pill can only last for ten minutes. At this time, Xibo is already awake, but everything is too late.

In panic, Xibo couldn't help yelling: "Your Majesty! I don't blame me for this, it's all Winged! He forced me to betray your Majesty."

Upon hearing this, the queen gave a chuckle, and did nothing. Action: "Meng Yi is dead. You can say whatever you

want. However, it is a fact that you cooperated with Meng Yi in rebellion and betrayed me." With

that, the queen was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, today If you have done anything to break through Xibo, Xibo will leave it to you. In addition, it will be handed over to you to check Xibo's family property and comrades!"

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Darryl hurriedly responded.

When the voice fell, Darryl called the guard and dragged Xi Bo out.

Sigh...

For a moment, the whole hall was silent.

Except for the queen, everyone looked at Darryl with deep awe.

This silly guy was so powerful, in a few words, Xibo admitted the rebellion, and in front of him in the future, you have to be very careful.

Especially Bill, sitting there didn't dare to move. Oops! Even Xibo of Quan Qing's entire royal city was planted in Luca Moonlight's hands, and he had offended him before, so I don't know if he can leave safely this time.

Seeing Bill's expression, Darryl showed a slight smile.

Haha...this Bill is panicking right now, this time I take advantage of the opportunity, do you want to get rid of him too?

"Your Majesty!"

Just when Darryl was thinking about this, he saw a royal palace knight walking in quickly, looking panicked: "My Majesty, there is a guest from the Temple of Light, and he said he wants to meet your Majesty."

Light temple?

Hearing this, whether it was the queen or Darryl and others, they were all taken aback.

You know, for thousands of years, the Temple of Light is not only sacred, but also very mysterious. It has never appeared in front of the world easily. Especially the Goddess of Light, who lives in the temple, is the highest belief of the people of the entire mainland.

But at this time, the Temple of Light suddenly sent someone to come, why not be shocked?

Darryl frowned secretly.

What did the Temple of Light send people to do? Could it be... Yarina knew that she was in the Principality of the Golden Lion?

At this moment Darryl didn't know that the position of Yalena's Goddess of Light had been robbed by Bonnie, and the temple at this time was also controlled by Bonnie.

"Quick..."

Finally, the queen reacted and quickly said: "Quickly invite the distinguished guests into the hall."

When the voice fell, I saw a tall and handsome figure slowly walking into the hall.

A golden armor, majestic, unspeakable heroic and handsome, it is the Pegasus Paladin, one of the Twelve Paladins.

It's him?

Seeing Tianma, Darryl couldn't help showing a smile, and at the same time he was a little confused.

He came to the Golden Lion Principality, what happened?

Chapter 1750



At this time, under the gaze of everyone, the Pegasus Paladin slowly walked to the center of the hall.

The next second, the Paladin Pegasus said politely to the queen: "Paladin Pegasus, I have seen Her Majesty the Queen." As he said, he bowed slightly without bowing down.

The Paladin of Pegasus is the right arm of the Goddess of Light, one of the twelve Paladins, with a transcendent position. It is also famous throughout the entire Roland continent. He does not need to kneel when he meets the rulers of the six Mainlands.

The queen showed a slight smile and said softly: "Your Excellency Paladin!" As she said, she asked the maid beside her to bring a chair.

As the ruler of the Golden Lion Principality, the queen was aloof, but at this time, she was not polite to the Paladin. You know, the Temple of Light has a deep influence on the entire

continent, and even the queen believes in the goddess of light. At this time, when I saw the subordinates of the Goddess of Light, they naturally treated each other with courtesy.

The Paladin Pegasus responded, walked over and sat on a chair.

Ok?

However, at this moment, seeing Darryl standing beside the Queen, the Paladin of Tianma was stunned.

This... isn't this your Lord?

Why is he in the Golden Lion Principality? Apparently, he also served as a guard by the queen.

I thought to myself, the Paladin of the Heavenly Horse was very excited, and he was about to stand up to say hello, but before he stood up, he was stopped by Darryl's eyes.

Oneself is the matter of the Holy Temple of Light, and cannot be exposed for the time being.

Heavenly Horse Paladin is a wise man, and instantly understood that Darryl didn't want to reveal his identity.

At this moment, after Darryl and Tianma exchanged their eyes, they suddenly frowned.

Darryl clearly noticed that the Tianma Saint Knight's face was pale, and the whole person seemed to be in poor spirits, a little weak, which was obviously a sign of poisoning.

The dignified paladin was actually poisoned?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl wanted to ask, but he still held back thinking that this was the palace hall.

Darryl felt right. The Paladins of Heavenly Horse were indeed poisoned. At that time, Bonnie gave the Twelve Saints the poison to go to the Temple of Light. After the three-day deadline expired, Bonnie gave the antidote to the Twelve Saints. The knight, however, only gave half the antidote.

In other words, the poison in the body of the twelve paladins at this time has not been completely eliminated.

"Your Excellency Paladin!"

At this moment, the queen smiled lightly and asked Tianma: "Suddenly, what's the matter?"

Phew!

Tianma took a deep breath, looked around, and slowly said: "Back to the queen, this time I am here, I specially invited the queen to participate in the Holy Light Ceremony. In addition to your Golden Lion Principality, the rulers of the other five Mainlands have also accepted it. Invitation."

Tianma looked serious when he said this, but felt helpless in his heart.

Yes, this Holy Light Ceremony is to be held by Bonnie. The location is in Pearl City. As for the purpose of Bonnie's ceremony, no one knows.

Speaking of which, the Twelve Paladins didn't want to do anything for Bonnie, but there was no way, his life was held in Bonnie's hands, and he could only temporarily admit it.

What?

Holy Light Ceremony?

Hearing this, both the queen and everyone around were stunned.

What kind of celebration is this, why haven't you heard of it?

Even Darryl frowned secretly.

Is the Temple of Light going to hold a ceremony? Why haven't I heard Yarina say it before?

At this moment Darryl didn't know that the Temple of Light had been controlled by Bonnie, and Yalina was also imprisoned.

"queen!"

At this time, Tianma continued: "The Holy Light Ceremony is held by the goddess. The location is in Pearl City. I hope the

queen will not miss it!" Tianma saw that everyone was puzzled, but he did not explain. After all, Bonnie held this sacred ceremony. Tianma is not very clear about the Everbright Ceremony, he just came to spread the word.

Wow!

When the voice fell, the whole hall suddenly talked, and everyone's faces were extremely excited and excited.

"It turned out to be held by the Goddess of Light, so I must go!"

"Yes, this is a rare and flourishing age in a thousand years." "Finally I have a chance to see the Goddess of Light."

At this time, everyone in the hall smiled. I can't wait to rush to Pearl City immediately. You must know that the Goddess of Light is the incarnation of justice in Roland. The supreme belief of the people rarely appears in front of the world. Now, suddenly, a ceremony will be held in Pearl City and appear in front of the world. are you happy?

In the hearts of everyone, the ceremony held by the Goddess of Light must be a good thing related to the peace of the entire continent.

Even the queen is smiling and happy.

In the past two years, there have been frequent wars among the six major Province, which made the people unhappy. This time the Goddess of Light will appear in Pearl City to

preside over fairness and justice in the world, which is the best.

Like everyone around, the queen also thinks that it is a great thing for the goddess of light to hold the ceremony.

However, Darryl, who stood quietly on the side, frowned secretly.

There is something wrong.

If Yarina held the Holy Light Ceremony, she would definitely tell me before. After all, I am the holy lord of the Temple of Light, and my status is equal to that of the Goddess of Light. It is impossible to hide such an important matter from me.

Also, this Tianma was poisoned, Yarina didn't help him to get rid of the poison, instead she sent him out to run errands to spread the word...At

this moment, Darryl felt more and more problematic as she thought about it.

"Your Excellency Paladin!"

At this time, the queen smiled and looked at Tianma: "It's really hard for you to come so far. Please go and rest first. I will go to the Holy Light Ceremony in Pearl City!"

Then, the queen said. You must order the maid around you to take Tianma to rest.

At this moment, Darryl hurriedly stepped forward and said:

"Your Majesty, let me take the Lord Paladin to rest." There are too many people in this hall, and there are many questions. It is not convenient for Darryl to ask Tianma, so he can only take advantage of this opportunity. Up.

The queen nodded without objection.

Luca Moonlight is the commander of the guards, and let him arrange the paladin to rest, which is also regarded as respect for the Temple of Light.

Soon, Darryl led Tianma out of the hall and went to the rest place at the back.

"Holy Lord!" As

soon as he entered the room, Tianma looked sad, and suddenly knelt down towards Darryl: "Great changes have taken place in the Temple of Light, and the goddess has also been imprisoned. I beg the Lord to go back and preside over the overall situation immediately. "

What?

In the hall just now, Darryl felt something strange. Hearing Tianma's words at this time, his complexion suddenly changed and his brain buzzed.

Yarina was imprisoned?

Who has such great ability to imprison the goddess of light?

Thinking about it, Darryl looked anxious, and asked quickly:

"Say, what happened?" Huh!

Tianma took a deep breath and explained the situation in detail. At the end of the talk, Tianma looked sad and angrily: "They are the two nasty women. First they conspired against our twelve holy knights, and then raided the goddess."

Fuck . !

Hearing these, Darryl's heart shook, he only felt his brain buzzing, and his heart was joyful and frightened.

I thought that Yuri was rescued by Bonnie and it was too bad, but she didn't expect that she and Bonnie would control the Temple of Light together.

Don't think about it, these are Bonnie's attention. Darryl felt extremely complicated when he thought of Yan Hong.

Mad, this Bonnie is really lawless, not only controlling the Temple of Light, but also imprisoning the Goddess of Light.

## Chapter 1751

Just when Darryl was thinking about this secretly, Tianma suddenly thought of something: "Then Bonnie sent a special order to find someone named Darryl..." Before

he finished speaking, Darryl smiled: "The Darryl she was looking for is me!"

"His Royal Highness!"

Hearing this, Tian Ma was taken aback at first, and then eagerly said: "Now the temple is messed up by that woman. Only you can turn the tide. "Huh

!

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and smiled bitterly:

"Tianma, don't expect too much of me. If you really want to fight alone with that Bonnie, I don't have a good chance of winning."

Darryl is not trying to belittle himself. Knowing that Bonnie swallowed the power of King of the Dead from Donoghue Dixon's body when she was in the Universe Continent. When she saw Bonnie in Pearl City before, she was almost completely integrated, but now, another half a month has passed. , Bonnie must have succeeded!

Otherwise, Bonnie would not be able to control the Temple of Light smoothly.

This...

Seeing Darryl's serious face, Tianma suddenly became anxious: "So, isn't the Temple of Brightness

hopeless?" Even the Lord is not sure to defeat Bonnie, let alone the others.

Darryl smiled slightly and comforted: "Don't panic first, the most important thing now is to help you and the other Paladins to relieve the poison in your body, otherwise, it will be difficult to reverse the situation by myself." With

that, Darryl started to inquire about the details of Pegasus poisoning.

Tianma didn't conceal it, and said it in great detail. Finally, he asked uneasy: "Your Honor, can you really help us get rid of the poison in our body?"

"Of course!" Darryl smiled slightly, very much confidence.

In the medicine of the mainland of World Universe, the emphasis is on 'seeing, hearing and asking.' Darryl had studied medicine with Divine Farmer, and his medical skills had reached a very high level. Just now through Tianma's description, he immediately knew what poison Bonnie used.

Speaking of it, although Bonnie is a fairy, his knowledge in poisoning can only be regarded as a fur.

Knowing what kind of poison Bonnie used, Darryl didn't hesitate to prepare materials to refine the antidote for Tianma. This is the palace of the Golden Lion Principality, and Darryl is the commander of the guards. The herbal materials needed can be easily obtained.

Soon, the materials were ready, and Darryl randomly found a clay pot and began to refine it.

This...

Seeing this scene, Tianma was stunned.

Your Lord, what is this doing? In the Roland Continent, there is no such thing as alchemy, so what Darryl did is very strange in Tianma's eyes.

Bang!

Soon, with a shake of the clay pot, the antidote was successfully refined.

"Alright!"

Darryl showed a smile, took out an antidote from the clay pot, and handed it to Tianma: "Take it quickly."

Tianma looked at the antidote suspiciously, and then swallowed it.

After a few minutes, I saw Tianma's pale complexion gradually turning red, and the poison in his body quickly disappeared without a trace.

hiss!

At this moment, Tianma was so excited that he couldn't tell, looking at Darryl's gaze, he also showed deep admiration.

"Your Lord's medical skills are really amazing." Tianma was shocked. He clearly felt that the poison in his body had been completely wiped out and his holy power had been restored.

You know, there are many solutions after Roland's Continent is poisoned, but no matter which solution is, it is very troublesome.

And the Lord Lord, in just a few minutes, refining the medicine for understanding. This is simply unheard of.

Seeing Tianma admiring his face, Darryl smiled slightly.

In the next second, Darryl took out the remaining antidote and handed it to Tianma's hand: "The remaining antidote, after you go back, give it to Golden Lion and the others to take it. You must be careful not to let Bonnie know. After detoxification, don't openly conflict with Bonnie, remember!"

"When I accompany the queen to Pearl City, let's talk in secret." When he said this, Darryl looked serious. To be honest, Darryl was also anxious to learn about the Temple of Light controlled by Bonnie, but he knew in his heart that directly confronting Bonnie would only make the situation worse. The safest way is to use the guards. Identity, follow the queen to attend the Holy Light Ceremony, when

Bonnie is in the bright place, and he is in the dark, things will be easy to handle.

After exhorting Tianma a few more words, Darryl returned to his room.

"Your Excellency!"

As soon as I entered the room, I heard a guard outside politely say: "Your Majesty the Queen summoned."

Darryl responded and immediately walked towards the queen's sleeping quarters. The queen is looking for herself now, it must be for the Holy Light Ceremony.

Sigh!

When he arrived at the queen's palace, Darryl couldn't help but take a deep breath.

I saw that the queen was sitting there quietly in a white long dress, her charming curves were moving, especially her beautiful face.

But at this time Darryl, how could he be in the mood to appreciate these.

"

Luca Moonlight!" At this time, seeing Darryl coming in, the queen smiled

slightly : "You are here!" Darryl respectfully said: "Your Majesty called me, what do you want to tell me?"

Queen this time the mood is very good, smiled and said: "Two days later, going to the Pearl City of Light to attend the ceremony, I want to send a bright goddess gift, but the gift more special, I want you to specialized care."

With these words , The queen handed a beautiful metal box to Darryl.

Damn it!

Darryl took the metal box and was stunned.

The design of this metal box is too cumbersome.

As you can see, this metal box is the size of a basketball and is square, but it is composed of hundreds of metal blocks. These metal blocks are like building blocks from the World Universe mainland. Each piece has a different shape, but is closely combined. Together, very delicate.

Darryl looked at it and couldn't help muttering: "What gift, should someone take special care of it?" The

queen smiled, then her delicate face showed a bit of seriousness: "Of course it's not an ordinary gift. , The things in this box have a lot to do with the Temple of Light. It can be said that they belonged to the Temple of Light." After

that, the queen looked at Darryl and continued: "Have you heard of the Holy Book of Jade Rumored to be the treasure of

the Temple of Light... A thousand years ago, there was a civil



strife in the Temple of Light. The jade book of the Holy Scriptures was torn down into two parts. I got this second half by coincidence. "

Huh? Holy Book of Jade?

Hearing this, Darryl's whole body was shocked, he only felt his brain buzzing, and his whole person was ecstatic!

In this peculiar metal box, is the second volume of the sacred jade book?

Haha...I

really can't find any place to break through the iron shoes .  
It's all effortless.

At this time, Darryl was unspeakable excitement and excitement. You must know that he has been here incognito for nearly half a month, and is always trying to find this half- volume sacred book, but unfortunately, there is no clue.

But at this time, the queen actually took out the jade book of the holy code and handed it over to Darryl for safekeeping. This is simply a surprise, can you be upset

## Chapter 1752

Seeing Darryl's expression, the queen frowned: "Luca Moonlight, why are you so happy?"

Uh...

Darryl was embarrassed and scratched his head: "Nothing, Your Majesty trusted me so much and asked me to keep the gift. In addition to being honored in my heart, I am also very happy." When

he said this, Darryl looked serious, but secretly squeezed his sweat for himself.

Fuck!, I was so overwhelmed just now that I almost showed my stuff.

Upon hearing this answer, the queen nodded in satisfaction, and told: "Then don't let me down. Before you see the Goddess of Light, take good care of it!"

Then, the queen thought of something and continued: "In this box There are organs, forcibly opening them will catch fire, remember. "

Organization?

Darryl was stunned, then smiled and said: "Your Majesty, don't worry, I will take good care of it, let alone open it privately." He promised, but his eyes couldn't hide

the excitement.

After finally getting the second volume of the sacred book, how could it not open it for a look? Even if there is a mechanism, it won't trouble me.

The queen exhorted a few more words and made Darryl retreat.

Haha...

Returning to his room, Darryl couldn't wait to study the metal box.

At the beginning, Darryl was still full of confidence, but he tried more than a dozen times, but he couldn't open the metal box, and he felt a little depressed.

Fuck!, this metal box is too complicated!

Depressed, Darryl wanted to urge his internal strength to destroy the metal box directly, but thinking of the Queen's previous instructions, if he opened it forcibly, the box would catch fire and he held back.

For a moment, Darryl was sweating profusely.

Mad, the second volume of the Holy Book of Jade is in the box, if you can't get it, anyone who does this will be depressed.

"Danny!"

At this moment, I heard a call from outside, and then, a slim figure walked in, wearing a yellow long skirt, indescribably bright and moving.

It is Angie. Damn it!

Seeing An Qi coming in, Darryl wanted to put away the metal box, but it was too late.

"Huh?" An Qi saw the metal box all of a sudden, walked over quickly, and curiously asked Darryl: "The Thousand Changed Exquisite Box? Isn't this my sister's beloved thing? Why is it here with you?"

This metal The box, called the Thousand Change Linglong Box, is the queen's favorite plaything. As the queen's sister, An Qi knows it naturally.

However, at this time, An Qi didn't know that this exquisite and varied box contained the lower volume of the Holy Book of Jade, and was going to be given to the Goddess of Light as a gift.

Thousands of changes and exquisite box?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and then asked: "What's the name of this thing?"

An Qi didn't even think about it , and replied: "Thousand- changeable and exquisite box, as the name suggests, there are a thousand changes. These changes are very cumbersome, and if you don't understand it, it's hard to solve them."

Fuck!!

Darryl only felt that it was big for a while, just a metal box, there were a thousand changes, no wonder it was so difficult to open.

Thinking about it, Darryl quickly said: "His Royal Highness An Qi, will you open it?"  
When

he said this, Darryl's eyes were full of expectation and excitement.

An Qi is the Queen's sister, and she must know how to open it.

"Where would I be?" An Qi shook her head, and said with an aura: "This Thousand Variety and Exquisite Cassette can only be opened by my sister!"

Alas!

Hearing the answer, Darryl sighed. He was very depressed.  
He was so happy that he thought An Qi could open it.

At this moment , An Qi reacted, frowning and looking at Darryl: "By the way, why is this thing in your hands?"

This...

Darryl scratched his head, a little embarrassed for a while.

The queen told herself several times not to try to open this box, but she didn't listen to it and was seen by An Qi. An Qi told the queen, that would be troublesome.

How to explain so that An Qi doesn't doubt it?

"Your commander!"

Just when Darryl was secretly worried, he saw a guard walk to the door quickly and

respectfully said: "The team has been assembled, please command your commander."

Huh?

Darryl was stunned there, a little confused for a while. What's going on? What does a good assembly team do? At this time, Angel suddenly thought of something, directed Darryl cautioned: "?? Oh, how you this command as before in the hall, let your sister in charge of the West confiscated possessions, you forget"

seems to be what.

Darryl patted his forehead. In the hall before, the queen did say that she should be responsible for checking Xibo's family property. Why did she forget?

At this time, An Qi was very excited, and took Darryl's hand: "Walk away, it must be fun to copy the house, you must take me there."

I go!

Darryl couldn't laugh or cry, what's so fun about copying the house? But it did not refuse.

At the same time as he went out, Darryl collected the Thousand Change Exquisite Box, and he was secretly relieved.

Fortunately, the guard came in time and diverted An Qi's attention. Otherwise, I really didn't know how to explain to An Qi.

Half an hour later, Darryl and An Qi, with a team of guards, came to Xibo's manor.

Damn it!

After half an hour, all the guards piled up Xibo's family properties. After Darryl cleared the order, he couldn't help but sigh in secret.

This Xibo has been commander of the guards for several years and has accumulated a lot of wealth.

I saw that a lot of jewels were piled together, plus a few boxes of gold coins, and that piece was golden. Almost all eyes flashed.

An Qi also looked angry: "This Xibo, so much money has been searched, it's really hateful."

Then, An Qi said to Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, when you deal with Xibo, you must call me. I have to teach him a lesson." When she said this, An Qi waved her pink fist, which was very cute.

Haha...

Seeing An Qi's appearance, Darryl couldn't help laughing.

At this moment, a guard walked over quickly and politely said, "Your Excellency, found a secret tunnel in Xibo's bedroom."

Miscellaneous?

Upon hearing this, Darryl and An Qi looked at each other and were both stunned.

In the next second, Darryl ordered the surrounding guards: "You guard the outside, I will go in and investigate." With that, Darryl walked quickly to the bedroom.

An Qi keeps up!

When I entered the bedroom, I saw a hidden secret passage under the bed.

Darryl and An Qi were very curious and walked down together.

I go!

When he reached the bottom, Darryl was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that there was a basement in front of me. The basement was not big, but it was full of precious herbs, rare ginseng, and Wannian snow lotus.....There were hundreds of species, Darryl was dazzled.

An Qi also trembled, her eyes full of shock.

There are so many precious herbs, this quantity, I'm afraid the palace doesn't have that many.

Ok?

In shock, An Qi was attracted by a blood-red fruit in front of her, walked over and held it in her hand, and then curiously asked Darryl, "Luca Moonlight, what kind of herbal medicine is this, have you seen it?"

An Qi body As the Queen's sister, she is well-informed, but there are too many types of precious herbs in front of her, which has exceeded her cognition.

Darryl looked at it and smiled and said, "This is called the blood spirit fruit, it's a

big tonic, it's very rare!"

Isn't it?

An Qi's eyes lit up, and she took a closer look at the blood spirit fruit, and immediately smelled a refreshing fragrance.

Smelling this alluring scent, An Qi couldn't help it all at once, took a bite, and exclaimed: "It's so sweet..."

Fuck!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was taken aback: "Why did you eat?"

An Qi was stunned: "Aren't you talking about Dabu?" Darryl wanted to cry without tears.

This blood spirit fruit is indeed very nourishing, but you can't eat it randomly. You must know that the blood spirit fruit is very powerful. An Qi is not a cultivator and has a delicate physique. How can it be able to bear it?

Chapter 1753

Seeing Darryl's look anxious, An Qi frowned slightly, very puzzled.

"What's the matter?"

An Qi couldn't help muttering: "Why look at me like this?" This Darryl was really making a fuss, eating fruit for himself, so nervous.

Thinking of this, An Qi lost the pit and went to see other herbs. However, at this moment, An Qi's body suddenly trembled, and she felt her whole body suddenly hot, as if she had fallen into a volcano!

"It's hot!"

An Qi shivered, her face flushed with pain.

Obviously, this is the consequence of misunderstanding the blood spirit fruit.

Darryl had guessed right just now, An Qi is not a cultivator, and her body is weak, but she ate a blood spirit fruit directly, and the energy of the blood spirit fruit burst out, but it was not something she could bear.

"Luca Moonlight, it's so hot, I'm so hot!"

An Qi's body trembled, her red lips lightly opened, and she kept yelling at Darryl. At this time, she clearly felt that the scorching heat in her body became more and more intense.

Up.

That feeling was like a fire burning in the body. "Ah!" At

this moment, An Qi instinctively felt that her whole person was about to be burned. The painful burning sensation made her body tremble, and then she fell to the ground.

"Luca Moonlight, what the hell is going on, what's wrong with me? It's hot...so hot!" An Qi couldn't bear it, and asked Darryl.

Ugh!

Darryl sighed, frowning: "You're most unwise, Xueling fruit herbal strong .... although you are not practitioners, can be hastily taken, can not avoid possessed by the devil."

Possessed by the devil?

Hearing these four words, An Qi's body trembled, staring at Darryl blankly, inexplicably frightened. In the Roland Continent, there is no such thing as going crazy, so An Qi doesn't understand what Darryl said, but seeing Darryl's expression, she also knows that the situation is serious.

The next second, An Qi cried: "Luca Moonlight...what should I do, it's so uncomfortable, am I going to die?" As

she said, An Qi was rolling on the ground with her hands in her arms. The pain was immense, she felt that her body was getting hotter and hotter, and almost her whole person was about to burn.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and gently comforted: "Don't panic first, let me think of a way." When

he said this, Darryl calmed on the surface, and was also anxious in his heart. To get rid of the blood spirit fruit's medicinal properties, all you need to do is The clear spirit pill will do, but the clear spirit pill in one's body has long been used up.

Then Darryl looked around. There were a lot of precious herbs in the basement, so

it was not a problem to refine the Qingling Pill on the spot.

It's just... With An Qi's current situation, can she make a pill by herself?

Fuck!, don't care!

Soon Darryl made a decision and prepared to refine the Qingling Pill on the spot.

"Good hot, so hot .."

However, at this time, to see Angel flushed, eyes blurred and crazy: "I am going to die, to die ..."

rip friends ..

voice down, Angel He tore off his long skirt.

Yes, under the medicinal stimulation of the blood spirit fruit, An Qi's entire consciousness began to blur, and she was going crazy. Speaking of which, she is not a cultivator, how

can she withstand the powerful medicinal power of the blood spirit fruit? Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was startled, and at the same time couldn't help swallowing secretly.

I saw that at this moment, An Qi, because of her long skirt, was torn off, and that charming curve was exposed without any concealment!

More importantly, under the medicinal power of the blood spirit fruit, An Qi showed a charming crimson all over her body, and her body was covered with fragrant sweat. Her beautiful face was extremely painful, and she was indescribably sexy!

After watching for a few seconds, Darryl reacted and walked quickly over: "His Royal Highness An Qi, you should be sober!"

Darryl was too anxious to say so.

It's broken, the clear spirit pill hasn't been refined yet, An Qi will be unable to bear it, this is in trouble.

Huh!

As soon as the voice fell, An Qi suddenly stood up and hugged Darryl!

Yes, under the onset of the drug's effects, An Qi has



completely lost her mind at this time.

"An Qi." Darryl was shocked and anxious. At the same time he shouted, he was about to reach out to point An Qi's acupuncture points.

But then I thought about it, An Qi's medicinal power was breaking out, and if the acupoints were sealed again, the situation would be even more dangerous.

"It's so hot, so hot..."

Just when Darryl was secretly entangled, An Qi was completely crazy at this time, and she leaned forward and kissed Darryl with her red lips.

At this moment, An Qi only felt that a ball of flame was burning in her body, and the whole person was about to burn. She instinctively told her that she would die if she didn't find a vent.

Hum!

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain buzzing, blank.

And An Qi became more and more crazy, before Darryl could react, she threw him to the ground, and then began to tear Darryl's clothes.

"An Qi...you calm down..." Darryl was completely stunned, and when he reacted, he would push An Qi away.

However, it was too late, at this time the clothes had been ripped off by An Qi.

Ok!

In the next second, An Qi blushed, bit her lip tightly, and sat down.

In an instant, the whole basement was full of spring scenery.

.....

On the other side, Pearl City.

Pearl City is one of the most prosperous coastal cities in the New Moon Principality, and today, it is even more lively than ever.

A few days ago, Bonnie killed the city lord Seth, ruled Pearl City, and then controlled the Temple of Light. Then, as the Goddess of Light, held the Ceremony of Light in Pearl City and invited the rulers of the major Province participate.

This incident caused a sensation across the entire Roland Continent.

There is still one day before the Holy Light Ceremony, and the rulers of the major Province are still on the way. However, many people have rushed to Pearl City,

wanting to see the grace of the Goddess of Light.

Because of the ceremony to be held, Bonnie used tens of thousands of people to build a temple in Pearl Chen.

In the temple at this time, Bonnie was wearing a golden robe, unspeakably sexy and charming, and at the same time, a powerful aura filled his body.

Below the temple, there were dozens of people standing respectfully. These dozens of people were all the city lords of nearby cities, as well as celebrities, including the major families of Pearl City.

One day the Holy Light Ceremony is about to begin, and Bonnie must ensure that the entire Pearl City deployment is foolproof.

"Huh!"

At this moment, Bonnie looked around, and a cold voice resounded throughout the temple: "Did you remember what I explained just now? Can't there be any questions, understand?"

"Understood!" Everyone quickly responded. , Unspeakable respectful, at the same time, I was also excited.

Being able to work for the Goddess of Light is simply a supreme glory. Can you be unhappy?

"Female... Your Highness the Goddess!"

At this moment, a young man walked out of the crowd with a bit of tension and excitement on his face. It was McGrady.

To be honest, as the young master of the Mcway family, McGrady was arrogant and domineering in Pearl City. No one looked at him, but facing the Bonnie in front of him, his nervous voice trembled.

You know, the goddess of light is in front of you.

Bonnie's exquisite face did not fluctuate at the slightest. He looked at McGrady and said lightly: "What? You have a problem?"

At this time McGrady, with sweaty palms, cautiously said: "His Royal Highness, I have no problem, I. ...I just want to join the Temple of Light, and I also ask the goddess to allow it." When

he said this, McGrady looked sincere, and his eyes were  
fAs the young master of the Mcway family, although McGrady is arrogant and

domineering in Pearl City, he is not stupid.

He could see that the goddess of light in front of him was going to hold a ceremony in Pearl City, and he also specially invited the rulers of the six Mainlands to participate.

Obviously, he was about to intervene in the affairs of the entire continent.

In other words, the Goddess of Light may want to unify the mainland.

In this case, it is natural to take the initiative to move closer to the Goddess of Light. As long as you join the Temple of Light, the Mcway family can grow stronger in the future.

What?

He wants to join the Temple of Light?

At this moment, the entire temple was in an uproar, and many people looked at McGrady in surprise, each with complicated eyes.

The Temple of Light has the supreme sacred status in the entire continent, and it can't be added casually. And this McGrady, just a small family young master in Pearl City, had

taken the initiative to propose to the goddess that he wanted to join the Temple of Light, he was crazy.

If you anger the Goddess of Light, I'm afraid the entire Mcway family will be wiped out.

Everyone present felt that McGrady was too bold.

At the same time, Bonnie was also stunned, her eyebrows frowned slightly.

A few seconds later, Bonnie looked at McGrady and said lightly: "See you are very sincere. Okay, you can be a named knight in the temple temporarily. If you perform well in the future, you will be promoted to an official knight."

Seriously, Bonnie didn't want to pay attention to McGrady's request. But in Pearl City these few days, this McGrady was very attentive, making Bonnie feel very good.

Moreover, in order to unify the mainland in the future, people like McGrady are also in great need of subordinates.

what?

Seeing this, everyone around suddenly exploded, looking at McGrady's gaze, full of envy.

The goddess actually agreed?

McGrady smiled even more. He was so excited. He knelt there and gratefully said to Bonnie: "Thank you for your appreciation."

Although it is only a named knight, with this title, who else can be with the others in the room? Compare yourself?

At this time, everyone around him reacted and wanted to take this opportunity to join the Temple of Light.

"Okay!"

But before everyone could speak, Bonnie raised his jade hand: "It's okay, you all get back." The voice was not loud, but it was beyond doubt.

"Yes!" The crowd was unwilling, but they didn't dare to disobey.

Haha... But

McGrady was so excited. Today, so many people, only they are allowed by the goddess to join the Temple of Light. Can they not be excited?

After leaving the temple, McGrady hurried to the Dumen family.

This good news must be told to Lolita.

During this period of time, McGrady went to the Dumen family to visit Lolita when he was okay. With rhetoric, the relationship between the two of them was much closer.

At this time, it was getting late and night fell.

When he arrived at the Dumen family's manor, McGrady walked directly towards Lolita's room. During this time, McGrady not only often visited Lolita, but also used family relations to help the Dumen family in business, so in the eyes of the Dumen family's subordinates, McGrady is his own person, there is no block at all.

Sigh!

When approaching the room, from a distance, I saw Lolita sitting in a chair outside, staring at the sunset in the sky.

At this time, Lolita was wearing a lavender dress, and the afterglow of the setting sun sprinkled on her delicate face, unspeakably charming.

For a while, McGrady was dumbfounded.

Lolita is really getting more and more beautiful, we must make her her own woman sooner.

Thinking about it, McGrady showed a slight smile and walked slowly over: "Lolita, watch the sunset?"

"Meddie?"

Seeing McGrady, Lolita smiled slightly, very happy: "Why are you here?"

Speaking of which, Lolita originally hated McGrady. She relied on being a young master. She was arrogant and domineering in Pearl City and often bullied the weak. But since her grandfather died, McGrady has been helping her. Moreover, under Lolita's persuasion, McGrady rarely humiliated the weak.

Under this circumstance, Lolita's view of McGrady has greatly changed.

However, Lolita didn't know that McGrady's transformation was only superficial and was deliberately shown to her.

Feeling the joy of Lolita, McGrady was very happy, and he smiled and said: "If I can't see you a day, I feel that there is something missing in my life." As he

said, McGrady couldn't hide his excitement: "Moreover, I want to To tell you the good news, I have joined the Temple of Light. "

Huh!

Hearing this, Lolita's body trembled and she was incomprehensibly shocked.

"Really? Congratulations!" Lolita returned to her senses and smiled slightly, very happy for McGrady.

Lolita has an introverted personality and doesn't like socializing the least, so today when big families and celebrities from other cities visit the Goddess of Light, Lolita does not follow.

But Lolita knew in her heart that the Goddess of Light had the supreme sacred status in the entire continent, and if McGrady could join the Temple of Light, he would surely become so happy in the future. As a friend, he would naturally be happy for him.

At this time, McGrady was very excited, and said to Lolita: "Lolita, I am so happy today, you can go out with me." When

he said this, McGrady looked serious, but his eyes flashed slyly.

I am now a member of the Temple of Light, and my status

is not what it used to be. It's time to go further with Lolita.

Lolita didn't pay attention to the change in McGrady's expression, but she nodded and said happily: "Okay!"

McGrady joined the Temple of Light. This is a great thing. As a friend, accompany him out and enjoy this together. It's normal to be happy.

A few minutes later, McGrady and Lolita, in a unicorn car, drove slowly along the beach.

I saw that the afterglow of the setting sun dyed the entire sea surface golden, with sparkling waves gleaming. This seascape was as dreamy as a fairy tale, beautiful.

"What a beautiful view!"

Seeing this scene, Lolita couldn't help but admire.

However, McGrady, who was next to him, did not appreciate the beauty in front of him, but stared at Lolita closely.

In the next second, McGrady finally couldn't help it, and said affectionately: "Lolita, marry me, be my woman, okay?" With that, McGrady took Lolita's jade hand all of a sudden.

Lolita trembled, and quickly withdrew her hand: "Maddy, don't be kidding."

At this time, Lolita's face was a little flushed and her heart was a little unhappy. She kindly accompanies him, but he treats herself. Manual.

McGrady looked serious: "I'm not kidding, Lolita, I am now a member of the Temple of Light, and I will be reused by the Goddess of Light in the future, and my future is boundless."

"Think about it, be my woman, and the Dumen family also Will follow Feihuang Tengda, is this not good?" When

he said this, McGrady's eyes were full of scorching heat. Lolita bit her lip tightly and became silent.

After a few seconds, Lolita said softly: "Meddie, I know you are for my good, but have you forgotten that I will be filial to grandpa for one year. Within this year, I will not think about it. Married."

At the beginning, Darryl was framed and after escaping from Pearl City, McGrady asked Lolita to marry him. At that time, Lolita said that he would keep his filial piety for Old Man Dumen for a year.

Of course McGrady knew about this.

However, at this time, McGrady just wanted to get Lolita as soon as possible, how

could he care so much?

## Chapter 1755

"Lolita!"

McGrady took a deep breath and looked serious: "I know you are filial, but there are many ways to be filial. You don't have to be filial for a year. Let's do it, tomorrow I will invest and do it for the old man. A statue to commemorate, okay?"  
As he

said, McGrady looked up and down Lolita, already in a hurry.

Lolita pondered and shook her head resolutely: "No, how can I change it when I swore it?"

Although McGrady has become much better than before, Lolita still hesitated to marry him.

Fuck(?)

Seeing Lolita insisting all the time, McGrady couldn't help but smiled contemptuously: "Okay, don't pretend to be innocent with me. You were married to that Darryl before, and you are already married once. I can see you. It's your honor, don't know how to promote it."

"You..."

Lolita shivered and looked at McGrady blankly.  
Unexpectedly, McGrady would suddenly change his face.

But McGrady continued to sneer before he finished speaking, "Am I wrong? Lolita, I have been waiting for you for so long, and the whole Pearl City knows that I want to marry you, don't challenge my patience."

"I don't I will marry you!" Lolita flushed and responded coldly.

I thought that this McGrady had already changed his mistakes, but it turned out that all of this was pretended by him. At this time, he finally revealed his true colors.

"Hehe..."

At this time, McGrady was too lazy to pretend, and sneered coldly: "Don't marry me? Do you think you still have a choice?" Said, McGrady sat beside Lolita and said with a sneer. At the same time, he was about to grab Lolita's hand.

McGrady has thought about it, no matter if Lolita is willing or not today, she will get her.

Lolita was furious and hid for a while, very unhappy and said: "Maddy, you better respect it."

When she said this, Lolita's face was calm, but she was actually very flustered. It was late now, and there was no one at the beach except for herself and McGrady. What if McGrady forcibly possesses herself.

"Tsk tusk!"

Lolita's yelling didn't make McGrady constrain, but it stimulated him even more: "Lolita, don't want to resist, tonight, I will order you, haha..." The

voice fell, and McGrady once again Grab to Lolita.

The carriage of the unicorn was very narrow, Lolita had nowhere to dodge, her wrists were tightly grasped.

"You...you let me go!" Lolita was embarrassed.

McGrady smiled evilly on his face, approached a few minutes, and took a deep breath in front of Lolita: "Good smell... I heard that after you married that Darryl, you have never had a room with each other, so today, just Let me help you become a real woman."

After that, McGrady's eyes flashed with evil light, and he grabbed Lolita's hand and pulled it violently.

Lolita exclaimed and slammed directly into McGrady's arms, and then she was hugged tightly by McGrady.

"Lolita, don't be afraid, I will love you very much, haha..." McGrady laughed, and slowly moved his mouth up.

At this moment, Lolita was very hopeless and helpless.

Knowing that McGrady pretended to be in front of him, he would not come out with him.

Grandpa is dead, and the family business is going from bad to worse. If he is tainted by McGrady, there is nothing left. It's better to die than to live like this.



Thinking about it, Lolita's eyes were red, and tears kept falling.

At this time, McGrady is getting more and more excessive.

Lolita clearly felt that McGrady's breathing was getting closer and closer, and she was about to touch herself. At this moment, she was completely desperate.

Wow!

Seeing that McGrady was about to succeed, suddenly, he heard footsteps coming from a distance.

Mad, who will disturb my good deeds?

Hearing the movement, McGrady was very angry. He hurriedly looked out of the car and saw that several big men came over. The headed one, holding a giant hammer in his

hand, was very mighty, and his body was filled with a powerful aura.

hiss! The strength is so strong.

Feeling the breath of the other party, McGrady couldn't help taking a breath. Recently, the Pearl City will hold the Holy Light Ceremony, and various forces have come one after another. Obviously, these big guys in front of them are also from outside, wanting to see the grace of the goddess of light.

Thinking of this, McGrady no longer panicked.

I have no grudges against these people, and I have just joined the Temple of Light. I have an extraordinary position. What are you afraid of?

At this time, McGrady didn't know that the few big guys in front of him were bandits of Giant Bear Mountain.

And the leader is Yama.

A month ago, Darryl was framed by McGrady and was forced to leave Pearl City. When he passed the Giant Bear Mountain, he conquered the bandits of Yama. At that time, Darryl confessed to Yama and asked them to go to Pearl City to protect Lolita and Dumen secretly. family.

Yama's words counted. For the past month, I took my brother to lurking in Pearl City, always paying attention to the situation of the Dumen family and Lolita. Today, when I learned that Lolita and McGrady had come to the beach, Yama didn't think much. Hurried over with his brother.

"A few!"

Finally, McGrady reacted and said to Yama: "If you are playing, go a little further and don't disturb this young master." When

he said these, McGrady's tone was beyond doubt, and his expression was extremely cold and arrogant.

These big guys in front of them are incompetent cultivators at first glance. They are the young masters of the Mcway family, and they have just joined the Temple of Light, so they don't need to look at them at all.

However, Yama did not intend to leave.

In the next second, Yama gave McGrady a cold look: "Get off the car immediately and get off!"

At that time, when Darryl was the boss, Yama knew that Darryl was the Pearl City who had been framed and left, and the culprit was the culprit. , Is McGrady. Seeing McGrady's arrogance at this time, he couldn't help it.

Fuck(?)

Hearing this, McGrady felt humiliated and cursed: "Things who do not know who live or die, do you know who I am?"

The young master of the Mcway family, the named knight of the Temple of Light, you dare to challenge me, have you thought about the consequences? "

What?"

Hearing this, Yama was stunned. This kid is from the Temple of Light?

"Haha..."

Seeing Yama's expression and thinking that he was afraid, McGrady was very proud: "Be scared, take advantage of my good mood now, hurry up." The

most important thing in front of me is to enjoy Lolita.

Gentle, there is no need to waste time with these people. "\*\*\*Take

care of who you are!" At this moment , Yama reacted and roared: "I just see you not pleasing to your eyes. Brothers, call me!"

Hurrah!

In an instant, the men behind him rushed over and dragged McGrady out of the car, followed by a punch and kick.

Although McGrady's cultivation strength is not low, but Yama's opponents, you know, Yama and this group have been entrenched in Giant Bear Mountain for so long, and each of them is very strong.

"You guys...you dare to do something to me...wait to die..." McGrady couldn't stand up at all, was beaten and rolled,

howling incessantly. The young master of his majesty family, the named knight of the Temple of Light, was beaten by a few unknown people. How did he swallow it?

After playing for more than ten minutes, seeing that McGrady was about to be killed, several talents stopped.

Afterwards, Yama led his subordinates, drove the unicorn car, and drove away.

It's over.. At

this moment, Lolita sitting in the car was terrified, her delicate face full of horror.

It escaped from McGrady's clutches and fell into the hands of these people.

Where are they taking me?

## Chapter 1756

Panicked in her heart, Lolita couldn't help but look at the situation outside the car.

Ok?

At this look, Lolita's body trembled, and she was stunned.

I thought these people would take themselves away from Pearl City, but at this time Lolita saw that Yama and several people were driving toward the city in a unicorn cart.

What's going on here?

At this moment, Lolita couldn't express doubts in her heart. Don't these people want to plot against themselves?

A few minutes later, the unicorn stopped at the gate of the Dumen family manor.

"Miss Lolita!"

At this moment, Yama looked respectful and politely said to Lolita: "You are frightened, but don't worry, it's all right now." When he said this, Yama smiled. Compared with the fierce look before, it was totally different

from two people.

"You..."

Lolita bit her lip and was very surprised: "Who are you? Why do you want to help me?"

At this time Lolita finally understood that these people in front of her were deliberately trying to save herself. Yes, but... I don't even know them.

Yama scratched his head with a simple face: "My name is Yama. Actually, Miss Lolita, you don't have to thank me. It is our boss who told me to protect you secretly."

Yama has a straightforward character, what can I say. Boss? Hearing this, Lolita felt even more confused. At first sight, these people were not ordinary people. Do you know their boss?

Thinking of this, Lolita couldn't help asking: "Who is your boss?"

Ooshan's eyes flickered, and when he thought of Darryl, he showed a trace of admiration, and he was straightforward, and said directly: "I said Miss Lolita, there are people in this world who can help you, besides your husband. "Who is there?"

"To tell you the truth, my boss is Darryl. He specially confessed to me to protect you secretly."

"Actually, the boss told me about the matter between you. He was caught by McGrady." This bastard framed him, but it's a pity that you don't believe him." When

he said this, Yama looked excited.

After recognizing Darryl as the boss, Aoshan was deeply impressed by Darryl's tolerance, and at the same time, he was deeply angry with Darryl's experience in Pearl City. At this time, when he saw Lolita, he naturally wanted to help Darryl. Clean up the crime.

What?

Hearing this, Lolita's body trembled, and she felt her brain buzzing.

Darryl.... Is he the boss of these people? Moreover, Darryl sent them to protect himself in secret.

At this moment, Lolita was very complicated, her heart fluctuating, she couldn't calm down for a long time.

Had Darryl really been framed before? However, all the families were present at the beginning, and there were also witnesses, which all pointed out that Darryl was the murderer who killed Grandpa.

Seeing Lolita's complex expression and silent, Yama continued to speak, but was interrupted by a call.

"Miss!"

With a cry of joy, I saw a middle-aged woman walking out of the manor quickly, with an acrid face and freckles. It was the housekeeper Launa.

Seeing someone coming out, Yama was inconvenient to talk about it, and smiled at Lolita: "Miss Lolita, you rest early. By the way, you must be careful of that McGrady in the future. He is not a good person." The

voice fell, Yama took his hands. Leave in a hurry. "Miss!"

Powell left, Lorna came quickly, was very worried: "???"  
You're not out yet and Tracy McGrady Master how a person come back there, those are what people ah looks vicious"

at this time Laura, clearly saw that Lolita's delicate face was pale, and she was obviously frightened.

"Don't mention McGrady with me."

Lolita frowned and couldn't hide her shame . She couldn't stop trembling at the thought of the situation at the beach just now.

I thought McGrady was getting better, but he didn't expect his bad habits to be changed. Taking advantage of the night, no one on the seashore wanted to tell myself...

Lolita quickly walked into the manor.

Launa looked suspicious, and then followed closely.

..... the other side.

On the beach by the sea, McGrady got up with grinning teeth.

Hiss...

just standing up, the pain swept through his whole body, McGrady couldn't help taking a breath of cold air, his eyes spit fire, and his heart was also unspeakable.

Huh(?), who thought he could get Lolita smoothly tonight, did not expect that, a group of people suddenly appeared, taught himself, and then took Lolita away.

The more he thought about it, the more angry he got, and he immediately returned to Pearl City and summoned the family guard. I was beaten inexplicably, and I must never forget it.

Ten minutes later, McGrady sent someone to search for Lolita's whereabouts. At the same time, McGrady personally took more than a hundred guards and searched the entire Pearl City.

After successfully joining the Temple of Light, McGrady became even more unscrupulous throughout Pearl City.

Soon, McGrady found out that Lolita was sent home, and the group of people who had taught him were the bandits of Giant Bear Mountain.

When he heard the news, McGrady was carrying his guards and dashing on the street. At that time, McGrady's heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

Bandits of Giant Bear Mountain?

A group of Yama has been entrenched in the Giant Bear Mountain for several years. They are very strong. They once sent people to encircle and suppress the Pearl City, but they returned without success. Of course McGrady knew.

But, why should Yama help Lolita?

McGrady couldn't figure it out, so he just didn't want to. No matter how strong the group of Yama was and dare to offend himself, he would never let them go.

Yama and the group must seize it, and now it is more important to force Lolita to marry herself.

Thinking of this, McGrady is ready to take someone to the Dumen family.

"Master, look at that person..."

But at this moment, a guard next to him suddenly pointed to the distance and shouted.

"Huh(?)" McGrady was irritated, and couldn't help cursing:  
"What are you screaming at?" He said, McGrady looked over.

At this look, McGrady was stunned.

I saw a middle-aged man walking cautiously at the intersection not far away. He was about 40 years old, with a sharp-mouthed monkey cheek and a treacherous look on his face.

It was Lolita's second uncle, Du Leng.

Old man Dumen has two sons. The eldest is Lolita's father. It's a pity that he died young and Du Leng is the second child. However, this Du Leng was unlearned. Five years ago, Du Leng offended the city lord Seth. He escaped from Pearl City, where his whereabouts are unknown.

About this matter, there was a lot of trouble in Pearl City back then. Of course McGrady knew, but he didn't expect that, five years later, this Du Leng was back again.

Seeing Du Leng at this time, McGrady's eyes flickered, and he suddenly had new attention in his heart.

In the next second, McGrady took his guards and walked over mightily.

When he arrived, McGrady shouted with a smile, "Oh, isn't this Second Uncle Du Leng?"

Huh!

When he was called out, Du Leng was shocked. When he saw that it was McGrady, he immediately accompanied a smiling face: "Master McGrady, I haven't seen him in a few years,

he's getting more handsome and handsome. How handsome." When he said this, Du Lengyi The flattery of the face.

Five years ago, Du Leng hooked up with the woman of the city lord Seth, but Seth found out that Du Leng fled in a hurry and started a wandering life outside. Knowing that recently, Du Leng learned that Seth had been killed, so he came back quietly. .

Du Leng is a snob, and when he sees McGrady at this time, he is naturally pleased in every way. After all, the family behind McGrady has been in the Pearl City in recent years.

Chapter 1757

Du Leng's attitude made McGrady very useful.

In the next second, McGrady said lightly: "Since you are back, not back to the family, what are you strolling on the street so late?"

Alas!

Hearing this, Du Leng sighed and smiled bitterly: "Lolita is now the heir to the family, how can I go back? You know, Lolita has always had opinions on me."

Du Leng said well. Lolita was very resistant to this uncle because she was not educated and skillful. At this time, the Dumen family was under the control of Lolita. How could it be possible to accept Du Leng, who had a bad reputation?

McGrady chuckled, with a deep meaning: "Du Leng, do you want to be the helm of the family?"

Huh?

Du Leng's heart trembled, and he nodded without thinking: "Yes, of course."

McGrady showed a slight smile and said lightly: "Well, as long as you follow my arrangements, I will help you be called the new patriarch of the Dumen family. "

Of course it's okay. As long as Master McGrady is willing to help me, I must be grateful." Du Leng was too excited, and his tone trembled.

Haha...

Hearing this, McGrady nodded in satisfaction, and his heart was extremely cheerful.

Lolita, with your second uncle helping me, you won't be able to escape the palm of my hand in this life.

McGrady decided to help Du Leng sit as the patriarch of the Dumen family. You must know that if Lolita is still in charge of the Dumen family, if McGrady forcibly possesses it, the influence will be very bad.

But once Lolita is no longer the head of the Dumen family, everything will be easier.

.....

On the other side, the Dumen family.

In the hall, Lolita sat there with no expression on her delicate face, and her eyes were a little bit shameful.

Launa was standing beside her with a look of anger and



shock.

"It's

disgusting !" Finally, Launa couldn't help but said: "This Master Mcgrady, how can this be done?" Just now, Lolita told Launa about her previous experience.

Although Lorna was a little bit mean, she grew up watching Lolita when she was a child, so in Lolita's heart, she regarded her as half of her relatives. Grandpa is no longer there, so she can only tell Lolita.

Lolita was also very irritable when she heard Lona's words.

At this moment, Launa thought of something and continued: "By the way, the lady just said that the group who rescued you was sent by Darryl?"

Hmm!

Lolita nodded, bit her lip and said: "Lona, do you think I misunderstood Darryl? Grandpa was not killed by him, he was really framed?"

Hearing this, Lao Na was stunned, and then shook her head: "Miss, what do you think? At the funeral of the

old man , Darryl was the murderer. The evidence is solid." After that, Launa analyzed: "I think this Darryl wants to send People secretly protect you, they must have ulterior motives. You have to know that the bandit leader of

Giant Bear Mountain is called Yama , and Darryl is his boss, can he be a good person?" Launa is a gossip, everyone in Pearl City This rumor is very clear, of course I know Yama.

In Launa's heart, she has always looked down on Darryl, knowing the situation at this time, and will not help Darryl to speak.

This...

Lolita took a deep breath when she heard Launa's analysis, her eyebrows furrowed, and her heart became even more upset.

Wow!

At this moment, suddenly there was a noise outside, very noisy.

Launa shouted outside: "What's the matter? What's the noise outside? I wonder if Miss is in a bad mood today?" She said she was going out to have a look.

However, before going out, I saw a man rushing in in a panic: "Miss, Miss is not good, Master McGrady brought in many people."

What?

Lolita's body trembled and she was ashamed and angry.

This McGrady is too much. If he doesn't marry him, he will bring people to make trouble?

Thinking about it, Lolita walked out quickly, and Lona followed closely.

hiss!

When she got outside, Lolita couldn't help taking a breath of air when she saw the scene in front of her.

I saw that in the open space outside the hall, more than one hundred guards gathered, each holding a big sword, aggressively, and in front of these guards, McGrady had a leisurely look.

But the members of the Dumen family stood far away one by one, not daring to approach them at all.

Since the death of Father Dumen, the influence of the Dumen family in Pearl City has not been as good as each day, so it is natural that they cannot compete with the Mcway family.

"Maddy!"

Finally, Lolita reacted, stepped forward, and shouted at Maddy: "You brought so many people to my family, what do you want to do?"

McGrady smiled slightly and said every word: "What are you doing? You colluded with the bandits of Giant Bear Mountain and raided me by the sea, and you asked me why?"

"Lolita, I like you so much, but you came with me."

"City Lord Seth is dead, the whole pearl The city is ruled by the Goddess of Light, and when I work under the goddess, I will never tolerate the mountain bandits rampaged in Pearl City, Lolita, even if I like you, I can't condone your collusion with the mountain bandits." When I

said this, McGrady His face was righteous and righteous, but his eyes flashed sinister.

McGrady knew that if Lolita said anything about tonight, it would definitely

damage his reputation, so he decided to sue the wicked first.

what?

At this moment, everyone in the Dumen family around them was in an uproar.

"Miss colluded with the bandits?" "Is this...really?"  
"Is there such a thing?"

Lolita's delicate body trembled as she listened to the discussion around her.

In the next second, Lolita shouted at McGrady Jiao: "Meddie, you

don't talk nonsense. You know the truth better than anyone else." At this time, Lolita wanted to tell the truth about the beach, but if she did. Come out, your innocence will be ruined.

But in any case, McGrady cannot be allowed to reverse right from wrong.

"Haha!"

Facing Lolita's scolding, McGrady didn't panic and chuckled: "I'm talking nonsense? The bandits from Giant Bear Mountain sent you back to the family. Many people have seen it."

"You said you and They didn't collude, so why did they send you back?"

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of the audience suddenly gathered on Lolita.

"I..." Lolita flushed and didn't know how to answer.

At this time Lolita wanted to say that the Ooshan gang were sent by Darryl, but after another thought, if Darryl was involved, it would be even more unclear. After all, Darryl was previously recognized as the real culprit who killed Grandpa.

Seeing that Lolita was speechless, McGrady was even more proud: "Lolita, I believe you were confused for a while and only walked with the bandits, but having said that, you can no

longer continue to do this. Be the head of the Dumen family."  
The

voice fell, and everyone in the Dumen family around was also talking about it.

"I didn't expect that the young lady would collude with the bandits."

"Oh, it's the misfortune of our family..."

"Master McGrady is right. How can the young lady's behavior be qualified to manage the family?"

None of the Dumen family present at this time doubted McGrady. After all, before Yama and his team sent Lolita back, many people watched it. Arrived.

Facing the situation in front of her, Lolita's body trembled, almost fainting.

This McGrady, actually forced himself to abandon the inheritance of the family? It's too insidious and despicable.

## Chapter 1758

under anger, Lolita closely watching Tracy McGrady, Jiao He said: "I do not care what your purpose, is the Truman family here, I have not qualified successor, fail to get to you."

"And, After Grandpa's death, I am the only heir. This is also Grandpa's last wish. If I don't become the heir, who else can I have?" When

saying these, Lolita's beautiful face was full of determination.

For a while, the audience was silent.

Many members of the Dumen family nodded subconsciously.

Yes, the young lady is in charge of the family. It is the decision of the old man. If she does not inherit, who else is eligible?

"Me!"

When everyone was muttering secretly, suddenly, a low voice sounded, and then, a man was seen walking out of the crowd.

With a sinister complexion and a bit of treacherousness, it was Du Leng.

Wow!

At this moment, the entire Dumen family suddenly exploded.

"Second Young Master?" "Second Young Master is back?" "This..."  
After Du Leng escaped from Pearl City five years ago, his whereabouts have been unknown. Everyone thought that he died outside, but he didn't expect it. , He

actually came back.

Lolita also trembled, her delicate face was full of astonishment.

But soon, Lolita calmed down.

It's no wonder that McGrady is so confident that he wants to force himself to give up the position of heir. It turns out that he brought his second uncle.

"Du Leng!"

Finally, Lolita reacted, unable to conceal her inner disgust, and said to Du Leng: "Do you still have the face to come back?" Du Leng hooked up with the city lord's woman and lost the family's face and almost tired the family. From then on, Lolita no longer tolerated this second uncle.

Du Leng smiled treacherously, took two steps forward, and retorted: "Lolita, when you were a child, you were ignorant

and didn't respect me. I didn't care about you. Now that you are so big, so rude?"

Du Leng looked around. After a lap, I continued: "I did make a mistake back then, but I was punished due to it. Besides, you can collude with the bandits, and I can't go back to the family because of the woman?"

"You ..."

Lolita's heart was ups and downs when she heard this, she was so angry, but she had nothing to refute.

"Everyone!" At

this time, under McGrady's secret gesture, Dumen shouted at the surroundings: "The so-called growth and order, after the death of the old man, the person who is most qualified to manage the family is me. From now on, I am Dumen. The new patriarch of the family, does anyone have an opinion?"

While talking, Dumen pleased to look at McGrady, feeling indescribably excited.

Haha...

This McGrady's plan is really wonderful, using Lolita's collusion with the bandits as an excuse to allow herself to return to the family smoothly. If it weren't for McGrady, I really didn't know what to do.

Phew...At

this moment, everyone around the Dumen family looked at each other, looking at

Du Leng one by one, revealing complexities.

Although the young lady was at fault in colluding with the bandits, the recent management of the family business is pretty good, and this Du Leng, who is ignorant and inexperienced, can the family leave it to him?

"Du Leng!"

At this moment, Launa who was next to her couldn't help it, and pointed at Du Leng and shouted: "Miss took over the family. It was the old man who decided to take over. Why do you want to take it away?"

Although Launa was mean, she was wholeheartedly towards Lolita. Seeing that Du Leng was going to be against Lolita at this time, she couldn't help it.

Snapped!

Du Leng's face sank, no nonsense, rushed over and slapped Launa's face with a slap.

"A servant, dare to yell at me with little feet, looking for death!" Du Leng said coldly, raising his hand again, slap after slap on Launa's face.

Launa was beaten up and wanted to struggle, but was shackled by several of McGrady's guards.

"Du Leng, don't go too far, stop, stop." Lolita was furious and wanted to rush over, but was stopped by McGrady's guards.

Bang bang bang!

The crisp slap in the face kept ringing, and everyone in the Dumen family around was shocked.

Not knowing how many slaps she slapped, she saw that Launa's mouth was swollen and she was completely speechless.

At this time, Du Leng looked around and said coldly: "Who else has an opinion?"  
The

voice fell, and everyone around him looked at each other and responded.

"Your Excellency the Patriarch!"

"I have seen the new Patriarch!" At

this moment, everyone in the Dumen family present all acknowledged the facts of Patriarch Du Leng.

To be honest, many people know that Du Leng has no ability to be a patriarch, but there is no way, he is backed by McGrady, who dares to make a strong point.

Phew...

Lolita was desperate when she saw this scene.

She didn't expect that at this critical moment, there was no one to help herself except Lona. These are all from their own people.

"Haha..."

At this moment, McGrady walked over and sneered at Du: "Congratulations, I believe that the Dumen family, under your leadership, Uncle Du Leng, will definitely carry forward."

"Master McGrady is polite!" Du Leng looked humble, and quickly said: "How can I sit on the patriarch without your help?"

McGrady smiled and said, "Second Uncle Du Leng, we two Family is a family friend, I want to marry Lolita as my wife, I believe you will not object." When

saying this, McGrady smiled evilly.

The purpose of helping Du Leng become the patriarch is to get Lolita more easily. Now that the plan is half successful, can you be unhappy?

Du Leng was a wise man, and immediately laughed and said, "We are going to kiss each other. This is a great thing. How could I refuse?" As he

said, Du Leng turned his head to look at Lolita, and said pretentiously: "Lolita, Master McGrady doesn't care about you colluding with bandits, but also marrying you as your wife.

This is a blessing that you have cultivated in several lifetimes, and it is also an honor for our family, so I agree to this marriage."

"No. .." At

this moment, Lolita's body trembled, and her beautiful face was full of rejection: "I will not marry him, and I will not marry him if I die."

At this time Lolita finally understood what McGrady had done. All of this is to get himself, this man is so insidious and despicable that he can never let him do what he wants.

"Shut up!"

Du Leng's face sank, and he reprimanded in the tone of an

elder: "I am your second uncle or patriarch, and I have the right to determine your life's happiness. If you don't agree, you have to agree!"

Dumen waved his hand. "Come on, lock up the lady and take care of her!"

"Yes!" Several servants came over and dragged Lolita away forcibly.

At this time, Lolita was extremely desperate, and tears kept lingering.

Why is my life so miserable, my grandfather is gone, he didn't protect the family well, and finally he was bullied by McGrady...

"Master McGrady!"

Seeing Lolita being taken down, Du Leng smiled, and said to McGrady in kindness: "What to do with the wedding, you decide."

Well!

McGrady very good mood at this time, nodded his head and said: "Light until the end of the ceremony, and I Lolita wedding it again"

"Haha, that in accordance with the Master McGrady said to do."

.....

this At this moment, the other side.

Golden Lion King City, in the manor of Xibo.

In the basement, after a fight, the medicine in An Qi's body finally dissipated, she fell aside, and fell asleep.

Darryl sat beside him with a sad expression on his face.

Having just enjoyed An Qi's gentleness, Darryl didn't feel the slightest joy in his heart, but was extremely anxious and uneasy.

How to do?

An Qi is the Queen's younger sister, but she is possessed by herself. If she let the Queen know, she will definitely not spare herself lightly

Chapter 1759



Just when Darryl was flustered, he saw An Qi Youyou wake up.

At this time, An Qi still had a trace of blush on her delicate face, but looking at Darryl's gaze, there was a bit of anger, shyness, and deep complexity.

To be honest, during this time of contact, An Qi admired Darryl very much.

Luca Moonlight not only knows a lot of interesting things, but also beastly speaking. A few days ago he slipped out of the palace and met a giant dragon. Luca Moonlight saved his life. After that, Luca Moonlight bet with the envoy of the Principality of Sun. In the Golden Lion competition, it saved the face of the Golden Lion Principality.

But An Qi never expected that she would have an affair with Luca Moonlight...

"His Royal Highness An Qi..."

Seeing An Qi's expression, Darryl felt even more panicked and couldn't help saying, "That. .. What happened just now.. I.." Under his anxiety, Darryl's words were a little trembling.

At the same time, Darryl's gaze couldn't help but look at An Qi in front of him.

I have to say that this An Qi is really beautiful, this figure and appearance are simply perfect, especially thinking of the situation just now, Darryl's heart is even more ups and downs, and he can't calm down for a long time.

Feeling Darryl's gaze, An Qi's face turned red all of a sudden, and then

she wailed : "Luca Moonlight, you...close your eyes." When she said this, An Qi was indescribably embarrassed. .

She is the queen's sister, her status is respectful, and she is glamorous, but just now, she was taken by Luca Moonlight. What should I do in the future?

"Okay, okay..." Darryl reacted and quickly closed his eyes. At this moment, Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, this An Qi did not make crazy moves.

An Qi was not talking, she put on her clothes silently.

Listening to the rustling dressing sound, Darryl did not open his eyes, but stood by the side and closed his eyes tightly.

For a while, the atmosphere in the basement was somewhat depressing, and at the same time it revealed some subtleties.

"Luca Moonlight!"

Finally, An Qi finished her makeup, her eyes fell on Darryl, and she bit her lip and said: "Today's matter, let's assume it hasn't happened. If you let me know, you go out and talk nonsense. I must not be able to spare you."

As the queen sister, she has an improper relationship with the guards. If this matter is spread out, not only will her innocence be damaged, but her sister's throne will also be affected.

To be honest, An Qi wanted to kill Darryl, but she knew that she was Darryl's opponent? Even if the guards were called outside, it was of no avail.

More importantly, he had saved his life.

Feeling An Qi's complexity, Darryl nodded earnestly: "Your Highness An Qi, don't worry, I will never say anything about this."

Huh!

Hearing this, An Qi nodded, said nothing, and left the basement.

After An Qi left, Darryl quickly counted the precious herbs in the basement, picked some from the inside to prepare for emergencies, and let the guards outside all be transported to the palace.

Returning to the rest of the palace, Darryl took out the Thousand Change Exquisite Box once again.

Fuck!!

However, what made Darryl depressed was that no matter how he tried, he still couldn't open it.

Looking at the situation, this thing really only the queen can open.

Thinking about it, Darryl gave up temporarily and decided to make plans after arriving at Pearl City.

After tossing for most of the night, Darryl was very tired, and soon fell asleep.

Perhaps the next day I was going to Pearl City, I could see Bonnie and Yuri, and Darryl slept very sweetly with this sleep.

Early the next morning, Darryl was summoned by the queen.

Soon, when I arrived at the queen's palace, I saw the queen in a gorgeous robe, showing her beauty and sexiness, and her body was filled with noble and majestic temperament. The

queen seemed to be in a good mood, with a smile on her face, which was unspeakably charming.

However, Darryl at this time was up and down in his heart.

What happened yesterday, I don't know if An Qi told the queen.

"

Luca Moonlight!" Seeing Darryl coming in, the queen showed a smile, her eyes could not hide her approval: "I heard that you checked Xibo's home yesterday and it went smoothly, not bad."

"Thank you for the Queen's praise." Darryl responded quickly. : "The

matter your majesty explained, the subordinates should only do their best to do well." When saying this, Darryl exhaled in secret. Fortunately, looking at the situation, the queen did not know the relationship between herself and An Qi.

Upon hearing this, the Queen was very pleased, nodded and said:. "You have such a loyal person, I'm really honored Lion principality, Danny, such as attending the Light hall, I'll give you JiaGuanJinJue"

This The queen of time completely regarded Darryl as a confidant.

"Thank you, Your Majesty the Queen." Darryl saluted and looked very grateful, but his heart was extremely calm.

If nothing else, I went to Pearl City to meet Bonnie this time, I'm afraid I won't be back again.

But these words, Darryl would naturally not tell the queen. " Right !" At this moment, the queen thought of something, her delicate face was a little worried: "You used to work in the Province of the Sun. I heard that the king of the Province of the Sun was made an earl. Now, you are our gold. People from the Lion Principality, this time I go to the Pearl City to participate in the Holy Light Hall, and I will inevitably encounter people from the

Sun-Dukedom ..." Then, the queen pondered: "In order to avoid some trouble, you can stay in the Royal City."

When she said this, the queen looked serious. What? Hearing this, Darryl's heart trembled, and he was immediately stunned. Finally, there was news of Yuri and Bonnie, and the second half of the sacred book was also in his hands.

When you arrive at Pearl City and get the second half of the Jade Book of the Holy Book, you can leave this different world. In this case, how can you continue to stay

in the Golden Lion Principality?

Thinking of this, Darryl hurriedly said: "In fact, your Majesty, don't worry. When I dress up for a while, people from other Mainlands won't recognize me."

Then, Darryl said sincerely: "Your Majesty will leave the King City and go to Pearl City, certainly lurking along the way a lot of crisis, His Majesty security matters, how can I stay? "

remarks, extremely rich, people can not refute.

The queen also nodded approvingly: "It's rare that you have this kind of heart, then okay, just do what you said."

Huh!

Seeing the queen's promise, Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief, so dangerous, he almost couldn't leave.

A few minutes later, Darryl dressed himself up, his skin darkened a little, and his beard was glued on, and he was completely different from before. Not only that, but even his temperament changed.

Darryl learned these makeup skills from He Sarah. When Sarah joined the Thousand Faces, what she was best at was makeup.

The queen was surprised when she saw it, and at the same time she admired Darryl even more.

Ten minutes later, Darryl led thousands of elites and escorted the queen, leaving the royal city in a mighty manner, towards the direction of Pearl City.

....

On the other side, Pearl City, Dumen Family Manor.

In a room at the back of the garden, Lolita sat in it, sad, her eyes red.

I saw that the outside of the door was locked, not only that, but there were also a few guards.

Last night, Du Leng locked Lolita here after taking away the position of the patriarch.

## Chapter 1760

At this time, Lolita was ashamed.

Lost control of the family, and no freedom, and what made Lolita even more unbearable was that a few days later, she was forced to marry the bastard McGrady.

How could this be?

What did you do wrong? God want to punish me like this?

The more Lolita thought about it, the more desperate she got.

While desperate, the figure of Darryl emerged in Lolita's mind.

If Darryl was there, he would definitely help himself. Thinking of this, Lolita shook her head again.

Luca Moonlight killed Grandpa, what do you want him to do?

"Hey..."

At this moment, there was a playful laughter outside the door, and then, I saw McGrady appearing on Darrylow sill, his face full of triumph.

"What are you doing? Go, go."

Seeing McGrady, Lolita trembled and couldn't help but drink, her eyes full of hatred and disgust.

It's all this bastard who hurt himself like this. "

Tsk tusk !" Feeling Lolita's anger, Madison didn't panic, smiled and said: "It's all like this, it's so fierce, Lolita, let's face it, when the Holy Light is over, I will have a wedding. , The wind and scenery will marry you in."

Lolita turned red with anger: "Meddie, you don't daydream, and I won't marry you when I die."

Hearing this, McGrady smiled. Jokingly said: "Will you or not, it's not your choice. By the way, I'm here to visit you today to tell you something. Your second uncle has already agreed to transfer several properties of your Dumen family. It's in my name."

McGrady's eyes were full of smirks when he said this.

McGrady knew that Lolita seemed delicate, but she had a very strong personality. To deal with this kind of woman, he had to hit his will severely, and only in this

way could she be completely subdued.

what?

Hearing this, Lolita's body was shocked, she felt her brain buzzing, and she felt unspeakable anger in her heart.

This Du Leng really didn't raise the adjustment at all. Just as the head of the patriarch, he gave away the family business.

But Lolita knew that McGrady was the mastermind of all this.

"You..."

Finally, Lolita reacted, her delicate face full of resentment, and said coldly at McGrady: "You will not succeed. As long as I live for one day, you will never let you invade our family. Industry."

"Haha..." McGrady laughed up to the sky, unspeakably proud: "Everything is under my control, Lolita, you just wait to be my woman, haha.. "The

voice fell, and McGrady strode away.

"Meddie, you bastard..." Lolita couldn't help yelling, but McGrady had already gone away.

.....

At the same time that Bonnie built the temple in Pearl City, he also built a luxurious manor behind the temple.

This manor is a place for Bonnie and Temple staff to rest.

At this time, in a side hall of the manor, the Golden Lion and ten other paladins stood there one by one, looking anxious.

A few days ago, Bonnie gave half of the antidote to continue to control the Twelve Paladins. This matter made Golden Lion and others both annoyed and aggrieved.

In the past two days, the Twelve Paladins were sent out by Bonnie to spread the word to the major Province. Now, the Golden Lion and others are back, but Tianma is nowhere to be seen.

Pearl City is only half a day away from the Golden Lion King City. But Tianma went there for a day and didn't come back.

Did something happen to Tianma?

Thinking of these, Golden Lion and others could not express their concerns. The twelve paladins of the Temple of Light, the Golden Lion and the Pegasus, have deep brotherhood, and it can be said that they live and die together.

Whoosh!

Just when the Golden Lion and others were anxious, they saw a figure and walked in quickly.

"Tianma!"

"You finally came back..."

"Why is it so long?" At

this moment, Golden Lion and the others were relieved, and at the same time they surrounded them and asked in unison.

Sigh!

Tianma exhaled deeply and smiled: "You are mentally prepared, I have good news."

Then, Tianma looked outside vigilantly and said in a low voice: "I found the Lord, and the Lord specializes in it. Refined a highly toxic antidote for us."

Wow!

Hearing this, the Golden Lions were all taken aback, and then they were delighted.

At this time, Tianma smiled and said, "It turns out that the Lord is in the Golden Lion Principality, and he also became a celebrity by the Queen..." In the next few minutes, Tianma explained the situation of Darryl in detail. .

After talking about the situation, Tianma took out the antidote.

At this moment, Golden Lion and others were inexplicably excited, and they picked up the antidote and swallowed it without thinking.

Buzzing A

few minutes later, the poison in the bodies of the Golden Lion and others was completely eliminated, and each of them returned to their peak state.

"Your Lord's antidote is really amazing."

"As

expected , it is the Lord ." "Great, we are all restored to strength." For

a while, Golden Lion and others were extremely happy, and at the same time Darryl also admired even more.

At this time, the golden lion asked Tianma, "Tianma, why didn't the Lord come back with you? Also, did he explain anything?"

Huh!

As the voice fell, the eyes of the other Paladins also stared at Tianma closely.

Tianma smiled slightly and was about to speak, but was interrupted by the sound of footsteps outside.

"Twelve Paladins."

I heard a cold and crisp figure, and immediately after that, I saw a slim figure walking into the side hall, sexy and charming, full of powerful aura.

It is Bonnie.

Seeing Bonnie appeared, the Golden Lion, Tianma and others were all startled.

Worse, did Tianma find out about the Holy Marshal? Did she know about it?

In the next second, Golden Lion and others looked at each other, understanding each other's heart, and quickly pretended that the poison in the body was unsolved, and they looked weak.

At this moment, Bonnie walked into the Pian Ting, looked around, and finally fell on Tianma: "You have all the words? Tianma, why did you come back so late?"

Tianma's heart was shaken, and he quickly said, "His Royal Highness, return to the goddess." , I encountered some conditions on the way, so it was a little late, but the words had already reached the Golden Lion Principality, and the queen agreed to come." While

saying this, Tianma looked calm, but felt a little nervous in his heart.

Ok!

Hearing this, Bonnie nodded in satisfaction: "You did a great job, but there is still something you need to do." With

that, Bonnie's face became cold and cold: "After the ceremony begins tomorrow, I



want you to control the guards of the major Province as soon as possible. You must ensure that the rulers of the major Province are under my control, understand? "

What?"

At this moment, Golden Lion, Tianma and others were shocked.

What the hell is this woman going to do? Is this preparation to eradicate the royal families of the major Province in one fell swoop?

If this is the case, the reputation of the Temple of Light for thousands of years will be destroyed by her. You know, the Temple of Light has always been committed to maintaining world fairness and justice, and has never thought of ruling the Roland mainland.

## Chapter 1761

At this moment, whether it was Tianma, Golden Lion and others, there was an incomparable resistance in their hearts.

"What?"

Seeing them silent, their expressions changed, Bonnie was very displeased: "Do you have any problems?" The

voice was not loud, but the aura that filled his body was overwhelming.

In Bonnie's heart, the twelve holy knights in front of him were powerful, but all of them were poisoned and controlled by him. If they dared to go against their own wishes, they would die.

At this time, Bonnie didn't know that the poison in Tianma, Golden Lion and others had been resolved.

"His Royal Highness!"

Finally, Tianma took the lead in reacting, accompanied by a smiling face: "We will definitely not let you down." To be

honest, Tianma at this time wanted to start with Bonnie, but thinking of Darryl's explanation, it was still held back.

Ok!

Hearing this, Bonnie nodded, then turned and left. "Tianma!" As soon as the front foot left, the golden lion couldn't hide the inner fire, and said to

Tianma: "Why do you agree to her? We have recovered our strength. Let's get started. We are not afraid of her at all, why should we suffer? She is at the mercy?"  
The

voice fell, and the other Paladins also frowned and looked at Tianma, very puzzled. Sigh!

Tianma took a deep breath and slowly said: "Don't be impulsive. When I left the Golden Lion Principality, the Holy Marshal especially told me that before he came, we must not act rashly. I think the Holy Marshal must have thought of a way to deal with it. This woman is now."

Upon hearing this, Golden Lion and others instantly calmed down.

....

On the other side, Darryl and the Queen, as well as thousands of elites, finally arrived at Pearl City after several hours of driving.

Sigh!

At this moment, the moment he stepped into Pearl City, Darryl looked at the familiar street, feeling unspeakable in his heart. A month ago, he was framed and reluctantly left Pearl City, but he did not expect to come back so soon.

Bonnie divided an area in the Pearl City to rest for the six kings' rooms, and the Golden Lion Principality was the first to arrive, so he was arranged to rest first.

When he arrived at the resting place, Darryl couldn't sleep.

At this time, before the sky was up, Darryl changed into plain clothes, taking advantage of the darkness, and quickly hurried towards the Dumen family.

I haven't seen each other for a month, and I don't know what happened to Lolita.

To be honest, when Lolita misunderstood Darryl, Darryl was very depressed, but she still worried about Lolita, not only because the two had a wedding, but more importantly, Darryl personally agreed to Dumen. Father, protect Lolita.

Sigh!

Soon, when he arrived outside the Dumen family manor, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and his mood became more complicated.

I don't know if Lolita has rested now, a month has passed, is she still suspecting that I killed his grandfather.

At this moment, Darryl stood outside the fence of the manor, hesitating.

Whoosh!

However, at this moment, I saw a slender figure in the distance, rushing over quickly, and like Darryl, it quietly collapsed outside the fence of the manor.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned secretly.

Did the Dumen family offend anyone? This woman, hiding outside the Dumen's family so late, surely wouldn't do anything good.

Thinking about it, Darryl stepped lightly and slowly approached the slender figure. When the distance was less than ten meters, he was stunned when he saw the other side's profile.

I saw that this woman had a sexy body, her features were exquisite and a bit of heroic aura, and her body was filled with a special aura.

It was Thea who helped Darryl escape from Pearl City. Thea?

At this moment, Darryl was surprised and delighted to see that it was Thea.

At this time, Thea, who didn't know that someone approached quietly behind her, was observing the situation in the manor through the hollow flower wall.

Speaking of it, Thea had planned not to return to Pearl City, but learned that the Goddess of Light was going to hold the Holy Light Ceremony here and Seth was also dead, so Thea decided to come back and have a look.

As soon as she returned to Pearl City, Thea heard people say that the second young master of the Dumen family had returned and regained the position of the patriarch from

Lolita. Not only that, she also made Lolita betrothed to Mcgrady.

Thea and Lolita didn't know each other very well, but Lolita was Darryl's wife, and Thea felt that she couldn't leave it alone.

You know, in Thea's heart, she treats Darryl as a daring friend. Now that the friend's wife has something wrong, can you just leave it alone?

Therefore, Thea visited the Dumen family manor tonight in order to rescue Lolita.

At this moment, Thea observed quietly for a moment, and then was about to jump in.

Snapped!

However, at this moment, a hand was slapped on Thea's fragrant shoulder.

Thea's body shook, and immediately looked back and saw a dark-skinned man looking at herself with a smile.

It is Darryl.

It's just that Darryl dressed up deliberately, and Thea couldn't bear it at all.

Where did a man pop up?

Thinking about it, Thea didn't think much, the holy power broke out, she drew the long sword from her body, and directly thought of Darryl stabbing over.

Visiting the Dumen family tonight must not be known to anyone, so the man in front of him must die.

Damn it!

Seeing Thea acted without saying anything, Darryl was startled, and quickly stepped back to avoid this sword. At the same time, he lowered his voice and shouted: "Thea, it's me, I'm Darryl!"

Darryl?

Hearing the voice, Thea was surprised and delighted: "Are you back too?" The man's voice in front of her was indeed Darryl, but how did her appearance change?

I thought the Thea could not help asking out: "? How do you change the appearance"

! "Long story" Darryl smile soon, then asked: "? So late, what are you doing here"

West Ya lightly sighed, her delicate face was a bit complicated: "Darryl, don't you know that something happened to the Dumen family? The situation is very unfavorable for Lolita."

What?

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was shocked and he quickly said: "What's wrong with Lolita?"

At the beginning, he personally promised Father Dumen to protect Lolita's thoroughness. If something happens to her, he will be guilty for the rest of her life. .

Thea didn't hide it, she explained what she heard in detail. At the end of the talk, Thea was very angry: "All of this is the bastard of McGrady. Darryl, Lolita is your wife, you must take care of it. Protect her. You know?"

McGrady!

Knowing the situation, Darryl's eyes instantly became blood red, and he clenched his fists tightly.

The bastard McGrady first used despicable means to slander himself and forced himself to leave Pearl City. Now, he hit Lolita's attention again. If this kind of scum is not eliminated, the laws of nature cannot be tolerated.

"Who is outside?"

At this moment, I heard a loud shout from inside the manor, and then dozens of family guards rushed out quickly.

Obviously, when Thea and Darryl started their hands, they alarmed the guards of the Dumen family.

Chapter 1762

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned secretly, and at the same time was angry.

I saw that in front of these guards, stood a gorgeously dressed man with an arrogant look, it was McGrady!

The so-called meeting of enemies is extremely jealous.

As soon as he saw McGrady, the anger in Darryl's heart rose.

A month ago, it was this McGrady who opposed him everywhere, not only that, but he also hired a killer from the Hall of Living Beings and killed Old Man Dumen, and then blamed himself.

Seeing McGrady again at this time, Darryl couldn't wait to kill him immediately. However, thinking of his current status as the guard of the Golden Lion Principality, and also changed his face, Darryl forcibly held it back.

While being angry, Darryl was also very puzzled. How could McGrady be in the Dumen family?  
Darryl didn't know that the Dumen family had been controlled by Du Leng, and

because of the relationship between McGrady and Du Leng, he was now the guest of the Dumen family.

Wow!

Just when Darryl was secretly puzzled, he saw more guards rushing out in the manor, surrounding Darryl and Thea.

Oops!

At this time, Thea's face seemed calm, but her heart was a little panicked.

I thought that I met Darryl tonight and could rescue Lolita smoothly. Who knew that my whereabouts had been discovered so quickly? Not only that, but I also ran into the dull young master McGrady.

There are so many people on the other side, and there are only two people between himself and Darryl.

For a moment, Thea frowned, feeling anxious, thinking about how to deal with it.

"Damn!"

At this moment, McGrady took a step forward and saw the faces of Thea and Darryl. He couldn't help but ridicule: "Isn't this the only female knight in Pearl City? A month ago, he betrayed the city lord and fled. I didn't expect this to happen.

"I'll be back soon." "Thea, did you come back after knowing that the city lord Seth was dead? I tell you, I am responsible for the security of Pearl City. The matter of your betrayal of Pearl City is not over yet. "When

he said this, McGrady was proud, and at the same time, his eyes couldn't help but look at Thea. nice!

It's so beautiful. This Thea deserves to be the only female knight in Pearl City. She has a beautiful face and a hot and sexy body. If she can enjoy a night of gentleness, she will be worth her death.

Thea was the only female knight in Pearl City, her reputation spread far and wide, and many men were addicted to it, even McGrady was no exception. However, at that time, Thea was reused by Seth, so McGrady did not dare to be presumptuous, and now, Seth is no longer there, and McGrady has no scruples.

McGrady's gaze made Thea very disgusted, and

she said coldly: "Really, then congratulations." Then Thea whispered to Darryl: "Let's go!"

Seriously, if it's one A month ago, seeing McGrady being so rude, Thea definitely couldn't help but take a lesson. After all, McGrady has too many men.

More importantly, Darryl's identity cannot be revealed.

Darryl responded and was about to turn around and leave with Thea.

Like Thea, Darryl knew that he couldn't do it with McGrady right now.

"Stop!"

However, after not taking two steps, McGrady's anger came from behind him.

Thea and Darryl stood still at the same time.

Looking back, I saw McGrady sneered treacherously: "Thea, you defected to Pearl City before, but now you have secretly returned. I ran into you, and you want to leave easily?"

"I have never betrayed Pearl City. If I say betrayal, I have only betrayed Seth." Thea stunned her pretty face and responded calmly: "As the lord of the city, Seth secretly colluded with the big families. I had long wanted to betray. He has drawn the line." As he

said, Thea gave McGrady lightly: "However, these situations have nothing to do with you."

"Hehe..."

Hearing this, McGrady nodded and chuckled lightly. "Well, even if these things have nothing to do with me, but you came to the Dumen family manor in the middle of the night, sneaky, I am in charge of the security of Pearl City, so I can't just sit back and watch." While

saying this, McGrady's eyes were always on. Thea didn't even look at Darryl.

In McGrady's heart, this man looks ordinary, dressed normally, and is not very strong. It is obviously the subordinate of Thea, so he naturally didn't pay attention to it.

Sigh!

At this moment, Thea had no patience and said coldly: "Meddie, what do you want?"

"How?"

McGrady showed a sly smile, and said every word: "Immediately, go back with me and be interrogated."

When the voice fell, Thea's heart shook, and she said indifferently : "If I don't put my hands on it?"

"Hey!"

McGrady smirked: "Then don't blame me for being polite!"

At this time, Darryl, who had been indifferent, said. I finally couldn't help it, and sneered: "But a villain who is fake and powerful, really thinks he is a human being?"

Darryl didn't want to speak, but seeing that McGrady was so arrogant, he couldn't help it.

Fuck(?)

McGrady was completely furious and stopped talking nonsense. He pointed at Darryl and Thea and roared: "Take them both for me!"

My dignified young master of the Mcway family, the named knight of the Temple of Light, and the temporary sheriff of Pearl City, was actually belittled by an unknown man at this time. How about not being angry?

McGrady thought about it. Tonight, he must catch Thea anyway. As for the guy next to her, he naturally killed it on the spot.

Wow!

The voice fell, dozens of guards around, burst out of holy power, rushing towards Darryl and Thea.

Seeing the other party rushing over, Darryl clenched his fists tightly without panic.

Thea was a little anxious, and whispered at Darryl: "You go first, I will hold them." Darryl and Mcgrady have a deep grudge, if you let Mcgrady know that the man in front of you is Darryl, the consequences would be disastrous. .

The words of Thea made Darryl very touched, and smiled: "Don't worry, a bunch of little guys, we don't need to run."

The

voice fell, and Darryl's figure flashed and directly greeted him.

This. . .



Thea was too anxious and wanted to dissuade, but Darryl was too fast, and in the blink of an eye, she fought the opponent.

Bang, bang, bang...

Meddie's guards are not low in strength, but they are not able to withstand a single blow in the face of Darryl's existence. In a few blinks of an eye, they saw more than a dozen people, and they hadn't even touched Darryl. The wind was knocked to the ground.

Of course, Darryl didn't show his true strength at this time, so these people were just knocked down and lost their combat effectiveness. Otherwise, they would have died a long time ago.

This. . .

Seeing this scene, Thea's body trembled, unable to conceal her inner shock.

In just one month, Darryl has actually been promoted from the holy king to the holy realm? It was incredible, you know, it took a full two years for me to break through from the Holy King to the Holy Marshal.

At the same time, McGrady, who was on the opposite side, also had a look of horror, staring at Darryl tightly, with an indescribable panic in his heart.

Mad, this shameless guy, is so powerful?

## Chapter 1763

As for the rest of the guards, looking at Darryl one by one, they also had lingering fears and didn't dare to go any further.

At this moment, Darryl stopped his hand and mocked at McGrady: "With this strength, you are still responsible for the security of Pearl City? Your family's face will be lost, right?"

Mad!

Hearing this, McGrady was extremely annoyed, but did not respond, but greeted him to leave in embarrassment. He could see that the man in front of him was very strong, even if he went on his own, he would not be an opponent.

Can't run far, McGrady did not forget to turn his head and stare at Darryl and Thea: "Thea, you dare to instruct your subordinates to do something to me and wait for me." The

voice fell, and McGrady ran away quickly.

McGrady thought it through, since the family guard is not the opponent of Thea, then go to the Temple of Light to move the soldiers.

Stupid!

Watching McGrady run away, Darryl cursed secretly, his face full of disdain.

At this time, Thea was secretly worried: "Darryl, let's leave quickly. This McGrady is very cunning and will definitely come back for revenge."

Darryl shook his head and looked at the Dumen Family Manor in front of him: "Since it's here, go in. Take a look."

Seriously, Darryl couldn't let go of Lolita.

Thea is a smart woman. She understood Darryl's thoughts at once, and said with emotion: "Miss Lolita is really lucky to have a man like you to protect her." With

that, Thea should be one step closer to the manor.

Because of the melee just now, the guards all followed McGrady and no one stopped him.

Darryl smiled and followed in. "Thea."

Entering the manor, looking at the familiar surroundings, Darryl's heart was up and down, and then couldn't help but said: "Just now you said something happened to the Dumen family, what's the matter?"

Thea bit her lip and replied: "Don't you know? The second young master of the Dumen family is back. It is Lolita's uncle, Du Leng. After this Du Leng came back, he took the position of the patriarch. It is said that She also locked up Lolita." As

soon as Du Leng was mentioned, Thea couldn't hide her contempt, and continued: "This Du Leng is unlearned and very lustful. She hooked up with Seth's woman five years ago. At that time, Seth was very angry and wanted to execute Du Leng in public. Du Leng got the news and escaped from Pearl City."

"This kind of person became the patriarch, how could the Dumen family thrive?"

Fuck!

Hearing this, Darryl frowned.

Unexpectedly, after a month of walking, the Dumen family would have undergone such a big change, and I don't know how Lolita is now.

Thinking about it, Darryl felt even more urgent, wanting to see Lolita.

"Stop!"

Finally, when he arrived in the garden behind, he was about to reach Lolita's room. Suddenly, he saw a man with a lot of servants, blocking in front of Darryl and Thea.

The man in his forties has a sharp-mouthed monkey cheek, giving people a treacherous and insignificant feeling.

It is Du Leng.

Du Leng was resting originally, and learned that Thea was taking a man, wounded many guards, and scared away McGrady. Then Thea broke in again. Du Leng didn't think much about it, so he immediately brought someone to intercept him.

"! Thea"

At this time, Du Thea looked at the cold, coldly: "You take people broke into our house at night, what do your eyes, there is no justice??"

Say these time, Du Leng's attention was all on Thea, and he didn't pay attention to Darryl at all.

Like McGrady, Du Leng also thought that Darryl was Thea's subordinate, and didn't pay any attention to it.

"Ms. Lolita and I are friends." Thea's delicate face, without the slightest mood swing, responded faintly: "I am returning to Pearl City this time to visit my friends. Is it wrong?"

This. . .

Hearing this, Du Leng was stunned, and then said: "Lolita is uncomfortable and it is not convenient to see guests." Du Leng was very annoyed at this time, but he did not dare to show it. You know, Thea is a pearl. A well-known female knight, she just beat McGrady's gang away, so it's not easy to provoke her.

However, the fact that Lolita was under house arrest must never be told, she could only make up a lie casually.

Inconvenient to meet guests?

At this moment, Thea sneered: "You don't have to lie to me, Lolita is not uncomfortable, but you are under house arrest, right?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Darryl's gaze suddenly locked on Du Leng, flashing anger.

Mad, this is Lolita's second uncle, if something happens to Lolita, he must not be spared.

Feeling Darryl's gaze, Du Leng couldn't help shaking.

The eyes of Thea's subordinates are so terrible.

Muttering in his heart, Du Leng turned his eyes, wondering how to send Thea away.

Wow!

Just as Du Leng was thinking about countermeasures secretly, he heard the manor door being knocked open all of a sudden, and then hundreds of Templar knights rushed in.

Headed, a golden armor, majestic and majestic. It is the Pegasus, one of the Twelve Paladins.

Behind Tianma, he followed McGrady.

At this time, McGrady was full of spirits and a domineering attitude.

Temple of Light?

Seeing this scene, Thea's body trembled and panicked.

It was broken, and McGrady moved to rescue soldiers from the Temple of Light. These were troublesome. When Thea first returned to Pearl City, she heard people say that McGrady joined the Temple of Light. of.

At this moment, Thea clearly felt the strength of Tianma, only that her heartbeat accelerated and her mind went blank.

Even if Darryl's strength is very strong, I'm afraid he is not an opponent of the Temple of Light. Especially the paladin in front of him, the strength is too terrifying.

"Master McGrady!" Du Leng was pleased, and quickly greeted him.

McGrady nodded at Du Leng, motioning not to worry. "Meddy!"

At this moment, Tianma looked at Thea and Darryl, and asked faintly: "You said that the two of them are disturbing the peace of Pearl City?" When

asked, Tianma looked impatient.

Half an hour ago, Tianma learned that Darryl and the Queen of the Golden Lion Principality had arrived, and immediately went to join Darryl, only to find that Darryl was not there. Later, Tianma ran into McGrady, who was moving the rescuer, and learned that someone had disturbed the security of Pearl City, so he followed.

When I arrived at the Dumen family and saw Thea, Tianma suddenly felt that McGrady was making a fuss.

There are only two people on the other side, and McGrady can't figure it out. It's really wasteful.

At this time Tianma didn't know yet, standing beside Thea, the dark-skinned man was Darryl.

"Yes, your honorable Paladin, it is the two of them. Not only did they break into the Dumen family in the middle of the night, they also injured the guards." McGrady pointed to Thea and Darryl and shouted.

As he said, McGrady looked at Thea proudly: "Thea, if you are more acquainted, hurry up and catch it."

He has the Pegasus Paladin to support him, even if Thea and this subordinate are strong, they won't be afraid.

Thea bit her lip and didn't respond. Haha. . .

However, Darryl laughed secretly. McGrady, a fool, thought wThinking about it, Darryl said coldly at McGrady: "Thea and Lolita are friends. This time,

I'm just visiting Lolita. What's the problem?" "Friend?" McGrady sneered, "I see. It has ulterior motives." After

that, McGrady pointed at Darryl, unable to hide his arrogance: "Boy, you just injured so many of my men, you are dead!"

" Okay !"

At this moment , Tianma was cold. Coldly interrupted: "Don't talk nonsense, McGrady!" As he

said, Tianma waved his hand: "Grab this man and woman."

At this time, Tianma only wanted to find Darryl as soon as possible, and was not in

the mood to deal with it. The immediate thing.

Huh!

When the voice fell, more than a dozen Templar knights immediately surrounded Thea and Darryl.

Although these are ordinary knights of the Temple of Light, they are not comparable to those of the family guards, each of them has strength, at least above the holy.

call. . .

Seeing this, Thea's body trembled, and her heart panicked.

Dealing with McGrady's subordinates, he was not afraid at all, but these Templar knights, how could he and Darryl be opponents?

In panic, Thea regretted a little, she knew she should have left with Darryl just now, but now, she couldn't leave if she wanted to.

However, Darryl had a leisurely look.

"Heavenly Horse Paladin!"

Seeing more than a dozen Templar knights rushed to the front, Darryl suddenly pointed at Tianma: "How effective is the Huiyuan Pill?"

Huiyuan Pill, it was Darryl who was previously dedicated to the Twelve Holy Knights. Refined highly toxic antidote. Darryl knew that he couldn't directly recognize Tianma in the situation in front of him, so he deliberately said Hui Yuandan to remind Tianma.

what did he say?

At this moment, both Thea and McGrady looked confused.

None of them knew that the twelve holy knights had been poisoned, so they couldn't understand what Darryl was talking about.

Huh!

But at this moment, Tian Ma's heart was shocked, watching Darryl closely, and his whole person was shocked.

This. . . How does this person know Huiyuan Dan?

In the next second, Tianma suddenly understood that the Holy Marshal Darryl in front of him hurriedly shouted: "Wait, all retreat to me."

Hearing this, a dozen Templar knights hurried back aside.

Tian Ma was very excited, and walked quickly in front of Darryl, with a respectful face: "Sorry, how offended you were just now, Saint..." Knowing that the man in front of him was Darryl, Tian Ma was indescribably excited.

Before he finished speaking, Darryl hurriedly blinked at him. Immediately, Darryl smiled and said: "Your Excellency Paladin, it's been a long time since I saw you."

He is a matter of the Holy Marshal, and I must not be exposed. After all, Bonnie controlled the Temple of Light at this time, so Darryl pretended to be a Tianma. Acquaintances.

Tianma is a smart person. Seeing Darryl's words like this, he immediately understood. Darryl didn't want to reveal his identity, so he quickly said: "Yes, yeah."

What?

At this moment, whether it was Thea, McGrady, Du Leng and others, their mouths opened wide, and their hearts were shocked.

Tianma is one of the twelve holy knights. In the Temple of Light, he has an extraordinary position. At this time, facing this shameless man, he is so polite?

And this man is even more relaxed and relaxed.

This, what's the situation? ! "Your Excellency Paladin..."

Finally, McGrady was the first to react, and said cautiously at Tianma: "You know this person?"

"Nonsense!"

Tianma shouted angrily: "This is Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, who has helped the Temple of Light, and even the benefactor of our Twelve Paladins!" Darryl previously refined a poisonous antidote to help The Twelve Paladins regained their strength, and it was nothing more than a benefactor. At the same time, Tianma knew that Darryl wanted to hide his

identity, so he gave out the false name he used in the Golden Lion Principality.

What?

Hearing this, McGrady trembled, completely stunned.

Looking at Darryl's gaze, he was full of astonishment, and could not speak for a

long time.

I thought that this man was just the subordinate of Thea, but he never expected that with such an extraordinary background, he turned out to be the benefactor of the Twelve Paladins?

After a full ten seconds, McGrady reacted and said bitterly, "Your Paladin, I..."

But before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Tianma: "What are you? Your Excellency Danny and This young lady, came to the Dumen family to visit friends, but you said it was disturbing the law and order? Is your mind flooded?"

McGrady stepped aside, not daring to say anything.

At this time, Darryl looked at Du Leng with a half-smile, "Can we see Miss Lolita now?"

"Yes, yes !" Du Leng wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and nodded repeatedly.

At this time, Du Leng was so scared that he couldn't stand still. This man, even the Paladin, was so respectful to him, dare you not agree?

However, Du Leng didn't forget, and blinked at the servant next to him.

Lolita is now under house arrest, and there are guards outside the door. This scene must not be seen by Thea and Luca Moonlight.

With Dumen's hint, the man hurriedly moved forward.

Watching the people leave, Dumen accompanied the smiling face, leading Thea and Darryl, and walked towards the backyard.

Sigh!

Soon, when he arrived at the door of Lolita's room, Darryl took a deep breath, his calm mood suddenly became complicated.

Did Lolita think I killed her grandpa? Are you still hating me in your heart?

Squeak!

Just when Darryl thought about this, Thea opened the door and walked in. Darryl followed closely!

Tianma holds its own identity and naturally waits outside.

McGrady and Du Leng stood there, even more trembling and nervous.



Especially McGrady, with sweaty palms, if Lolita told Thea, it would be troublesome. Speaking of which, McGrady is not afraid of Thea, but the storm that came with Thea is a friend of the Lord Paladin.

At this time, in the room.

Lolita had just rested, and when she heard the movement, she quickly got up.

In the next second, Lolita was surprised when

she saw Thea who opened the door and said, "Thea? Why are you?" While talking, Lolita looked at Darryl behind.

Because Darryl put on makeup, Lolita didn't recognize it either, thinking it was Seaa's subordinate.

Sigh!

Seeing Lolita, Darryl remained calm, but he was filled with mixed feelings.

I haven't seen it for a month, Lolita has lost a lot of weight, and her melancholy look is pitiful.

Thea smiled lightly and comforted: "Lolita, I made a special trip to see you. By the way, this..."

Then, Thea glanced at Darryl and was about to reveal his identity.

However, at this moment, Darryl shook his head at her.

To be honest, Darryl wanted to reveal his identity to Lolita, but thinking of the current situation, he still held back.

strange. . .

Thea was also frowning, and she was very puzzled.

This Darryl had already seen Lolita, why didn't he recognize each other?

Muttering in her heart, Thea still smiled and said to Lolita: "This is my friend, your own person, don't be nervous!"

Chapter 1765

Hearing this, Lolita's expression eased slightly, and she said softly: "Thea, what's the matter with you looking for me so late?"

"Lolita."

Thea groaned and said slowly. "I heard that Du Leng came back, took your position as patriarch, and put you under house arrest. I was a little worried."

"You..." Lolita was very moved, but she was still a little confused: "Why are you? Being so good to me?" She

and Thea can only be regarded as acquaintances, not friends, but tonight, Thea is risking a visit to herself, which is really curious.

Thea shallow smile: "In fact, I have come, but also to wind Darryl Darryl is my friend, and you're his wife, you know out of the thing, how can I sit idly by?"

Says the time, Thea glanced at Darryl intentionally or unintentionally.

Huh....

Seeing Thea mentioned Darryl, Lolita's body trembled, and her heart suddenly became chaotic.

What made Lolita even more surprised was that Thea, who was aloof on weekdays, actually regarded Darryl as a friend.

"Lolita!"

Seeing that Lolita was silent, Thea continued: "There were too many doubts about the death of Old Man Dumen at the time. I checked some of the circumstances. Although there is no conclusive evidence, I can be sure that Darryl is Framed, you...you misunderstood him. "

What?

Hearing this, Lolita was completely stunned, only feeling her brain humming.

Even Thea said that, did she really misunderstand Darryl?

Thinking about it, Lolita asked Thea: "Thea, during this period, have you...have you seen Darryl?"

"He..."

Thea hesitated and glanced subconsciously. Darryl responded: "I have seen him, he is safe now, you don't need to worry."

After chatting for a few more words, under Darryl's hint, Thea and Lolita said goodbye.

Huh...

The moment he walked out of the room, Darryl couldn't help but glance back at Lolita, swearing secretly in his heart.

Lolita, don't worry, as long as I'm here, you won't be in any danger.

To be honest, at this time Darryl wanted to reveal his identity, and then took Lolita away, but finally held back. You know, Bonnie controlled the Temple of Light and summoned the rulers of the major Province. , Must be brewing a huge conspiracy, this matter is not trivial.

Darryl thought it over, and after dealing with Bonnie and Light Temple, he will come back to see Lolita.

"Du cold!"

To the outside, looked at the Du Darryl cold, coldly: "? Miss Lolita, is Thea's friend, if she had an accident, you can not escape, you know."

Say these At the time, Darryl glanced at McGrady, his eyes sharp.

"Understood! Understood!" Du Leng wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and nodded repeatedly.

McGrady was even more nervous, and didn't dare to let out the atmosphere.

To be honest, McGrady didn't want to be so embarrassed to realize it, but the man named Luca Moonlight in front of him, but the benefactor of the Twelve Paladins, was extremely respectful even when Tianma saw him.

Darryl stopped talking nonsense, and walked out of the manor with Thea.

Tianma quickly followed. "Darryl!" When she got outside, Thea's delicate face was full of puzzlement, and she couldn't help but said: "I really don't understand, I obviously saw Lolita, why don't you recognize her?"

Darryl smiled bitterly. After he stopped, he slowly said: "Thea, I understand your

feelings, but I must not reveal my identity now, otherwise, I dare not imagine the consequences." When

saying this, Darryl deliberately or unintentionally glanced not far away. Pegasus.

Thea is a clever woman, and she vaguely guessed something: "Are you...you are from the Temple of Light?"

"Yes!" Darryl did not deny, nodded and said: "Twelve Holy Knights, count as my subordinates, However, my identity is more sensitive, so I can't let too many people know. "

What?

Hearing this, Thea's delicate body trembled, staring blankly at Darryl speechless.

Shock!

Completely shocked.

Even the Twelve Paladins are his subordinates? What is his identity in the Temple of Light?

How many secrets are there in Darryl?

After a full ten seconds, Thea was relieved, and then bid farewell to Darryl and left.

"His Royal Highness." As

soon as his front foot left, Tianma hurried over, with an anxious look on his face: "The situation in the temple is getting more and more dangerous now. That woman, we want the twelve holy knights to secretly control the major Province tomorrow. Guards..." In the

next few minutes, Tianma told the details, one hundred and five ten.

Damn it!

Knowing these circumstances, Darryl frowned and his expression was solemn.

This Bonnie's ambition was finally exposed, this is to rule the entire Roland Continent.

Thinking about it, Darryl took a deep breath and comforted Tianma: "Don't panic, let me tell me where Bonnie is now, and where did she keep Yarina?"

Tianma nodded and hurriedly said it.

Darryl nodded, showing a slight smile: "Okay, let's act tonight, and strangle the crisis in the cradle." After the voice fell, Darryl and Tianma rushed to the temple.

Damn it!

Soon after arriving at the temple, Darryl's heart was shaken when he saw the situation in front of him, and he couldn't help but sigh with emotion.

This Bonnie is not only ambitious, but also a perfectionist.

I saw that the temple in front of me was magnificent and majestic, showing elegance and magnificence everywhere.

But Darryl didn't have time to appreciate it. The most important thing now was to rescue Yalena first.

With the help of Tianma, Darryl replaced the knight's soft armor. Avoid being spotted.

After that, Tianma quickly converged with the Golden Lion and the others, while Darryl rushed to the secret room behind the temple, where the true Goddess of Light was imprisoned by Bonnie.

A few minutes later, Darryl rushed to the secret room where Yarina was detained, and he saw a few knights guarding outside the secret room.

Seeing this scene, Darryl didn't think much about it, urging his figure, and raising his hand to seal the acupuncture points of these knights with lightning speed.

Papa papa...

Darryl's speed was very fast, and several knights couldn't move even before they could react.

In the next second, Darryl hid a few knights in the grass beside him, and after doing this, he walked into the secret room.

Sigh!

The moment he entered the secret room and saw the scene in front of him, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw that there was only a stone bed in the secret room, and a charming figure curled up on the bed, a white dress with beautiful curves and beautiful features, but it was pale and weak.

Not only that, his hands and feet were tied with chains, and several acupuncture points on his body were blocked.

It was Yalena.

Seeing this, Darryl felt a trace of pity in his heart, and softly called: "Yalina?"

Hearing the call, Yalina's heart trembled, thinking that Bonnie had come in. "teacher?"

In the next second, when she saw Darryl, Yalina's body trembled, and her brain buzzed with surprise.

Ever since Bonnie took away the position of the goddess, Yalena prayed for Darryl to appear quickly every day, and at this time, could she be upset when she finally saw him?

## Chapter 1766

Seeing Yalina's excitement, Darryl smiled slightly, walked over, and lifted his hand to unlock Yalina's acupuncture points.

Wow!

Immediately afterwards, Darryl's internal force urged, and directly broke the iron chains on Yalina's hands and feet.

At this moment, Yalena was completely free again, but she was still a little weak after being detained for so long.

"Teacher?"

Yalina got out of bed very excited, and looked at Darryl closely: "Is this true?"  
When

she said this, Yalina's eyes blurred with tears. "Yes." Darryl smiled slightly. Hearing the answer, Yalina was so excited and happy that she couldn't tell herself, she threw herself into Darryl's arms: "Teacher, I'm so scared these days, I'm afraid the Temple of Light will be destroyed like this. But now it's okay, you are back."  
Huh

...

feeling Yalina's soft body, Darryl was taken aback for a moment, and then smiled: "Yalina, calm down first."

But when you said this, Darryl's gaze couldn't help but

look at Yalena.

Not seen for a few days, this Yalena seems to be more beautiful, even though she has been detained for a few days, she can't hide her otherworldly temperament.

Huh!

Hearing this, Yanina also realized that she was a little too excited, her beautiful face flushed with shame, and then she let go.

For a while, the atmosphere was a little bit awkward.

A few seconds later, Yana reacted and her red lips opened slightly: "Teacher, that woman named Bonnie is very strong, let's..." Halfway through the conversation

, she heard a faint footstep outside. . "Oops!" Yalena's body trembled, and she became flustered: "It must be Bonnie. She has been here often in the past two days, wanting to ask me the secrets of the temple." When

she said this, Yalena was sorrowful and angry again. panic. Darryl looked at

ease and comforted him : "Don't panic!" With that, Darryl asked Yalena to lie back on the stone bed, and then hung the iron chain on Yalena's hands and feet, pretending that Yalena was trapped. Look like.

After doing this, Darryl urged Yalina: "I will try my best to attract her attention."

As the goddess of light, Yalina is very smart . She understood what Darryl meant at once and nodded.

At this time, hearing the sound of footsteps getting closer, Darryl didn't say anything any more, and quickly hid behind the stone bed.

As soon as Darryl hid, he saw a charming figure and slowly walked into the secret room.

A golden robe, wearing a multicolored crown on his head, set off that charming figure exquisitely, and the whole body is filled with a powerful aura that cannot be profaned.

This outfit was in sharp contrast with the frail and embarrassed Yarina.

It is Bonnie. Sigh!

After entering the secret room, Bonnie saw that the knight guarding the door was missing, her eyebrows frowned, and

she muttered to herself displeasely: "It's a bunch of trash."

Everyone is lazy." Bonnie said. Her gaze fell on Yalena on the stone bed, and she didn't notice anything unusual, so she secretly let go of her heart.

At this time, Bonnie didn't know that Yalena had regained her freedom.

At this time, Yalina looked at Bonnie closely: "What are you doing again?" When saying this, Yalina deliberately acted in a panic, because Darryl said that she should try her best to attract Bonnie's attention. .

At the same time, Darryl, who was hiding behind the stone bed, also condensed his strength and held his breath at the same time.

"What?"

At this time, Bonnie looked at Yalina with a smile but a smile: "What do you say I'm here for? I'm telling you, this time you don't tell me the formulas for the cultivation of the temple magic, don't want to live tonight. "When I

said this, Bonnie's delicate face was full of gloom and cold.

After controlling the Temple of Light, Bonnie began to study the techniques of the Temple. It was just the magic of the Temple of Light. It was created by Fuxi on the basis of this

world background. It was very profound and it was difficult for Bonnie to comprehend it.

In the past two days, Bonnie often came to ask Yalena, but Yalena refused to say, which made Bonnie very annoyed.

Sigh!

Faced with Bonnie's threat, Yalena's delicate face did not have the slightest emotional fluctuations, and said lightly: "I've said before that only the true goddess of light can practice this magic, and your goddess' position is from me. Snatched here, do you think I will tell you?"

Bonnie's pretty face changed upon hearing this, "It seems that you are really not afraid of death."

Om!

As the voice fell, a powerful breath burst out from Bonnie, and the air in the entire secret room was distorted. The strong breath almost made people breathless.

Immediately, Bonnie stopped talking nonsense, and walked towards Yalena step by step.



Damn it!

Feeling the aura of Bonnie's eruption, Darryl was secretly frightened.

After a few days, Bonnie's strength has become so strong?

"You..."

Seeing Bonnie getting closer and closer, Yalena's beautiful face was a little pale, and she said in a panic: "Don't mess around, I'll just tell you!" When

she said this, Yalena was flustered on the surface, but she was extremely calm in her heart. With Darryl, she didn't panic at all.

"now it's right!"

Seeing that Yalena finally compromised, Bonnie smiled: "It's so good, you don't have to suffer so much."

Bonnie was very excited at this time . After practicing the temple's magic skills, in this world , No one will be his opponent.

Thinking that Bonnie walked forward, she must let Yarina speak her secret.

Whoosh!

At this moment, I saw a figure, as fast as lightning, rushing out from behind the stone bed, and slapped Bonnie with a palm.

It is Darryl.

The reason why Darryl hid was to wait for the opportunity to make a surprise attack. After all, Bonnie's current strength was too strong, and Darryl was unsure of one-to- one. Seeing Bonnie's attention at this time, it was all on Yalena, Darryl did not hesitate, and he made a move as expected.

Om...

rushing to the front, a violent aura burst out from Darryl. "It's you!" Seeing Darryl, Bonnie's body trembled, furious.

At this time, Bonnie didn't expect to encounter Darryl here.

No wonder the knights guarding outside are gone, it turns out that they are all ghosts made by Darryl.

"Bonnie!" Darryl smiled, but his tone was beyond doubt: "I didn't want to surprise you, but there is no way. You messed up the Temple of Light and wanted to rule

the entire Roland Continent. I had to Do this!" The voice fell, Darryl's internal force surged, and a palm shot out like lightning. boom!

All this happened too fast, almost at the moment of lightning and stone fire, Bonnie had no time to react. He was hit on the shoulder with this palm, and he heard Bonnie's muffled hum, and the whole person flew out all of a sudden.

In the next second, Bonnie rammed a pit on the wall of the secret room, and then fell down, with a trace of paleness on his delicate face.

Seeing this scene, Darryl took a deep breath. Finally the raid was successful. At the same time, Olena also sat up, with joy on her face: "Teacher, it's successful!"

"You!"

Seeing this scene, Bonnie was very angry, and at the same time she was shocked.

This goddess of light actually called Teacher Darryl?

## Chapter 1767

Perceiving Bonnie's expression, Olena couldn't hide her pride: "Unexpectedly, Your Excellency Darryl is my teacher. Just before you came in, I had already opened the shackles on my body..."

Bonnie There was a cold snort, and there was no response. Instead, he was quietly adjusting his internal strength and restoring his strength.

At this time, Darryl took a step earlier and said to Bonnie: "Bonnie, give up, you and Yuri are both fairy spirits, how good is freedom? Why do you want to rule the entire continent?"

"Shut up!"

Bonnie An angry and trembling body, pointing at Darryljiao and shouting: "Only the villain who will attack from behind, you are not qualified to teach me!" With

that, Bonnie's eyes flashed with gloomy cold, and continued: "Darryl, do you think you can save me? With the

Goddess of Light, can the situation be reversed? You are wrong, the Temple of Light is still under my control. Where are the Twelve Paladins?"

Bonnie looked at Darryl coldly when he said the last sentence. It's resentment.

Wow...The

voice fell, and you saw twelve figures, rushing in quickly, each wearing golden armor, with a strong aura.

It is Tianma, Golden Lion and others.

Seeing this scene, Yarina suddenly became nervous. She believed that the Twelve Paladins were loyal to her. However,

they were all poisoned by Bonnie before. If they disobey Bonnie's order, the consequences would be disastrous.

At this time Yarina didn't know that the poison of the twelve paladins had been solved by Darryl.

Seeing Tianma, Golden Lion and others, Darryl didn't panic at all, but smiled instead.

"You guys!" At

this time, Bonnie directed at Tianma and the others, and shouted: "Take him down to me immediately."

However, when the voice fell, Tianma, Golden Lion and others did not move while standing there. move.

Huh!

At this moment, Bonnie's anger rose, and he yelled: "Can't you hear it? Don't you do it right away?"

After the voice fell, the golden lion couldn't help yelling: "You hateful woman, control the light with despicable means. In the temple, the majesty of the goddess under house arrest, the sin is unforgivable."

Tianma and other paladins also shouted.

"Yes, our dignified paladin, how can we take orders from you?"

"Let's not point fingers at us."

Hearing these words, Bonnie's body trembled and was furious.

In the next second, Bonnie's eyes swept across Tianma and the others coldly, and

said coldly: "You are looking for death, don't forget, the poison on your body is only half solved. If you dare not listen to my orders, it will be a dead end. "

Hearing this, Tianma, Golden Lion and others looked at each other and couldn't help laughing.

At this time, Darryl also showed a smile, and ridiculed Bonnie, "Bonnie, haven't seen it yet? The poison on their bodies has already been resolved." After

speaking, Darryl continued: "Yes. No, I forgot to tell you that I am still the Lord of the Temple of Light. Therefore, I will never sit back and watch what you do in the Temple of Light. "

What?

As soon as he said this, Bonnie's body shook, staring at Darryl and unable to speak.

This Darryl... is the Lord of the Temple of Light? Why didn't I know?

"Twelve holy knights!"

At this moment, Darryl stopped talking nonsense, and yelled at Bonnie, "Take her down immediately."

"Yes, Your Highness!" Hearing the order, Tianma, Golden Lion and others, Replied in unison, and then burst of Holy Power, thinking of Bonnie directly to rush.

For a time, twelve figures, as fast as lightning, directly surrounded the Bonnie Tuan Tuan.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl smiled and said at Bonnie: "Bonnie, give up, don't struggle!"

The twelve paladins, each of them are of the strength of the Holy Gods, and they are very powerful when they join hands at this time. terror.

Hearing this, Bonnie gave a sneer without any expression on his face: "Darryl, you thought you raided me with a palm before, but now that these twelve white-eyed wolves help you, can you defeat me?"

"You are too Underestimate me!" Om!

After the words fell, a terrifying breath erupted from Bonnie's body, and the surrounding air seemed to stagnate in an instant.

"Kacha!"

At the same time, Bonniyu slowly raised his hand, and saw that a black chain appeared in Bonnie's hand. It is the chain of King of the Dead.

At the same time that Donoghue Dixon's power was absorbed, the underworld chain also fell into Bonnie's hands.

As soon as the chain of the underworld came out, not only the secret room, but the entire temple, and even the entire Pearl City, were enveloped in a thick black mist.

Damn it!

Seeing the chain of the underworld, Darryl was startled.  
This King of the Dead artifact was actually in Bonnie's hand.

While muttering in his heart, Darryl squeezed a cold sweat for the twelve holy knights. Because he clearly felt that Bonnie's injury had almost recovered.

At this time Darryl was very shocked.

With the palm just now, she used eight levels of skill. Not surprisingly, Bonnie had to cultivate for at least half a month, and at this time, she recovered in less than half an hour?

At this moment, Darryl didn't know that after Bonnie had completely integrated the power of the King of the Dead, not only

his strength was greatly increased, but his healing ability was also improved a lot.

At this moment, feeling the aura of Bonnie, Yalena was inexplicably nervous, her body trembling faintly.

At the same time, Tianma, Golden Lion and others were also secretly alarmed.

What a strong breath.

What kind of weapon is this? Looks very unique. "Don't panic everyone!"

At this moment, Darryl reacted and yelled at Tianma and the others: "Listen to my arrangement, Tianma, you take two steps forward, Golden Lion, you take five steps to the left, Gemini, You take a walk to the right..."

When Darryl shouted this out, Darryl was anxious on the surface, but he was unusually calm in his heart.

Yes, what Darryl asked the twelve holy knights to deploy was a formation called a ten-sided counter-attack formation.

The ten-fang counter-kill formation, in the Bai Qi Shen formation, belonged to the

top formation, Darryl rarely used it, but the Bonnie strength in front of him was too terrifying, and he could only let it go.

Wow!

Hearing Darryl's call, the Twelve Holy Knights did not hesitate to move their figures one after another, surrounding Bonnie in the middle.

This... is this a formation? It feels very subtle.

Seeing this scene, Yanina's body trembled, inexplicably excited. Originally Yarina didn't understand the formation technique, but after recognizing Darryl as a teacher, she also had some understanding of the formation technique Yishu.

At this time Yalena clearly saw that the twelve holy knights cooperated with each other under the command of Darryl, which seemed chaotic, but every step was very mysterious.

In an instant, Bonnie was trapped inside, even if he had the chain of the underworld in his hand, he could not rush out for a while.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour passed, Bonnie could not rush out of the formation and became extremely irritable.

Whoosh!

Seeing that Bonnie had lost his reason, Darryl knew that the opportunity had come. You must know that fighting at this level was most taboo and impetuous. At that time, Darryl did not hesitate, and his figure flashed into the battlefield, facing behind Bonnie. Leaving in a surprise attack.

Bonnie's attention was all on the twelve holy knights at this time, and he didn't expect Darryl to rush over.

Slap..

When he arrived, Darryl shot the electricity, and immediately sealed Bonnie's acupuncture points. Bonnie's body trembled and he couldn't move anymore, and his delicate face was flushed, staring at Darryl fiercely. Wind, extremely angry.

"Darryl, would you just make a surprise attack?" Bonnie almost burst into anger, shouting at Darryljiao.

Chapter 1768

Hearing this, Darryl smiled and joked at Bonnie: "The so-called winners and losers, besides, your previous control of the Temple of Light was not very glorious, right?"

"You. "

Bonnie's face flushed, and he wanted to refute, but didn't know how to speak.

"Holy Lord!"

At this moment, Tianma walked over quickly and pointed at Bonnie and shouted: "This woman is so hateful,

just kill it." As soon as the voice fell, the golden lion and the other paladins were all too. Drinking one after another.

"Yes, this woman is so hateful that

she can't stay." "It's all her, and the Light Temple that caused the damage is almost discredited." "Kill her directly..." everyone's anger came, and Bonnie's body trembled. The child panicked a little.

To be honest, if she falls into the hands of others, Bonnie is not afraid at all, because she is the body of a fairy, and ordinary means can't kill her at all, but Darryl is different. He has a clear understanding of Bonnie's origin and has many ways. Let her die better than life.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath, looked around, and said lightly: "Although this woman is hateful, but she is not guilty of death, so take it down and watch it." When

saying this, Darryl looked at Bonnie's eyes full of complex.

To be honest, Bonnie's actions during this period of time were very disgusting, which made Darryl very annoyed, but he still couldn't bear to kill Bonnie.

This...

Seeing that Darryl said that, Tianma, Golden Lion and others were a little anxious.

At this moment, Yalina came over and said softly: "Don't you listen to the words of the Lord?"

Speaking of which, Yalina has been detained for a few days, and she hates Bonnie very much, and she also misses it.

Immediately killed Bonnie, but she knew that Darryl must have his reason for

doing this.

"Yes!"

Seeing Yalina speaking, Tianma and the others didn't say anything, they responded in unison, and then Bonnie was detained.

"Teacher!"

Watching everyone leave, Yalena walked over, unable to conceal her inner excitement, and said to Darryl: "Teacher, thanks to you this time!"

Darryl smiled slightly, "What are you polite?"

"Teacher, where have you been during this time?" Lolita asked curiously.

Darryl didn't conceal it, so he explained what happened during this period in detail.

Sigh!

Upon hearing this, Yalena was very emotional: "Unexpectedly, so many things happened in these short days.

By the way, the teacher, that Bonnie, in my name, will invite all the royal families of the six Mainlands. When we arrive at Pearl City, what should we do next?"

Darryl smiled and comforted: "Don't panic, we can just use this opportunity to let the six Mainlands sign a peace agreement."

"Okay, I understand!" Ya Lina is a smart woman, and she immediately understood what Darryl meant. She smiled like a flower, unspeakably charming.

After chatting for a while, Darryl left the temple. You must know that when he came to Pearl City this time, Darryl accompanied the queen as the guard of the palace. After being out for so long, he must go back and return to life.

.....

At noon the next day, the entire Pearl City was indescribably lively.

Because today is the day when the Temple of Light will hold the Temple of Light.

I saw that the people around the temple were crowded, almost crowded. They all wanted the grace of a goddess of light, but with the protection of the Templars, these people couldn't enter the temple at all.

Nevertheless, it cannot stop the enthusiasm of the people.



In the temple, the royal families of the six Province gathered together, quietly waiting for the appearance of the goddess of light. The royal families of the six Mainlands were at odds with each other, but gathered in the hall at this time, no one dared to be presumptuous.

After all, the one to see later is the Goddess of Light. Wow!  
After waiting for a few minutes, with a flurry of restlessness, I saw Yalena slowly walking in, surrounded by the twelve paladins.

At this moment, the royal families of the six Mainlands were shocked, unspeakable excitement.

nice!

So beautiful!

I saw that Yarina was wearing a golden robe at this time, showing her perfect figure to the fullest, wearing a colorful crown on her head, her face exquisite, floating like an immortal, and her whole body was filled with a high cold that can not be profaned. temperament.

For a while, all the kings present were stunned, their eyes unblinking.

Even the queen of the Golden Lion Principality was amazed.

"

Everyone !" At this moment, Yalina slowly sat on the throne, looked around and smiled slightly: "This time the Holy Light Hall is held, mainly for the peace of the entire Roland continent. I want you to sign a covenant with the six Mainlands. , You can never start a war." When

she said this, Yalena looked serious, and her heart was also unspeakably relaxed.

To be honest, Bonnie held the Holy Light Hall in Pearl City in the name of the Goddess of Light, intending to control the six great dukes and the royal family, and finally achieve the goal of ruling the entire continent. This matter seriously affected the reputation of the Temple of Light.

However, fortunately, even if Darryl appeared, the situation was reversed.

This...

Hearing this, the royal family of the six Mainlands was stunned.

All of you present here are a little bit conflicted when they want to conquer other Mainlands and unify the entire continent. Now they are about to sign a peace treaty.

Seeing their expressions, Yanina frowned slightly, a little unhappy.

"? How"

Just then, the popular character of the Golden Lion, marched out, coldly: "?? Goddess Highness himself to say, how you do not want to declare war, and made hard times"

voice After falling, a powerful breath burst out from the golden lion's body.

At the same time, Tianma also followed up and said: "Today anyone who doesn't want peace will no longer be blessed by our Temple of Light, please think about it."

Hearing this, the six kings' hearts trembled.

If you lose the blessing of the Temple of Light, the consequences will be disastrous.

"His Royal Highness!"

Finally, the Queen of the Golden Lion Principality was the first to react, and said respectfully to Yana: "We, the Principality of the Golden Lion, are willing to follow the advice of the goddess."

Seeing the Queen's first statement, the other royal families also said. They all agreed.

Seeing this situation, Yanina was very satisfied, smiled lightly, and looked at the queen and said: "The queen is so insightful and mindful! It is really admirable!"

"Thanks to the goddess for praise!" The queen's delicate face was full of humble.

At this moment, Yalena looked around and said softly: "After you sign the peace agreement, go back to your own territories. By the way, this Pearl City, our Temple of Light will only be used for a few days. It was only an accident that killed the city lord Seth before. As for the new city lord of Pearl City, I propose that it be handed over to the

Dumen family!" After that, Yanina looked at the king of the New Moon Principality: "This arrangement, What do you think?"

Yes, it was Darryl's suggestion to let the Dumen family be the new city lord. Yalena listened to Darryl's words, and said it in the hall at this time.

Uh ...

See goddess bright initiative to ask yourself, King New moon principality, surprised a moment, then react, nodded and said: "It may be, since it is the goddess of the proposal, what is not?"

....

on the other side!

In the secret room behind the temple. Bonnie's hands and feet were tied with chains, and his expression was depressed.

The original plan to rule the entire continent was about to succeed, but at the last moment, it was destroyed by Darryl.

Not only that, he became a prisoner, and no one could bear this matter if he changed it.

## Chapter 1769

Just when Bonnie was secretly annoyed, he heard a sound of footsteps coming from outside the secret room, and then Darryl slowly walked in.

When he arrived, Darryl smiled and said, "How does it feel to be a prisoner?"

Huh!

Seeing Darryl, Bonnie's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, and he was very embarrassed: "Darryl, you still have the face to see me? Back in Pearl City, I could have killed you, but finally spared you. Fate, but you raided my back. You are still a Universe hero..." In the

face of Bonnie's abuse, Darryl was not angry at all, and said with a smile: "Bonnie, you still haven't awakened yet. I am not here to quarrel with you. I ask you, where is Yuri?" When

saying this, Darryl seemed to be smiling, but his eyes flashed with anxiety.

After catching Bonnie last night, Darryl searched all over the temple, but did not see Yuri's shadow at all.

"Tsk tusk..."

Bonnie didn't answer immediately, but couldn't help but mocked: "You two, it's really deep and righteous."

"Where is she?" Darryl frowned, and it was gone by now. patient.

Bonnie did not show weakness, and said coldly: "You have harmed me so badly, why should I tell you?"

Phew!

Hearing this, Darryl was very annoyed, but he still sneered and said: "Okay, don't you tell me, are you? Then I will hand

you over to the twelve holy knights. You can think about it.

You poisoned them, will they easily let you go?" "You..."

Bonnie's body trembled, eyes flickering, and finally compromised, and responded: "Three days ago, we came here. After Pearl City, Yuri left."

Bonnie didn't lie. She used her to use Yuri again and again. She lost all trust in Bonnie, so after arriving in Pearl City, she left alone.

Damn it!

Seeing that Bonnie didn't seem to be lying, Darryl was stunned, wishing to cry without tears.

This is too much luck. I thought that if Bonnie was controlled, everything would be over, but I didn't expect it, and I missed it with Yuri.

The Roland Continent is so big, where will Yuri go?

At this moment, Darryl felt unspeakably lost, and turned around to leave.

"Hey!"

Just after two steps, I heard Bonnie yelling anxiously: "Darryl, don't you let me out? What are you going to do?"

"Bonnie!" Darryl looked back at her, faintly Said: "You are too evil, honestly stay in the Temple of Light, and when I find Yuri, I will see you again." The

voice fell, and Darryl strode away.

"Darryl, you bastard..." Bonnie was furious and kept cursing, but Darryl had already gone far.

...

On the other side, the Holy Light Hall is over.

At this time, in the temple, the six kings have left.

Yarina sat on the throne, looking at the mountains of gifts

in front of her, her delicate face, without the slightest joy. These gifts were all given by the royal families of the six Mainlands.

"Tianma, return all these gifts!" Yarina ordered at Tianma.

As the goddess of light, aloft, naturally won't be overjoyed by these worldly gifts.

"Yes." Tianma replied, asking someone to get the gift out.

However, at this moment, he saw Darryl walk in quickly and shouted: "Slow." When he said this, Darryl quickly searched the present.

Just came out of the secret room and learned that the Holy Light Ceremony was over, Darryl rushed over immediately, because he knew that the Queen of the Golden Lion Principality had already given the Thousand Changed Exquisite Box to Yarina, which contained the second half of the volume. Holy Code Jade Book.

Sigh!

Seeing Darryl coming in, Tianma hurriedly stopped to do it, and at the same time looked confused.

Your Lord wants these gifts?

Yarina was also curious and couldn't help but said: "What's wrong?"

Darryl took a deep breath and slowly said: "The second half of the book of the holy book is in these gifts." With that, Darryl left. I rummaged in the past, and quickly found the Thousand Change Exquisite Box.

Haha....

Darryl couldn't express his excitement when he got the Theanbian Linglong Box. What made him even more excited was that the Qianbian Linglong Box had already been opened. Obviously, the queen gave Yarina a gift at the time. At the time, the Qianbian Linglong Box was opened.

Wow!

Hearing Darryl's words, whether it was Yarina or Tianma and others, they were all shocked and inexplicably excited. What's in this box is the second half of the sacred book? At this time, Darryl couldn't wait to open the box.  
Ok?

Seeing the contents inside, I was stunned, my mind buzzed and went blank.

I saw that it was empty and there was nothing inside. Fuck!?! How could this be?

At this moment, Darryl's whole person was blinded. The Queen said in person at the time that the second half of the sacred book was hidden in this box. How could there be none?

Could it be that the queen lied?

But... she is a queen, and she is still a gift to the goddess of light, how could she lie?

This...

At the same time, Yalena, Tianma and others were also stunned there.

Finally, the golden lion took the lead and said angrily: "This queen of the golden lion principality is so bold and dare to deceive the goddess. I should not go far yet, I will chase it back." With that, the golden lion was about to rush out. Temple. After not taking two steps, Darryl stopped him: "Golden Lion, don't be impulsive, there must be no secret in this matter." He believed that the queen was a person and could not do anything to deceive the Goddess of Light.

When the voice fell, Yanina also said: "Yes, Golden Lion, calm down." She doesn't know why there is nothing in the box, but she believes in Darryl.

The Golden Lion scratched his head and stepped aside.

At this time, Yalina said to Darryl: "Are you going back to the Principality of the Golden Lion?" Her tone revealed a bit of dismay.

Darryl shook his head: "I won't go back for the time being, I have other things to do."

In Darryl's heart, it is important to find out the truth and find the second half of the book, but before leaving, we must help Luo Li. The tower regained the position of the patriarch.

Knowing that Darryl had something to do, Yalena didn't say much, leaving Pearl City with others and returning to the Temple of Light, while the Twelve Holy Knights stayed.

Because Yalena was in the main hall before, it was suggested that the Dumen family administer the Pearl City, and the Twelve Paladins would take care of the specific matters.

A few minutes later, Darryl and the Twelve Paladins sent Yalena to the beach.

"  
Holy Lord !" Watching Yalina leave, Tianma walked over and asked respectfully:  
"Just now the Dumen family held a banquet and sent an invitation to our temple.  
Would you like to go?"

Banquet?

Darryl frowned?

Seeing Darryl's expression, the Golden Lion said with a smile: "Learning that Du Leng, the patriarch of the Dumen family, is going to govern Pearl City, he is so happy. It is so honorable. Of course he has to entertain other families.

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but sneered. That Du Leng really thought he could be the city lord?

Thinking about it, Darryl instructed Tianma and the others: "You go first, I'll wait for a while!"

"Yes, Your Highness!"

Tianma, Golden Lion and others responded in unison, and then rushed to Dumen. family.

Darryl returned to the temple and removed his previous disguise.

Darryl thought it over, and this time he returned to the Dumen family, no longer using any false identity, but going back as Lolita's husband.

Chapter 1770

After half an hour, Darryl removed his disguise and walked out of the temple.

Ok?

As soon as I got outside, I saw Thea. "Darryl!?"  
Seeing Darryl, Thea was stunned: "Why didn't you continue to pretend?"

Darryl smiled: "No need."

Xia pondered and nodded: "That's right. , You have a prominent status in the Temple of Light. In the entire Pearl City, who would dare to be presumptuous to you? The Dumen family held a banquet and invited me. I am considering whether or not to go."

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help laughing: "Why don't you go? Wait for another good show, let's go, let's be together!" Seeing Darryl's words, Thea nodded.

A few minutes later, when I arrived at the door of the Dumen family's manor, I saw all kinds of luxurious unicorn cars, almost parking the door. The Dumen family is about to take over Pearl City, and all the major families rushed to curry favor.

Because Thea had an invitation, the guard at the door did not stop her at all.

But when they saw Darryl, the guards' eyes widened.

This.. Isn't this my uncle Darryl?

A month ago, he killed his master and was regarded as a scum by the major families, and finally escaped from Pearl City, but he did not expect to dare to come back.

In astonishment, several guards wanted to come over to catch Darryl, but they couldn't find the courage to see Thea beside him.

Darryl didn't care about the gazes of several guards, and entered the front hall with Thea.

Sigh!

Entering the front hall and seeing the scene in front of him, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw that the entire front hall gathered the celebrities of the entire Pearl City, and almost everyone from the major families came, and in the crowd, Du Leng and McGrady were standing there, chatting and laughing with the people around them.

Especially Du Leng, almost exuberant.

I thought it was an unexpected joy to return to the Pearl City this time and regain the patriarch from Lolita, but never expected that the Dumen family was named by the Goddess of Light and took charge of the entire Pearl City.

In Du Leng's heart, he was the patriarch of the Dumen family, and the position of the city lord was naturally done by himself.

And McGrady, who was next to him, was also smiling.

Although it is not the Mcway family that is in charge of Pearl City, Du Leng is his own puppet. He has become the lord of the city. When the time comes, the real power is still in his own hands. Can he be unhappy?

Sigh!

Seeing the excitement of Du Leng and McGrady from a distance, the corner of



Darryl's mouth curled up, revealing a trace of disdain.

Immediately, Darryl greeted Thea, ready to find a place to sit.

Tianma and Golden Lion have not yet appeared, so let's keep a low profile for now.

"Huh?"

But at this moment, I heard a strange voice from the side: "Isn't this our famous female knight Thea in Pearl City? Tsk tusk, a month ago, she absconded in fear of crime. Dare to come back!" The

voice fell, and a woman dressed very flamboyantly greeted her directly.

Huh!

Seeing this woman, Thea suddenly frowned, unable to conceal her disgust.

This coquettish woman was the eldest lady of the Manro family, Manny. This woman was known for being acrimonious in Pearl City, which disgusted Thea.

At this time, Thea was very depressed, she didn't expect that when she first came to the Dumen family, she would meet this difficult woman!

At the same time, Darryl frowned secretly.

Mad, why is this Mannie here? When Darryl and Lolita had their wedding, Mannie also came, and she said a lot of cool things at the time. Of course Darryl knew each other.

While whispering in his heart, Darryl couldn't help but look at this Manny secretly, and found that after a month of not seeing this Manny, this Manny dress became more and more sexy, a long burgundy dress, revealing a sexy collarbone, and the snowy white underneath. A large area is also exposed.

I have to say that this Manny is also pretty good, but she is too acrimonious.

At this moment, facing Mannie's mockery, Thea frowned, and said angrily: "Who told you that I escaped in fear of sin?"

Upon hearing this, Mannie gave a chuckle, and her eyes fell on Darryl's body. Suddenly the delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned!

Darryl?

He dare to come back?

A few seconds later, Manny reacted and screamed nervously: "God, isn't this the fugitive Darryl? Darryl, you are not brave, dare to come back?"

Darryl chuckled softly, "Why am I?" "Don't dare to come back?" With that, Darryl walked to the chair next to him and sat down with a big thorn.

See this situation, Manning kept all of a sudden come up: "Oh, you think you still Truman family, door-law the last time you can do to escape, count your lucky, now dare to come back, just act recklessly?!"

Said, Manni shouted at the surroundings: "Everyone, come and see, the fugitive Darryl is back, and he is also here to attend the Dumen family banquet..." When she said this, Manni was very proud to watch. Darryl took a look.

A fugitive is still putting on airs in front of me, waiting for you to cry next time.

Huh!

When the voice fell, the eyes of the surrounding people suddenly gathered on Darryl, and in a short time, the entire front hall exploded.

"Darryl?"

"It's really him..."

"I'm so courageous, I dare to come back."

After everyone was discussing, looking at Darryl's gaze, there was even more hatred. You must know that when the big families besieged Darryl, many people were injured.

Hearing the movement here, McGrady and Du Leng walked over quickly.

When he arrived, Du Leng looked around and asked: "What's the matter?" At the same time, his gaze also fell on Thea, which was a bit complicated.

Last night, Thea took a person named Luca Moonlight and broke into the family. Du Leng remembered this very well.

At this moment, McGrady also saw Thea and smiled: "It turned out to be Thea..." Halfway through, McGrady was stunned when he saw Darryl next to him.

Darryl? Are you dazzled?

Thinking about it, McGrady rubbed his eyes, looked again, and found that it was indeed Darryl.

Mad!

In the next second, McGrady reacted and gritted his teeth at Darryl and said: "Good boy, you dare to come back."

Darryl sneered.

At this time, Du Leng also slowed down and asked McGrady, "Master McGrady, what's the matter?"

McGrady took a deep breath and pointed at Darryl and said, "Du Leng, this person is called Darryl, a month ago, your father, Mr. Du, was killed by him."

"Old Mr. Dumen was so good to him and he betrothed Lolita to him, but this man was ambitious and wanted to occupy the property of the Dumen family, so he secretly killed him. Old man Dumen, everyone here knows about this." The

voice fell, and everyone around nodded. "Yes, this is a supercilious look wolf."

"Du cold patriarch, he is your family Truman big enemy ah."

"A

month ago, this scum lucky escape, never let him leave alive today."

Everyone, then you one, I heard a word, Du Leng's eyes instantly became blood red, staring at Darryl, like a hungry wolf.

"Come here!"

Finally, Du Leng roared wildly and yelled at Darryl: "Catch him for me, hang him publicly, and avenge my father!"

## Chapter 1771

Hearing Du Leng's order, dozens of guards rushed into the hall and surrounded Darryl.

Seeing this situation, the surrounding guests avoided one after another. At the same time, they all looked at Darryl with a sneer. In their hearts, Darryl fell into the trap, and he deserved to be beaten to death.

Looking at the guard who rushed up, Darryl gave a light smile without panic.

Hum!

In the next second, Darryl's internal strength exploded, and he saw that dozens of guards were all shaken out before they could react.

what?

Seeing this scene, whether it was McGrady and Du Leng, or the others around, they couldn't help taking a breath.

Not seen for a month, this Darryl's strength seems to have become even more terrifying.

Quiet!

At this moment, the whole hall was silent, and a needle drop could be heard clearly.

"Huh? Miss Lolita is here!"

At this moment, there was a stir in the crowd, and then, I saw a slender figure walking into the hall, too beautiful, but his face was a little pale. .

It was Lolita.

Speaking of it, Du Leng had planned to keep Lolita under house arrest, but the Dumen family was going to be in charge of Pearl City. Du Leng was in a good mood for such a big good thing, so he made an exception to let Lolita come out.

Ok?

At this moment, Lolita saw Darryl all of a sudden, and her heart trembled.

He... why is he here?

Darryl was also sighed and wanted to step forward to greet him, but saw the indifference in Lolita's eyes, and he held back.

Darryl could tell that Lolita had deliberately alienated herself because of her father!

"Lolita!"

At this moment, McGrady walked over with a smile, and said to Lolita: "Today, you look good. From today on, your Dumen family will be in charge of Pearl City. You have to be happy." The

voice fell, Du Leng hurriedly Then he nodded and said, "Yes, after today's banquet, I will make good preparations for your marriage to Master McGrady. I know you blame me, but the second uncle did it for your happiness."

Hearing this, Lolita didn't look on the face. The slightest expression fluctuated, and he looked discouraged.

what?

Darryl's heart was shocked, his eyes fixed on Du Leng: "What did you say? Are you going to betroth Lolita to McGrady?"

Du Leng felt a chill in Darryl's gaze, and became nervous inexplicably. .

This Darryl's eyes were so terrifying.

However, McGrady was confident, pointing at Darryl and shouting: "Darryl, you don't pretend to be in front of Lolita. You killed her grandfather. At that time, he escaped in fear of sin, and now he dares to come back and have a banquet. It is almost lawless! "

I tell you, the twelve holy knights from the Temple of Light will also come to the banquet. I advise you to get out early."

When

he said this, McGrady was proud of his face, and his eyes were even more gloomy.

Snapped!

Darryl's eyes were blood-red, and he was too lazy to talk nonsense, his figure flashed, and he rushed directly to McGrady, slapped him on the face without warning with a slap.

"I'm telling you?" Darryl looked at McGrady coldly: "Lolita will never be your woman, and you and I know the death of Old Man Dumen, so even if you wait for the Twelve Paladins Come, I won't be afraid!"

All of a sudden, the audience was silent!

Everyone was frightened , this... This Darryl is so rampant, how dare you beat McGrady?

Darryl ignored the gazes of everyone, and turned his head to look at Lolita: "Lolita, don't worry, I will give you an explanation for the death of the old man."

Huh!

Hearing this, Lolita bit her lip and said softly: "Leave me alone , you go." At the beach before, after seeing McGrady's true face, Lolita realized that she might really have misunderstood Darryl. The wind is up, Grandpa's death has nothing to do with him.

To be honest, Lolita was very happy to see Darryl again at this time, however, the Dumen family had already been controlled by Du Leng at this time, and they were secretly colluding with McGrady.

More importantly, the twelve holy knights will arrive, Darryl is only one person, how could he be an opponent?

Hearing this, Darryl smiled and comforted: "Lolita, don't worry about me."

"Darryl!" At

this moment, McGrady reacted and pointed at Darryl and shouted: "Do you dare to do something with me." You are dead." The

voice fell, and the other people around also slowed down and couldn't help but talk.

"This Darryl is really rampant!"

"Yeah, even if you come to the banquet and make trouble, you still dare to beat Master McGrady. It's lawless!"

Everyone accused him, and Darryl didn't panic at all.

In the next second, Darryl looked at McGrady, and said word by word: "Mcgrady, who died today is not necessarily the case." As he

said, Darryl's eyes were cold, and he swept over every guest present: "At the time, the old man's At the funeral, I said that what your families brought to me, I will collect them one by one. And today, I want your families to kneel down in front of me and apologize!" The

cold voice resounded throughout the banquet hall. .

Listening to Darryl's words, the surroundings were silent for an instant!

Haha...

Only after a few seconds of silence, everyone present burst into laughter!

"What did he say, he wants all of our families to kneel down and apologize to him? Hahaha!"

"He meant to deal with all of our families at the same time?"

"Hehe, he should have forgotten how he escaped from the pearl in the first place? City. " Huh!

Seeing this scene, Lolita bit her lip and couldn't help but shouted at Darryl: "Don't be impulsive!"

She knew that Darryl was very strong, but no matter how strong she was, she was just alone!

"Lolita!!"

Feeling Lolita's worry, Darryl smiled and comforted: "Don't worry about me!" With that, Darryl looked around the audience and said coldly: "Since I dare to come today, I'm not afraid that you will do something to me, and I tell you, if I leave today, there is no need for your banquet to go on!"

Hearing this, everyone present was stunned. This Darryl really knows. Bragging, he was obviously a fugitive, but he said that he was like a VIP.

In the next second, McGrady was the first to react, watching Darryl sneer and said: "Darryl, I find that your skin is getting thicker and thicker. Today's banquet celebrates that the Dumen family is in charge of Pearl City, and the Temple of Light will also participate. You said that if you leave, the celebration banquet will not go on? Could it be that your small character can represent the Temple of Light?"

"I think you have said so much. The ultimate goal is just to win Lolita's favor. Return to the Dumen family, because the Dumen family is about to take charge of Pearl City, right?"  
When

he said this, McGrady was full of disdain. In his heart, he believed that Darryl was so calm and just bluffing.

When the voice fell, everyone around also reacted. "Master McGrady is right!" "At the beginning, when Darryl was the son-in-law of the Dumen family, he was very good at bragging..."

A bunch of fools!

Hearing these comments, Darryl sneered secretly, and said lightly at McGrady: "I want to return to the Dumen family? I tell you, if it weren't for Lolita, I would not even bother to come to this kind of banquet."

Chapter 1772

Seeing Darryl's serious look, McGrady was calm on the surface, but he was a little worried.

Could it be... Darryl has something to do with Light Temple?

For a while, the atmosphere of the hall became a little more subtle.

"Master McGrady!" Dumen walked over and whispered at McGrady: "Is this what Darryl said is true? He is really from the Temple of Light?" When

he said this, Dumen was inexplicably nervous!

If Darryl is really a member of the Temple of Light, then it is in trouble!

Sigh!

McGrady took a deep breath, his eyes changed, and after a few seconds he said lightly: "It is absolutely impossible. If he is from the Temple of Light, he should come with the Twelve Paladins. However, he came with Thea. Why are you panicking?" After

that, McGrady looked at the time and continued: "The time is coming, we are ready to meet the Lord Paladin, this Darryl, let him live a little longer."

Seriously, McGrady at this time I really wanted to kill Darryl, but the banquet was about to begin. If I really wanted to start, the banquet really couldn't go on.

McGrady thought it over, first receive the twelve holy knights, and when the banquet is over, he will deal with Darryl and Thea. Anyway, there are so many families, no matter how strong Darryl is, he can't stand the number of people.

"Everyone!"

Hearing McGrady's words, Du Leng nodded, and then smiled and looked around: "The banquet will begin soon, everyone quickly sit down!" The

voice fell, the guests present, sit down quickly, no one paid attention to Darryl and Thea.

"Darryl!" At

this time, Lolita walked over and took Darryl's hand: "You go quickly, Du Leng and McGrady will definitely not let you go. When the banquet is over, they will join hands to deal with you. There are other families, they all want you to die. "

Huh!

Feeling Lolita's worry, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief and smiled: "Don't be afraid, I can handle it!"

Lolita was too anxious, but didn't know how to say it. At this moment, Thea, who had been silent, said softly to Lolita: "Lolita, you believe in Darryl!"



Lolita didn't know Darryl's identity, but Thea was clear. He is the lord of the Temple of Light, not to mention Pearl City, the six Province, he doesn't care about it.

Wow!

As he was speaking, he heard a burst of turmoil in the surrounding people.

"Your Excellency Paladin is here!" "So strong, so majestic."

Amidst everyone's exclams, they saw twelve handsome figures slowly walking into the hall, unified golden armor, majestic and majestic. Twelve Paladins.

"Haha..." At

this moment, Du Leng squeezed out a smile, greeted him with a quick walk, and said in kindness: "Twelve Paladins are here, my Dumen family is really honored."

At the same time, the surrounding guests , They all surrounded them one after another, with their faces full of compliments and excitement. You know, the twelve holy knights in front of you, the existence of the famous Continent.

Facing everyone's compliments, the Twelve Paladins looked calm. At the same time, his eyes also exchanged secretly with Darryl.

Darryl sat there, calmly. "Okay!"

Finally, the headed Tianma looked around and said lightly: "The main purpose of our visit this time is not to come to the banquet, but to announce the candidate of the city lord." As he

said, the golden lion on the side, from the body Take out a letter of appointment, this letter of appointment was issued by the Temple of Light.

Huh!

In an instant, all the eyes of the audience focused on the golden lion.

Especially Du Leng, the excitement and excitement could not be concealed on his face. He is the patriarch of the Dumen family, and the position of the city lord must be his own.

Under the gaze of everyone, the golden lion spoke slowly, with a loud voice, spread throughout the Dumen family: "After

the revered Her Royal Highness the Goddess of Light decided, the new lord of Pearl City will be succeeded by Dumen family members, she is Miss Lolita !"

What?

Hearing this, the audience was in an uproar.

Shouldn't the city owner be Du Leng? You know, he is the patriarch of the Dumen family, the most qualified. Why did you suddenly become Miss Lolita?

Du Leng was stunned there, his head buzzing, and the whole person was stupid.

what happened? The lord of the city is Lolita?

McGrady was also stunned, looking at the Golden Lion blankly, thinking that he had heard it wrong.

I thought that after Dumen became the lord of the city, he had his own support behind him, and he could firmly control the Pearl City in his hands, but he did not expect that the last person to succeed the city lord turned out to be Lolita.

And Lolita, who was standing beside Darryl, was trembling even more, completely overwhelmed by this sudden change.

Become a new city owner? Is this a dream?

At this moment, the golden lion came over, handed the appointment letter to Lolita, and said politely: "Miss Lolita, I

hope you can do everything for the people after you become the lord of the city." Hmm!

Lolita responded, and she was still a little dizzy in her mind when she accepted the appointment letter.

This is, Darryl showed a slight smile and said to Lolita: "Lolita, congratulations, I believe you will be competent."

Yes, it is Darryl's intention to accept Lolita as the lord of Pearl City. .

"Darryl!"

At this moment, Lolita's eyes were full of surprises and confusion: "What's the matter? Did you know in advance that I will be appointed as the city lord?"

Darryl smiled, did not answer immediately, but looked around. Circle, slowly said: "Don't ask so much, next, let's take revenge for the old

man ." Then, Darryl's eyes fell on McGrady: "Meddie, I will give you one last chance now, how will you What happened to the death of Old Man Dumen, let's say it in public. "

Huh(?)!

At this time, McGrady was still immersed in consternation. He suddenly heard what Darryl said and was furious: "Darryl,

don't spit people, the death of Old Man Dumen has nothing to do with me. You killed him."

Immediately, McGrady yelled at Lolita again: "Lolita, don't believe Darryl's words, he is a scum, he..."

Pop!

Before he finished speaking, he saw Tianma walking quickly, his face gloomy, and he slapped McGrady severely.

With this slap, Tianma made a heavy hand. He heard McGrady snorted, and the whole person turned around for a few times, and finally sat on the ground with his butt on the ground, half of his face was swollen.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, everyone around was stunned, and the whole hall was silent.

McGrady was also beaten up, sitting on the ground, staring at Tianma blankly. He was aggrieved and terrified: "Your Excellency Paladin, I... have I done something wrong?"

Tianma was full of anger and great anger. He cursed: "You are so bold, dare to insult our Lord, do you want to die?" The Lord

?

Hearing this, McGrady only felt his brain buzzing, staring at Darryl blankly.

What did the paladin say? Lord? Darryl is...Holy Marshal? Phew...  
At the same time, everyone around couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

Is this Darryl the holy priest of the Temple of Light? For a while, the whole hall was silent!

Even if a needle falls on the ground, you can hear it clearly!

The big families on the scene looked at each other, and they only felt it was difficult to breathe. No wonder Darryl is so rampant and confident today. It turns out that he is the sage of the Temple of Light!

Chapter 1773

This...At

this moment, Lolita bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding from the bite, staring at Darryl blankly, unable to conceal her inner shock, she only felt her legs were weak.

At this time, Lolita finally realized that Darryl had been hiding deeply. This man, like the vast ocean, was unfathomable.

Sigh!

At this time, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief, looking at McGrady with a smile but a smile: "What? Are you still refusing to confess?"

"I plead guilty, I confess!" McGrady's legs were weak and his head was sweaty.

In the next second, McGrady explained in detail how to hire a killer, kill Father Dumen, and how to frame Darryl with Seth.

To be honest, confessing guilt in public, McGrady felt 10,000 resistance in his heart, but there was no way, Darryl was the holy priest of the Temple of Light, and there were twelve holy knights around.

This...

learned of these things, the whole hall suddenly exploded. "It turns out that Master McGrady did it?"

"I didn't expect it."

"We were all deceived..."

Everyone glared at McGrady as everyone discussed, if it wasn't for his design to frame Darryl, he would The family won't offend Darryl either.

"Maddy!"

At this time, Lolita trembled and stared at Maddy fiercely: "You are a beast, why do you want to kill my grandfather? Why?"

At this time, Lolita was sorrowful and angry again. Guilty. It was all McGrady, which made him misunderstand Darryl. Facing Lolita's questioning, McGrady knelt there, trembling,

unable to say a word in panic.

At this moment, Darryl walked over and gently comforted Lolita: "Lolita, people can't come back from death, don't be too sad, McGrady has already pleaded guilty. As the city lord, how should you deal with it?"

Lolita responded, waved her hand, called for a guard, and put McGrady in prison.

Phew...

Seeing this scene, everyone in the big families present was inexplicably nervous.

At this time, Darryl looked around and said lightly to the big families present: "You should have any questions? If you don't have any, you can come over and kneel down and apologize." As he

said, Darryl smiled. Continued: "Of course, you can also choose to refuse, but the price is, don't want to stay in Pearl City in the future!" There

is no doubt about that.

Darryl was not talking big words, as the holy lord of the Temple of Light, even the royal families of the six major Province did not take it seriously. Dealing with the families of Pearl City was a piece of cake.

Hearing this, everyone present looked at each other, their faces were earth-colored, and they did not dare to breathe. Some of them were timid, and their legs were weak, and they almost couldn't stand firmly.

I thought that Darryl was just a clown who couldn't make it to the table, but now he has become the one who dominates the destiny of the entire Pearl City. How can these big families not be shocked?

Puff!

Finally, Manni was the first to react. She knelt on the ground and said to Darryl, "Darryl, I'm sorry!" At this time, Manni was completely lost of her previous pride, but was indescribably terrified!

Puff, puff!

Seeing someone taking the lead, people from other families also knelt down one after another.

To be honest, Theang Darryl knelt down, in the hearts of these families, there were

10,000 reluctances, but they knew in their hearts that if they did not apologize to Darryl today, the family would be over!

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl stood there, his expression indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation in his expression.

In the next second, Darryl set his eyes on Du Leng and said lightly: "Du Leng, I heard that you took the position of Lolita Patriarch, right?"

Gudong!

Hearing this, Du Leng swallowed subconsciously, and quickly knelt down at Lolita: "Lolita, it's all wrong with your second uncle. Your second uncle shouldn't collude with McGrady to snatch your heir's position, let alone. I should

force you to marry McGrady, you... forgive your second uncle!"

Lolita stood there, biting her lip, without responding.

Speaking of it, Lolita was already desperate, but she didn't expect to turn around. Not only did she become the lord of the city, she found out the real culprit of grandpa, and even the cunning second uncle knelt in front of her to ask for forgiveness.

At this time, Lolita was very complicated. She wanted to deal with Du Leng, but she was reluctant. After all, this was her own second uncle.

Ugh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl sighed secretly.

This Lolita is still soft-hearted after all.

Thinking about it, Darryl waved his hand at the guard outside the door: "Take Du Leng down and lock it up temporarily!"

"Yes!" Several guards responded and dragged Du Leng out.

"Okay!"

At this moment, Darryl showed a slight smile and said to Lolita: "The matter is finally resolved, and I am relieved. You

can ask Thea about the administration of Pearl City. I believe she'll be happy to help you."

Seriously, Darryl wanted to stay in Pearl City for a few more days, but the second half of the Book of the Holy Book has not been found, and Yuri doesn't know where he went.

These two things Son, you can't delay it.

Lolita was very thoughtful and heard something at once, and said softly: "Darryl, you want to go?"

Hmm!

Darryl nodded: "I still have some important things to do!"

Lolita's delicate face was full of dismay: "Will you come back later?"

"Yes!" Darryl smiled. : "I have a chance, I will definitely come back to see you."

After saying this, Darryl waved at Lolita, turned and walked out.

Twelve Paladins, quickly follow. Sigh!

Watching Darryl's figure go away, Lolita stood there, feeling lost, unable to calm down for a long time.

.....

Darryl and the Twelve Holy Knights left the Dumen Family Manor.

"Holy Marshal!" After leaving

the manor, Tianma couldn't help but said: "If you need help in any matter, just give orders!"

Darryl didn't even think about it, and ordered: "Help me find Yuri immediately, please."

Looking for Miao. In the second half of the Jade Book of Ying and the Holy Code, the two things are equally important, but Darryl is alone and lacks skills to do so at the same time.

Darryl thought it over. He returned to the Golden Lion Principality and asked the queen about the sacred book. You must know that the queen said that the sacred book was in the Chrysanthemum Exquisite Box, but it was opened in the temple at that time. When the Qianchang Linglong box was changed, there was nothing in it. Darryl knew that there must be something hidden in this matter, and he had to go back and check it out.

As for the Twelve Paladins, let them help find Yuri. "The Lord can rest assured, we will do our best to help you find the Miss Yuri." Tianma replied respectfully, and then turned and left with the other Paladins.

Watching the twelve holy knights walk away, Darryl did not stop, and immediately hurried towards the direction of the Golden Lion Principality.

After half an hour, Darryl finally arrived at the boundary of the Golden Lion Principality.

At this time, as night fell, Darryl saw a forest in front of him, so he walked in and prepared to take a rest.

Ok?

However, as soon as he entered the woods, Darryl frowned, and heard the sound of a fight from the depths of the woods, which was very intense.

## Chapter 1774

Muttering in his heart, Darryl hurried in. Damn it! Once inside, Darryl's heart shook as he saw the scene in front of him, completely stunned.

On the clearing in the woods, two groups of people are fighting endlessly. One of them is full of more than a hundred people, all dressed in black, but they are actually tough.

Darryl clearly felt that these people in black were very strong, and the lowest also had the strength of the saint.

Dozens of guards fought fiercely with these men in black.

Behind these guards, a few unicorn carts were parked awkwardly. By the side of the car, a few maids guarded a slim woman, shivering.

This woman has an exquisite and charming face, and her figure is even more exquisite. She is indescribably charming. It is Mrs. Lanya who has had a spring rain with Darryl all night.

Obviously, Mrs. Lanya was traveling with her family and met a group of people in black blocking the way here.

But seeing this scene, Darryl frowned secretly, very puzzled.

This is the border of the Golden Lion Principality, why is Madame Lanya here? With so many family members?

You know, Madame Lanya is the Principality of the Golden Lion, the only woman who enjoys knighthood treatment. She has an extraordinary status in the royal



city. At this time, such a delicate woman appears in this poor country. Can anyone doubt it? ?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl did not show up immediately, but hid behind the tree, quietly watching.

In the battlefield.

Facing the fierce attack from the men in black, dozens of guards retreated in a row, and they seemed to be unable to hold on.

Huh...

Seeing this, Madame Lanya's delicate face was full of anger and anxiety.

"Haha..."

At this moment, the leading man in black laughed loudly, and ridiculed Mrs. Lanya: "Mrs. Lanya, I advise you to give up resistance. You men are not our opponents at all."

The leader The man in black, named Moshan, is powerful and in the lower realm of Saint Emperor.

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lanya bit her lip tightly, waved her hand and motioned to the guard to stop.

Upon receiving the order, dozens of guards hurriedly retreated to Madam Lanya.

Seeing that Mrs. Lanya was very cooperative, Moshan nodded approvingly: "As expected, Mrs. Lanya, who is well-known throughout the city, is also very knowledgeable about current affairs." After

speaking, Moshan raised his hand and motioned his hand to stop.

Facing Moshan's ridicule, Madame Lanya was very unhappy, but her face was indifferent: "Who are you? Why are you blocking my way?"

Moshan smiled and said straight to the point: " Don't panic, madam, we won't hurt you, we just want you to hand over something."

"What?" Madam Lanya asked subconsciously.

Moshan smiled and uttered a few words: "The second half of the Book of Holy Code."

What?

Hearing this, Madam Lanya trembled and looked at Moshan blankly, completely lost her calmness.

At the same time, Darryl, who was hiding behind the tree, was also shocked, his eyes fixed on Madam Lan Ya in unspeakable consternation.

Is this man in black asking for the second half of the jade book from Madame Lanya?

Could it be that Mrs. Lanya took the jade book of the Holy Code in the Thousand Changed Exquisite Box?

Speaking of which, Madame Lanya is distinguished and trusted by the Queen, and has the right to freely enter and leave the palace. If she quietly took the second half of the Book of Holy Scripture, it would be entirely possible.

Thinking of this, Darryl observed Mrs. Lan Ya secretly, wanting to see how she answered.

"you..."

At this time, Madame Lanya reacted and said to Moshan: "What is the second half of the sacred book? I don't know what you are talking about." When

she said this, Madame Lanya looked serious, but her eyes flickered. It's a bit complicated.

Yes, the second half of the Jade Book of the Holy Code in the Exquisite Box of Thousands of Changes was taken by Madame Lanya. The night before the queen went to Pearl City, when Darryl was checking Xibo's home, Madame Lanya took advantage of it. Taking the opportunity, he slipped into the room where Darryl was resting and quietly opened the Qianchang Linglong box.

Speaking of which, only the Queen can open the Chrysanthemum Exquisite Box, but Mrs. Lanya often enters and exits the palace and has a good relationship with the Queen. She has seen the Queen play with the Tower of Exquisiteness. How to open the Qianchang Linglong box.

After getting the second half of the Holy Book of Jade, Madame Lanya sent someone out of the royal city overnight, and then took the family with them, planning to escape from the Golden Lion Principality. After all, the second half of the Book of Holy Book was given by the Queen to the Goddess of Light. If she knew that the gift was stolen, the queen would be furious. If she found out the truth, the consequences would be disastrous.

However, Madam Lanya didn't expect that when she arrived at the border, she was

about to leave the boundaries

of the Golden Lion Principality, but she was intercepted by a group of men in black. "Oh," then heard Mrs. Lyall answer, Mount mountain sneer, shaking his head and said: "Lady, you do not tell me installed, no exact information, I would not be here ambush"

say these time , Moshan looked confident.

At this time, Moshan looked like a mountain bandit who was robbing halfway. In fact, his true identity was a spy sent by the New Moon Principality to the King City of the Golden Lion. The so-called spy was to inquire into the enemy's various intelligence.

Moshan has been lurking in the King City of the Golden Lion for three years. In the past three years, a lot of eyeliners have been placed among the nobles of the Golden Lion Principality. Even Mrs. Lanya has people from Moshan.

Therefore, Mrs. Lanya secretly stole the gift that the queen gave to the goddess of light, and Moshan got the news the first time.

This...

What Moshan said made Mrs. Lanya a little flustered.

It's impossible for outsiders to know about stealing the jade book of the holy book secretly, except for his cronies.

Could it be.... There is a traitor among your own cronies?

Thinking of this, Madame Lanya and Moshan looked at each other, shook their heads and said, "Whether you believe it or not, I really don't have the second half of the book of sacred books."

Moshan's face sank and said coldly: " Okay, very good. It seems that Madam does not shed tears if

she does not see the coffin." After that, Moshan yelled: "Brothers, keep Madam Lanya's life, everyone else, kill them all."

Wow!

The last sentence fell, and more than a hundred people in black around him burst out of holy power and surrounded Mrs. Lan Ya.

Seeing this, Mrs. Lanya was furious and shouted: "You bandits, you are really lawless..."

At the same time, the surrounding guards all had blood red eyes.

"Protect Madam!"

"Never let them hurt Madam." "Kill!" After

a scream, dozens of guards stepped forward and fought fiercely with the men in black again.

However, the disparity between the forces of the two sides was too great, and in the blink of an eye, many guards fell in a pool of blood, and the entire forest was filled with a strong bloody atmosphere.

Seeing her men falling down one by one, Madame Lanya bit her lip, almost bleeding.

## Chapter 1775

Seeing Madam Lanya's expression, Moshan was extremely proud and laughed: "Madam, I don't want all of your subordinates to die, just hand over things."

Madam Lanya bit her lip and did not respond. I was extremely anxious.

The sacred book is the treasure of the Temple of Light, how can it be easily handed over?

But if you don't pay, not only these guards will be killed, but you will also be in danger.

"Stop!"

Just when Mrs. Lanya was secretly tangling, suddenly, she heard a cold drink, and then, a handsome figure slowly walked over.

There was a somewhat relaxed smile on his face, and a cynical temperament filled his body.

It is Darryl.

Speaking of it, Darryl didn't want to show up, but he had had a spring rain with Madame Lanya all night, and couldn't just watch it. More importantly, Madame Lanya had something to do with the second half of the missing book.

Huh!

Suddenly saw a person appear, whether it was Moshan or the other people in black around him, his eyes gathered all of a sudden.

"Luca Moonlight?"

At the same time, Mrs. Lan Ya trembled with a delicate body, with a bit of surprise and joy on her delicate face.

Luca Moonlight is here and he is saved.

Seeing Mrs. Lanya's joyful expression, Darryl nodded and motioned to her not to worry.

"

Luca Moonlight?" At this moment, Mo Shan reacted, looking at Darryl up and down, and said coldly: "Are you that Luca Moonlight, the celebrity beside the queen?"

As he said, Moshan showed a bit of coldness on his face, and continued: "I heard that you can speak beastly, and it will make the queen happy. However, this is not a royal city. No matter how noble your status is, you must listen to me when you get here. Yes, if you are acquainted, you should kneel on the ground and not move, otherwise, don't blame me. You are welcome!"

In Moshan's eyes, this silly guy is not the strength of the Lord, so you don't have to look at it at all. Darryl looked at him, read the nonsense, coldly spit out a word: "Go!"

In the eyes of others, the Moshan group is very powerful, in the eyes of Darryl, they are nothing more than a bunch of ants.

At this time, Darryl only wanted to ask about the sacred book from the Lanyafu population, and was too lazy to waste his tongue with Moshan.

Huh!

Hearing this, Moshan's face flushed, and he was furious: "Huh(?), you are looking for death!" A fellow with the strength of the Lord, dare to talk to me like this?

I don't know how to live or die.

At the same time, the other people in black around were also angry and shouted!

"Boy is pretty handsome!"

"It seems that I don't know how to write dead words!" "Huh(?), thought this was the royal city..."

Moshan was too lazy to talk nonsense, and waved his hand: "Kill him for me!" "

Hula... the

voice fell, a dozen people in black screamed one after another, and the Holy Power burst out and rushed towards Darryl directly.

Hum!

These people in black are not low in strength. They erupted at the same time, and their power was amazing. When they saw that piece of air, they were all distorted!

"Hehe..."

Looking at the dozens of people in black who rushed up, Darryl's mouth was a little contemptuous, standing there as steady as Mount Tai, shaking his hands suddenly, a violent breath burst out.

boom!

In the next second, before a dozen people in black could react, they were enveloped by this violent force, and they uttered a scream, and they were all shaken out.

At the moment they landed, these people in black all vomited blood, and their eyes went dark, and one by one passed out!

what?

Seeing this scene, Moshan and the rest of the men in black changed their expressions!

Is this Luca Moonlight so strong?

No, he is only in the realm of the holy sovereign, how could he burst out with such a strong power?

At this time, Moshan and the others didn't know that Darryl's surface seemed to be in the realm of the sage, and the real strength was not what they could imagine.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Mrs. Lan Ya was trembling, unspeakably excited and excited.

This silly guy deserves to be a man appreciated by the queen, especially the way he shot just now, really handsome.

Thinking of the one-night love in spring with Luca Moonlight, Mrs. Lanya's charming and charming face suddenly turned red.

"Huh(?)" At

this time, Moshan came to his senses, his eyes were like poisonous snakes, and he

stared at Darryl closely, with a ferocious expression: "I wanted to save your life, now it seems that there is no need for that!"

Finally When a word fell, Moshan burst into sacred power, and his figure was like a meteor coming directly towards Darryl.

Sigh!

Looking at the rushing Moshan, Darryl chuckled lightly, very indifferently: "I want my life? I'm afraid...you don't have the ability."

At this time, Moshan had already rushed to the front and heard this. Then, his face instantly became savage: "Don't talk nonsense, lead to death!" The

voice fell, Moshan clenched his fists, and slammed towards Darryl.

Darryl stopped talking nonsense and greeted him with a punch.

boom!

The fists of the two collided fiercely, and they heard a low roar.

Click!

Along with the roar, there was a crisp fracture sound, and Moshan's face was pale, and his whole person was shaken back more than a hundred meters, and his entire right arm, bones broken, blood dripping, looked shocking!

"Hi..."

Moshan gritted his teeth and did not shout, but with the severe pain, he couldn't help but breathe in cold air. At the same time, the expression in Darryl's eyes was full of panic!

This Luca Moonlight actually broke one of his own arms, he was only in the realm of the nobles.

"Kill him, kill him for me." In anger, Yama clutched his broken arm and howled non-stop.

Whoosh... the

voice fell, and the people in black around him rushed towards Darryl.

Darryl sneered and shot again! Bang Bang Bang... In

less than two breaths, nearly a hundred people in black were all knocked to the ground by Darryl, and they lost their combat effectiveness one by one.

Huh...

Seeing this scene, Mrs. Lan Ya clasped her fingers, watching Darryl's eyes sparkle with brilliance.

This Luca Moonlight is worthy of the Queen's fancy talent, so amazing.

hateful!

And Moshan, who stood not far away, was frightened and angry, and his eyes were extremely bloody.

"You must die today!" With a roar, Moshan burst out all his holy power, preparing to fight Darryl with death.

However, Darryl's speed was faster, and his figure flickered, and he arrived in front of Moshan, and then shot the electricity, sealing several acupuncture points on his body.

In a moment, Moshan froze there, unable to move a single movement.

what happened?

At this moment, Moshan was angry and inexplicably frightened. He clearly felt that his body seemed to be out of control and could not move at all. He didn't know the peculiar acupuncture technique of the World Universe mainland at this time.

At the same time, Mrs. Lan Ya was also there, staring at Darryl blankly, completely inconceivable.

This... the leading man in black seems to be unable to move.

How did Luca Moonlight do it? "Okay!"

At this moment, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief, and smiled at Madam Lanya: "It's all done, you don't need to be afraid of Madam Lanya, it's all right now."

Upon hearing this, Madam Lanya nodded. , Then walked over and curiously asked Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, how did you keep him still?"

Darryl smiled slightly: "This is my unique skill, acupuncture!" Acupuncture?  
Madam Lanya frowned, she suddenly remembered that that night, before Luca Moonlight took possession of herself, she seemed to have tapped her acupuncture points, and then she couldn't move!

Chapter 1776



Thinking of the scene at that time, Madame Lanya's beautiful face flushed again.

In the next second, Madam Lanya calmed down and smiled at Darryl slightly: "Is this acupuncture point easy to learn? Can you teach me?" When

she said this, Madam Lanya smiled, and she was so beautiful that she looked in her eyes. But it shone with a bit of cunning.

To be honest, when Luca Moonlight appeared in time, Mrs. Lan Ya was very happy, but after calming down, she felt a little nervous in her heart!

You know, she stole the second half of the Jade Book of the Holy Scriptures. The Queen knew that she would never let

her go, and Luca Moonlight was the Queen's most trusted subordinate. Can you not be nervous?

However, Mrs. Lan Ya was witty and intelligent, and seeing Darryl's acupuncture technique stop Moshan, she hurriedly showed that she wanted to learn and changed the subject.

Moreover, after learning to tap acupuncture points, I will not be afraid of danger in the future.

"This..." Darryl scratched his head: "Acupuncture is not easy to learn." With

that, Darryl roughly explained the principle of the distribution of acupuncture points in the human body.

Mrs. Lan Ya is smart, she knows a little bit, she quickly understood the trick, and said with a smile: "This acupuncture point is so interesting, Luca Moonlight, you are so amazing, you know so much!" When

she said this, Lan Yafu People are smiling, but they are secretly anxious.

What should I do to let Darryl leave? Otherwise, wait for him to ask about the sacred book, then it will be troublesome.

Seeing Mrs. Lanya's excited look, Darryl smiled and sighed inwardly.

This lady is really a stunner of a generation.

Which man can withstand the charm of this smile?

With emotion, when he saw Moshan next to him, Darryl calmed down and quickly patted his forehead.

Just talking to Mrs. Lanya, why forgot to interrogate this person...

Thinking about it, Darryl walked to Moshan and asked coldly: "I ask you, who sent you to intercept Madame Lanya?"

Huh... At

this moment, Madame Lanya bit her lip gently. Tensed suddenly.

This leading man in black knows that he has stolen the jade book of the Holy Code, what should he do? "Haha..."

Facing Darryl's question, Mo Shan didn't respond, but sneered, then secretly bit his tongue, and within a short time, a mouthful of blood spurted out and died of breathlessness.

As a spy, Aoshan held a determination to die at any time. After all, he knew too much information. At this time, he fell into Darryl's hands. Knowing that he could not get out, he decisively bit his tongue and committed suicide.

Fuck!!

Seeing Ooshan's expression was wrong, Darryl realized something and wanted to stop, but he was still a step slower.

At this time, watching Ooshan die, Darryl was annoyed and shocked again.

It seems that the leading man in black has a not-so-simple identity. Once caught, he decisively bites his tongue and commits suicide. This courage is not something ordinary bandits can do.

And Mrs. Lanya on the side was secretly relieved.

Fortunately, this person committed suicide and did not say anything unfavorable to him.

At this time, Darryl slowed down and turned his head to look at Madam Lan Ya: "Madam, this person said just now that he wants you to hand over the second half of the Book of Sacred Code, what is going on?"

This...

heard When asked, Mrs. Lanya trembled, but she pretended to be surprised, and shook her head: "This person is talking nonsense, how can I know the Holy Book of Jade?

Luca Moonlight, a gangster, you won't believe it, right? ? "

answered when Mrs. Lyall his face serious, his heart was not nervous, palms were sweating.

Seeing her expression, it didn't seem to be a lie, Darryl groaned, and continued to ask: "Okay, let's not mention the

matter of the sacred book for the time being, but as a duchess, you are not staying in the city, how can you lead your family appearing in such a place?"

Madam Lanya bit her lip lightly, her mind turned quickly, and then she said softly: "It's true that I can't stay in King City anymore in the current situation."

Huh?

Darryl was stunned, and wondered: "Why?"

Madam Lan Ya smiled, her beautiful and charming face was a bit sad: "You know, I have been controlled by Xibo for the past two years. Under his threat, I used my beauty to harm a lot of people from big families."

"And now, Xibo is down, and I have no backers. Those big families can't let me go. So, I took my family and left the city, completely leaving the place of right and wrong."

"These people who intercepted me just now should be sent by those big families, otherwise, this leader will not bite his tongue and kill himself!"

said At these times, Mrs. Lan Ya looked sad, with a pitiful look.

Speaking of it, she didn't know the true identity of Mo Shan, but in order to dispel Darryl's doubts, she deliberately made up a lie.

Hearing this, Darryl fell silent and asked: "So, you really don't know about the Holy Book of Jade Books?"

Madame Lanya shook her head quickly: "How would I know? It might be those big families, knowing that the sacred book was lost, I deliberately slandered me." I

have to say that Mrs. Lanya acted very similarly, especially her pitiful appearance. Any man would feel pity when she saw it.

Even Darryl is no exception.

At this time, Darryl completely believed what Mrs. Lan Ya had said, but didn't realize that he was deceived by this charming woman.

"lady!"

In the next second, Darryl thought for a while, and said to Mrs. Lanya: "If you are just worried about being retaliated by those big clans, I don't think you need to leave the royal city. The queen understands the righteousness. As long as you tell the queen truthfully, say you were at the time. Only after being threatened by Xibo,

I offended those big families. I believe that the queen will be the master for you."

"Why don't you take your family and return to the city with me. When you see the queen, if you are afraid," I'll help you say it."

Darryl looked serious when he said this. "I..." At

this moment, Madame Lanya was full of resistance. She left the royal city because she had stolen the holy book. How could she go back? However, seeing Darryl's sincere expression, he didn't know how to refuse.

A few seconds later, Mrs. Lanya calmed down and smiled at Darryl lightly: "I'll talk about it later on the matter of going back to the King City. I just encountered these people in black and many of the guards were injured, and I was also a little tired. I think Take a break first, okay?"

She knew that it would not work to refuse Darryl directly, she could only find a way to delay time.

"Okay!" Darryl nodded.

Seeing his promise, Mrs. Lanya was very happy and immediately ordered the maid to build a bonfire and at the same time told the injured guard to heal her injuries.

A few minutes later, the bonfire rose slowly, and a tent was set up next to the bonfire.

At this time, in the tent, Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya sat opposite each other.

"! Danny"

Mrs. Lyall personally poured two glasses of wine and handed a glass of Darryl, smiling and said: "Danny, you just really come in time, and otherwise, really disastrous consequences ah"

at the campfire Under the light, Madame Lanya's complexion was ruddy and she was indescribably bright and moving.

Darryl smiled: "Madam, you are polite!"

At this time, Darryl wanted to return to the city with Madame Lanya as soon as possible, but he knew that Madame Lanya had just been attacked, and she must have been frightened. It would be fine to accompany her to rest for a while.

At this moment, Mrs. Lanya's eyes flickered, and she asked intentionally or unintentionally: "Luca Moonlight, that sacred book is lost, why are you more anxious than the queen?"

## Chapter 1777

This...

Darryl pondered, and slowly said, "I have been studying ancient books recently. I heard that the sacred jade book records are extensive and profound. I really want to see and see."

Seriously, Darryl didn't want to answer this question. , But seeing Madam Lanya's look of expectation, she couldn't help but say it.

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lan Ya frowned and said curiously: "I heard that the text recorded on it is very special, and most people can't understand it at all."

"I can understand!" Darryl smiled slightly and replied. .

Madam Lanya trembled, staring at Darryl blankly, shocked.

He... can he understand the ancient characters in the Jade Book of the Holy Code? How many secrets does this man have.

"Okay!"

Just when Mrs. Lanya was secretly surprised, Darryl looked outside and urged: "We are almost resting, and we should go on the road."

At this time, Darryl just wanted to return to Wangche quickly. .

Mrs. Lanya bit her lip and hesitated: "It's so dark, let's rest for one night and leave early tomorrow morning." After speaking, she quickly poured Darryl a glass of wine.

Finally escaped, how could it be possible to go back?

Mrs. Lanya thought it over, and waited for Darryl to drink more wine, and when he fell asleep, she secretly left with his family.

Uh...

Darryl scratched his head, not crying or laughing, and at the same time it was difficult to refuse. He saw that Mrs. Lanya was tired at this time between her eyebrows.

However, Darryl didn't know that the tiredness on Madam Lanya's face was just pretending.

Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya drank a few more cups, and then they both rested.

Of course, in order to avoid the gossip of the people below, the tents of Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya were far away.

Sigh!

After entering the tent, Darryl lay there, the more he thought about it, the more he felt something was wrong.

Those big families have many ways to deal with Madame Lanya. Why do they have to slander her for stealing the jade book of the Holy Scriptures?

Also... In the temple before, I saw that the Thousand Change Exquisite Box was empty. At that time, only Yalina and the Twelve Paladins were present, and the queen was already on the way back to the Golden Lion Principality, that is to say, only the Holy Saint The people in the temple know that the jade book in the holy book is gone.

No matter how fast the news spreads, it is impossible for all the big families in the king's city to know it.

Could it be that... is Madame Lanya lying?

Thinking about it, Darryl wanted to ask Mrs. Lan Ya, but just drank a lot of wine, his mind was a little dizzy,

forget it, tomorrow morning, I will ask Mrs. Lan Ya carefully.

After making up his mind, Darryl closed his eyes and fell asleep in a short while.

the other side.

Madame Lanya was sitting in the tent, looking at the night sky outside in a daze, because she had drunk, her beautiful face was red with meaning, and she was indescribably charming.

At this moment, Mrs. Lan Ya was waiting for time, and when Darryl fell asleep completely, she left with someone.

Whoosh!

At this moment, a figure, like a ghost, appeared at the entrance of the tent.

This is a cold and glamorous woman, with black soft armor, curvy and beautiful features, but there is no expression on her face, like the ice and snow that lasts forever, there is also a dangerous atmosphere all over her body.

Seeing this woman in black, Mrs. Lanya trembled, and then respectfully said: "Your Excellency Ruilin? Why are you here?" The

black woman was expressionless and said lightly: "I'm here to meet you, before you When I was intercepted, I had already arrived. I originally planned to shoot, but when I saw that Luca guy appeared, I was temporarily hidden."

The woman in black is called Ruilin, who is from the fantasy world.

In the entire Roland Continent, in addition to the Temple of Light, there are many hidden organizations. The Fantasy Gate is one of them. Three years ago, by chance, Mrs. Lanya joined the Fantasy Gate, and she has been secretly known as the Fantasy Gate. Effectiveness.

And this time stealing the jade book secretly, it was the master of Huanshimen who instructed Madame Lanya to do so.

Sigh!

At this moment, when she heard Ruilin's words, Madame Lanya's heart was shocked, but she looked very calm on the surface: "In that case, let's go quickly." With that

said, Madame Lanya was going out to summon the guard and the maid. .

However, Ruilin blocked the tent exit, playing with a tone of voice: "What do you plan to do with that silly guy?"

"He drank a lot of wine, he should be asleep now, let's leave quietly, he won't know. "Madam Lanya bit her lip, and replied softly: "Luca Moonlight is my friend, please let him go." After

that, Madam Lanya thought of something and continued: "Don't worry, I didn't tell anything. He." When

talking about this, Madame Lanya was very nervous. You must know that Huanshimen acts very mysteriously and will never allow outsiders to intervene. Although she and Luca Moonlight happened to meet here, it can be considered as destroying the fantasy. The rules of the world.

really!

Hearing this, Rachel shook her head decisively: "You know the rules, since this Luca guy hit our business, we must not let him go."

Madame Lanya trembled, and she was anxious: "Rachel, You..."

Before he finished speaking, Rachel was interrupted: " Okay, don't speak for him. When you talked just now, I heard it in secret. This Danny can understand the holy The sect master knew the ancient characters in the jade book and he must be very happy, so I decided to take him back with him."

The

last sentence fell, and Rachel walked directly to the tent where Darryl was resting.

This is in trouble!

Madame Lanya was stunned, her mood was complicated and anxious. To be honest, she wanted to stop Rachel, but

she couldn't have the courage to think that the other party was higher than herself.

At this moment, in Darryl's tent. Darryl lay there, already asleep. Sha Sha... At this moment, a figure walked in gently, with a hot body and a cold face, it was Rachel.

who? Mrs. Lanya?

Darryl woke up instantly, and when he reached his current realm, even if he was asleep, there was a trace of wind and grass, and he would immediately wake up.

At this moment Darryl thought it was Madam Lan Ya looking for him, and looked back subconsciously.

Bang!

However, at this moment, I saw Rachel Yu raised his hand and cut a palm on the back of Darryl's head. At that time, Darryl felt that his brain was buzzing, and his eyes went dark, and then he didn't know anything.

Fuck!!

Before losing consciousness completely, Darryl was furious and couldn't help but curse in secret.

Because of the dim light, Darryl didn't see Rachel's face clearly, thinking it was Mrs. Lan Ya who attacked him.

Sigh!

Seeing Darryl fainting, Rachel breathed a sigh of relief, without any expression on her face.

In the next second, Rachel tied Darryl's five flowers together, and returned to the fantasy world with Mrs. Lanya.



After several hours of driving, Rachel and Mrs. Lanya finally arrived at the Taiyuan Mountain Range.

The Taiyuan Mountain Range is the highest mountain in the Roland Continent. It is more than 10,000 meters above sea level. The headquarters of the Magic World is located on the top of the highest mountain.

When entering the main altar hall, Darryl woke up. Damn it! ! !  
The moment he opened his eyes, Darryl found that he was tied up by the five flowers, and seeing the environment in front of him was even more shocked.

I saw that I was in a majestic black hall. This hall was as big as three or four basketball courts. The structure of the entire hall and various furnishings were all made of black stone.

Therefore, the entire hall was made of black stone. The  
aOn both sides of the hall, there were a dozen men and women standing quietly, each of whom was dressed in black, and their strength was not low.

Among these people, Darryl saw Mrs. Lan Ya at a glance. Fuck!!  
Seeing Mrs. Lan Ya, Darryl was frightened.

It seems that I guessed right, this Madame Lanya lied to myself.

It's just.... Where did she take me? Sigh!  
Perceiving Darryl's gaze, Mrs. Lan Ya bit her lip tightly, feeling unspeakably guilty.

If I knew Rachel was staring secretly, I should have let Luca Moonlight leave, but it was too late to say anything now.

hiss!

At this moment, Darryl looked around, his gaze fell on the throne of the main hall, he was immediately stunned, and couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

I saw a beautiful and sexy woman sitting on the throne.

This woman is about thirty years old, wearing a black long dress, showing the graceful curves to the fullest, her facial features are beautiful, but her expression is indifferent, giving a mysterious and arrogant feeling to her whole person.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl felt the strength of the woman and was taken aback.

It turned out to be the strength of the Holy Spirit in the upper stage.

At this moment Darryl didn't know that the woman on the

throne was the master of the fantasy world, Yin Shan!

Just when Darryl was looking at her, Yin Shan's red lips lightly opened, and she said coldly: "Your name

is Luca Moonlight?" "Yes!" Darryl reacted and nodded in response.

Yin Shan continued to ask: "What is your relationship with her?" With that, Yu pointed at Madam Lanya.

This...

Darryl groaned, and didn't know how to answer for a while. He said he was a friend, but there was a spring rain all night. He said he was a lover, but it was not counted.

At this moment, Mrs. Lanya walked out and said respectfully to

Yin Shan : "Go back to the sect master, we are just ordinary friends." Yin Shan showed a trace of displeasure: "Did you ask you?"

Seeing the sect master was a little unhappy, Madame Lanya shuddered, and quickly stepped aside.

At this moment, Darryl took a deep breath and asked Yin Shan, "Excuse me, what is this place?"

Yin Shan did not respond immediately, but instead asked, "Do you know the magic world?" What?

Hearing these three words, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he was immediately stunned.

Darryl has stayed in this other world for nearly half a year. Of course, he knows the fantasy world. It is said that the people in this organization are both righteous and evil, acting in their own way, doing whatever they want, and never putting any rules in the world in their eyes.

Because of this, many people have become distracted by the fantasy world, and even the Temple of Light wants to get

rid of this organization, but they have not been able to find the general altar of the fantasy world.

At this time, Darryl didn't expect that he would be caught in the fantasy world.

In shock, Darryl looked at Mrs. Lan Ya again. It turned out that she was a member of the fantasy world.

Just when Darryl was secretly surprised, Yin Shan said softly: "Do you know why I caught you?" The

voice was soft and pleasant, but there was a depressing coldness.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and said with a smile: "How do I know? Did you see that I was handsome and tied me up?" As he

said, Darryl couldn't help looking up and down Yin Shan.

I didn't expect that the master of this fantasy world was actually a big beauty. Whether it was a figure face or this cold temperament, it was the best. Seeing Darryl staring at herself tightly, Yin Shan frowned. At this time, Rachel, who was standing on one side, immediately walked towards Darryl.

Snapped! Snapped! Snapped!

When he arrived, Rachel raised his hand fiercely and slapped Darryl a few times in the face.

"Dare to stare at the sect master like this, looking for death!" Rachel said coldly.

Fuck!!

Darryl was holding the fire very much, but his hands and feet were all tied up, and for a while, he couldn't get rid of it at all.

In the next second, Darryl stopped being so presumptuous, and smiled bitterly at Yin Shan: "Sect master, we have no grievances and no grudges, why are you arresting me?"

Yin Shan was expressionless, did not respond, but looked at it. Yin Shan glanced.

Yin Shan immediately understood, and said coldly at Darryl: "You chatted with Madam Lan Ya last night and said that you could understand the ancient characters in the jade book of the Holy Code, right?"

It turned out to be because of this.

Darryl was stunned, and then he laughed. While smiling, he was secretly anxious.

It is not trivial to be able to read the sacred book, but I can't admit it casually.

At this moment, Mrs. Lan Ya hurriedly walked out and asked Yin Shan: "Sect Master, the book of the Holy Scriptures is vast and profound, how can Luca Moonlight understand it? He was just bragging."

Yesterday Darryl was bragged by Rachel. At the time of the raid, Madam Lanya

watched but couldn't help Darryl. She was already very guilty. Seeing that Darryl was in danger, she wanted to help intercede.

However, Yin Shan didn't listen at all.

In the next second, Yin Shan looked at Darryl coldly, saying every word: "Let's make a long story short, if you translate all

the contents of the jade book of the holy scriptures for me, I will let you go, otherwise, your life You can't keep it, understand?" When

she said this, Yin Shan's face was cold, but she looked forward to Darryl's eyes.

Over the years, Huanshimen has been suppressed by the Temple of Light, which caused Yin Shan a headache. Three days ago, I learned that the queen was going to give the second half of the Book of Holy Scripture as a gift to the Goddess of Light. At that time, Yin Shan did not After the slightest hesitation, he secretly gave an order to Mrs. Lanya to steal the jade book of the Holy Scriptures.

You know, the Jade Book of the Holy Code is the treasure of the Temple of Light, and there is a huge secret hidden in it.

As long as this secret is mastered, the Magic World Gate will be able to fight the Temple of Light.

However, after Yin Shan got the jade book of the Holy Code, she found that she couldn't understand the text in it. At this time, she knew Darryl and waves in front of her, and she could understand the words on it. She was very excited, but she held her own identity and did not express herself. come out.

After speaking the last sentence, Yin Shan waved her hand, and someone immediately took a jade book and spread it out in front of Darryl.

It is the second half of the Jade Book of the Holy Code. Phew...

Seeing the jade book of the holy code, Darryl looked calm, but he was so excited that he couldn't figure it out.

It seems that the second half of this sacred book was really stolen by Mrs. Lanya. But why should she betray the queen and turn her allegiance to the master of this fantasy world?

"Say it!" Seeing Darryl's silence, Rachel couldn't help but yell.

Darryl took a deep breath and smiled: "Mrs. Lanya was right. I was really bragging last night. I can't understand any of the words in this holy scripture. How can I translate it for you?" The

voice fell. Madame Lanya also hurriedly said: "Yes, the

master, Luca Moonlight can't understand the words on this at all, so let him go?

## Chapter 1779

As soon as the voice fell, Rachel suddenly yelled: "You shut up!"

Then, Rachel looked at Mrs. Lan Ya coldly, saying every word: "You have helped him speak several times, isn't the relationship between the two of you easy? In your heart, is the sect master's business important, or is this man important?"

"I..."

Faced with Rachel's question, Madame Lanya flushed and she was speechless for a while to refute.

At this time, Yin Shan looked at Madame Lanya quietly, and said slowly: "Although you helped me steal the sacred book and made great contributions, don't forget that once you join the magic world, everything will be magical. The interests of the world are the most important."

Upon hearing this, Madame Lanya bit her lips tightly, her heart extremely complicated.

"! List"

to see this situation, Darryl a smile, directed at Yin Shan said: "Are not you want me to translate scriptures jade book I can promise you, but you must first put me?."

Say these At that time, Darryl looked at Mrs. Lan Ya.

To be honest, when he was caught here suddenly, Darryl was very annoyed at Madam Lan Ya, but at this time, seeing her continue to speak for himself, his anger disappeared a lot.

Seeing Darryl's condition, Yin Shan frowned slightly.

Meanwhile, Rachel is Qiaolian a cold, Jiao said: "dare to mention the conditions, you have this qualify?"

Shabu!

At the same time, other people around also glared at Darryl.

This person dared to make terms with the master. I don't know how to live or die. Haha.. In the

face of the glares of everyone, Darryl didn't panic at all, with a cynical expression on his face: "Anyway, I have already put forward a condition. If you don't agree to me, don't ask me to help translate."

See Darryl attitude, Lianyi Chen Yin Shan Qiao, coldly: "Well, well, to negotiate terms with my right, I see you do not know that we are powerful Magic World door Rachel, give me torture"

hear Commanded, Rachel did not hesitate, and immediately brought a bundle of wooden thorns from the side.

I saw that these wooden thorns were very peculiar, with a pure black texture, and at the top of the spikes, they showed a purple-black color, shining with a cold light.

At this time, Rachel took the wooden thorn and walked to Darryl: "This is the thorn on the ghost vine tree. If the nerve is pierced, it can increase the pain of a person more than ten times. I will ask you one last time on behalf of the sect master. , Do you not translate?" Fuck!!

Looking at the wooden thorn in Rachel's hand, Darryl was furious, but his face still showed a posture that a dead pig was not afraid of boiling water.

Seeing this, Rachel stopped talking nonsense, twisted a wooden thorn, aimed at the nerve on Darryl's shoulder, and pierced it directly.

Pouch!

A sharp pain came, and Darryl gritted his teeth without shouting.

However, Rachel was not finished yet, all the wooden thorns in his hand were pierced into Darryl's body. They were the most vulnerable places. At the beginning, Darryl could grit

his teeth and endure it. In the end, he couldn't help it. Just yelled.

Huh(?), this illusionary way of torturing people is too vicious!

At this time, Darryl's face was full of cold sweat. To be honest, Darryl wanted to urge his internal force to rush away from the restraints, but the pain nerve was stabbed, resulting in unstable breath. In this case, it was difficult for Darryl to operate his internal force.

Finally, Rachel pierced all the wooden thorns in her hand and stepped aside!

At this moment, Yin Shan looked at Darryl with a smile, "How about it? Are you willing to translate now?"

Darryl took a deep breath and smiled without saying a word.

Yin Shan's face changed, she was completely angry, and she was also a little shocked in her heart. She didn't expect that this silly guy could bear such a strong ability.

For a time, the atmosphere of the entire hall was extremely depressed.

"Sect Master!"

Seeing that the situation is getting worse, Mrs. Lan Ya walked out quickly, knelt on the ground, and pleaded with Yin Shan: "I beg you, let him go."

Looking at Darryl. Full of thorns, Madame Lanya felt guilty and distressed.

"Eat what's inside and out." Yin Shan's eyes flashed with anger, and she ordered Rachel: "Send her and Luca Moonlight together in death jail."

Seriously, in Yin Shan's heart, Mrs. Lanya helped her I was very relieved to have stolen the jade book of the Holy Code, but at this time, seeing that she had been helping this man begging for mercy, I was immediately angry.

"Yes, the sect master." Rachel replied, and immediately called the guards outside, dragging Darryl and Mrs. Lanya down.

Ten minutes later.

In the death jail, Darryl sat there, his face aggrieved.

At this time, Darryl's hands and feet were still tightly bound, and the wooden thorns on his body were not pulled out either.

Mrs. Lanya was sitting aside, her hands and feet tied up, teardrops hung on her beautiful face, and she kept apologizing: "Luca Moonlight, I'm sorry, I'm really sorry..."

Huh!

Seeing Madam Lanya's sincere face, Darryl lightly breathed a sigh of relief, and said lightly: "You stole the sacred book,

why did you lie to me? There is no big family chasing you down, right? Why are you? Want to betray the queen?"

Mrs. Lanya bit her lips tightly, her delicate face full of entanglement after hearing this series of questions.

A few seconds later, Madame Lanya responded slowly: "You asked me why I betrayed the queen? It wasn't she who sent my husband to war, and my husband would not die.

Even though I was given the title of title, that would make me happy for a lifetime. Is it?"

Mrs. Lanya looked sad and angry when she said this.

Yes, she betrayed the Queen because of her husband's death.

Uh....

Hearing this, Darryl was silent for a moment. Yes, this lady Lanya was very handsome, but suddenly her husband died. She couldn't accept it as any other woman.

"Luca Moonlight!" At

this time, Mrs. Lanya calmed down, her delicate face was full of guilt: "I never thought of hurting you, it was our conversation that was heard by Rachel last night, and she wanted to arrest you. Seeing the master, I really don't want to be like this. "

Although the man in front of him is a celebrity next to the queen, after a long spring rain with him, Madame Lanya had a dream about him and couldn't hate him at all. , And at this

moment, it was extremely uncomfortable to see him because he was trapped in death row.

Ugh!

Seeing Mrs. Lanya's attitude, Darryl secretly sighed.

They have all been arrested, and there is no need to care about Mrs. Lanya.

"Well, don't be uncomfortable, I didn't blame you!" Darryl breathed a sigh of relief and smiled.

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lanya smiled.

In the next second, facing the situation in front of her, Mrs. Lan Ya suddenly frowned: "Then what shall we do now? If you don't help translate the sacred book, the master will definitely not let you go."

Darryl smiled. laugh, comfort: "do not panic!"



Then, think of what Darryl, directed at Lanya Fu humanity: "Yes, I taught you before acupuncture, you do not forget it, fast, tap and hold my acupuncture points"

whole body Full of wooden thorns, Darryl's pain was unbearable, and he couldn't stimulate his internal force at all. The only way was to seal the acupuncture points.

As long as the acupuncture points are sealed, there will be no consciousness, and there will be no painful torture.

## Chapter 1780

Hearing this, Madam Lanya hurriedly nodded, and then hit Darryl's acupuncture point with her elbow. Speaking of it, Madam Lanya was not proficient at acupuncture for the first time, but she was pointed by Darryl, so she immediately It succeeded.

Sigh!

After being sealed off the acupoint, Darryl suddenly felt that the pain in his whole body had disappeared without a trace, he silently urged his internal force and began to force out the wooden thorns on his body. After ten seconds, dozens of wooden thorns were all forced out.

At the same time, the ropes on the hands and feet were also easily shaken by Darryl.

Haha... After

regaining his freedom, Darryl was relaxed, and his eyes flashed with anger.

Huh(?), was tortured for no reason, and when he was out of the death jail, he must find the master of the fantasy world to settle the accounts.

Making up his mind, Darryl untied the ropes of Mrs. Lan Ya's hands and feet.

"

Luca Moonlight..." At this time, Mrs. Lanya looked at Darryl closely: "How did you shake the rope?" She is a member of the fantasy world. She knows that the fantasy world is powerful and binds people. The ropes are all special, and Darryl and waves in front of him shook away easily.

It's incredible.

At this moment, Mrs. Lan Ya still didn't know that Darryl's surface was in the realm of the sage, and the true strength was beyond her imagination.

Darryl smiled and was about to explain, but when he saw Madam Lan Ya behind, he was stunned.

I saw that there was a gap on the wall behind Madame Lan Ya. This gap seemed normal, but Darryl clearly felt that in the gap, there was a kind of spiritual aura.

In the cracks in the stone prison wall, there is aura?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl slowly walked over, his internal force surged, and he slapped his palm on the crack.

boom!

After a dull sound, in front of Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya, a hole appeared. It's deep and faint inside, and I don't know where it leads.

Darryl clearly saw that a stone formation was deployed with a few stones outside the entrance of the cave. "Strange!" Seeing this, Darryl couldn't help but mutter to himself: "I didn't expect that there would be another mystery in the death jail. What is this place?"

Mrs. Lanya next to her was also shocked, but she heard Darryl's words immediately responded: "This is the Taiyuan Mountain Range, the highest place in the entire Roland Continent." The

highest place?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned, thoughtfully.

In the next second, Darryl asked Mrs. Lan Ya: "Since you are a member of the Magic World, do you know where this underground cave is?"

Madam Lan Ya shook her head: "I have been in the Magic World for several years. I've never heard the sect master say that there is a hole under the main altar. I believe that the sect master doesn't know, otherwise, this place would have become a forbidden place."

Darryl nodded, then he took out a piece of it after thinking of something. The crumpled map came out. This map was found from Aof when he helped Michelle capture the gang leader Aof.

When he got the map at that time, Darryl found a place on the map that was specially marked. Darryl always believed that the marked place should contain treasures, so he didn't care about it.

Thinking about it now, the place marked on the map seems to be the Taiyuan

Mountain Range.

Huh...At

this moment, Darryl unfolded the map and looked at the location of the red dot, suddenly inexplicably excited.

Sure enough, the red dot above is in the Taiyuan Mountain Range.

"This..."

At the same time, Mrs. Lanya trembled and looked at the map tightly. She was unspeakably shocked: "The location of the red dot seems to be where we are at this time."

With that, Mrs. Lanya looked at the hole in front of her, "Could it be that there are treasures in it?"

"If it's just ordinary treasures, it won't be so cryptic. There must be some secrets in it." Darryl said lightly. Go to the entrance of the cave and observe carefully.

At this time, Darryl clearly discovered that the stone formation at the entrance of the cave had a strong aura, but it was covered with dust, which was obviously old.

"Go, go in and take a look!" After

observing, Darryl stopped hesitating, and greeted Mrs. Lan Ya before walking in first. The stone formation in front of him was just a simple five-element formation, for Darryl, it was not difficult at all.

Madam Lan Ya responded, followed closely behind Darryl and entered the stone formation.

A few seconds later, Darryl and Mrs. Lanya passed through the stone formation and entered a long passage, which was very long, as if leading to the center of the earth.

I don't know how long they have gone. Darryl and Mrs. Lanya finally came to an empty secret room. They saw that the secret room was the size of two basketball courts. There

were more than a dozen secret roads around the secret room. Connected.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help but swallowed secretly. Seriously, seeing the place like the maze in front of him, Darryl was a little confused.

Mrs. Lanya was also stunned, and she was shocked: "Why is this place like a maze?"

Darryl did not respond, but carefully observed the surrounding situation. After a few seconds, Darryl chose a secret road and went straight. Walked in.

However, after walking a few steps, Darryl suddenly stopped.

"What's the matter?" Mrs. Lan Ya asked quickly, her beautiful face couldn't hide the nervousness.

Darryl waved her hand, motioning her not to speak, and at the same time staring at the ground, he saw that the passage in front of him was paved with square rocks, and the colors of these rocks were different. Some are deep and some are shallow.

Not only that, Darryl noticed that in the front turning place, on the walls on both sides, there were some circular holes with the thickness of fingers lined up.

These round holes should be organs.

Realizing this, Darryl secretly took a breath and told Mrs. Lanya: "It seems that this place is much more dangerous than we thought. You will go wherever I go. Don't go wrong. Now."

Darryl's face was solemn when he said this.

Because he clearly felt that the passage in front of him not only concealed the hidden weapon of the organ, but also a strange power fluctuation in the air. This power made people panic. At that time, Darryl broke into the World Universe Continent for the first time. When leading the soul road, it was this inexplicable flustered feeling at that time.

Not only that, this force suppressed Darryl's Qi internal force invisibly. Under such circumstances, it would be

difficult for Darryl to fly with Mrs. Lan Ya, that is to say, he would face the danger of triggering the mechanism. "Okay!" Upon hearing Darryl's instructions, Mrs. Lan Ya nodded quickly, not daring to violate the slightest, and at the same time she became more nervous.

Darryl stopped talking nonsense, took a deep breath, and quickly moved toward the inside of the passage.

Mrs. Lan Ya followed Darryl closely, wherever Darryl walked from a stone brick, she stepped on which one, very careful.

Seeing that she was about to pass through this dangerous passage, she saw Mrs. Lanya dripping with sweat, she seemed to be too nervous, and accidentally stepped on the wrong place.

Damn it!

Darryl was taken aback and was about to turn around to remedy it, but it was too late.

Click.

I heard a sound of organ touches, and then, the ground under my feet trembled slightly, and in the

next second, I saw the circular holes in the front wall, emitting streams of light towards Darryl and Mrs. Lanya. Then, every streamer is an arrow, soaked in kerosene, it will burn.

All of a sudden, thousands of arrows rushed forward, and the scene was very shocking.

## Chapter 1781

"Luca Moonlight..."

Seeing this scene, Madam Lanya turned pale and couldn't help exclaiming.

However, Darryl didn't panic at all, pulling Madame Lanya into his arms, and at the same time urging his internal strength to form a protective film all over his body.

"Bang bang bang!"

I saw that thousands of burning arrows hit the protective film one after another, and then bounced away, leaving the protective film intact.

Huh...

Mrs . Lan Ya secretly breathed a sigh of relief, looking at Darryl's gaze, also shining with a strange light.

It's so safe to have such a man by his side.

After another ten seconds, the organ finally stopped.

"Alright!" Darryl let go of Madam Lanya and said with a smile: "Fortunately, I reacted promptly, otherwise, we will all be shot as hedgehogs!"

Madam Lanya nodded with lingering fear: "Luca Moonlight, thanks to you! I'm really sorry just now, I'm too nervous."

Darryl laughed, and after a few words of comfort, he and Mrs. Lan Ya continued to walk towards the depths of the passage.

..... the

other side!

In the hall of the fantasy world gate, Yin Shan sat there with a gloomy face, still angry because of Darryl.

Especially thinking that Mrs. Lanya was helping outsiders to intercede, it was even more difficult to calm down.

"It's not good!"

At this moment, a guard ran in in a panic and yelled: "Door master, it's not good!"

Yin Shan was already annoyed when she saw the guard's appearance, she was immediately angry and Jiao Jiao. He

shouted: "What does it look like in a panic? What's the matter, such a fuss?" Gudong!

The guard swallowed and squatted: "The two people in the death cell are gone, and there is a strange big hole on the wall of the death cell."

What?

Hearing this, Yin Shan's body shook, and she immediately stood up: "How can the two big living people run away silently?" As she said, she quickly walked towards the death cell.

Rachel and others around, hurry to keep up.

Soon, when I arrived at the death row, I was stunned to see the scene in front of me, whether it was Yin Shan or Rachel and others.

I saw that there was an unfathomable big hole on the wall of the death jail, and Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya had disappeared.

This...

when is there such a hole in the death jail? "What are you doing in a daze?" At

last, Yin Shan reacted and directed at her subordinates around her, and shouted in an angry voice: "Quickly go in and catch the person back for me." The situation in front of her was very obvious, Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya. Into the hole in the ground.

"Yes!" The

voice fell, and dozens of guards rushed towards the entrance of the cave.

However, after entering the stone formation at the entrance of the cave, dozens of guards were all dumbfounded.

What's the situation, how can these stones move the same?  
No matter how you go, you just can't get around.

Seeing this scene, Yin Shan's eyebrows furrowed, and she was very angry: "What are you spinning inside?"

"The master, these stones are a little weird." "Yeah, we don't seem to be able to get through!"

Hearing the words of the guards, Yin Shan was even more angry, and she was also a little shocked. She could see that these guards were not lying to herself. The stones in front of her were really weird.

In the Roland Continent, very few people know the formation technique, and Yin Shan is the same.

However, Yin Shan is a resolute and resolute woman, and soon thought of a way, and said to the other guards behind her: "Go, smash these stones for me, hurry up."

Hearing the order, many guards hurriedly fetched them.  
The hammer smashed at the stones.

Bang Bang Bang... After

half an hour, the stones blocking the entrance of the cave were all smashed, and the formation was completely broken.

At this moment, Yin Shan did not hesitate at all, greeted her and rushed in directly.

The more she walked inside, the more frightened Yin Shan became.

I thought it was just an ordinary hole in the ground, but seeing the paved slabs under her feet, Yin Shan realized that things were not as simple as they thought.

Soon, Yin Shan brought hundreds of subordinates to the secret room where Darryl had come before.

"The master!"

At this moment, seeing that there are more than a dozen passages around this secret room, Rachel couldn't help but say: "This place should be an ancient ruins, there may be hidden dangers, it is better to stay here, me and others People

continue to search."

Rachel is cautious and doesn't want Yin Shan to commit danger.

However, Yin Shan disapproved, and said lightly: "It's just an ancient site, what's so terrible?" When

she said this, Yin Shan's beautiful face was resolute.

As the master of the fantasy world, it would be too embarrassing to be frightened by the environment in front of you, and more importantly, to get the two Madam Lanya back as soon as possible. After all, the man named Luca Moonlight could understand the words in the jade book of the sacred code.

As she said, Yin Shan began to deploy: "Rachel, you guys, go to the left passage, and you guys, go to the right passage, and the rest follow me."

Seeing Yin Shan insisting, Rachel can't say anything.

At a time, hundreds of people were divided into more than a dozen groups, and they explored the surrounding passages.

Yin Shan took more than a hundred people and also entered a passage.

Click!

However, just a few steps away, I heard strange noises coming from behind the walls on both sides. Obviously, someone touched the organ.

Yin Shan frowned and hurriedly stopped everyone. However, it was too late.

I saw that from the crack in the front wall, some black liquid oozes, slipping along the channel, it is a kind of kerosene with extremely low flammability.

"Quickly put out the fire."

Seeing the kerosene, Yin Shan's body trembled and hurriedly shouted.

Hearing this, everyone hurriedly extinguished the torches in their hands. Even so, some sparks fell on the ground and ignited the kerosene.

In an instant, kerosene ignited, and the entire passage instantly became a sea of flames.

Yin Shan reacted swiftly, and her figure was astonishing, she backed quickly, avoiding the fire, but none of the men she brought with her were so lucky.



"Ah..." In the

blink of an eye, more than one hundred subordinates were all submerged by the sea of fire, and they screamed constantly and burned to death.

This...

Seeing this scene, Yin Shan's body trembled, indescribably annoyed, and at the same time secretly shocked.

What is this place, there is such a powerful trap.

Then I thought about it, the more dangerous the place, the more treasures there are.

Thinking of this, Yin Shan suddenly cheered up, and when the flames went out, she continued to explore the front.

.....

At this moment, Darryl is here.

Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya continued to explore, while paying attention to the surrounding situation.

I saw that in the place behind me, the long and winding passage had changed unexpectedly, some were blocked by a wall, and some became an abyss.

Fuck!!

It wasn't until then that Darryl realized that this huge place like a maze was constantly changing.

Who the hell is who built such a place, it's so shocking.

I don't know how long they have gone, Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya finally came to a huge altar. hiss!

Seeing the huge altar in front of him, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he couldn't help taking a breath of cold air!

I saw several trapped formations set up around the altar. These trapped formations belonged to high-level formations. Once they entered rashly, they would be trapped alive.

Not only that, in the center of the altar, there is a throne, this throne is completely carved out of black stone, on the throne, a figure sits quietly.

Fuck, there are people here?

Seeing that figure, Darryl's heart jumped.

## Chapter 1782

In shock, Darryl was about to speak, but after careful observation, he discovered that the figure sitting on the throne was a corpse.

dead?

Darryl frowned, don't know why, seeing the corpse on the throne, he felt an indescribable feeling in his heart.

"Danny, above the individual." At this time, Mrs. Lyall see, could not resist: "! It looks like dead for a long time," ah! Darryl nodded, then walked to the altar and began to crack those formations.

These formations are very mysterious. If other people are here, they must be helpless. However, Darryl is proficient in "White Spirit Formation", so it is not difficult to crack these formations.

Finally, several formations were completely deciphered by Darryl, and immediately, Darryl was going to check the corpse on the throne.

Rumble!

However, at this moment, Darryl sensed violent vibrations under his feet, as if an earthquake had occurred. Numerous rubbles fell above his head, and the entire Taiyuan Mountain Range was shaking violently.

Fuck, what's the situation?

Darryl's whole person was stunned, and he clearly felt that a violent and unmatched force was madly gathering towards the altar.

This...

At the same time, Madame Lanya was also trembling with her body, and her heart was shocked.

.....

On the other side, Yin Shan is still in the long passage, looking for a way out!

At this time, Yin Shan's mood was extremely bad.

I thought that by entering the underground cave, I would be able to catch Darryl and Madam Lanya very quickly, but I didn't expect it to break so many people at

once.

Hum!

Just when Yin Shan was secretly annoyed, suddenly, she sensed the ground beneath her feet, and there were strong vibrations. Then, the entire Taiyuan Mountain Range shook.

what happened?

Yin Shan's delicate body trembled and she was secretly frightened. She clearly felt that the strong vibration was not far away from her.

"The doormaster?"

At this moment, I saw a few figures coming quickly, not far from the passage, it was Rachel and a few guards.

Seeing Rachel, Yin Shan breathed a sigh of relief, trying to calm herself down, and then asked: "What about the others?"

"They were caught in the trap and died." Rachel responded in a low voice, her tone expressing tension and sadness.

Rumbling.

As he was talking, a violent vibration came again, and at the same time, a strong breath raged in the passage.

Rachel's eyebrows furrowed: "What the hell is going on? It feels like the entire Taiyuan Mountain Range is about to collapse."

Huh!

Yin Shan took a deep breath and calmly said: "Such a big movement, it must be extraordinary, go, let's go and take a look!" The

voice fell, and Yin Shan quickly rushed towards the altar. Originally Yin Shan was here and was lost. The direction was changed, but the vibration from the altar was too strong.

Rachel everyone hurried to keep up.

...

The shaking from the Taiyuan Mountain Range soon spread throughout the entire Roland Continent!

For a time, the royal families of the six major Province sent

people to inspect the Taiyuan Mountain Range.

At this time, the Principality of Tianxing, Raymond Academy.

Mr. Ray, standing quietly in the resting yard, looked in the direction of the Taiyuan Mountain Range, frowning.

Behind him, more than a dozen disciples all looked at the sky, shaking their hearts.

Just now, Mr. Ray was teaching the students.  
Suddenly, a violent shock came, and everyone present was stunned.

At this moment, I saw the direction of the Taiyuan Mountain Range, a violent force surged across the sky and the earth, dark clouds rolled, like the end of the world.

"Teacher!"

Finally, a disciple reacted and couldn't help but ask Mr. Ray: "Why is there such a strong shock suddenly?"

Mr. Ray groaned and said slowly: "Such a big shock.  
There must be an expert in this world. Look at the Taiyuan Mountain Range in this direction. Quickly, prepare now, let's go and check it!"

"Yes, teacher!"

...

On the other side, the general altar of the blood hand organization!

In the main altar hall, Olena sat quietly, her beautiful face was a bit solemn.

Dozens of organizational elites stood below.

Just now, the earth shook violently, Olena didn't understand the situation, and hurriedly summoned her subordinates to inquire.

At this moment, Olena looked around, and faintly asked, "Did you find out what happened?"

An elite hurried out and said respectfully: "Going back to the boss, just now the subordinates went out to check, it seems that it is the Taiyuan Mountain Coming..." The

voice fell, and another elite said: "Big Chief, Taiyuan Mountain Range is the highest mountain range in the entire continent. Suddenly there is such a violent vibration. If there is a major change, you can go to view it if you suggest it. !"

Hmm!

Hearing this, Olena nodded and agreed: "Yes, immediately summon the staff and head to the Taiyuan Mountain Range quickly."

...

At this moment, Darryl is here. Buzzing...

As the vibration became stronger and stronger, the power raging across the altar became stronger and stronger.

Darryl's inner strength was deep, and she could barely stop it, but Madam Lan Ya was fragile and couldn't hold it soon. At last, her eyes went dark and she fainted.

I don't know how long it took before the violent shaking finally subsided.

Sigh!

Darryl breathed a deep sigh of relief, and was about to go to check Madame Lanya, but at this moment, he noticed something strange behind him.

Damn it!

Darryl immediately looked back, and at this look, the whole person was immediately shocked.

He saw an old man standing quietly behind him. The old man was dressed in linen robe and seemed ordinary, but his eyes were full of spirits, and his body was filled with an aura that could not be blasphemy.

What shocked Darryl even more was that this old man was not alive, but was formed entirely by strength.

Although it was illusory, the feeling that this old man gave to Darryl was extremely real.

Not only that, Darryl had an indescribable feeling to the old man in front of him, that feeling was very close, but very strange.

"Not bad!"

Finally, the old man looked at Darryl quietly, and slowly said: "It has been nearly two thousand years. I thought that no one can find this place. Even if someone finds this place accidentally, it is impossible to break the one I set up. Six

formations, but you did not expect that these six formations were easily broken by you."

"Looking at your young age, you have such a high level of accomplishment in formations, if my guess is correct, you are not from this continent. , But from World Universe."

Hiss!

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was shocked, staring at the old man blankly, his whole body was stupid.

Amazing, I guessed where I came from! and so on...  
In the next second, Darryl reacted and said respectfully at the old man: "Dare to ask seniors, but Fuxi?" In this Roland

continent, no one knows where he came from, and he left Fuxi. After all, Fuxi also came from the World Universe continent. "Not bad!" Fuxi nodded, showing a slight smile.  
Sigh!

Hearing the answer, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, his heart could not be calm for a long time.

Looking at the situation, the corpse on the throne of the altar was Fuxi's body. Darryl thought that two thousand years ago, Fuxi left the world in a broken void, or found a place to live in seclusion, but he did not expect that he actually died. In the Taiyuan Mountains.

At the same time, Darryl also realized that this huge place like a maze was built by Fu Xi.

But what is he doing here to build such a place?

## Chapter 1783

In doubt, Darryl couldn't help asking: "Senior Fuxi, what is this place?"

"Chaotic Teleportation Formation!" Fuxi responded indifferently.

When answering these four words, Fuxi looked calm, but his eyes were somewhat complicated.

Chaos Teleportation Formation?

Hearing these words, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he was a little bit

inexplicably excited.

Could it be that if you activate this formation, you can teleport to the World Universe Continent? If it is true, that would be great.

Thinking about it, Darryl said excitedly: "Senior, I once saw what you wrote on the jade book of the Holy Scriptures of the Temple of Light, and it recorded the way back to World Universe..."

When

he said this, Darryl was extremely excited, but was interrupted by Fu Xi in the middle of speaking.

"Yes, I did write on the jade book, the way to go to other worlds." Fuxi said with a solemn expression, "This way is to pass through this chaotic teleportation Formation." As he

said, Fuxi said: "However, this teleportation Formation has not been completely completed yet, and this chaotic teleportation Formation cannot directly reach the World Universe Continent."

What?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, looking confused.

Looking at Darryl's expression, Fuxi smiled slightly, and began to explain: "You know God Realm and Ghost Realm!"

Darryl nodded quickly.

The nine-day saints I met in the continent of World Universe before came from the realm of God.

As for the ghost world, Darryl is no stranger. At that time, the ghost king of the world, in order to rule the Nine States Continent, secretly subdued the traitor Jade of the Raksha tribe and the Guangping King of the New World Continent.

Just as Darryl recalled this, he heard Fuxi slowly say: "God's realm, ghost realm, and human world are three different worlds. The cultivator in the human world must enter the ghost realm, either by death or by guiding Soul Road."

"It is even more difficult to enter the realm of the gods. Unless your cultivation realm has reached a very high level of strength, you can break the void and enter the realm of Gods.

But for thousands of years, there are almost a handful of people who can reach this realm. " Huh!  
Upon hearing this, Darryl nodded in agreement.

Because Fuxi was right, God's Domain was simply out of reach for ordinary cultivators.

But what does this have to do with the Chaos Formation in front of you?

Looking at Darryl's expression, Fuxi seemed to have guessed his thoughts, and smiled slightly: "Actually, there is

another way for a cultivator to enter God's Domain, which is to pass through the chaotic void." The chaotic void?

At this moment, Darryl's heart shook, and he seemed to understand something faintly: "The chaotic void that the predecessor said is the place where the chaotic vortex is formed?"

"Yes!" Fuxi nodded.

Immediately, Fu Xi looked at Darryl: "If I guessed right, you came to this world through the chaotic vortex."

Darryl nodded.

Fuxi continued: "That's right. You have to know that the human world is not limited to the Nine States Continent and the Roland Continent, but there are many, many, and these human worlds are not connected to each other, but they are It's all separated by the Chaos Void."

"In other words, if you want to return to the Nine State Continent, you need to enter the God's Domain through the Chaos Void, and then return to the World Universe World from the God's Domain."

"Of course, when the Chaos Void has a vortex, there will be a vortex. You may be transported directly to the world of World Universe, but the probability is too low, and it is also very dangerous. You must know that the chaotic vortex contains extremely strong destructive power and swallowing power." In the

end, Fuxi is complicated. Looking at Darryl: "So, you can survive in the vortex of chaos and be teleported to this world. It's very lucky."

Huh!

Hearing these words, Darryl nodded silently, feeling a sudden in his heart.

It turned out to be so.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl suddenly thought of something, and asked Fuxi curiously: "Senior, I already understand what you said, but I still have some questions, why do you have to work hard to get this chaotic teleportation



Formation? ? "

said these when the Darryl in the eyes full of puzzled.

You should know that with Fuxi's strength, you can completely freely enter and exit the human world, the gods and the ghost world, but it takes such a large project to create a chaotic teleportation Formation, which is really confusing.

Fuxi didn't answer directly, but started to ponder.

A full ten seconds past, Fu Xi Darryl looked at Darryl, slowly: "You may not know, the year after the Great God Pan Gu epoch, the whole world, there is no split into the domain of God, the human world and the ghost world!" "It

was man and God They live together, respect each other, and are equal."

"But later, when the concepts of hierarchy and identity emerged, God became aloof with his powerful ability."

"After that, the whole world is divided into three. The place where gods live is called the realm of gods, which is completely above the human world and the realm of ghosts. In the eyes of those gods, beings in the human world, like ants, are not worthy to live in the same world with them. Therefore, in order to prevent humans from sneaking into the realm of gods , It created a chaotic void. "

Fuck!

Hearing these words, Darryl was stunned, unable to calm down for a long time.

What Fuxi said almost subverted Darryl's worldview. At this time, Fuxi's face was solemn and complicated:

"Speaking of which, my situation is similar to yours. Two thousand years ago, when I was cultivating in the World Universe Continent, I accidentally entered the vortex of chaos and was passed on to this world.

" At that time, I only wanted to return to the mainland of World Universe, but after learning about the conditions of God's Domain and the human world, my heart was very unbalanced."

"Why can only God be in God's Realm? You have to know that heaven and earth aura in God's Realm is the most abundant and purest. If people cultivate in God's Realm, it is almost twice the result with half the effort. However, to enter God's Realm, people have to experience a thousand difficulties and obstacles. , Or even, can't reach it in a lifetime."

"God sends messengers to the human world to teach humans and promote the level of status. This in itself is a kind of enslavement of ideas and is very unfair to

humans."

"So I want to build a chaotic teleportation Formation. , To break this inequality, as long as the Chaos Teleportation Formation is successfully constructed, the threshold for people to enter the God's Domain will be greatly reduced. At that time, many supernaturalists will be able to reach the God's Domain!" At the

end, Fuxi stared at Darryl: "Now, do you understand?"

Phew!

Darryl took a deep breath, his heart was extremely touched and shocked.

It turns out... this chaotic teleportation Formation is so significant.

I have to say that Fuxi was named the emperor of the continent of Nine Mainlands and a legend in the mainland of Roland. He really deserves his name and always considers everyone. Who can compare this vision for thousands of years?

With emotion in his heart, Darryl admired Fuxi even more.

In the next second, Darryl couldn't help saying: "Senior, after hearing you have said so much, you should be quite sure about building the Chaos Teleportation Formation, but why didn't you succeed?"

## Chapter 1784

Hearing this, Fuxi laughed, with a sad expression: "Some things are easier said than done. You have to know that to build a chaotic teleportation Formation, you need to use the power of the chaotic void."

"However, the power of the Chaos Void is too unstable."

"I spent fifty years, tried various methods, and spent countless energy and effort, finally created this teleportation Formation, but at that time, I have already arrived. It's a state where the oil is exhausted and the lamp is dry."

"After taking my last breath at that time, I was very sorry. At the same time, I also hope that someone from future generations can arrive here and continue my unfinished business to completely build this chaotic teleportation Formation."

"This wait, I have waited for more than two thousand years." At the

end of the last sentence, Fu Xi sighed with emotion. Sigh!

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and sighed incomparably.

Afterwards, Darryl couldn't wait to say: "In that case, ask the senior to teach me the method of construction." When he said this, Darryl knelt down respectfully.

To be honest, since becoming a cultivator, there are very few people who can make Darryl sincerely admire. The two masters, foster father Carter Zhennan, Sword Demon Sword Devil and Ghost Valley sage, were all gone. At this time, among these admired people, there was another Fuxi in front of him.

You know, the creation of an Formation in the human world is already the existence that the world looks up to, and Fuxi in

front of him not only created the innate gossip that has been passed down for thousands of years, but also created a chaotic teleportation Formation that can pass through the gods.

This can no longer be described as shock, it is simply unprecedented, there is no one to come after.

"Okay!"

Seeing Darryl's sincere expression, Fuxi nodded approvingly: "Ruzi can teach, and Ruzi can teach." When he saw Darryl successfully break through the six formations just now, Fuxi knew that he would build the Chaos Teleportation Formation. There were some successors, and at this moment, seeing Darryl take the initiative to speak out, I was very pleased and happy.

The next second, Fuxi look dignified: "You are very good, and the construction of this chaos Chuansong Zhen, very cumbersome and complex steps, once any link error, will come to naught, while also facing the danger Shiguwucun "

told After that, Fu Xi explained the details of the construction of the Chaos Teleportation Formation in detail.

Darryl knelt there, remembering every word of Fuxi firmly, not daring to slack in the slightest.

Soon, more than an hour later, Darryl had completely comprehended the construction of the Chaos Teleportation Formation, but at this time, Fuxi's figure began to become illusory.

Seeing this scene, Darryl had mixed feelings: "Senior, you. "

He knew that what appeared in front of him was just a remnant of Fuxi's remnant thoughts left in this continent of Roland, just like seeing Kuafu and Nuwa before. Like Can Nian, it won't stay for too long before it disappears completely.

Despite this, Darryl was still very unwilling to give up. "Haha.."  
Feeling Darryl's sentimentality, Fuxi laughed, unspeakably free and easy: "Boy, don't be sad, let's just leave for a while, I'm meditating in God's Domain now, and wait until you successfully build Chaos Teleportation Formation, come to God's Domain, let's have a good chat."

"Don't live here, don't let me down!"

After saying the last sentence, Fuxi waved at Darryl, and the figure became completely illusory. A few seconds later, Completely disappeared.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl took a deep breath and pointed towards the direction where Fuxi's figure disappeared, and solemnly promised: "Don't worry, senior, I will definitely fulfill your long-cherished wish and build this chaotic teleportation Formation." When

he said this, Darryl looked around. After walking around, I was inexplicably excited and admired.

As long as this teleportation Formation is built, you can easily enter the realm of God, which is really exciting when you think about it.

"Ok..."

At this moment, Madam Lanya, who had been in a coma next to her, woke up quietly and let out a soft moan.

Hearing this soft groan, Darryl's heart trembled, and he only felt that his whole body's bones were crunching.

In the next second, Darryl hurriedly walked over and helped Madam Lanya up: "Are you okay?" With that, Darryl observed Madam Lanya's situation and found that she was just a little weak in spirit, and nothing else was a major problem. .

Madame Lanya shook her head and said she was okay, and then curiously asked: "Luca Moonlight, what happened just now? Is this place going to collapse?"

Huh!

Darryl took a deep breath, smiled and comforted: "It's nothing, just a small accident, don't panic!"

Just now Fuxi appeared and Chaos Teleportation really happened. Darryl decided not to tell Mrs. Lan Ya for now. After all, these Things are too shocking.

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Lanya nodded and stopped asking.

At this time, Darryl, looking around the mountain, directed at Mrs. Lyall told: "Wait I have a very important thing, would you keep around, once someone, do not let them close, you know?"

He said At these times, Darryl looked serious, but his heart was extremely relaxed. To be honest, this place is too big, like a maze, and there are organ traps in each channel, even if someone breaks in, it is difficult to reach the position of the teleportation Formation.

"Good!" Madame Lanya nodded without thinking.

She doesn't know what Darryl is going to do, but as long as he speaks, Mrs. Lan Ya will try her best to do it.

Darryl stopped talking nonsense, walked slowly to the center of the altar, and began to gradually perfect the incomplete teleportation Formation that Fuxi had left behind.

At the beginning, Darryl was still very relaxed, but slowly began to struggle. You know, this chaotic teleportation formation, but the formation that Darryl has learned before is very different. Not only does it need to keep urging the internal force, it is also very costly. Energy, and it takes a long time, at least a few days.

In a blink of an eye, one day passed.

At this time, Darryl was still busy, sweating profusely, while Mrs. Lan Ya had been guarding all around.

Seeing the sweat on Darryl's forehead at this time, Mrs. Lan Ya wanted to go over and wipe him off, but she was afraid of disturbing Darryl, so she held back.

Soon, another half day passed.

Darryl at this time has reached a state of selflessness. Wow... But at this moment, I heard a sound of footsteps in the passage not far away, and then, I saw two groups of people walking in.

Most of the people in the group wore armors, embroidered with the emblem of the sun. They were obviously the royal guards of the Province of Sun.

In front of these royal city guards, there was a man with an arrogant look, a gorgeous robe, and an overwhelming aura. It was Bill who had had a grudge against Darryl.

At that time, the Taiyuan Mountains shook violently, and the king sent Bill to lead his troops to check it out.

On the other hand, they were dressed differently, but they all carried uniform epaulettes on their shoulders, and each of them was not low in strength. They were members of the Bounty Alliance.

Headed by is a young and handsome man, it is Karen who hKaren is Michelle's cousin. At that time, Darryl was in the huge cave below Storm City and encountered the dragon, Karen and Michelle. In order to escape, Karen used gravel to trap Darryl and the dragon together. , Later, Darryl was fiercely teased.

Like Bill, Karen was sent by the Bounty Alliance to investigate the situation.

Fuck!!

Seeing Bill and Karen, Darryl was stunned, and his mood suddenly became worse.

How did you meet these two idiots.

Madame Lanya, who was standing by, was also taken aback. So many people came all at once, what should I do?

Ok?

At the same time, Karen and Bill also saw Darryl, their expressions were stunned.

Then, when his eyes fell on Madame Lanya, he was even more stunned.

Gudong!

In the next second, both Bill and Karen, or the people behind them, couldn't help but swallow.

nice!

It's so beautiful.

At this time, Madam Lanya, even though she was a bit tired after staying here for two days, still couldn't conceal her charming demeanor, especially her charming and delicate face, which made Bill and Karen's eyes straight.

In the face of everyone's gaze, Madame Lanya was very unhappy.

In the next second, Mrs. Lanya took a step forward and said, "Luca Moonlight is doing very important things. Don't come over."

What's important?

Hearing this, Bill furrowed his brows and was very disdainful. These Darryl and Mrs.

Lan Ya, lone men and widows, what good things can do in such a hidden place?

Thinking about it, Bill chuckled and said to Mrs.

Lanya: "I heard that Mrs. Lanya left the Golden Lion Principality. She thought she was looking for a place to live in seclusion, but she didn't expect that she would get mixed up with a palace guard."

When he said this, Bill glanced at Darryl contemptuously.

When he was in the Principality of the Sun before, Bill saw that Darryl was not pleasing to his eyes, and finally designed to catch him, and then sent him to the Principality of Golden Lion as a prisoner. He thought that Luca Moonlight would be dealt with, but he did not expect that this Luca Moonlight would actually happen. In the Principality of Golden Lion, Darryl flourishes.

A few days ago, Bill, on behalf of the Principality of the Day, went to the Principality of the Golden Lion. In the golden lion match, he was defeated by Darryl, leaving Bill's face blank. This matter has always made Bill a grudge. , Seeing Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya together again, I was jealous and resentful.

Hearing Bill's teasing, Madam Lanya's face flushed, and she couldn't help but yelled: "Shut up!"

Bill sneered, and stopped teasing Madam Lanya, but observed the situation around her.

What is this place?

Looking around, Bill was secretly surprised, and saw that in front of him was a huge altar with various round stone pillars, which was very cumbersome and very mysterious.

At this time, Bill still didn't know that it was not an altar at all, but a teleportation formation.

Sigh!

Karen, who was standing on the other side, stared at Madame Lanya blankly.

I have always heard that there is a Lady Lanya in the Golden Lion Principality, who looks very beautiful and beautiful. When I saw it at this time, it was indeed well-deserved.

But when he saw Darryl, Karen immediately frowned, and a burst of anger rose in his heart.

Before in the cave below Storm City, this silly guy relied on being able to and the dragon, causing him to lose face in front of his cousin, but now, he is with Mrs. Lanya, which seems to have a very good relationship.

This Luca Moonlight is just a clown. How can Ho De and Mrs. Lanya have a relationship?

The more Karen thought about it, the more unbalanced. "Danny!"  
At this time, Bill stared at Darryl closely: "What the hell is going on here? What does the previous shaking of the Taiyuan Mountain range have to do with you?"

His tone was full of commands, no doubt.

If it were normal, Bill would not dare to talk to Darryl like this. After all, Darryl was very strong, but Zhan

Chao clearly saw that Darryl was sweating profusely and looked very weak.

Moreover, there are only two of him and Mrs. Lanya here, and they are not afraid at all.

Huh!

When the voice fell, Karen also looked at Darryl tightly, waiting for his answer.

Darryl chuckled lightly, and said lightly at Bill: "I told you what happened here, and you won't understand it. If you are smarter, you will leave immediately with someone." With

that, Darryl downplayed He glanced at Karen: "You are the same, leave quickly, don't hinder me from doing things."

At this time, Darryl was very irritable, and the Chaos Teleportation Formation had not been deployed yet, so these uninvited guests came.

Mad!

Darryl's attitude made Bill very upset, and he said coldly: "Luca Moonlight, Shao \*\* is putting air in front of me, do you think this is the Golden Lion Principality? Is there a queen by your side to support you?"

Karen also burst into flames. , Yelled at Darryl: "I think you are looking for death!"  
With

that, Karen turned his head and shouted at Bill:  
"This kid is so arrogant, let's go together and kill him!"

Karen was very shrewd. He knew that Darryl was very strong, and he only relied on his own group, even if he was not an opponent, he decisively united with Bill.

Hearing this, Bill couldn't ask for it, nodded, and shouted: "Go on, kill Danny for me!"



Hoo!

When the voice fell, hundreds of Wangche guards broke out howls, rushing towards Darryl one after another.

"kill!"

At the same time, Karen also yelled, bringing the people from the bounty alliance, and came straight to Darryl.

"You..."

Seeing this scene, Madam Lanya trembled and couldn't help shouting: "Stop your hands..." While shouting, Madam Lanya wanted to rush over and stand in the way of Darryl. before.

However, as soon as he ran two steps, he was intercepted by a few people from the Bounty Alliance.

Fuck!, these two villains.

Seeing Bill and Karen rushing over with someone at the same time, Darryl cursed secretly, and at the same time comforted Mrs. Lan Ya: "Don't worry about me."

Om!

When the voice fell, Darryl's internal strength broke out and directly rushed into the crowd.

"Nine dragons heaven ascension!" The

four words, like Zale, shouted from Darryl's mouth. Roar!

The moment the voice fell, the surrounding air was instantly distorted, an extremely terrifying storm, and then, nine golden dragons appeared in front of everyone.

"Ah..." In the

next second, under the powerful aura of the Nine Heavens Golden Dragon, I heard a scream, and many people fell in a pool of blood.

After a full few minutes, the nine-day golden dragon gradually disappeared, and Bill and Karen's men, together, at least more than 300 people, died under this skill!

Darryl stood there proudly, like a murderous god, but his face was a little pale.

Having been deploying formations before, Darryl's internal strength has consumed a lot, just now he released Jiulong ascend to heaven, and drew a lot of internal strength.

This...

Seeing this scene, both Bill and Karen's expressions changed drastically and they were shocked.

The strength of this Luca Moonlight is so terrifying.

Just one skill killed so many people...and, what are the nine golden beasts that appeared just now?

Mrs. Lan Ya, who was not far away, was also trembling with her delicate body, she only felt that her legs were soft, her eyes were shocked when she looked at Darryl.

Is this his true strength? So strong!

## Chapter 1786

Finally, Karen reacted and yelled at Bill: "Your Excellency Bill, this Luca Moonlight is very powerful, we're afraid it's not an opponent." It

was just a skill that killed so many people. ,too frightening.

When the voice fell, everyone in the Bounty Alliance and many of Bill's men also subconsciously backed away, looking at Darryl's gaze, with deep jealousy.

Bill took a deep breath and yelled: "What are you panicking about? His strength is almost exhausted. Let's go together. He won't last long." After the

voice fell, Bill took the lead and rushed towards Darryl again.

"Go!"

"Yes, let's go together."

Seeing Bill rushed forward again, Karen and everyone around followed closely without hesitation. "Luca Moonlight...you be careful..."

Seeing this scene, Madame Lanya couldn't help but exclaimed. She wanted to help Darryl, but as a weak woman, she could only watch and worry from the sidelines.

Fuck!, these people are crazy.

Seeing Bill, Karen and others attacked again, Darryl frowned and lost his calmness.

Because of the deployment of the Chaos Teleportation Formation, Darryl consumed a lot of internal strength, and at this

time he already felt tired, and if he continued to fight, the situation would only get worse.

However, Darryl knew very well in his heart that even if he was softened, Bill and Karen would not let them go.

Huh(?), since you want to fight, come on.

Thinking about it, Darryl's eyes were blood-red, like a mad lion with angry hair, rushing into the crowd again.

In a blink of an eye, half an hour passed, the battle became more and more fierce, and Darryl became more and more incapable.

I saw that Darryl was covered with blood. These blood had enemies and his own, and around him, the fallen enemies were almost piled up into a hill.

And Darryl still stood there proudly, as if killing a god. However, that cold face was a little pale.

At this time, Darryl's internal strength was seriously exhausted, and he was almost unable to withstand it.

"Haha..."

Seeing Darryl's state, Bill was full of excitement and howled loudly: "He is going to die, everyone kills." The

voice fell, Bill clenched the big sword tightly and fought Darryl fiercely.

At the same time, Karen rushed in from the rear, piercing Darryl's back with a sword.

At this moment, Darryl focused on Bill. He had no idea that Karen would attack from behind. When he could react, it was too late.

"Punch!"

This sword directly pierced Darryl's shoulder, and in a short time, blood poured out and dyed the ground red.

Speaking of which, if it is Darryl's peak strength, Bill and Karen don't need to look at them at all, but now, it is the tiger falling to Pingyang being bullied by the dog.

Mad!

Darrylqiang endured the pain, and glanced at Karen coldly. This guy was too despicable, he didn't dare to fight head-on with him, he would only surprise behind him.

Perceiving Darryl's gaze, Karen didn't panic at all, but proudly mocked: "Luca Moonlight, today is your death date, give up struggling, haha..."

When he shouted out these, Karen had a look of hatred.

After leaving Storm City, Michelle has been obsessed with this Danny, and constantly accused Karen of not. This made Karen very annoyed, and secretly vowed to kill Danny.

Today, there is finally a chance to get rid of Danny. Can he be upset?

Haha...

At this time, Bill was also extremely excited, and exclaimed at Karen: "Your excellency, this sword is so good, and it's good, haha..." After

talking, Bill sneered at Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, lead your life obediently, don't do unnecessary struggles!"

Upon hearing this, Darryl sneered and ignored it!

"Danny! How are you?"

Seeing this scene, Madame Lanya couldn't help but exclaimed, tears staying, distressed.

Darryl shook his head and comforted: "It's okay!"

At this time, Bill and Karen led their subordinates and surrounded them again.

"Want me to die? You are not qualified!" At

this moment, Darryl was completely anxious, his eyes were blood red, and the sky roared, then quickly sealed the acupuncture points on his shoulders to stop the blood.

In the next second, Darryl directly summoned Fang Tian's painting halberd and swung it fiercely.

Roar!

He heard a scream from Heavenly halberd, and then, a bloody light burst out, instantly enveloping hundreds of people around him.

"Ah..."

A scream came out, and the people covered by the bloody light, without exception, fell in a pool of blood.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Bill's eyes were instantly bloodshot and shocked. This Luca guy would be dying, and such a terrifying attack could break out. If this person is not removed, it will be a big disaster.

Thinking about it, Bill gripped the big sword tightly, his figure exploded, and he cut directly behind Darryl.

Stabbed.

This sword was fast and ruthless, Darryl had no time to dodge, and a deep bloody mouth was cut out of his entire back, with bones visible. In the severe pain, Darryl's body trembled and fell directly to the ground.

"Don't...!" Madame Lanya collapsed completely, standing there, tears streaming down, and at the same time trying to

come over to help Darryl, but was blocked by several bounty alliance people, and couldn't rush to it.

In Madam Lanya's heart, Darryl was very guilty of being caught by the master because of himself. At this time, seeing him being besieged by everyone, it was even more heartache.

Darryl's face was pale, and when he heard Madam Lanya's cry, he smiled and comforted: "Don't cry, I have encountered more dangerous situations than this. I don't take these mobs in my eyes! "

Haha...

Hearing this, Bill was full of disdain: "So far you still utter wild words?"

Everyone, this wind is no longer good, take his life quickly."  
The voice fell, and everyone around burst into a roar.

Looking at the people rushing up, Darryl's eyes flickered. At this time, he wanted to use White Lily's cold fire. As long as White Lily's cold fire was used, Bill and Karen would definitely not be able to stop him.

But in this case, it is possible to accidentally hurt Mrs. Lanya, after all, she has no holy power at all.

Fuck!, what should I do?

Seeing the enemy getting closer and closer, Darryl struggled.

"Your Excellency

Luca Moonlight, don't panic, we are here!" Just when Darryl was anxious, suddenly, there was a soft drink from the passage not far away.

Hearing this sweet drink, Darryl, Bill and others all turned their heads and looked at them. At this look, everyone was stunned!

I saw that from the maze-like passage, thousands of figures rushed out, like the tide, these thousands of figures, wearing uniform black and red soft armor, embroidered with a blood hand logo on the chest.

It is the people of the blood hand organization.

The head, a long black and red dress, glamorous and charming, is Olena.

One day ago, the Taiyuan Mountain Range shook violently, and Olena rushed to check with her subordinates for the first time. After arriving just now, she heard the movement of the fighting here, and then saw Darryl being besieged by everyone.

Speaking of which, at the beginning, Darryl used the God Pill to force Olena to surrender. Olena was very humiliated, but after understanding, she was overwhelmed by Darryl's free and easy personality. At this time, seeing him in deep danger, she did not hesitate to turn back. For help.

Hiss...

blood...blood hand tissue people?

Seeing Olena, and the thousands of subordinates behind her, Bill and Karen everyone, their expressions changed, one by one, their eyes gathered on Olena, and they couldn't speak for a long time!

## Chapter 1787

For a while, the audience was silent!

In the entire Roland continent, no one does not know the blood hand organization.

The Bloodhand Organization has a large number of personnel and powerful strength, and has even threatened

the six Mainlands. In recent years, the six Mainlands have tried to encircle and suppress the Bloodhand Organization, but they have all failed.

But at this time, this mysterious and powerful bloodhand organization actually

helped Darryl.

Moreover, depending on the situation, the leader of the Bloodhand Organization has a close relationship with Darryl...At this moment, whether it is Mrs. Lanya or Bill and others, they looked at Darryl one by one, shocked!

Especially Mrs. Lan Ya, her delicate body trembled faintly, looking at Darryl's gaze, gleaming with a strange light.

This man has something to do with the bloodhand organization. How many secrets does he still have? "Bloodhand organization..." "This wind is related to the bloodhand organization?"

At this time, Bill and everyone in Karen were unable to calm down for a long time, and at the same time they whispered.

While discussing, many men's gazes stared at Olena closely, all of them intoxicated, their eyes straightened.

Beautiful, so beautiful.

According to the rumors, the leader of the Blood Hand Organization is a glamorous and glamorous beauty. Seeing it today, it really deserves its reputation.

I saw that today's Olena is in a black and red dress, which is charming and sexy, but also gives people a cold and arrogant temperament, especially the exquisite curves. Any man can't extricate himself when he sees it.

Sigh!

When everyone was secretly shocked, Darryl also secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Great, Olena appeared too timely.

While sighing, Darryl couldn't help but look at Olena.

I have to say that this Olena is worthy of a peerless beauty. I haven't seen it for a while, and she has become more charming and sexy.

"Your Excellency

Luca Moonlight!" Perceiving everyone's gaze, Olena didn't pay any attention at all, but gently said to Darryl: "Are you okay?"

Darryl endured the pain from the wound and smiled slightly: "It's okay, I can't die!"

Upon hearing this, Olena relaxed, and then waved her

hand.

Wow!

After receiving Olena's instructions, thousands of subordinates immediately rushed over to guard Darryl Tuan.

This...

Seeing this scene, both Bill and Karen frowned, surprised and angry.

The blood hand organization intervenes, it is difficult to handle this time.

But seeing that Luca Moonlight could be killed, just giving up like this was too aggrieved. "Okay, very good!"

Finally, Bill reacted and stared at Darryl fiercely: "I thought you were just a clown, but I didn't expect that you are also related to the blood hand organization. The blood hand organization is powerful and threatens the sixth Since the security of the Grand Province meets today, we will kill you all at once." The

words are righteous.

When the voice fell, Karen yelled: "Yes, today you guys, don't even want to leave."

Speaking of which, the Bounty Alliance and the Bloodhand Organization are the rivers and the wells, but in order to get rid of Darryl, Karen can't take care of that much.

Besides, with Bill as an ally, Karen didn't panic at all. Two fools. Darryl couldn't help but chuckle, too lazy to bother.

Olena's eyebrows are frowned, her beautiful face is also a bit cold, she first looked at Bill, then at Karen: "Just because you two work together, it will be wiped out. Our blood hand organization? Do you have this strength?"

Om!

When the voice fell, Olena's holy power exploded, and a powerful breath swept out.

At the same time, thousands of subordinates drew out their long swords together, flashing a cold light, the momentum was like a rainbow, which made people fearful.

Gudong!

Seeing this, Bill couldn't help swallowing his saliva, his eyes couldn't hide his fear.

At the same time, Karen lowered his head, unspeakably embarrassed.



In the next second, Karen whispered to Bill: "Your Excellency Bill, we are understaffed. We are really fighting, I'm afraid it is not the opponent of the blood hand organization." In the

fierce battle with Darryl just now, Bill's royal guards, As well as Karen's companions, almost half of the casualties, facing the thousands of bloodhand organization elites at this time, there is no possibility of winning at all.

Bill was silent for a moment, somewhat in a dilemma.

Wow!

At this moment, I heard a sound of footsteps coming from a passage not far away, and then, I saw tens of thousands of people coming together.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Darryl or the others, they were all stunned!

I saw that among these tens of thousands, there were guards from the major Province and people from various forces. Undoubtedly, all of these people came to explore the Taiyuan Mountain Range.

Ok?

At this moment, seeing the situation in front of them, all these forces frowned secretly.

"Bloodhand organization and bounty alliance?" "And the royal guards of the Province of Sun..."

"Depending on the situation, they are going to fight..."

Under the discussion, many people saw the huge teleportation formation behind Darryl, and felt the powerful aura contained in it, all of them were inexplicably excited.

"What is this?"

"There is so strong power in it."

"It seems that this is the source of Taiyuan Mountain's vibration!"

Hearing these people's comments, Darryl took a deep breath and said slowly: "Everyone, Behind me is a teleportation formation, but this teleportation formation is not perfect yet, so don't rush to get closer." When

saying this, Darryl looked solemn.

The Chaos Teleportation Formation, after spending a lot of internal strength and energy, is about to be done, and there must be no mistakes.

Teleportation Formation?

Hearing this, everyone present looked at each other, they were very puzzled.

Only Bill and Karen stood there sneered. "Don't believe this Danny's words, everyone."

Soon, Bill slowed down, looked around and shouted: "What teleportation Formation is made up by this Danny, there is obviously a huge treasure hidden here. Darryl wanted to steal with the Blood Hand Organization, so naturally he didn't want us to share a piece of the pie. Just saying yes,"

Bill pointed at Darryl, his face was awe-inspiring: "Also, this Luca Moonlight is upright on the surface, but it is

actually a blood hand The spies of the organization and the previous false goddess of light are also related to him. Therefore, the treasures here must not be obtained by Luca Moonlight and the Blood Hand Organization..."  
When

he said this, Bill was proud. He knew very well in his heart that he and Karen were not the opponents of Darryl and the Bloodhand Organization at all, but as long as the forces present were instigated, the situation would be different.

Wow!

Hearing this, everyone present was in an uproar, and tens of thousands of pairs of eyes suddenly gathered on Darryl.

This Luca Moonlight... turned out to be from the blood hand organization?

At this time, you have to organize with the Blood Hand to swallow the treasure in the Taiyuan Mountain Range?

I thought to myself, many people looked at Darryl with strong hostility. You must know that the blood hand organization is huge, not only the number one enemy of the various forces, but also the confidant of the six Mainlands.

Fuck!!

Feeling the gazes of everyone around him, Darryl frowned secretly while glaring at Bill. Mad, this Bill is really despicable and shameless, and Karen couldn't beat me, so he incited others to deal with me.

## Chapter 1788

This...

At the same time, Olena also trembled, her beautiful face was filled with anger and tension.

This Bill is too hateful, want to kill someone with a knife?

To be honest, the bloodhand organization's current strength, the entire continent is not afraid of any Province except for the Temple of Light, but if the dozen forces in front of you add together, if you want to deal with the bloodhand organization, it will be different.

No matter how strong the blood hand organization is, it is not an opponent of so many forces.

Sigh!

Finally, Olena reacted and looked around coldly: "No matter what your purpose is, who would dare to hurt Your Excellency Luca Moonlight today, my blood hand organization must be at odds with him!"

"

Huh !" I felt Olena's coldness. , Everyone present was full of heart palpitations, and at the same time was frightened.

In the next second, Bill looked at Olena tightly, and sneered: "Okay, very good, you deserve to be the leader of the blood hand organization, what a big tone." As he

said, Bill looked around and continued: "Everyone, this bloodhand organization is so arrogant, if we are not united, she must be destroyed one by one!" The

last sentence fell, Bill roared, and rushed directly up with the royal guards behind him.

" Come on!" "Too arrogant!"

"

Let's destroy the Bloodhand Organization together!" The surrounding forces were also so angry that they all howled and rushed towards Olena.

Seeing this scene, Olena's delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was a little pale. Although she was not afraid of these forces, the number of people was too wide. This battle was difficult for the Blood Hand Organization to win.

"Ah..."

At this time, the thousands of elites of the Blood Hand Organization had already been besieged. At that time, many people screamed out and fell into a pool of blood.

At this moment, Olena bit her lip, her eyes flashing with anger.

"The Blood Hand Organization listens to the order, and fights back immediately!" Olena yelled, her body flashed, and she directly rushed into the enemy group.

"Fuck!'s!" Darryl clenched his fists, and saw that the blood hand organization was implicated by him, Darryl was completely furious, and his whole body was filled with terrifying evil spirits.

Hum!

In the next second, Darryl's internal strength broke out, and together with Olena, fought fiercely with all the forces present.

.....

On the other side, dozens of miles away from the Taiyuan Mountain Range, on a avenue, a slim figure is walking silently.

Exquisite face, a white dress, floating like an immortal! It is Yuri. During this period of time, Yuri was a little lost. Half a month ago, Yuri thought that by helping Bonnie, Bonnie would be able to take herself to see Darryl, but in the end, Bonnie used her.

After leaving Pearl City at that time, Yuri wandered around aimlessly while inquiring about Darryl's whereabouts.

However, what made Yuri depressed was that there was no progress at all.

At this time, Yuri didn't know that Darryl came to this different world and rarely used his real name, but often used the fake name Luca Moonlight.

After walking for more than an hour, I saw a small town in front of me.

Sigh!

Seeing the small town, Yuri breathed a sigh of relief, and finally there was a place to rest.

Thinking about it, Yuri entered the town and found a tavern, ready to take a break with some water.

Entering the pub, Yuri saw that there were several men sitting on the table at the door. These men, wearing uniform black clothes, looked bad.

It is the person from the fantasy world.

Before Darryl and Mrs. Lan Ya were suddenly missing from the death row, Yin Shan was very annoyed at the time. While leading people to explore the cave, she sent some men to look for them near the Taiyuan Mountain Range.

The few sitting in this tavern were sent by Yin Shan.

Seeing these people in the fantasy world, Yuri didn't care, she found a place and asked for a glass of water.

At this moment, several people from the fantasy world started grumbling with each other.

"I have been searching for almost two days, and there is no whereabouts of Luca Moonlight and Madame Lanya..."

"I think the two must have entered the hole!" "Yes, we can go back to our lives!" Several people said. It was very quiet, but Yuri still heard it.

Luca Moonlight?

At this moment, Yuri muttered the name silently in her heart, her eyes flashed with strange light.

This name seems to be a fake name Darryl used before.

Could it be that Darryl has always used a fake name in this world?

Thinking of this, Yuri was so excited that she couldn't tell, and then she walked towards a few people in the fantasy world.

"Excuse me!" When

she arrived, Yuri spoke very politely: "Where is the Danny you said?"

Hu...At

this moment, a few people from the fantasy world suddenly gathered their eyes on Yuri. I can't extricate myself for a long time.

This woman has such a beautiful temperament.

After a full ten seconds, the leader reacted and looked at Yuri with a smile:  
"Beautiful lady, what are you looking for Danny for? Are you also his accomplice?" A  
comrade?

Upon hearing this, Yuri's eyebrows furrowed: "Did something happen to him? Tell me!"

"Hehe..."

The man smirked: " The one named Luca Moonlight offended our sect master and was sentenced to death row. Although he escaped, he couldn't get out of our sect master's palm."

While talking, the man looked up and down Yuri, his eyes straightened: "Since you know Luca Moonlight, let's go with us."

At the same time, the other people around also laughed and laughed.

In their hearts, Yuri was just a beautiful woman, without threat at all.

Yuri was very upset when she noticed the look in these people's eyes.

Hum!

In the next second, Yuri exploded with strength and directly enveloped these people.

At this moment, the hearts of several people trembled, and they were inexplicably frightened. They clearly felt that the strength of this beautiful woman in front of them was unfathomable, especially the breath that broke out, which made people breathless.

"Where is the general forum of your organization? Take me right away!" Yuri said coldly, too lazy to talk nonsense.

"Yes, yes..."

...

At this moment, Darryl is here.

The fierce battle between the two sides continues.

It's just that the number of people on the two sides is too big, the blood hand organization is only a few thousand people, and Bill's forces add up to tens of thousands, almost one enemy to ten.

In this situation, many elites of the Blood Hand organization fell in a pool of blood.

Haha!

At this moment, Bill was unspeakably proud and arrogant, and his eyes locked on Olena: "What blood hand organization, nothing more than that.

Take it to death !" After the voice fell, Bill rushed directly thinking of Olena. !

At the same time, Karen and other powers also surrounded Olena one after another.

Olena snorted coldly and did not panic, and fought fiercely with Bill. Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl cursed secretly, anxiously.

Olena is not weak, but it is not an opponent of so many people.

Anxiously, Darryl wanted to rush up to help, but after the previous fierce battle, his internal strength was almost consumed, and he couldn't rush through at all!

In the next second, Darryl calmed down, quickly exited the battlefield, sat cross-legged on the ground, and began to recover his internal strength.

In the battlefield, in less than ten minutes, Olena couldn't hold on, her body trembled constantly, and her beautiful face was a little pale.

In the next second, Olena's red lips lightly opened, and her cold voice spread throughout the audience: "You shameless people, even if I die today, you will pay a heavy price."

## Chapter 1789

When the last word fell, I saw Olena holding the long sword in her hand high above her head, and in an instant, a dazzling brilliance condensed and crashed down.

That ray of light, like thunder and lightning, finally formed a huge sword shadow.

Ok?

Seeing this scene, Darryl, who was recovering his internal strength, was immediately stunned.

This sword shadow cast by Olena is very different from the sword art of the Nine Mainlands, but it is very powerful.

boom!

Just when Darryl was muttering secretly, he saw that huge sword shadow falling in the crowd, bursting out with a roar.

When the huge sword shadow fell, Bill and the people from all sides changed their faces and dodged at the same time. However, the sword shadow covered a large area, and many people did not respond and were directly swept by the sword shadow. in.

"Puff..."

The people who were swept by the sword shadow, without exception, spewed blood out one after another, and at the same time the figure staggered back. After steadying the figure, one by one looked at Olena in amazement.

This is the strength of the leader of the blood hand organization?

It's really tough.

"Hehe..."

Finally, Bill reacted and sneered at Olena: "As expected, he is the leader of the Bloodhand Organization. It's really amazing. If I guess it right, this is your best move, right?"

When talking about this, Bill was covering the wound on his shoulder. He was also swept by the sword shadow just now.

But Bill didn't panic at all, because he clearly felt that after Olena used this sword shadow, her breath was very weak.

Olena bit her lip and didn't respond. There was no mood swing on her beautiful face. However, in my heart, he was a little uneasy.

Because Bill was right, Olena at this time was already at the end of the battle.

"Okay, very good!"



Karen also reacted at this time, looking at Olena with a smile but a smile: "It is said that the leader of the bloodhand organization will soon reach the realm of the Holy Spirit. I saw it today, and it is true. "

Speaking, Karen turned around and smiled evilly: "However, no matter how strong you are, you will consume almost the same amount now, haha, tell you, today your blood hand

organization and Luca Moonlight, don't even want to live. Leave."

Om!

When the voice fell, Karen's holy power exploded and went straight to Olena.

At the same time, other powerful forces around also broke out together, and together with Karen, surrounded Olena.

"Despicable and shameless!"

Seeing the crowd burst out, Olena's face flushed and was frightened.

At this time, Olena had just released her fascinating skills, which consumed too much energy and had little energy. Faced with the siege of Bill, she had no strength to fight back and was forced to retreat again and again.

And not far away, the thousands of elites in the Bloodhand Organization were also dead and wounded, and the number of them was almost lost in half.

That's it!

Seeing this, Olena's face turned pale and her body trembled faintly.

If this continues, everyone will die here.

Sigh!

At the same time, Darryl was also secretly anxious and stood up directly. Speaking of it, Darryl originally planned to recover some internal strength and then fight alongside Olena. But seeing the blood-hand tissue casualties so high, it is difficult to calm down.

"Everyone!"

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath, and a clear voice spread throughout the audience: "There is no treasure at all in this place. Don't be fooled by Bill and Karen. Also, I am not a blood hand organization at all. People, so, the matter here has nothing to do with the blood hand organization, if you really want to do it, just come to me..."

When saying this, Darryl looked serious.

"Haha!"

Hearing this, Karen sneered, and while attacking Olena, he mocked at Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, you don't need to quibble. If there is no treasure in this place, how could it cause the Taiyuan Mountain Range? Shock, and, if you are not from the Blood Hand Organization, why would the Blood Hand Organization help you without hesitation?" When the

voice fell, Bill nodded in agreement and shouted: "Yes, everyone, don't listen to this Danny's sophistry, let's work together Kill him, as well as the people from the Bloodhand Organization, none of them can let them run away!"

Chao Fuck!'s.

Hearing this, Darryl's eyes were extremely bloody, and the anger in his heart rose.

Bill and Karen, these two idiots, are really despicable villains. At this time, they are still slandering me.

"Okay!"

Darryl took a deep breath, his eyes flashing with terrible anger: "Since you have to do this, don't regret it later."

Regret?

Hearing these two words, whether it was Bill or Karen and others, they were all stunned.

A few seconds later, many people burst into laughter. "Haha..." Bill looked at Darryl closely and mocked

loudly: "Luca Moonlight, I really don't know what qualifications you have to speak big now. The current situation has been firmly controlled by us. You think you are Can you turn it around? Why do you rely on your mouth? Haha..." The

voice fell, and the surrounding laughter again. Darryl sneered and said nothing.

Seeing this, Olena bit her lip and shouted at Darryl: "Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, it's really impossible. You go first, we block them!"

With the current situation, the best way is to let Darryl first. Tao left, she believed in Darryl's strength, if she could leave safely today, she would definitely help herself get revenge.

However, Darryl shook his head: "I won't go! If you want to go, let's go together!"

Hearing this, Olena stomped her feet in a hurry, why is this Luca Moonlight so stubborn?

"Haha!"

At this moment, Bill sneered: "Go? Do you think you can still go today? Save all your lives!"

Darryl ignored it, but took a deep breath and jumped onto the teleportation formation. On a stone pillar.

In the next second, Darryl yelled at the trapped elites of the Blood Hand Organization: "Everyone in the Blood Hand Organization listened to my order, all back ten steps!"

When he shouted this, Darryl's eyes flashed with determination and harmony. confidence.

Yes, Darryl is ready to deploy a large formation to reverse the situation.

Phew...

The blood hand organization at this time has already suffered more than half of the casualties, and there are only less than two thousand people left. At this time, they all looked confused when they heard Darryl's shout.

What is this going to do?

But seeing Darryl's self-confidence, many people didn't think much about it, and immediately backed away.

Olena frowned, she wanted to stop it, but she didn't know why, but she held it back. She knew that Darryl had done this, and there must be his reason.

At this moment, Bill couldn't help but ridicule loudly: "

Luca Moonlight, do you still want to reverse the situation? Don't be too naive." Darryl ignored it, directed at less than two thousand people, and continued to command loudly: "The first five hundred People, ten steps east, five hundred people on the left, twenty steps west, fast! "

Wow!

Hearing this, the people of the Blood Hand Organization did not hesitate at all, and moved in accordance with Darryl's instructions.

However, while they were moving, forces like Bill and Karen took the opportunity to attack. For a time, fewer

than two thousand people were left, and several hundred pHaha..

Seeing this scene, Bill was extremely proud, and mocked at Darryl: "Luca Moonlight, with this ability, don't be embarrassed. Today, none of you can survive, so don't struggle! "

Bill's mockery, Darryl didn't seem to hear him. He directed at the blood hand organization and shouted again: "The five hundred people behind, immediately move five steps to the right. After they are in place, they will immediately counterattack!"

See Darryl Shouting like crazy, Bill was full of disdain, and continued to laugh.

However, at this moment, the next scene in front of him changed Bill's expression drastically, and at the same time, everyone else was stunned.

I saw that there were less than two thousand people left in the bloodhand organization. Under the command of Darryl, they cooperated with each other, both offensive and defensive, and defended like a copper wall and iron wall. Not messy.

Not only that, but under the counterattack of the Bloodhand Organization, the various forces have lost many people.

This....

Seeing this scene, Bill, Karen and others all felt their brains buzzing and shocked.

Thousands of people blocked tens of thousands of people.  
How could this be possible?

At the same time, Olena, who was anxious, was also trembling, staring at Darryl blankly, shocked and speechless.

Under such a disadvantage, he can turn the situation around, and this man is too powerful.

And Mrs. Lan Ya, who was standing not far away, had her legs weakened, and she was shocked when she looked at Darryl's eyes! At this time, she clearly saw that the thousands of people in the bloodhand organization were fighting against tens of thousands of enemies.

There are only two thousand people left in this blood hand organization.

But under Luca Moonlight's command, the tens of thousands of opponents were unable to break through their defenses.

Darryl stood on the stone pillar with a calm expression.

Yes, what Darryl deployed at this time was the Bafang Heavenly Dragon Formation. In "Bai Qi Shen Zhen", it belongs to the middle and upper class formations.

When he was in the World Universe Continent that year, the martial arts of the World Universe Continent wanted to choose a leader. In the offensive and defensive battle, Darryl used the eight-sided Heavenly Dragon Formation to block the siege of more than a dozen sects. Elected leader.

Seeing the blood hand organization being besieged just now, the situation is critical, Darryl immediately thought of this formation.

You know, the Octagonal Heavenly Dragon Formation is a very powerful formation. Once the deployment takes shape,

no matter what you have to do, don't even think about moving forward! "This...!"

Karen finally reacted, frowning and looking at Darryl: "What's the matter? How did he do it?" In Roland Continent, the concept of formation has not been popularized yet, Karen I can't understand it at all!

At the same time, Bill frowned, his expression changing.

At this time, Bill was very annoyed!

Huh(?), seeing that the blood hand organization and Luca Moonlight could be wiped out, but he did not expect that at the last critical moment, Luca Moonlight really reversed the situation.

Huh!

Furious, Bill's eyes locked on Darryl, his expression was extremely crazy: "Everyone, quickly kill this Danny, as long as you kill him first, these people in the Blood Hand Organization won't have the power to resist!"

Although Bill Despicable, but also a smart man.

Although I don't know how Darryl did it, he also understands the principle of capturing the thief and the king first.

Hum!

When the voice fell, Bill's whole body was like a cannonball, and he rushed over directly. At the same time, he slammed out a palm, and hit Darryl fiercely.

Mad!

Seeing Bill rushing, Darryl frowned secretly, seemingly calm, but feeling a little flustered in his heart.

You must know that Darryl consumed too much internal strength. Although he recovered a little earlier, it was still a drop in the bucket, and he did not recover much. At this time, it was difficult to stop the imposing Bill.

"Luca Moonlight, be careful!"

Seeing this, Mrs. Lan Ya, who was not far away, couldn't help exclaiming, her beautiful face was a little pale, and tears gushing out.

"Be careful!"

At the same time, Olena gave a soft cry, and then, she was about to rush over, but there were so many enemies in front of her that she couldn't break through in a short time.

Anxiously, Olena raised her eyebrows and shouted at Billjiao: "If you dare to hurt Your Excellency Danny, my blood-handed organization, I must not spare you!"

Hearing this, Bill sneered: "Take care first. Be yourself." As he said, Bill's sacred power exploded and accelerated.

In the blink of an eye, Bill had already reached Darryl.

"Go to hell!" Bill roared, his palm exploding almost with all his strength.

Fuck!!

Darryl cursed secretly, before thinking about it, he was about to attack him. To be honest, Darryl at this time consumed too much internal strength and was not sure to defeat Bill, but at this moment of life and death, there was nothing else chosen.

"Om!"

Just when Darryl was about to fight Bill to death, he suddenly sensed an extremely strong spiritual power coming from behind. Then, a slender figure, Pian Ruo was shocked. In front of Darryl, he took a palm of Bill.

"Boom!" In the

next second, I heard a dull sound, and then Bill let out a miserable cry. The whole person was shocked and flew for more than 100 meters before he fell heavily.

At the moment he landed, Bill vomited a few mouthfuls of blood, his face was extremely pale, and finally his eyes went black and he passed out directly.

This... the

situation suddenly reversed, and everyone present was stunned. Then, everyone's

eyes focused on the slender figure in front of Darryl.

hiss.

At this look, everyone couldn't help taking a breath, and one by one was stunned!

This is an extremely beautiful woman with a white dress, exquisite figure and extremely charming, just like Yuri. I met a few people from the fantasy world in the small town tavern before, and when she learned about Darryl, Yuri rushed over.

At this time, many people were stunned! Who is this woman? What a strong strength.

At this moment, Yuri didn't care about the gazes of everyone around her, her charming eyes, staring at Darryl closely, she was very excited.

Found it, finally found him. Yuri?

At this moment, Darryl also looked at Yuri blankly, only to feel his brain humming!

Are you dazzled?

Thinking about it, Darryl rubbed his eyes. It really is Yuri!

At this moment, Yuri took a step forward and looked at Darryl closely: her delicate face was full of distress,

and she said softly: "Darryl, how are you? Is there anything wrong with you?" Yuri said with both hands. Holding Darryl's face, look at this, look at that, I'm afraid he has injuries on his body.

"I'm okay... it's okay..." Darryl shook his head, showing a slight smile, and at the same time, tears of joy appeared in his eyes.

After several months, I finally found her.

And seeing Yuri's appearance at this time, Darryl's nose was even more sour.

I haven't seen each other for a few months. Yuri really lost a lot of weight. She is kind-hearted. During this time, she was not by her side. What did she experience?

"Wow..." At

this moment, Yuri couldn't help herself. She plunged into Darryl's arms and couldn't help crying: "Darryl, I thought I would never see you again... you.."

During this period of time, I was thinking about it, looking forward to seeing Darryl again. Now that I see him, all the thoughts in my stomach have turned into tears!

## Chapter 1791

"Okay... don't cry..." Darryl hugged her tightly and comforted her gently: "You have suffered during this period of time, in fact, I have been looking for you..."

Hearing this Then, Yuri smiled.

Ok?

This...this superb beauty, is Luca Moonlight's woman?

Seeing this scene, everyone present frowned. At the same time, all eyes gathered on Yuri's body, unable to speak for a long time!

nice!

charming! Sexy!

All the beautiful words in the world seem to be insufficient to describe Yuri.

"This..."

Finally, no one in the crowd yelled: "This woman, like the one who pretended to be the goddess of light, was rescued by another woman in Storm City." The

voice fell, and more people began to speak. go along. "Yes, that's her!" "I was in Storm City at the time." "Unexpectedly, she was Danny's woman." Everyone's discussion came, and Karen's eyes flickered, and she couldn't help yelling: "Everyone sees it." When it arrives, this silly guy has not only colluded with the blood hand

organization, but also allowed his own woman to pretend to be the goddess of light. This kind of person must be eliminated today." When

he said this, Karen had a cold face.

Speaking of, the moment Yuri appeared just now, Bill fainted with a palm, Karen was very jealous.

But after another thought, there are so many people around, no matter how powerful this woman is, she is only one person, so there is no need to panic.

Wow!

As the words fell, the eyes of everyone around him suddenly locked Yuri, revealing a strong hostility. All of a sudden, the smell of gunpowder was also in the air. Seeing this scene, Yuri



did not hesitate at all, she decisively stood in front of Darryl, and looked around: "I am here today, no one wants to hurt him." Perceiving Yuri's determination, Darryl took a deep breath and said. Not touched.

Although Yuri is just a fairy, she is too kind in her heart. She is really lucky to meet such a confidant.

However, with emotion, Darryl was a little worried.

After the fierce battle before, Olena's bloodhand organization had already damaged many people. Even with the help of the formation and Yuri, I'm afraid it won't last long.

Phew...

everyone in Karen also took a deep breath, their eyes focused on Yuri, showing deep fear.

This woman slapped Bill to death with a single palm. She was very powerful. With her help, it would be difficult to destroy the blood hand tissue and Luca Moonlight today.

Quiet!

For a while, the two sides quietly confronted each other, and temporarily reached a deadlock.

Wow!

However, at this moment, two more groups of people appeared in the passage not far away.

A group of people, nearly 10,000 people, wore uniform silver armor. The leader was a valiant woman with soft armor and a silver long sword.

It was Su Lin, the commander of the Flying Eagle Principality.

The other wave, with only a few dozen people, was led by an old man, Mr. Ray and his disciples.

Seeing the arrival of the Flying Eagle Principality and Raymond Academy, Karen and others were inexplicably excited.

"Mr. Ray and Your Excellency Su Lin."

"Great, wait for the help of Mr. Ray and Your Excellency Su Lin, Luca Moonlight and

the Blood Hand Organization will not be able to fly." During the discussion, everyone in Karen smiled. Ok?

Seeing Mr. Ray, Darryl was stunned, and then he smiled.

Before in Amatera City, Darryl had fought against Ray's students. At that time, Mr. Ray admired Darryl very much and invited him to join Raymond Academy, but Darryl refused and said that he would visit Raymond Academy if he had the opportunity in the future. .

In Darryl's heart, he and Mr. Ray were also fate, but he didn't expect to see him again here.

Thinking about it, Darryl's gaze fell on Su Lin and couldn't help but secretly admire.

Good temperament woman.

Speaking of which, Darryl has visited many places in the six Mainlands of the Roland Continent, but the Feiying Principality has not been there yet, so he did not expect such a charming female commander in Feiying Principality.

"Your Excellency Su Lin, Mr. Ray!" At

this time, Karen reacted and said to Su Lin and Mr. Ray: "You are here at the right time. This Luca Moonlight colluded with the blood hand organization and made his own woman. Impersonating the goddess of light, we wanted to wipe them out, but we were desperately resisted. Ask the two to help." At the

last sentence, Karen looked at Darryl coldly, his eyes stern.

When the voice fell, Su Linxiu's eyebrows furrowed, and she looked at Darryl all of a sudden.

As for Mr. Ray, his face was indifferent.

In the next second, Mr. Ray walked out slowly, smiled at Darryl, and greeted: "Your Excellency Luca Moonlight, let's meet again."

Darryl nodded: "Yes, the last time we met was a month ago, It seems we really have fate. "

Huh?

Hearing the conversation between the two, Karen and the others were taken aback.

This... Does Luca Moonlight know Mr. Ray? Moreover, the relationship seems to be pretty good. "Everyone!"

At this moment, Mr. Ray looked around and said loudly: "Your Excellency Luca Moonlight is a rare cultivation genius. I believe that he is not the kind of person you imagine.

There must be some misunderstanding in this. "When he said this, Mr. Ray looked serious.

Although I didn't see much with Darryl, Mr. Ray had an intuition that this Luca Moonlight was not a villain for evil.

Hearing this, Karen's expression changed, and he said displeased: "Mr. Ray, do you want to protect this silly guy?"

Huh!

At this moment, the gazes of other people around were also tightly locked on Mr. Ray, waiting for his answer.

Mr. Ray took a deep breath and shook his head: "I don't want to protect him, but I just feel that things can be said slowly, there is no need to fight!"

Karen frowned and sneered.

At this time, I saw Su Lin slowly coming out and said to Mr.

Ray: "Even if this silly guy is a rare genius for cultivation, it is a fact that he is with the people of the blood hand organization." When

saying this. Su Lin's delicate face was full of determination.

Although Su Lin had just arrived and didn't know what was going on here, but seeing that the blood hand tissue was there, Su Lin didn't think much about it and made a decisive decision to get rid of Darryl and the blood hand tissue together. After all, in the Flying Eagle Principality, the bloodhand organization is the primary target to eradicate.

In the next second, Su Lin didn't talk nonsense and waved her hand.

Wow!

In a short time, the 10,000 soldiers behind her immediately surrounded the group of people organized by the Blood Hand, together with all the forces.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was taken aback and frowned secretly.

This Su Lin looked delicate, but acted so decisively. Muttering, Darryl was a little

bit eager to cry without tears.

In the current situation, he and the Bloodhand Organization were already at a disadvantage. Now that Su Lin is here again, the situation is even more unfavorable.

Haha...

and Karen, who was not far away, was extremely proud and excited.

With Su Lin's help, Luca Moonlight is dead today. Om, hum, hum!  
At this moment, a strong breath came from the passage, and then, a dozen golden figures came quickly, each wearing golden armor, majestic.

## Chapter 1792

It is the twelve holy knights of the Temple of Light. Wow!  
Seeing the twelve paladins and everyone present, they immediately exploded, all of them excited.

"Holy knight..."

"Even the Temple of Light is coming. It seems that there are treasures in this place."

Under the discussion, many people looked at Darryl with deep respect. You know, the Temple of Light has an extremely lofty status in the entire Roland Continent.

Facing the excited expressions of the crowd, the Twelve Paladins were extremely indifferent.

Yes, the Taiyuan Mountains shook violently, and the Temple of Light learned of the situation and sent twelve paladins to investigate.

Ok?

The next second, seeing the situation in front of them, the Twelve Paladins all frowned secretly.

what's the situation? The two groups confronted each other.

The twelve holy knights at this time clearly saw that the various forces in front of them were divided into two waves at this time, facing each other, full of gunpowder.

On the side with a small number of people, a proud figure stood on the stone pillar, not the Holy Marshal Darryl, who was it?

The Lord was besieged?

Seeing this, the twelve paladins looked at each other, all in anger.

"Your Excellency Paladin!"

At this moment, Karen reacted and stepped up to please: "This Danny and Bloodhand Organization collude with each other and threaten the safety of the entire continent." With

that, Karen pointed to Darryl. Yuri beside her: "There is also this woman, who pretended to be Her Royal Highness the Goddess of Light, and begged all the Paladins to help us wipe it out." The

voice fell, and many people around nodded.

At the same time, looking at Darryl's gaze, they also shone coldly.

No matter how strong this Luca Moonlight is, it cannot be the opponent of the Twelve Paladins.

Huh!

At this moment, the faces of the twelve paladins changed, and they glared at Karen.

Is this person looking for death? Actually want to deal with His Royal Highness.

Feeling the gaze of the Twelve Paladins, Karen's heart tightened, and his mind suddenly became confused.

Did you say something wrong?

Probably not. Half a month ago, the story of the false goddess of light spread in the six Mainlands. At that time, the Twelve Paladins also caught the woman next to Darryl...

Thinking about it, Karen said again. "My dear paladins, this silly guy is very sinful, it must be..."

"Shut up!" At

this moment, the paladin of Pegasus couldn't help it. Before Karen finished speaking, his figure flashed directly in front of Karen. , Slapped directly in the past.

Tianma was very annoyed at this time, Huh(?), this guy dared to say that the Lord

sinned extremely badly.

"Pop!"

This slap was heavy, and when he heard a crisp sound, Karen covered his face, his face swelling high.

Hiss..

Seeing this scene, everyone around couldn't help but breathe in cold air, staring at Tianma blankly, speechless.

what's the situation?

This Karen said it's okay, why did the Lord Paladin suddenly do it? Even if you want to fight, you should fight this silly guy.

"Your Excellency Paladin!" Karen was also beaten up, staring at Tianma blankly, almost crying. "This Luca Moonlight colluded with the blood hand organization and made his own woman pretend to be His Royal Highness, the goddess of light, shouldn't he die? "

" pop! "

Pegasus Paladin morale not, raising his hand but also a slap in the face rejection in the past, thundered loudly: "??  
Nonsense dare to His Holiness honorable Excellency, did you such a person can slander the"

! "Paladin Excellency"

card Lun was full of unwillingness, and retorted bitterly: "But he is a blood-handed collusion. It's a fact..." Just halfway through, Karen suddenly stopped, trembling faintly all over.

What did the Lord Paladin say just now?

Lord? This Luca Moonlight is the Lord of the Temple of Light?

Seeing Karen's expression, Tianma's icy face, without the slightest expression, said coldly: "I tell you, this Lord Danny is the lord of our Temple of Light. His status is equal to that of the goddess. He is so noble. Identity, need to cooperate with the

Bloodhand Organization?" "Indiscriminately slander His Royal Highness, have you ever thought about the consequences?"

What? !

At this moment, everyone around was all stupid.

This.... This Luca Moonlight is the holy lord of the Temple of Light, and the status is equal to that of the goddess?

Karen is completely stupid! I thought that Luca Moonlight was just an opportunistic clown, and it was only good luck to have a relationship with the bloodhand organization, but he never thought that he turned out to be the holy lord of the Temple of Light.

Behind Karen, Su Lin, who was extremely cold-hearted, was also stupid.

At this time, Su Lin felt her legs become soft, and Jiao Chu couldn't help but back up a few steps.

A few days ago, after the Holy Light Ceremony was held in Pearl City, Su Lin heard the news that there was an additional saint in the Temple of Light, whose status was very respected, and that this saint later appeared at the Dumen family banquet and triggered The audience was a sensation.

At that time, Su Lin was still thinking that she might have the opportunity to send someone to the Dumen family to find out and get to know this holy Royal Highness. However, he never expected that Darryl and waves in front of him were the Lord.

Quiet!

At this moment, there was silence around the entire teleportation Formation.

Many people were shocked. They could see that the twelve holy knights stood in front of Luca Moonlight at this time with a respectful face!

How is this possible? In addition to being stronger, this guy has no other special ability.

In the shock of the audience, only Mr. Ray looked at Darryl with admiration.

genius!

It really is a genius.

When he saw Darryl's strength in Amatera City, Mr. Ray knew that this young man was extraordinary, and he would definitely do something earth-shattering in the future.

But he did not expect that he could actually become the holy lord of the Temple of Light.

"This..."

Finally, Karen reacted, almost frightened, and apologized to Darryl for not listening: "His Royal Highness, I was wrong, please don't remember the villain... "

Darryl sneered.

Karen suddenly became anxious: "Holy Lord, please forgive me, forgive me..." As he

said, Karen's eyes flashed, pointing to the fainted Bill, and shouted: "Holy Lord, actually I was also confused by this Bill before. It was him who said that you are a despicable person and colluded with the blood hand organization."

Seeing Karen's panic, Darryl chuckled lightly and ignored it. "His Royal Highness!"

At this time, Tianma walked over quickly and respectfully said: "What should I do with this villain?" As he said, he gave Karen a stern look.

"Look at the disposal." Darryl said blankly.

To be honest, Darryl wanted to kill Karen and Huh(?) by his own hands. If he and Bill were not for malicious slander, he would not be besieged by various forces, and the blood hand organization would not suffer such a heavy loss.

However, after the fierce battle before, Darryl really consumed too much internal strength, and at this time there was no powerful hand at all.

Tianma is a wise man, he immediately understood what Darryl meant, and nodded: "Understood!" When the

voice fell, Tianma's holy power exploded, holding the big sword firmly, and directly swiping towards Karen.

Hum!

I saw a dazzling light, the rapid thunder, directly enveloped Karen.

Chapter 1793

next second, I heard Karen scream, his heart was pierced, blood spurted out, and then he fell to the ground and died directly.



hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone around couldn't help taking a breath. At the same time, everyone's heart was enveloped by endless fear.

After that, Karen slandered the Lord and was directly killed by the Lord Paladin, but just now, he and the others besieged the Lord together, I am afraid that it is impossible to escape the blame.

Thinking of these, many people have their legs weakened, and they almost can't stand firmly.

"

Holy Marshal !" At this moment, the golden lion walked out, first looked around, and then respectfully said to Darryl: "What do these people do?" As he said, the golden lion's holy power broke out and swept the audience.

The strength of the Holy Spirit suppressed the panic of everyone present.

Darryl did not respond, his eyes swept across everyone. Although the expression is indifferent, it gives people a strong aura that is breathless.

Puff!

Feeling Darryl's gaze, everyone was frightened. After that, a few timid people knelt down at Darryl and kept begging for mercy.

"Your Excellency, be merciful!" "Spare..."  
Puff and puff...

Seeing someone taking the lead, the others no longer hesitate, and they bend their knees one after another. In a moment, they knelt down in front of Darryl for a large amount.

Seeing this scene, Darryl chuckled and waved his hand:  
"Okay, since you are all bewitched by Karen and Bill, I won't care about the previous things. Go out."

Hearing this, everyone kneeling there felt relieved. Wow!  
In the next second, everyone quickly stood up and left one after another.

After a few minutes, Darryl, the Twelve Paladins, Yuri, and Olena were left around the teleportation formation.

At this time, Tianma and others also noticed the huge teleportation formation in front of them.

Later, Tian Ma asked curiously: "Holy Marshal, what is this place on earth?"

At the same time, everyone around him was looking at Darryl, all curious and anticipating.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and slowly said, "This is the Chaos Teleportation Formation, but it has not been fully deployed. If it is deployed, you can enter the God's Domain through this Teleportation Formation."

God's Domain? Where is that?

Hearing this, Tianma and the others were stunned.

Compared to the Universe Continent, the Roland Continent knows very little about the God's Domain, and does not even know that it exists.

"Okay!"

Seeing everyone's faces confused, Darryl showed a smile: "Now I explain to you, you won't understand. When you have enough strength and go to God's Domain through the teleportation Formation, you will know everything. "

After saying this, Darryl began to command the twelve holy knights to help deploy the formation.

When Darryl deployed alone before, not only his internal strength was consumed, but the progress was also very slow. Now that the Twelve Paladins are here, it can save a lot of things. The Twelve Holy Knights did not violate Darryl's order. In a blink of an eye, several hours later, the Chaos Teleportation Formation was finally completed.

Haha...

At this moment, Darryl was so excited that Fuck! could finally go back.

Excited, Darryl said to Olena who was not far away: "The Heaven Cult Pill in your body has been solved long ago. Thank you for your help today. We will have a period of time

later ." Olena was very pleased to hear this. , And at the same time still feel a little bit reluctant: "Are you going to get out of here through this teleportation formation?"

Ok!

Darryl nodded: "If there is a chance in the future, maybe I will come back." With

that, Darryl tilted his head and said to the twelve holy knights: "This teleportation formation must be strictly guarded, remember, it must be Only with the strength of the Holy God can the teleportation Formation be activated." When

talking about this, Darryl looked serious. You must know that the chaos teleportation Formation was created by Fuxi and can provoke the power of the chaos void. It should not be underestimated, ordinary practitioners , It can't be started at all.

"Yes, the Lord!" The twelve paladins agreed in unison.

Darryl confessed a few more words, then took Yuri's hand and slowly walked into the center of the teleportation formation.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl opened the teleportation Formation and saw a dazzling light shining from the center of the teleportation Formation. At the same time, a strange force instantly enveloped Darryl and Yuri.

"Darryl!"

At this time Yuri was also inexplicably excited, and said softly: "Through this teleportation Formation, can we return to the Universe Continent?"

Darryl smiled and nodded: "Of course not. I was teleported to God's Domain first, and then returned from God's Domain to the Nine Mainlands!"

Yuri nodded when she heard this, and then thought of something: "By the way, what about Bonnie? Shall we leave without her?"

Bonnie ?

Darryl breathed out secretly, and slowly said, "I won't take her for now." When he thought of Bonnie, Darryl's mood suddenly became complicated.

As a fairy, Yuri is kind-hearted, and Bonnie is not only evil in temperament, but also ambitious. If she is brought back to the Universe Continent, there will be endless disasters. It is better to leave her in this Roland Continent.

After all, Bonnie was locked in the Temple of Light at this time, and it was difficult to escape, so let her reflect on it.

Seeing Darryl's serious face, Yuri stopped saying anything.

Hum!

At this time, the light of the formation became stronger and stronger, and afterwards, Darryl and Yuri felt that their eyes were dark, and they were instantly teleported away.

At this moment, seeing the figures of Darryl and Yuri being teleported away, the Twelve Paladins, Olena and others were all stunned there.

This...

this teleportation Formation can really send people away. Amazing.

With emotion, the twelve holy knights directed at the place where Darryl had disappeared, and said respectfully in unison: "Send the holy..."

... on the other side.

During the transmission, Darryl only felt dizzy, but he still held Yuri's hand firmly.

When he was sucked into the vortex of chaos before, Darryl lost contact with Yuri. This situation must never happen again.

I don't know how long it took before Darryl finally stepped on the ground. hiss!

The moment he opened his eyes, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and his whole body was stupid.

I saw that there was a fairy mist around me, a mountain range not far away, and a small stream not far away, the stream was crystal clear and the scenery was pleasant.

The scene in front of me is like a gorgeous and elegant landscape painting.

Not only that, beside the stream, there are a few rare birds and cranes strolling leisurely.

And what made Darryl even more excited was that the surrounding air was filled with extremely pure and rich spiritual energy, breathing this spiritual energy, the whole person was refreshed.

Damn it!

After a few seconds, Darryl reacted and patted his forehead, shaking inexplicably in his heart.

This is God's Domain?

Fuxi really didn't lie to me, the spiritual energy here is so strong, it is really a good place for cultivation.

Yuri on the side was also stunned by the beauty in front of her.

"It's so beautiful!"

Yuri took Darryl's hand, her beautiful face was full of exclamation: "This place is so beautiful, even more beautiful than the illusion..."

Darryl smiled and was about to speak. , But at this moment, I was stunned when I saw the gleaming light on the top of the mountain not far away.

There is light on the top of the mountain?

Discovering this, Darryl was inexplicably excited.

You know, this is the realm of God, where there is light, there must be chance.

"Go, go and see!" Darryl couldn't think much, pulling Yuri and flying directly to the top of the mountain.

## Chapter 1794

A few minutes later, Darryl and Yuri finally reached the top of the mountain.

Damn it!

At this moment, seeing the situation in front of him, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that there were twelve columns neatly arranged on the top of the mountain. These columns formed a circle, and each stone column was engraved with complicated runes.

Darryl could tell at a glance that this was the twelve heavenly formations.

The Twelve Heavenly Formation is the top-level formation in the Baiqi God Formation. To deploy this formation, you need not only extremely high attainments in the formation technique, but also very powerful internal strength.

When studying the Twelve Heaven Formation, Darryl had tried it, but because the internal strength was too serious, he gave up.

At this moment, seeing the twelve heavenly formations in front of him, Darryl was very shocked.

Fuck!!

As expected of God's Domain, on the top of such a mountain, a twelve heavenly formation was built casually.

Under the shock, Darryl looked towards the center of the formation, and his whole person was taken aback again.

I saw that there was a stone gate at the center of the formation, and the light was faintly shining in the stone gate, which gave people the feeling that it was both real and somewhat illusory.

Portal?

Darryl frowned and couldn't help muttering. Immediately afterwards, seeing the lettering on Shimen, Darryl suddenly became excited. Although it was engraved with ancient words, Darryl could easily recognize it.

Because it says that this stone gate is leading to the mainland of World Universe.

Haha...

Darryl at this time was indescribably excited.

This luck is really great, as soon as I came to God's Domain, I found the portal to the continent of World Universe.

"Darryl!"

Seeing Darryl so happy, Yuri couldn't help asking: "What are these stone pillars and the stone gate inside? Why are you so happy?"

Darryl smiled slightly: "This is a teleportation to World Universe. Door, Yuri, we are so lucky."

Really?

Yuri smiled when she heard this, and she was also happy.

"However, if we want to go in, we need to break this twelve heavenly formation first." Darryl took a deep breath, and after speaking, he let Yuri wait in place, and then stepped forward to break the formation alone.

Half an hour later, the formation was broken. Sigh!  
At this moment, Darryl wiped the sweat from his forehead, secretly grateful in his heart.

Fortunately, I am familiar with "Bai Qi Shen Zhen", otherwise, if you are stumped by these twelve heavenly formations, you will not be able to return to the World

Universe mainland.

Thinking about it, Darryl greeted Yuri to enter the center of the formation.

Ok?

However, when he reached Shimen, Darryl frowned. He clearly sensed that Shimen had no reaction at all, and there was no power surging at all.

what's going on? Isn't this a portal?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl looked around, and soon found that one side of Shimen was inlaid with a fist-sized spiritual stone. There was colorful light flowing on the surface of the spiritual stone, and it also contained strange energy.

Seeing this spirit stone, Darryl immediately understood something, and quickly walked over, put his hand on the spirit stone, and silently urged his internal strength.

Hum!

At the moment when the internal force was injected into the spirit stone, a dazzling light appeared from the stone gate.

Haha...

Seeing this situation, Darryl was extremely excited, this spirit stone was indeed the mechanism that opened the portal.

Thinking of this, Darryl hurriedly shouted at Yuri: "Go in."

Yuri responded and quickly walked into Shimen. She saw the dazzling light, which immediately enveloped her, and then Yuri's figure disappeared in front of Darryl.

Darryl was very excited, and injected some internal force, and then released the Lingshi.

In the next second, Darryl was about to enter Shimen.

"Who? Dare to open the portal without authorization?"

However, at this moment, an angry shout came from behind, and then, a powerful force instantly enveloped Darryl.

Damn it!

Darryl was taken aback, and quickly turned around to look, and was stunned.

I saw an elegant figure coming quickly. This was a middle-aged man with a moon-white robe, giving people a sense of immortality, and the whole body was filled with unfathomable strength.

When I went to the top of this mountain just now, there was no one around.

Where did this man appear?

Feeling the unfathomable strength of the other party, Darryl only felt his brain humming.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that the middle-aged man who suddenly appeared was the supervisor here, Fu Zhen.

The Department of Supervision, as the name suggests, is the exclusive official supervising this teleportation Formation. It was directly appointed by the Nine Heavens God of God's Domain.

At this time, Fu Zhen looked at Darryl up and down, and said coldly: "Good boy, dare to open the portal without authorization, are you convicted?" The

voice fell, and Fu Zhen waved his hand. Hum!

An extremely strong force surged out, directly dispelling the power that Darryl injected into the spirit stone, and immediately, the light of the portal disappeared instantly.

Fuck!!

Seeing this situation, Darryl was shocked and angry.

This person is too overbearing. He came over and shut the portal directly. How could he return to the World Universe mainland now?

"Boy, follow me!"

Just when Darryl was secretly frightened, Fu Zhen didn't talk nonsense, and his figure flashed directly towards Darryl.

Sigh!

Seeing Fu Zhen rushing over, Darryl didn't hesitate at all, turned around and ran. When he rushed out of the Twelve Heavenly Formation, Darryl didn't forget to slap the two stone pillars with a palm and slightly changed the Twelve Mitian Formation.

In a short time, the Twelve Mitian Formation opened again, and Fu Zhen was stopped directly.

Ok?



At this moment, aware of the matrix method has been altered, Fu Zhen Darryl firmly lock Darryl shadow, but also angry, but also a surprise: "twelve mortal can actually change the Formation, it seems that I look down on you."

With these words , Fu Zhen muttered a word in his mouth and returned the stone pillar to its original position. He is the supervisor of the formation, naturally proficient in formation.

Afterwards, Fu Zhen's figure broke out and pursued Darryl closely.

Huhu....

Darryl rushed down the top of the mountain, urging his figure to the extreme, while not forgetting to look back.

Looking at it, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears, and he saw Fu Zhen chasing after him closely, and the distance was getting closer and closer.

"Your Excellency!"

Darryl couldn't help yelling: "I'm just passing by, no malice. You don't have to chase in such a hurry, right?" "Don't talk nonsense!"

Fu Zhen replied coldly with no expression on his face. As a human being, you broke into the realm of the gods and rushed to move the portal. There are rules in the sky, and I will never let you go." After the

voice fell, Fu Zhen speeded up again. Fuck!!

Seeing that the distance is getting tighter and tighter, Darryl secretly becomes anxious.

Fuck!, this won't work. This guy doesn't make any sense. If he is caught by him, I'm afraid he will never return to World Universe.

Anxiously, Darryl saw that there was an orchard not far in front, which was full of strange fruit trees. At this time, the branches were full of fruits, and the fragrance of fruit came out, which made people intoxicated.

At this time, Darryl was almost panicked, and directly jumped over the orchard courtyard wall and rushed in.

Sigh!

Fu Zhen hurriedly stopped, frowning as he watched Darryl disappear into the lush fruit trees.

Darryl didn't know what place it was, but Fu Zhen knew very well that this was Lingguo Garden, one of the ten most forbidden places in the entire God's Domain.

In this Lingguo Garden, all the rare spiritual fruits planted in

it are dedicated to the Nine Heavens God. Except for the fruit servants here, no one can enter without Nine Heavens' orders.

## Chapter 1795

Guo Pu, that is, a servant who specializes in taking care of Ling Guo Garden.

It was the time for Guo Pu to rest at this time, so no one knew that Darryl broke in by mistake.

Sigh!

The moment he entered the Lingguo Garden, Darryl glanced back, and saw that Fu Zhen was no longer chasing after him, and he sighed for a long time.

In the next second, Darryl looked around, his heart shook, and the whole person was extremely excited.

Damn, there are so many fairy fruits here?

I saw that the surrounding branches were covered with fruits. These fruits, including rootless flowers and fruits, five spirit fruits, Tianyu fruits, etc... are all treasures that can be met and cannot be sought.

Darryl once heard from Divine Farmer that the God Realm Realm was rich in spiritual energy and grew countless

precious fruits. Ordinary people would eat one, and chance skills would be greatly increased.

You know, these precious fruits contain incomparably pure heaven and earth aura.

When he heard this, Darryl felt that Divine Farmer was a bit exaggerated, but at this time, seeing so many rare and exotic fruits around, he was inexplicably excited.

Haha... I

thought that being chased by the Fu Zhen just now, my own internal strength was exhausted, and there was a lot of bad luck, but I didn't expect Liu Anhua to meet so many precious fruits all at once in another spring.

After eating so many precious fruits, one's own strength will definitely be greatly improved.

Excited, Darryl didn't have time to think about it. He picked a red precious fruit directly from the finger in front of him and stuffed it into his mouth.

That precious fruit melted in his mouth, and in just a short time, Darryl clearly felt that the internal strength he had lost just now had recovered a lot in an instant.

It really works.

Darryl raised his eyebrows for joy and couldn't help it anymore. With his hands together, he kept picking precious fruits and stuffed them into his mouth one by one.

Hum!

After swallowing these precious fruits, Darryl only felt that a puff of incomparably abundant spiritual power was continuously flowing into his Qi, flooding his limbs!

Before he knew it, Darryl ate a dozen precious fruits, and the spiritual power contained in his Qi became more and more pure.

However, Darryl was still a mortal fetus at this time. He ate so many precious fruits at once and couldn't fully absorb it.

He only felt extremely uncomfortable. His Qi rose, and his whole person seemed to explode.

Not only that, an extremely scorching breath swept across Darryl's body, as if the whole person was about to burn.

"Ah..." The

pain kept coming, Darryl couldn't help but yelled, lying on the ground and rolling.

At this moment Darryl regretted it very much, Huh(?), had known that he would not eat so much.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that the precious fruits of Lingguo Garden were dedicated to the Nine Heavens God. In addition to the nine gods, other gods can eat up to three or five brothers at a time. However, Darryl ate a dozen of them at once, naturally he couldn't bear it.

"Ah..."

Darryl fell to the ground, yelling non-stop, he clearly felt that his body seemed to be burning, and the intense scorching heat kept attacking him.

Darryl kept panting, trying to control this violent power in his body, but he couldn't control it at all.

Finally, Darryl couldn't bear it and fainted suddenly.

I don't know how long it took, Darryl finally woke up. Ok?  
The moment he opened his eyes, Darryl saw that the sky had darkened and the surroundings were silent.

In the next second, Darryl felt the situation inside his body, and his whole body was stunned.

At this time, Darryl clearly felt that there was a vague golden figure in the position of his Qi, not only that, his body was full of strength, and his body was also extremely light.

This....

Feeling the golden figure at the Qi place, Darryl's whole person froze there, only feeling the buzzing of his brain, indescribable shock and excitement.

Yuanying Do

you own Yuanying?

At this time, Darryl was extremely excited. You must know that Yuan Ying is only possessed by Gods. The biggest difference between humans and Gods is the difference between Qi and Yuan Ying. When Darryl first met the Nine Oracles, they There is no Qi in the body, but each Yuan Ying.

With the Nascent Infant, you have the physique of a god. This is something that any human being can't even think of. Now, the Nascent Infant appeared in Darryl's body. Can you not be excited?

It seems that eating these precious fruits by oneself caused the change in physique.

At this moment, Darryl looked at the rare and exotic fruits around him with unspeakable emotion. Fortunately, he was very lucky and had successfully integrated the power of those rare fruits. Otherwise, he would have exploded and died now.

Thinking of this, Darryl stood up and prepared to leave Lingguo Garden.

Now Yuri should have returned to the mainland of World Universe, she can't delay herself.

Darryl thought it over. He left Lingguoyuan and went back to find that Fu Zhen. He couldn't beat him before, but now he has a Nascent Soul, so it should be no

problem to force through the portal.

"Who?"

Just when Darryl was about to leave, suddenly, a question came from behind him, the voice was pleasant to the ear, but it was cold.

Oops!

Darryl secretly said something was wrong, and at the same time he turned his head and looked over. This look immediately stunned.

I saw that a few women came quickly, wearing ancient palace dresses with flying skirts, giving people a sense of elegance and elegance.

Not only that, each of these women is very beautiful, with exquisite curves under the long skirts, looming, facial features show eyebrows, and fair skin. Coupled with that cold and noble temperament, Darryl suddenly looked dumbfounded.

As expected of God's Domain, the women here are really more beautiful than one.

Feeling the strength of these women, Darryl was shocked in his heart.

So strong!

At this time, Darryl didn't know that these women were the fairies who looked after Lingguo Garden.

"Hey!"

Feeling Darryl's gaze, several fairies frowned secretly, very unhappy, and then one of the leaders asked Darryl, "Who are you? How come you are here?" The

talking this The woman, called Juanhong, has a straightforward personality and is the street among these fairies.

At this moment, while asking, Juan Hong couldn't help but look up and down Darryl, her beautiful face was full of doubts.

At the same time, other fairies also spoke. "What are you doing in

Lingguoyuan ?" "Don't you know that you can't rush here?"

Several fairies asked, you and I heard one sentence, Darryl's face was accompanied by a smile, but his heart was secretly anxious.

This place is called Lingguoyuan? Is it forbidden?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl took a deep breath and said with a smile: "Sisters, in fact, I...I am a newcomer and I am not familiar with the environment..." To be

honest, Darryl didn't know at this time. What kind of place is Lingguoyuan, in a hurry, I can only talk nonsense.

newcomer?

Hearing this, Juan Hong and the fairies looked at each other, each of them was stunned.

A few days ago, there was indeed news from the Imperial Palace, saying that the precious fruits in Lingguo Garden had almost matured recently, and there was not enough manpower, so I was going to send a few to help. Could it be this man?

Yutian Palace is the place where Nine Heavens God lives, and Nine Heavens God is the ruler of God's Realm and possesses the supreme power.

## Chapter 1796

"You..."

Finally, Juanhong reacted and asked Darryl, "You were sent by Yutian Palace?" When she said this, Juanhong's tone was obviously much milder, and she no longer had the hostility she had just received. .

A few days ago, there was news from the Imperial Palace that he would send someone to help, and Darryl said that he was a newcomer.

In this case, Juanhong subconsciously regarded Darryl as a person sent by the Imperial Palace.

Imperial Palace?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned.

Yutian... Such a domineering name, could it be the place where God's Nine Heavens, the supreme ruler of God's Domain, lives?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't think too much, and nodded at

Juanhong : "Yes." Darryl has been in the rivers and lakes for so many years. He has been an old oilman. At this time, he saw Juanhong's expression, and he knew it. It's 'new here', and it's right.

Huh... At

this moment, Juan Hong smiled lightly, and said to Darryl:

"It was really rude just now. Since it's a newcomer, it's her own person." The voice fell, and the other fairies also opened their mouths one after another. A smiling face is full.

"It's really a novice sent by the Imperial Palace."

"I was shocked just now, thinking that I had broken in by mistake."

Seeing the fairies of Juanhong, they all let go of their guards, and Darryl also secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

If you talk nonsense by yourself, you can get through it.

This is great luck. "

Right !" At this moment, Juan Hong looked at Darryl and asked curiously: "What is your name?"

"Darryl!" Darryl scratched his head and responded with a smile.

Pouch!

Looking at him, Juan Hong and a few fairies couldn't help laughing.

"This newcomer is so stupid."

"Yeah, it looks so interesting." At

this moment, none of the fairies in Juan Hong doubted Darryl's identity. Although Darryl was dressed in a normal dress, she possessed Yuan Ying. , And more importantly, this is God's Domain, and it is absolutely impossible for outsiders to break in.

However, they would never have thought that Darryl's Yuan Ying had just formed.

While talking and laughing, Juan Hong waved her hand: "Well, everyone, don't make fun of Darryl. He just came today and is not familiar with this place. Let's take him around."

Then, Juan Hong and the fairies started. Take Darryl to familiarize yourself with the environment.

Huh... At

this moment, looking at the few Juan Hong who led the way in front, with that graceful posture, with a panoramic view, Darryl was unspeakably comfortable.

It's no wonder that for thousands of years, human beings have to cultivate hard, squeeze their heads to break through and ascend into God's Domain. It turns out that this is really heaven. Just say that there are a few Juanhongs in front of you. Just pull out a woman who can dump the human world. Several streets.

However, while sighing, Darryl did not forget his true identity.

I can't go on like this. I pretend to be a newcomer. It's okay for a short time, but it will be exposed after a long time.

You have to leave here quickly.

However, along the way, Juan Hong's few fairies stayed true to Darryl, giving him no chance to escape.

In this case, Darryl had to follow Juanhong to get familiar with the environment of Lingguo Garden.

Damn it!

At the beginning, Darryl was still a little careless, but gradually, after he became familiar with the environment of Lingguo Garden, Darryl was shocked in his heart. It was discovered that the Lingguo Garden was very large, almost on top of Donghai City.

In such a large area, there are more than three thousand kinds of exotic and rare fruits, each of which has thousands of spiritual fruit, and there are hundreds of thousands of spiritual fruit trees in total.

Hundreds of thousands of spiritual fruit trees. Moreover, all are dedicated to the Nine Heavens God.

Imagining this number, Darryl couldn't help being speechless.

Fuck!, these nine days of God's life are so good, right? So many exotic and rare fruits can be enjoyed by one person alone.

"That's right!"

When Darryl was thinking secretly, Bonnie suddenly remembered something and turned around and said: "You are sent from the Imperial Palace. You should know the rules. We only have the right to look after the precious fruits here. Remember You can't enjoy it in private."

"If you steal a precious fruit, you will be destroyed by the soul. Do you know?" The soul is the Yuan Ying, which is the name of the Yuan Ying in God's Domain.

Gudong!

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but swallowed secretly, only to feel a chill on his back.



Damn it, stealing a precious fruit will be annihilated? Then I just ate a dozen of them, isn't it going to die without a burial place?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl nodded seriously: "Understood. I understand these rules, and I will never steal them privately."

While talking, Darryl and Juanhong also went to an attic.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath again, secretly sighing.

I saw that the attic in front of me was divided into three floors, with carved beams and painted buildings, exquisitely unparalleled, white jade pillars, pure gold floor, surrounded by clouds and mist, it was really a goddess.

"Okay!"

Just when Darryl was fascinated, Juan Hong smiled and said: "This is where we rest. Your room is on the top floor. We will take you in later."

Hearing this, Darryl suddenly became excited.

That's great, when they rest, Juanhong and these fairies won't follow her, and when the time comes, they can take the opportunity to leave.

Thinking about it, Darryl hurriedly nodded: "Thank you sisters."

Hearing this, Juan Hong's fairies laughed again. "This Darryl is really funny!"  
"Yeah, he looks older than us, so he actually called our sister."

Juan Hong's several fairies laughed, Darryl didn't take it to heart, and just wanted to I want to leave them quickly, and then I can leave here.

Hum!

But at this time, she saw Juan Hong slowly raising her jade hand, and immediately afterwards, she saw a colorful streamer condensing and rising into the sky.

In the next second, this colorful streamer formed a huge protective film in the air, covering the entire Lingguo Garden.

Damn it.

Seeing this scene, Darryl was immediately stunned.

what's going on?

At this moment Darryl clearly felt that this huge protective film had very strong

energy, just like a barrier, with his current strength, it would be difficult to break through this barrier.

Seeing Darryl's surprised and shocked face, Juan Hongxiu frowned: "Darryl, what's the matter?"

Darryl pointed to the huge protective film in the sky: "This is..." Before he finishes, Juan Hong pursed his lips and explained, "This is the barrier that protects the Lingguo Garden. Every day when it comes to Mao, when the innate aura is strongest, it is not

good for Zhenguo, so you have to protect it. You don't know these. Is it?"

Juan red looked serious when she said this.

She was right. This enchantment is to protect the precious fruit. You must know that although the precious fruit absorbs Xuantian aura, but if it absorbs too much, it will not be good. This is the same as the principle of 'just past easy to break'.

Therefore, these fairies, Juanhong, who is in charge of taking care of the Lingguo Garden, will open enchantments when the innate spiritual power is the strongest, to care for the growing precious fruits and prevent excessive absorption.

This...

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned.

Unexpectedly, there are so many rules for taking care of a Lingguo Garden.

It's just that, if you can't break through the barrier, you can't leave here for the time being?

## Chapter 1797

Thinking of this, Darryl suddenly wanted to cry without tears.

However, in depression, Darryl did not forget to nod at Juanhong: "I know, of course I know this. I just want to confirm it. After the time of Mao, the barrier will be removed, right?"

"Yes!" Juan Red nodded! Ugh!

After getting the confirmation, Darryl sighed secretly. If he said that, he would stay here for two hours.

Although he just came to God's Domain, Darryl also knew that the time of God's Domain was divided according to the twelve earthly branches, namely Zi, Chou, Yin, Mao, Chen, Si, Wu, Wei, Shen, You, Xu, Hai, A total of twelve time periods.

Calculated as the time of the mainland of World Universe, one hour is two hours.

Thinking about it, Darryl calmed down secretly.

Isn't it two hours? It passed quickly.

Next, under the guidance of Juan Hong, Darryl went to the rest room on the third floor.

After entering the room, Juan Hong and a few left, Darryl first looked around, and then began to meditate cross-legged. You know, in this realm of God, is full of extremely pure and rich innate aura.

Although the Lingguo Garden at this time was blocked by Juan Hong with an enchantment, the innate auras staying in the Lingguo Garden are still extremely full. For the cultivator, the innate auras that are full are inexhaustible. what.

Darryl finally came to God's Domain once, and naturally he would not miss this good opportunity for cultivation. Sigh! In a blink of an eye, an hour passed, Darryl clearly felt that his strength had improved a lot.

At the same time, thinking that in another hour, he could leave here, Darryl was even more excited.

...

On the other side, on the first floor of the pavilion.

Juan Hong and several fairies were sitting on the soft couch, chatting and laughing while enjoying the beautiful surroundings.

Whoosh!

At this moment, I saw a pink shadow, passing through the barrier, and slowly landing.

This is also an extremely beautiful woman, in a light yellow long dress, with a perfectly compact figure and exquisite features, but her body is filled with a high-cold temperament.

It is Empress Hua Zhao, who is close to the fairy beside her, exquisite!

"Your Excellency Linglong!"

Seeing Linglong, Juan Hong got up and saluted respectfully.

Although they are both fairies, Juanhong are the fruit servants who guard the spirit beast garden, while Linglong is the most favored celebrity of Empress Hua Zhao. The status of both parties is one heaven and one underground. You know, Empress Hua Zhao is nine days. The woman of God, in the realm of God, can be said to be below one god and above all gods.

Ok!

Facing Juan Hong's several salutes, Linglong nodded.

In the next second, Linglong's red lips lightly lifted, and said slowly: "Today, the lady heard that the spirit fruit in Lingguo Garden has matured. I have ordered me to come and take some. You hurry up and pick some good ones and send them with me. Niangniang taste it." The

voice was soft and pleasant, but it was beyond doubt. This... Hearing this, Juan Hong looked at each other, calmly on the surface, and murmured secretly in their hearts.

Picking the holy spirit fruit and giving it to Empress Hua Zhao to taste it is his own duty. It is completely fine, but when it is to be delivered, the fairies in Juanhong are a little bit conflicted.

You know, Hua Zhao's wife has a bad temper, and she strives for perfection in everything, especially she is very picky about Zhen Guo. Several of Juan Hong have given Hua Zhao Niang a precious fruit, and never once let Hua Zhao. All the girls who are satisfied have been punished.

Therefore, at this time Linglong said that she wanted them to send the precious fruits to Empress Hua Zhao to taste. Juan Hong's fairies panicked all of a sudden.

After all, no one wants to be punished. "What?" Seeing Juanhong's expressions, Linglong's eyebrows furrowed: "Is there a problem?"

"No problem!" Juanhong quickly responded. Immediately, he walked out of the pavilion to pick the Holy Spirit Fruit.

While picking the Holy Spirit fruit, Juan Hong's several fairies were frowning.

"What to do?"

Finally, Juanhong couldn't help it, and said: "This time the Holy Spirit Fruit, although it is good, but the mother is so perfect with everything, she will definitely be dissatisfied, and she will definitely punish us at that time."

When the voice fell, the other fairies were also anxious.

Suddenly, one of the fairies thought of something: "By the way, we can let Darryl send it over. He was sent by the Imperial Palace. Even if the empress is dissatisfied, he will not punish him much."

Yes!

Hearing this, Juanhong all smiled and applauded. Why did you forget this newcomer?

Soon, after picking the holy spirit fruit, Juan Hong returned to the building.

Seeing the holy spirit fruit just picked, Linglong nodded in satisfaction, and then looked at Juan Hong, "Who is going to send the holy spirit fruit with me."

Juan Hong looked at each other, and they felt amiable.

In the next second, Juan Hong walked out and said politely: "Your Excellency Linglong, let Darryl go with you this time. He just came, just to get acquainted with it."

New?

Linglong was stunned, but she didn't care and nodded. "He is resting on it, I'll call him." Juan Hong said, turning upstairs.

...

On the other hand, Darryl was still meditating. Haha...

Seeing that two hours were about to pass, Darryl couldn't express his excitement.

"Darryl?"

But at this moment, I heard Juan Hong's call from outside the door.

Darryl frowned, then opened the door and saw Juan Hong standing outside with a smile on her face, indescribably charming.

"Sister Juanhong, is something going on?" Darryl couldn't help asking.

Juanhong nodded, and said softly: "Darryl, you are very lucky. On the first day you came here, you ran into a good errand."

Good errand?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned.

At this time, she listened to Juanhong to continue: "Just now Empress Hua Zhao sent someone to say that she wanted to taste the holy

spirit fruit. We have already picked it. You are responsible for sending it. At that time, Empress Hua Zhao is happy to eat, and she will definitely reward you. Yours, isn't this a good job? "

Huh?

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain humming. Let me give Empress Hua Zhao the Holy Spirit Fruit?

When chatting with Juanhong a few times before, Darryl knew that Empress Hua Zhao was the highest goddess in the realm of God, the woman of the Nine Heavens God, and her

status was extremely respected. This is a queen-like existence in the World Universe Continent.

And Darryl was only secretly teleported from the human world. Although he had just possessed the Nascent Soul, in front of Empress Hua Zhao, if he was not careful, his identity would be revealed.

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled bitterly: "Can I not go?" No?

Juan Hongxiu frowned, and said displeased: "Darryl, this is your excellency Linglong. You are called to send you this newcomer. If you don't go, have you ever thought about the consequences? You know, Linglong is Hua Zhao The celebrity

around the empress, if you make her unhappy, we will all be implicated."

As she said, Juan Hong warmed up and said: "This is a good job, why not go?" When

she said this, Juan Hong was calm on the surface, but very anxious in her heart.

If this Darryl didn't agree, it would be troublesome.

In the face of Juan Hong's hard work, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, so he nodded and said, "All right."

## Chapter 1798

To be honest, Darryl felt 10,000 reluctance in his heart to send precious fruits to Empress Hua Zhao.

But there is no way, Darryl pretended to be a newcomer, and if he insisted not to go, his identity would be exposed.

Sigh!

Seeing Darryl finally agreed, Juan Hong smiled, and she was secretly relieved.

It's great. With this Darryl doing it for you, you and the other sisters don't have to worry about being punished by Empress Hua Zhao.

Excited, Juan Hong took Darryl's hand in one hand: "Go, the precious fruit has been picked, you can't see Empress Hua Zhao, you have to change your clothes quickly."

While talking, Juan Hong Jiang Darryl pulled out of the room and quickly found him a long gown.

A few minutes later, when Darryl changed into his gown, Juan Hong was stunned.

Speaking of it, Darryl has a well-proportioned figure with well-defined features. He is a cold and handsome man, but he usually dresses very casually, so Juan Hong has never cared about Darryl's image. At this time, Darryl has changed into the uniqueness of God's Domain. The long gown, the temperament is instantly revealed, the indescribable elegant and handsome.

"Sister Juanhong!"

Seeing Juanhong staring at herself, Darryl smiled and said, "What's the matter?"

Huh!

At this moment, Juan Hong realized that she had lost her temper, her delicate face flushed all of a sudden, and she quickly

said: "It's nothing, your Excellency Linglong is still waiting below, let's hurry down." When she said this, Juan Hong was very excited. It was calm, but I secretly sighed.

I really didn't see that this Darryl was so handsome.

Darryl smiled, not talking, and He Juanhong went to the first floor of the pavilion.

Wow!

Seeing Darryl at this time, the other fairies were also stunned, looking up and down Darryl, and couldn't help whispering.

"Wow, it turns out that Darryl is so handsome." "I didn't notice it before."

Even Linglong, who was standing there, couldn't help but look at Darryl more. It seemed that he didn't expect that there was such a man with such outstanding temperament in this Lingguo Garden.

However, Linglong maintained her identity and did not show her internal astonishment.

Damn it!

At this moment, seeing Linglong, Darryl was also stunned.

I saw this Linglong, about twenty-five years old, with a delicate face and a more exquisite body curve. Wearing a light gauze dress, she looked immortal and extremely charming.

This woman in God's Domain is really more beautiful than one.

However, Darryl didn't dare to be too presumptuous, knowing that Linglong was the celebrity next to Empress Hua Zhao, so he just glanced at it and quickly moved his gaze away.

"This is new here?" Linglong asked indifferently.

Juanhong nodded: "Yes, Your Excellency Linglong, his name is Darryl. He has just gotten familiar with the environment of Lingguo Garden. This time, I will give her precious fruits to the empress, let him be with you, just to be able to get familiar with the business. "

Yeah!

Upon hearing this, Linglong nodded, and said to Darryl: "Bring Zhen Guo, and follow me." The voice was not loud, but it was full of commands.

Juan Hong and others hurriedly handed the picked precious fruits to Darryl.

At this moment, Darryl was very depressed, but he had to follow Linglong towards the fairy pavilion where Empress Hua Zhao lived.

"Sister Juanhong..." As

soon as the front foot left, one of the fairy's delicate faces flashed with complexity: "Is it a bit bad for us to treat Darryl like this?" The

voice fell, and the other fairies lighted their eyebrows. Fu, one by one worried about Darryl.

Like Juanhong, these fairies only regarded Darryl as a newcomer at first, but they were all attracted by the unique temperament when they saw the new Darryl, and learned that he might be punished by Empress Hua Zhao. Some can't bear it anymore.

At this time, Juan Hong was also biting her lip, very worried for Darryl.



A few seconds later, Juan Hong smiled lightly and said: "Okay, look at you one by one. Maybe this precious fruit can satisfy Empress Hua Zhao? At that time, Darryl will not be punished, and May be rewarded."

"When he gets the reward back, he will definitely thank our sisters."

The expressions of the other fairies were slightly relieved when they heard this.

Whoosh!

As he was talking, he saw a figure that flew quickly, and then gently landed in front of the pavilion.

This is a man with an ordinary appearance and short stature, giving people a simple and honest feeling.

Huh!

In an instant, Juan Hong's eyes focused on the man.

Immediately afterwards, Juanhong took a step forward and coldly asked: "Who are you? I rushed into the Lingguo Garden, do you know the consequences?" Her tone was sharp and could not be rebutted.

At the same time, several other fairies also locked on the man tightly, full of guard.

Facing the hostility of Juanhong's fairies, the man didn't panic at all, walked to the front, and said with a smile: "Fairies, don't get me wrong, my name is Shi Geng!"

"The precious fruits in Lingguoyuan have matured recently, and You are understaffed, so the Imperial Palace sent me to help. "

Huh?

Hearing this, Juan Hong's few bodies trembled. This.... Is this stone new? What happened to Darryl before then?

In astonishment, Juan Hong looked at each other and felt a little confused.

Soon, Juan Hong took the lead and said to Shi Geng:

"Impossible, we have already seen the people sent by the Imperial Palace, are you a fake?" The

voice fell, and the other fairies also spoke. "Yes, you must be a counterfeit."

"You said you were sent by the Imperial Palace, is there any evidence?"

Juan Hong asked some fairies, and Shi was even more dumbfounded, but not in his heart. Panic.

In the next second, Shi said more seriously: "I was really sent by Yutiangong. Look at the fairies, this is the dispatching talisman issued by Yutiangong." After

that, Shi Geng took out a token and came out, politely. Handed it to Juanhong's hand. The amulet is exclusive to God's Domain, just like a commission in the human world. However, this amulet is condensed from Xuantian aura. After reading the information inside, it will turn into Xuantian aura and dissipate. Between heaven and earth.

This...

As a result, Ling Fu, Juanhong was stunned, her body was trembling, her legs were soft, and she almost couldn't stand still.

She clearly saw that Ling Fu was not fake, and it stated that the Imperial Palace sent a stone to Lingguo Garden.

At this moment, the other fairies also leaned over and read the content on the token, all of them were dumbfounded.

This... this stone is really sent by the Imperial Palace. Where did Darryl come from before then?

Thinking of this, Juanhong became more and more disturbed, and wanted to chase Linglong and Darryl, but it was too late at this time.

.....

On the other side, Jade Theanyuan.

Jade Fairy Garden is the place where Empress Hua Zhao lives, and it is a picturesque garden.

Jade Fairy Garden occupies a very large area, almost covering a mountain range. The buildings inside are all made of white jade. Qionglou Yuyu can be seen everywhere, and it is full of exotic flowers and plants, as well as many exotic animals and birds. Huan.

At this time, under the leadership of Linglong, Darryl came to Jade Theanyuan.

Chapter 1799

Damn it!

When entering Jade Fairy Garden, seeing the environment in front of him, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, shocked. This is where Empress Hua Zhao lives? It's so beautiful. With emotion in his heart, Darryl couldn't help but ask  
Linglong: "Your Excellency Linglong, this place..."

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted coldly by Linglong: "Shut up, this is the place where the empress rests. , Can't talk casually, and you are just here to send Lingguo, what are you asking about?" When

she said this, Linglong's delicate face was full of contempt.

In her eyes, Darryl is just the fruit servant who guards Ling Guoyuan, whose status is far from her, and he is not qualified to talk to herself.

Uh....

Darryl was very embarrassed to feel Linglong's indifference.  
At the same time, I felt a little unhappy.

This Linglong, even if she was the celebrity beside Empress Hua Zhao, was at best a maid, and she put on airs.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl was not talking, and he followed Linglong honestly.

Soon, Linglong brought Darryl to the Nuanxin Pavilion.

The Nuan Xin Pavilion is the sleeping palace where Empress Hua Zhao rests. It is extremely luxurious and fresh and elegant.

hiss!

The moment he stepped into the Nuan Xin Pavilion, he saw the scene in front of him, and Darryl couldn't help taking a breath of cold air, and his whole body was dumbfounded.

I saw that there were cigarettes in the Nuanxin Pavilion, dozens of young women lined up neatly. These young women were all in their twenties, with exquisite appearance, all-colored gauze dresses, feminine and charming.

And in the center of Nuanxin Pavilion, there is an exquisite throne.

This throne is studded with rare gems, flowing with colorful halo, and it is extremely exquisite. It can be said that this throne is simply invaluable.

Because Darryl can see that the gems on the throne, if you take any one, are invaluable!

However, it was the woman on the throne that attracted Darryl's eyes.

This woman, wearing a colorful and gorgeous phoenix robe, showed her graceful figure loomingly, sitting lazily on it at this time, her indescribable charm and grace, like a

delicately crafted face, with many demeanors, Demonstrates the temperament of the mother's world

It is the highest goddess in the realm of God, the woman of the Nine Heavens God, Empress Hua Zhao.

For a moment, Darryl froze there, staring completely blankly, his heartbeat couldn't help speeding up.

Is this Empress Hua Zhao? so beautiful.  
All the beautiful words in this world are not enough to describe...It is simply perfect.

With emotion in his heart, Darryl's expression was dull, he only felt that his mind was blank, and he had forgotten where he was.

At this moment Darryl only felt that the scene before him seemed to be dreaming.

Huh!

At this moment, seeing Darryl being brought in by Linglong, all the gazes of the entire Nuanxin Pavilion suddenly converged on Darryl, all of them with doubts.

Who is this man?

At the same time, Empress Hua Zhao's delicate face also frowned slightly, showing a bit of astonishment, condescendingly looking at Darryl.

Gudong.

At this moment, meeting the eyes of Empress Hua Zhao, Darryl only felt his heart tremble, his eyes straightened, and he couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

To be honest, Darryl once said about the legend of the Hua Zhao Empress. It is said that her appearance has surpassed Chang'e. At that time, Darryl felt a bit exaggerated, but at this time, he saw it with his own eyes and realized that it was well-deserved.

After all, this is the woman of Nine Heavens God, can it not be beautiful? "Niang."

Just when Darryl was secretly stunned, Linglong took the lead and bowed to Empress Hua Zhao: "This is Darryl, a newcomer who has just arrived in Lingguo Garden. He sent the precious fruits this time. "

It turned out to be the fruit servant of Lingguoyuan.

Hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao nodded lightly, without the slightest expression on her beautiful face.

At this time, seeing Darryl's gaze, staying on the empress, Linglong frowned and couldn't help but yelled: "I am so bold, I won't kneel when I saw the empress, but I still look straight at the empress." The

voice fell, Linglong Coming over, he kicked Darryl fiercely. In an instant, Darryl bent his legs and knelt down directly. Damn it!  
At this moment, Darryl's heart became irritated. This person called Linglong was too good at bullying others. Even if he was a fruit servant, he didn't need to be treated like a slave.

Although he was very upset, Darryl didn't show it. After all, it was Empress Hua Zhao. "Hey!"  
At this moment, Linglong urged in an

angry tone : "What are you doing in a daze, why don't you submit the precious fruit?" Upon hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and handed the picked precious fruit respectfully. When he went up, a maid immediately picked him up. Then it was presented to Empress Hua Zhao.

Empress Hua Zhao looked at the appearance of Zhen Guo, and said lightly: "This is the new ripe fruits this time?"

"Yes, Niang Niang!" Darryl knelt there and quickly responded.

Darryl thought it over, and when he left Jade Theanyuan, he would not know Lingguoyuan, so he went to the portal to leave. Although there are many beauties and fairies here, I don't belong here after all. If I stay for too long, I will definitely be in trouble.

At this time, under the sign of Empress Hua Zhao, Linglong picked a precious fruit.

In the next second, Empress Hua Zhao produced precious fruits, put them in her mouth, and tasted them.

Phew... At

this moment, the entire Nuanxin Pavilion was silent.  
Linglong and the maid around them all looked at Empress Hua Zhao, waiting for her comment on this precious fruit.

Darryl was kneeling there, and his heart was calm.

Waiting for Empress Hua Zhao to finish tasting the precious fruits, can she leave by herself?

"General..."

At this moment, Empress Hua Zhao took a bite of the precious fruit, threw it aside, looked at Darryl and frowned, "This time the precious fruit is too general. The mellowness last time."

Uh...

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned.

This Empress Hua Zhao is too picky, these precious fruits are the best in Lingguo Garden, but in her eyes, they are so unbearable?

At this time, Empress Hua Zhao's exquisite face was full of displeas, she looked at Darryl and said coldly: "You fruit servants of Lingguo Garden are really getting less and less motivated. It must be because of your slack, Zhen Guo. Only then will he get worse and worse."

After saying the last sentence, Empress Hua Zhao pointed at Linglong: "Go, drag him down and punish him with thunder." When

she said this, Empress Hua Zhao was expressionless. In my heart, it is very common to punish a fruit servant.

"Yes, empress!" Linglong replied. What?  
At this moment, Darryl was taken aback.

Fuck!, what's the situation? Just because Zhen Guo did not meet the requirements, this Empress Hua Zhao would use the sky thunder to punish me?

This is too cruel.

Darryl at this time was almost crying without tears.

I thought it was just a matter of running errands to send Zhen Guo, but never expected that the situation would suddenly become so serious that he would be punished by Tian Lei. Darryl had just possessed Yuan Ying, how could he withstand the bombardment of Tian Lei?

Chapter 1800

Depressed, Darryl thought of Juan Hong. Damn, I seem to have been cheated. At this time, Darryl faintly understood that Juanhong wanted to deliver the precious fruits by herself, and said that it was a beautiful job, and it was all a lie. She had known for a long time that this batch of precious fruits could not reach the

satisfaction of the mother of Hua Zhao, and was afraid of being caught. Punishment, so let him send it.

Understanding these, Darryl was very angry.

Unexpectedly, those fairies in Juanhong, who looked beautiful and kind, would also deceive people.

"Go!"

At this moment, Linglong walked over and said coldly to Darryl: "Go out with me and accept punishment." Her tone was cold, and there was no sympathy in her eyes.

This Guo servant named Darryl did not take good care of Zhen Guo and was punished by the empress. It was completely deserved.

How to do?

Facing the situation in front of him, Darryl looked bitter, and his heart was like an ant on a hot pot, anxious.

Do you want to resist?

But this is God's Domain, Linglong in front of her is much stronger than her. If she really wants to resist, I'm afraid the situation will be even worse.

But if you don't resist, you will be punished by Tianlei.

"Your Majesty, come here!"

Just when Darryl was anxious, a shout suddenly came from outside, and then, he saw a man, surrounded by several maids, slowly walked into the warm heart pavilion.

His Majesty?

At this moment, Darryl was stunned. Is it a nine-day god? Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't help but look at this man, and saw that he was wearing a golden robe, facing kindness,

but showing an aura of innocence and prestige, and the aura permeated all over his body was even more unfathomable.

It is the Nine Heavens God. "Your Majesty!"  
Seeing the God of Nine Heavens, Empress Hua Zhao quickly got up, showing a charming smile, and said softly: "Why did you come to me suddenly?"

Empress Hua Zhao and God of Nine Heavens were very affectionate. At this time, Empress of Nine Heavens appeared, and she couldn't take care of it for a while. Darryl also forgot about the punishment.

"See your Majesty!" At this time, Linglong and the maids around them saluted one after another, respecting each other.

Darryl also hurriedly lowered his head, facing the powerful strength of the Nine Heavens God, he almost didn't dare to show up.

At the same time, Darryl was also secretly shocked.

Worthy of being the ruler of God's Domain, the strength of these nine-day gods is really too strong.

"Oh ..."

the face of China Zhao gentle empress, nine God laughed:

"I heard Jane Court spiritual fruit ripe fruit, and has sent you here, and I came over to try"

a reference to Jane Guo, Empress Hua Zhao frowned, and said unhappily: "This time the precious fruit is not as good as the last one." With

that, Empress Hua Zhao glanced at Darryl. Oops. Seeing this situation, Darryl's heart hung again.

If the God of Nine Heavens ate the precious fruits and felt unsatisfied, wouldn't his fate be worse?

At this time, Linglong jumped a precious fruit and presented it to Nine Heavens God.

The God of Nine Heavens took a sip, showing a slight smile, and smiled at Empress Hua Zhao: "It's okay, the flesh is fragrant, and the aura is abundant. It's not as unbearable as you said."

Upon hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao smiled lightly: "You, you are too forgiving. Forget it, this fruit servant won't punish you."

Huh!

At this moment, the stone hanging in Darryl's heart fell to the ground in an instant.

Fortunately, fortunately, this nine-day god is not that harsh.



At this time, Linglong pointed at Darryl and said: "Don't you hurry up, thank you Majesty and Niang Niang?"

"Thank you, Majesty and Niang Niang." Darryl didn't hesitate, and quickly opened his mouth to thank you.

While saying this, Darryl exhaled secretly, now he can finally leave.

The God of Nine Heavens raised his hand and motioned for the exemption.

At this time, Darryl was ready to ask for instructions and quit the Nuanxin Pavilion. "Report to your Majesty!" However, before Darryl could speak, he saw a maid outside the door respectfully saying: "Supervisor Fu Zhen, I am asking for a meeting in front of you."

Fu Zhen?

Upon hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao looked curious, and asked Nine Heavens God: "What is he here for?"

Nine Heavens God smiled: "Yesterday I heard that one of the portals under Fu Zhen's jurisdiction was shaking. I just summon him to inquire about the situation." As he

said, God of Nine Heavens said to the outside: "Let him come in."

Fuck!

Seeing this scene, Darryl's expression changed and he became nervous in an instant.

I did the portal thing. When Fu Zhen came in, wouldn't his identity be exposed?

At this moment, Darryl wanted to find a place to hide, but the Nine Heavens God and Empress Hua Zhao were there, and there was no way to hide.

At this time, a figure slowly walked in. A cyan gown, with extraordinary temperament.

It is Fu Zhen.

Puff through.

When he got to the front, Fu Zhen knelt down respectfully, and said respectfully to the God of Nine Heavens: "Fu Zhen, see Your Majesty."

God of Nine Heavens looked solemn and asked: "Fu Zhen, the portal under your jurisdiction was shaken yesterday. What's the matter?"

"Dodge..."

Hearing the question, Fu Zhen was a little inexplicably apprehensive, and cautiously said: "The portal business, yes..."

As

he said, Fu Zhen's eyes fell on Darryl, and he was immediately stunned.

Why is this kid here?

At this time, Fu Zhen's brain was buzzing and he was suddenly confused.

What is the identity of this kid? How come you are in the heart-warming pavilion of the empress?

He clearly saw that Darryl was wearing a long gown, gentle and elegant, completely changed from his embarrassed appearance yesterday. Not only that, Fu Zhen clearly felt that Yuan Ying had also condensed in Darryl's body.

Aware of this, Fu Zhen became even more confused.

"Fu Zhen?" Seeing Fu Zhen stunned there, Nine Heavens God frowned: "Why don't you speak?"

Fu Zhen trembled, and quickly said, "My Majesty, there were some problems with the portal yesterday, but I have repaired it. Okay." When

he said this, Fu Zhen glanced at Darryl subconsciously.

At this time, Fu Zhen, because he was not sure of Darryl's identity, did not dare to tell the truth. After all, he took care of the portal, and once a problem occurred, the blame would not escape.

Haha...

Darryl was nervous at first, but when he saw Fu Zhen's answer like this, he suddenly laughed in his heart.

This Fu Zhen is really interesting. Seeing me here and not knowing the situation, I dare not tell the truth about yesterday.

But that's okay, you don't have to be afraid of revealing your identity.

Ok!

At this time, God of Jiutian nodded: "Since it's okay, then the best!" With

that, God of Jiutian glanced at Darryl: "Fu Zhen, you have been watching him, do you know him?"

Huh!

When the voice fell, whether it was Empress Hua Zhao or Linglong and others, all eyes focused on Fu Zhen.

Fu Zhen's body trembled, and his whole body was stunned. This... how should I answer?

At this moment, Darryl couldn't help but said: "Dodge, Your Excellency Fu Zhen and I have had a few fate. They are friends."

Seriously, Darryl didn't want to interrupt, but he was afraid that Fu Zhen would be nervous. When he said his identity, he couldn't help but help Fu Zhen lie.

## Chapter 1801

friend?

Hearing this, neither the Nine Heavens God nor the Hua Zhao Empress was stunned.

At the same time, Fu Zhen's heart was shocked, his eyes were closely watching Darryl, revealing a bit of complexity and doubt.

What is this guy doing? "Fu Zhen!"

Finally, the God of Nine Heavens reacted and looked at Fu Zhen and asked: "Is what he said is true?" Uh...

Fu Zhen scratched his head, pondered, and nodded: "Yes, Your Majesty "Speaking of which, Fu Zhen wanted to deny it very much, but if he denied it, things about the portal couldn't be concealed. When your majesty knows the truth, he will definitely punish himself.

Seeing his confession, Nine Heavens God nodded silently, and then looked at Darryl with interest: "A little Lingguo Garden fruit servant turned out to be Fu Zhen's friend." When

he said these, Nine Heavens God's tone was clear. A bit of exclamation.

You know, in the entire Divine Realm, there are a total of seven supervising divisions, and among these seven supervising divisions, Fu Zhen's talent is firmly in the first place. Moreover, as a supervising division, Fu Zhen, although his status is not high, but his personality is arrogant. , There are almost few people who can be regarded as friends by him.

At this time, Darryl, who was a fruit servant, said that he was a friend of Fu Zhen, which made Jiu Tian God very curious.

Feeling the gaze of Nine Heavens God, Darryl quickly said: "It is my honor to be regarded as a friend by Your Excellency Fu Zhen."

What?

At this moment, Fu Zhen also slowed down, frowning and looking at Darryl.

This...this guy is the fruit servant of Lingguoyuan?

I thought that if he could appear in Empress Hua Zhao's Heart-warming Pavilion, what kind of identity he would have. After a long time, he was just a fruit servant.

Muttering in his heart, Fu Zhen was very annoyed, and he felt like being played invisibly.

"okay!"

At this time, God of Nine Heavens waved his hands at Darryl and Fu Zhen: "You all get back." When the

voice fell, Darryl and Fu Zhen quickly responded, and then exited the Nuan Xin Pavilion.

"Hey!" When he

walked out of the Nuanxin Pavilion, Fu Zhen immediately stopped, his eyes locked on Darryl, unable to conceal his anger and coldness: "Who are you on earth?"

This guy was the first time I saw him. He was urging the portal, and at that time, he had no primordial spirit, obviously he was a human being, and when he saw it again, he not only had the primordial spirit, but also became the fruit servant of Lingguo Garden.

Among them, there must be hidden secrets. Sigh!

Feeling Fu Zhen's hostility, Darryl took a deep breath and said with a smile: "Your Excellency Fu Zhen, we are friends, how do you interrogate me like a prisoner?"

"Stop talking nonsense with me!"

Fu Zhen scolded. With a cry, word by word: "You can lie to your majesty and empress, but you can't lie to me. You are not the fruit servant of Lingguo Garden at all, and the soul of your body is also very strange. If I guess correctly, you secretly Jane eat fruit, it has a soul, right? " "

you're a daring human, trespassing the domain of God, but also steal treasure fruit, so reckless, Zuiburongzhu. "

speech, the meaning of words.

At this time, Fu Zhen became more annoyed the more he thought about it, and wanted to kill Darryl immediately, but when he thought that this was Jade Immortal Garden, the place where the Huazhao Empress was, he forcibly held back it.

Fuck!!

Hearing this, Darryl didn't panic at all, but rather suffocated his fire, and coldly retorted: "Fu Zhen, you don't come with me. If you didn't chase after me yesterday, I wouldn't escape.

Linguoyuan would not pretend to be a fruit servant to send precious fruits to the empress. Speaking of which, the cause is all due to you."

Darryl was very excited when he said this.

Speaking of it, I opened the portal yesterday, and I was completely able to leave. As a result, this Fu Zhen suddenly appeared and closed the portal. He stayed in God's Domain and was unable to return to the Universe Continent. Now, this Fu Zhen is still righteous. The appearance of the right words, whoever changes this matter, will be very hot.

"You..."

Faced with Darryl's retort, Fu Zhen's face flushed and he was speechless for a while.

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath, adjusted his emotions, and continued: "You, as the supervisor of the formation, are responsible for the transmission of the formation. Then, you should know the Nine Oraclesess who is in charge of communicating with the Universe Continent, right?"

Fu Zhen froze. After he stopped, he frowned: "What do you want to say?"

Darryl took a deep breath and slowly said, "Do you know that the Xuantian Formation in the Nine Mainlands Continent was destroyed ten years ago, and the instigator? It is the King of the Dead of the Underworld, that King of the Dead is ambitious and wants to rule the Nine States Continent."

"In order to achieve his ambition, King of the Dead almost controlled the Nine Oraclesess..."

"And you, as the Superintendent, are responsible for contacting the Nine Oraclesess. , You don't even know about these things, you

said to yourself, are you negligent? If these things are let Jiu Tian God know, will you be punished? "

Huh?

At this moment, Fu Zhen stayed there, his mind buzzing, and his heart was inexplicably panic.

Is the matter in the World Universe Continent and the Underworld so serious?

To be honest, Fu Zhen knew about the destruction of the Xuantian Formation at the beginning, but he has not reported it to the God of Nine Heavens, because in the heart of God of the Nine Heavens, human beings are just like ants. The connection with the human world is completely irrelevant.

In this case, Fu Zhen chose to conceal.

But he didn't expect that the destruction of the Xuantian Great Formation was actually related to the King of the Dead of the Underworld.

After froze for ten seconds, Fu Zhen looked at Darryl closely: "Then what's the situation now?"

Darryl chuckled softly: "The situation is not so serious now. The King of the Dead has been absorbed by the power and no longer

exists. At this time, the underworld is in a state of no master. As for the Universe Continent, I have been away for a few months. How is the situation now? I don't know..." It's

okay!

Hearing this, Fu Zhen's expression relaxed a lot, and he muttered to himself: "However, there is no master in the underworld, this matter cannot be delayed. You must report it to your majesty as soon as possible."

"Now that you know the emergency?" Darryl laughed blankly , Could not help mocking: "The Xuantian Great Formation has been destroyed for more than ten years, so long before you go to report it?"

Faced with Darryl's mockery, Fu Zhen was not angry, smiled, and began to explain. .

It turns out that the time in God's Domain is not the same as the time in the human world. Spending a day in God's Domain is equivalent to one month in the human world.

Counting this down, ten years in the human world is equivalent to months in the God's Domain.

Damn it!

Understanding these moments, Darryl was stunned.

A day in God's Domain is equivalent to a month in the human world? Then I have been here for two days, isn't it two months since the world of World Universe?

No, you have to go back quickly.

"Darryl!"

Just when Darryl was secretly muttering, Fu Zhen showed a slight smile and gently said: "I'm sorry for chasing you yesterday. Thank you for telling me about the Universe Continent."

"I need these things. Consider it carefully, and then report to your majesty, we will have some time later!" After the

voice fell, Fu Zhen turned and strode away, and disappeared into Darryl's sight in the blink of an eye.

## Chapter 1802

Damn it!

Watching Fu Zhen leave, Darryl was stunned, wanting to cry without tears.

This Fu Zhen is too unreliable to do things, what should I do if you leave?

Darryl was not a Guo servant at all, it was impossible to return to Lingguo Garden.

Forget it, Fu Zhen is gone, think of a way to get out of here.

Making up his mind, Darryl walked forward.

However, after walking for a while, Darryl was depressed, he only felt that his head was big.

Fuck!!

The Jade Immortal Garden of Empress Hua Zhao is too big!

Darryl was very depressed to see that there were countless Qionglou Yuyus in front of him, and there were corridors everywhere, just like a huge maze, not only that, but not only that, you could meet the patrolling gods and soldiers without taking a few steps.

And what made Darryl even more depressed was that in the sky above his head, a barrier was also deployed, just like

the barrier of the Lingguo Garden, but with stronger power, that is to say, Darryl couldn't fly at all.

If you want to leave Xiyuyao Theanyuan, you must go out. Sigh!  
Seeing this situation, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, what can we do?

While depressed, Darryl walked around randomly.  
However, he was not familiar with the environment here, and after walking for long, Darryl only felt dizzy and completely lost.

Ok?

I don't know how long he walked, when Darryl came to a separate courtyard, he heard the laughter of women coming from inside.

Hearing the laughter, Darryl's heart was shocked. There should be a maid playing in it. After walking for a long time, he couldn't find the way out, so it was better to go in and ask.

Thinking about it, Darryl walked in without hesitation. hiss!  
As a result, as soon as he walked into the small courtyard, Darryl's expression was stunned, and he took a breath of cold air!

I saw that in the small courtyard, there was a pond with a dozen maids waiting around, and in the pond, a graceful and charming figure was bathing in it.

This woman is very beautiful, especially her perfect figure, which reminds Darryl of two verses in an instant: go for carvings naturally, and hibiscus comes out of clear water.

Gudong!

For a moment, Darryl was almost dumbfounded, and couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that the beauty who was bathing was the youngest daughter of Nine Heavens God, Princess Dong Ling.

Just when Darryl was watching mesmerized, the maids around were all taken aback and exclaimed one after another!



"Who!"

"So bold, dare to break into the princess's resting place?" What? princess? The tender drink of a dozen or so maids came, and Darryl reacted instantly, astonished in his heart.

Is the princess bathing in the pond? Nine Heavens Daughter of God?

"Ah..."

Just when Darryl was stunned, Princess Dongling also saw Darryl and couldn't help but scream, her beautiful face flushed.

Princess Dong Ling was embarrassed and angry. She raised her jade arm and pointed at Darryl. Her tone was trembling: "Bold slave, dare to watch this princess take a shower?"

The man in front of him seemed handsome, but he was so dirty. Moreover, looking at his dress, it wasn't from Jade Theanyuan, maybe he sneaked in, and at this moment, he was peeping at his bath, his eyes were still so presumptuous, it was almost lawless.

"I..."

Seeing Princess Dongling's anger, Darryl calmed down and opened his mouth to explain.

However, Princess Dongling didn't give him a chance to explain at all, and she yelled: "Come on, drag this person down for me, and wait for it to happen!"

Hula!

When the voice fell, the surrounding maids immediately urged their figures to subdue Darryl directly.

At this moment, Darryl wanted to resist, but these maids were too strong, and they were clicked before they could react.

A few minutes later, Darryl was thrown into a five-dragon formation. There was no big prison in Jade Theanyuan, but there was a five-dragon formation, which was dedicated to imprisoning the subordinates.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl looked around, his whole person depressed.

Fuck!, I thought that the maid was just playing in the small courtyard, but I didn't

know that it was the princess who was bathing.

No, you must leave here quickly, Darryl muttered in his heart, and sat cross-legged, and began to break through the acupuncture points!

Time passed by every minute. Unconsciously, a few hours passed. Sigh! Finally, Darryl rushed open the last acupuncture point, and the whole person let out a sigh of relief, and his mood suddenly became much easier.

Next, Darryl looked around the Five Dragon Formation in front of him, preparing to crack it. At this time, Darryl's attainments

in the formation technique had reached the highest level, and a five dragon formation could not stop him at all.

Ok?

However, at this time, Darryl's gaze was attracted by something in the formation. I saw that there were small piles of white powder scattered on the ground within the five dragon formations.

Why do these white powders look familiar?

Darryl muttered in his heart, walked over and grabbed a handful, carefully distinguished, and suddenly he was extremely excited.

This...this seems to be easy to disperse.

At that time, Darryl was trapped in the North Moana Imperial Palace and met Zhu Bajie by chance, and was subsequently played by Zhu Bajie. At that time, Zhu Bajie used Transformation powder and pretended to be Hou Yi.

Later, Zhu Bajie gave Darryl the only Transformation powder he had, and Darryl used it a few times and it was gone.

Darryl originally thought that Transformation powder's rare treasure would be difficult to see again in the future, but he never expected that there would be so many in the five dragon formations of Jade Theanyuan, and they were scattered randomly like this. On the ground.

It seems that in God's Domain, things like Transformation powder are regarded as ordinary things.

Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't think too much, and quickly put away these disguise.

By the way, I can use Transfiguration Powder to pretend to be the Nine Heavens God, and then order people to take myself out of Jade Theanyuan!

I am so smart!

To be honest, Darryl also knew that pretending to be the Nine Heavens God was too risky, but after coming to God's Domain, the men I met except Fu Zhen were the Nine Heavens God. Fu Zhen was the Superintendent and was not

qualified to stay in Jade Theanyuan. Therefore, I can only fake nine days of God.

After making up his mind, Darryl did not hesitate at all, took out some Transformation powder, added water, and slowly wiped it on his face.

Along with the cool feeling, I saw the skin on Darryl's face changed little by little.

A few minutes later, Darryl's face had become like a nine-day god.

Haha...that's it!

At this time, Darryl was indescribably delighted, and then broke through the five dragon formations and walked out directly!

Huh!

As soon as they got outside, the maids saw Darryl all at once!

"See your majesty?"

"Your majesty is blessed..." In

a voice of respect, several maids knelt down and saluted. At this time, these maids did not see that the nine-day God in front of them was fake.

Haha...

Seeing this, the heart can not tell the excitement of Darryl, quietly cast ventriloquist, with a tone of nine days of God, lightly: "It all up,"

said these when the Darryl cast a ventriloquist, a time that maid Even more convinced. One by one stood up cautiously.

## Chapter 1803

At this moment, a pair of patrolling soldiers came slowly. "Your Majesty!"

Arrived, seeing Darryl, these magic soldiers knelt down quickly.

Like the maids around, these magic soldiers thought that they were the Nine Heavens God.

Darryl waved his hand, motioned them to get up, and at the same time ordered: "You don't need to patrol today, let's go down!" There are too many patrolling magic soldiers. In order to ensure that they can leave safely, it is better to withdraw them all.

This.....

Upon hearing this, these magic soldiers were stunned. This is Jade Theanyuan, the forbidden land in God's Domain. Why did your Majesty not allow patrols?

However, seeing Darryl's serious look, none of these divine soldiers dared to disobey, he quickly responded and retreated.

For a time, in front of Darryl, there were only a few maids left.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl took a deep breath and smiled at several maids: "Okay, I want to go to Jade Theanyuan now. You can accompany you together." With

that, Darryl motioned for some The maid leads the way.

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

Upon hearing this, several maids responded in unison, and immediately led Darryl to the outside of Jade Immortal Garden.

In their hearts, it is normal for your Majesty to go out to relax.

Haha... I

can finally leave here!

At this time, Darryl, with unspeakable excitement in his heart, followed several maids closely. "Father?"

However, after not taking a few steps, I heard a pleasant voice coming from not far away.

When the voice fell, I saw a slim figure, accompanied by several maids, Shi Shiran came over.

A long pink dress, indescribably elegant and charming, was the Princess Dongling who had previously imprisoned Darryl.

Damn it!

Why did you meet this princess again?

Suddenly seeing Princess Dong Ling, Darryl's heart was stunned, and he became nervous in an instant.

In the next second, Darryl slowed down. He is now the God of Nine Heavens, what is he afraid of?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl's mouth curled up, smiling as she watched Princess Dong Ling approaching!

Speaking of it, Darryl's face was calm at this time, but there were still some turbulences in his heart. Although he used Transformation powder, this is a God's Domain after all.

Soon, Princess Dong Ling arrived and smiled slightly:  
"Father, I just heard that you came to taste the precious fruits. I thought you were gone. I didn't expect that you are still there!" While

speaking, Princess Dong Ling With his gaze, he couldn't help but glance at the five dragon formations not far away!

The Five Dragon Formation is a place to punish subordinates.  
Whoever makes a mistake is locked into the Five Dragon Formation. How could the father appear here?

Sigh!

Perceiving Princess Dong Ling's gaze, Darryl instantly became nervous.

Fuck, her disguise will not really be seen through by her, will it?

Thinking about it, Darryl sighed and said to Princess Dong Ling: "There is nothing wrong with me today. I will stay here for a while. By the way, I just heard that you locked a person in Lingguoyuan. In the Five Dragons Formation?"

At this time, Darryl didn't know his identity, whether it was seen through by Princess Dongling, but he knew that he could take the initiative by raising this topic on his own initiative.

"Yeah!"

Princess Dongling nodded, very ashamed: "It turns out that that person is from Lingguo Garden. There are really no rules at all."

Speaking of Darryl, Princess Dong Ling was not angry, but when he took a peek at his bath, Princess Dong Ling was embarrassed to say it.

Hearing this, Darryl knew that his disguise had not been seen through. Otherwise,

she wouldn't answer her own questions, and she was relieved immediately.

In the next second, Darryl cleared his throat and said seriously to Princess Dong Ling: "As a princess, you can't be too arrogant. The fruit servant is called Darryl. He is very talented and cannot be treated as an ordinary person, you know? "

This...

heard this, Princess Dong Ling was very unconvinced:

"Father, even if Darryl is talented, he is just a fruit servant, why are you talking to him?" When

he said this, Dong Princess Ling was very puzzled.

What happened to the emperor today? He even took the initiative to mention a fruit servant. You must know that the father and the emperor usually don't care about these servants at all.

Darryl's face sank and said coldly: "You shut up, isn't Guo Pu a human? I tell you, this Darryl, I am going to reuse it.

When you see him in the future, you must be respectful and polite, you know. "When

he said this, Darryl looked serious, but he couldn't help laughing in his heart.

Haha....

Taking advantage of this opportunity, we must reprimand this Princess Dongling. Who made her stand tall? At the same time, you can indirectly improve your identity. It's simply killing two birds with one stone.

"Father!"

Seeing Darryl's anger, Princess Dong Ling suddenly became nervous. She lowered her head and said softly: "I was wrong."

Princess Dong Ling was very nervous at this time . She thought she was taking a peek at her shower today. A wretched servant, but never expected that he would be so appreciated by the emperor.

Darryl stood there with a serious face and did not respond.

Now Princess Dong Ling was completely panicked, and quickly said: "Father, I was really wrong. I shouldn't put him in the Five Dragon Formation. I will let him be released."

Then, Princess Dong Ling said. Prepare to send someone to the Five Dragon Formation.

Damn it!

At this moment, Darryl was shocked and quickly said: "No need!"

He had already sneaked out. If Princess Dongling sent someone to see it, wouldn't it be revealing?

"Why?" Princess Dong Ling looked puzzled.

The emperor father in front of me asked me to treat Darryl with courtesy, and did not let me let him out...

At this moment, Darryl's mind quickly turned and responded: "Just now, I have asked him to let him out. At this moment, Darryl should have returned to the Lingguo Garden."

Anyway, he is pretending to be Nine Heavens God, and he is not afraid of nonsense.

Upon hearing this, Princess Dong Ling nodded suddenly.

In the next second, Princess Dong Ling hugged Darryl's arm with a face of coquettish expression: "Father, today the daughter is indeed a little arrogant, so please forgive her!"

While talking, Princess Dong Ling took Darryl and sat down. On a chair not far away.

Feeling Princess Dongling's charming and lovely appearance, Darryl was not good at accusing him, nodded and said, "Well, don't do this again next time!" That's great!

Seeing that Darryl was no longer angry, Princess Dongling smiled, and then knelt in front of Darryl, gently thumped Darryl's leg, and said in kindness: "My daughter hasn't served the emperor father for a long time, let me beat your leg!"

" Hmm!" Darryl nodded, but he was secretly addicted to it.

Haha... The high-ranking Princess Dong Ling actually took the initiative to beat her leg. Such a good thing, I can hardly even think about it. After all, this is the daughter of Nine Heavens God.

While enjoying, Darryl admired Princess Dong Ling.

I have to say that the figure of Princess Dong Ling is really perfect. Especially this coquettish appearance, any man will be unable to extricate himself when he sees it.

## Chapter 1804

After enjoying it for a while, Darryl closed it when he saw it well, and said to Princess Dongling: "Okay, I'm going to deal with some things, you can stay here!"  
With

that, Darryl motioned to the maids in front of him. , Ready to leave.

"Father, let me see you off!" Princess Dong Ling quickly stood up and wanted to see him off.

Darryl shook his head: "No, it's getting late, you rest early!"  
The voice was not loud, but it was beyond doubt.

Just kidding, I'm a fake God of Nine Heavens, how can I let Princess Dongling send it off?

Seeing Darryl's serious face, Princess Dong Ling was not insisting, standing there, watching Darryl leave with a respectful face.

Haha...

Soon, under the guidance of several maids, Darryl walked out of Jade Theanyuan, and in a moment, the whole person was indescribably excited.

Fuck!, although the process was a little frightening, it finally succeeded.

Ok?

Excited, Darryl saw that not far away, a group of patrolling magic soldiers was slowly coming. I saw the one headed, wearing golden armor, holding a purple-gold spear, tall and majestic.

It is the god general who is responsible for guarding Jade Theanyuan, Gong Ao!

Seeing Gong Ao, Darryl was shocked. What a mess, why did he meet this guy?

When he first came to Jade Theanyuan, Darryl met Gongao once. He knew that Gongao had great powers, and he commanded the entire Jade Theanyuan's magical soldiers, and he was even named a Huntian Saint General by the Nine Heavens God.

Darryl at this time was very speechless.

I thought that if I deceived Princess Dongling, I would be able to breathe a sigh of relief, but I never expected that I had just walked out of Jade Theanyuan and met Gong Ao again.

Panicked, Darryl couldn't think much, and quickly hid behind the tree next to him.



Wow!

At this moment, Gong Ao led a team of magical soldiers and slowly walked to the door of Jade Theanyuan. At this time, it was only a dozen meters away from Darryl, but Darryl was very concealed, so Gong Aoyi The crowd, haven't found it yet.

At this time, Gong Ao stood there, seemingly calm, but a little unhappy.

"Holy General!" At

this time, a magic soldier stepped forward to please: "Why do you look unhappy?"

Gong Ao took a deep breath and said slowly: "It's nothing, before Lingguoyuan sent Zhen Guo, the mother was

dissatisfied, she just tasted a bite, and made people throw away the rest. Thinking about it now, I feel a bit pity." When

talking about this, Gong Ao's tone was a little bit of dissatisfaction.

In Gong Ao's heart, he has been guarding Jade Immortal Garden and has been loyal for hundreds of years. There is no credit and hard work. Today I thought that Empress Hua Zhao was not satisfied with this precious fruit, and she could reward herself, but Empress Hua Zhao Throwing all away, this made Gong Ao very uncomfortable.

Palace Ao hear, then take the hint magic, but nodded and said: "Yes ah, those treasure fruit even then bad, for we, is also the number one treasure, then lost to the empress, which is a shame,"

said , The god soldier leaned forward and said mysteriously to Gong Ao: "Or, wait for the little one to go to Lingguo Garden, and say that the empress will taste the precious fruit again. When that time comes, I will bring the precious fruit over and give it to the holy

Let the adults taste it." "On the Lingguoyuan side, I definitely don't dare to ask more, and on the side of the empress, as long as we keep it, there will be no problems."

This...

heard this, Gong Ao's expression changed. It is a heinous crime to taste precious fruits under the guise of Empress Hua Zhao.

But after thinking about it, this subordinate said it was pretty good, as long as you be careful, there will be no problems.

At the thought of tasting the precious fruit, Gong Ao's eyes flashed with a scorching light. Speaking of which, Gong Ao has reached a bottleneck in his cultivation over the years.

Only by taking the precious fruit can he break through. However, the precious fruit is a tribute to the Nine Heavens and the Empress. Others are not qualified to taste it at all.

To be honest, Gong Ao did not plan to do this, but in order to break through the bottleneck, she had to take a risk. More importantly, before, Empress Hua Zhao would rather throw away the precious fruit than reward him. This made Gong Ao very uncomfortable. Comfortable.

Damn it!

At this moment, Darryl, who was hiding behind the tree, was also stunned there.

This Gong Ao and these magic soldiers are really bold. Those precious fruits are specially provided for Nine Heavens God and Hua Zhao Niang Niang. How dare they make an idea.

However, Darryl didn't care, only looking forward to Gong Ao and these magic soldiers leaving quickly.

"This matter..."

At this moment, Gong Ao reacted and took a deep breath and said: "Be careful..." As

he said, Darryl couldn't hold back a gust of wind, and suddenly sneezed. .

"Ahne..."

Suddenly heard the sneeze, whether it was Gong Ao or those magic soldiers, they were all startled, and then, one by one, their eyes locked on the tree where Darryl was hiding.

In the next second, Gong Ao frowned and shouted angrily: "Who is hiding there? Come out!" When the

voice fell, Gong Ao waved his hand, and dozens of magic soldiers suddenly surrounded him.

Fuck!!

Seeing this, Darryl knew that he couldn't hide, as long as he bit the bullet and walked out.

Wow!

Seeing Darryl, all Gong Ao froze there, all of them frightened and panicked.

His Majesty?

At the same time, Gong Ao couldn't express his doubts.

That's not right. Your Majesty tasted the precious fruit before, chatted with the empress for a while and then left. Why, now I'm hiding behind the tree outside Jade Theanyuan?

Feeling the shock of Gong Ao and others, Darryl's expression was indifferent, and there was no sound.

For a while, the atmosphere seemed a bit depressing and subtle.

"Your Majesty!"

Finally, Gong Ao reacted, swallowing secretly, and cautiously said: "Why are you here?"

Darryl smiled, then his face sank, and he used his ventriloquist to imitate the tone of Nine Heavens God: "You are not brave enough. Little ah, plan with your subordinates to secretly taste the precious fruits? You know you are guilty!"  
When

he said this, Darryl looked angry, but his heart was overwhelming.

It is against common sense to pretend to be the Nine Heavens God and hide behind the tree.

Puff!

At this moment, Gong Ao's body trembled, and he knelt on the ground with trepidation: "Your Majesty Atonement, my

subordinates and I are just talking nonsense, how dare you really taste the precious? I beg your Majesty for mercy." The

voice fell, behind him Dozens of magic soldiers also knelt down quickly, sweating profusely.

It's over, the matter of planning to taste the precious fruit, was known by His Majesty, this is completely over.

Haha...

Looking at Gong Ao and the others in a cold sweat, Darryl's expression was still, but he was snickering in his heart.

I just talked casually and scared Gong Ao and others like

this. But I have to say that with Transformation powder and ventriloquism, his fake Nine Heavens God is really alike.

Feeling proud, Darryl raised his hand to Gong Ao, and said with a smile: "Okay, don't worry about it. Speaking of it, it is true that the lady has not thought about things well today.

She doesn't care about those precious fruits. Satisfaction can be rewarded to you, after all, you are so loyal."

"Get up, I just assumed that I didn't hear what you said just now, but let's not take it as an example, you know?"

After saying the last sentence, Darrylyu was gentle and his expression was very relaxed and casual.

## Chapter 1805

To be honest, Darryl only intended to scare Gong Ao, and didn't want to punish him in the past. After all, Darryl is just a fake God of Nine Heavens, how can he really punish Gong Ao.

Darryl thought it over, first frightened Gong Ao, then sent him away, and then took the opportunity to leave.

This...

Gong Ao was there, staring at Darryl blankly, unable to slow down for a long time.

what's going on? Your Majesty didn't blame it?

I'm not dreaming.

You know, your plan just now has committed a serious crime. Even if the matter of Zhen Guo, your majesty doesn't care, but he doesn't care about his dissatisfaction with the empress. You know, your majesty is an incomparable favor to the empress.

According to common sense, if you show dissatisfaction with the empress, your majesty will be furious, and at this time, not only is your majesty not angry, but also speaks for himself...for

a time, the more Gong Ao thinks, the more blurred his mind.

At the same time, Gong Ao also felt that the majesty in front of him seemed to be different from before, a little strange.

Under doubt, Gong Ao suddenly had a bold assumption in his mind.

Could it be...

His Majesty in front of you is fake?

As soon as this thought flashed, Gong Ao himself was shocked, but thinking about it carefully, it is very possible. You know, just an hour ago, Gong Ao personally escorted Nine Heavens God away from Jade Immortal Garden.

It stands to reason that the Nine Heavens God at this time is no longer in Jade Theanyuan, but at this time, His Majesty appears at the door and hides behind a tree... All of this is hard not to make people think too much. .

Damn it!

Seeing Gong Ao staring at him unblinking, his eyes flickered, Darryl's heart jumped, and suddenly there was a bad idea.

What I am disguised is that I won't be seen through by this Gongao, right?

Probably not, that Yi Rong scattered the world is unparalleled, even Princess Dong Ling hadn't seen it before, how could Gong Ao see through?

But no matter what, I have to leave as soon as possible.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl cleared his throat, and said lightly to Gong Ao: "Okay, nothing else is going on, you can continue patrolling!"

However, Gong Ao stood there, not moving at all. Darryl frowned: "Gong Ao, do you have anything else?" "Your Majesty."  
Gong Ao's eyes flickered, with a humble look: "The subordinates have nothing else to do, just want to know

where your Majesty is going. The subordinates are good escorts!"

While talking, Gong Ao looked at Darryl's expression.

At this time, Gong Ao became more and more suspicious that there was something wrong with his Majesty in front of him.

Escort me?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and then shook his head: "I want to go around Jade Theanyuan, and I don't need your escort!"

After that, Darryl turned and left.

At this time, Darryl also realized that Gong Ao was suspicious of himself and wanted to slip away quickly.

"Your Majesty wait a minute!"

However, before taking two steps, he saw Gong Ao shouting, and then he urged his figure to block in front of Darryl.

bad!

Seeing this situation, Darryl's heart trembled, and at the same time, he appeared frightened on the surface: "Gong Ao, you are so courageous, dare to stand in my way?"

Hu...At

this moment, the surrounding soldiers , Also dumbfounded, looking at Gong Ao in a hurry.

What happened to the Lord? Are you crazy to stop your majesty's way?

"His Majesty!"

In the face of Darryl's anger, Gong Ao didn't panic at all, and said slowly: "Your Majesty calms down. Your subordinates don't dare to stop your Majesty. Just thought of one thing.

Three days later it will be Princess Dongling's birthday. Walking near Jade Fairy Garden, are you thinking of preparing gifts for the princess? If it is because of the gifts, the

subordinates are willing to share the worries for your majesty!" When

saying these, Gong Ao looked sincere, but his eyes were a little bit open. The cunning.

Three days later, it is not the birthday of Princess Dongling at all. If the majesty in front of you is real, he will definitely point out his own mistakes. If he does not point out, but makes use of the question, it will show that it is false!

What? Three days later, is Princess Dongling's birthday?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned!

The next second, Darryl Fung smiled and nodded: "Palace Ao, a rare you have the heart, however, the princess of the East Ling gift, I'm ready, you do not share care of."

Then, the Darryl Bai Waved his hand: "Okay, you can withdraw."

At this time, Darryl didn't know that he had already fallen into Gong Ao's trap.

Huh(?), really is a fake!

Hearing the answer, Gong Ao completely concluded that the false Nine Heavens God was in front of him, no longer hesitating, and angrily shouted: "Bold thieves, dare to pretend to be your majesty, and die!"

Om!

The voice fell, a terrifying aura erupted from Gong Ao's body, and immediately hit Darryl with a palm.

Seeing Gong Ao's palm hit, Darryl was shocked, and he didn't have time to dodge, and quickly raised his hands to resist.

boom!

In the next second, the two of them touched with palm strength, and they heard a dull vibration, and then, the strong energy, like a storm, collapsed towards the surroundings.

Under this vigorous raging, the disguise on Darryl's face fell off one after another, revealing his true colors.

Pedal...

At the same time, Darryl was shaken back dozens of steps, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and his face instantly turned pale.

"Good boy!" At

this moment, seeing Darryl's true face, Gong Ao was furious, and sneered: "A fruit servant in Lingguo Garden, dare to pretend to be Your Majesty, I think you are really tired of living! "

Huh!

At the same time, the surrounding divine soldiers also reacted one by one, glaring at Darryl one after another.

I thought this majesty was real, but never expected that it turned out to be a counterfeit by Guo servant.

At this time, these magic soldiers were extremely angry, Huh(?), was frightened by a fruit servant just now, it is difficult to calm down whoever this matter is.

"Haha!"

Faced with the anger of Gong Ao and others, Darryl chuckled lightly and said

lightly: "Gong Ao, even if I pretend to

be your Majesty, you are no better than me. Just now you and your subordinates conspired to taste the precious fruits. , Your Majesty really knows what the consequences will be. You know better than me, don't you?"

Anyway, it has been seen through, and there is no need to pretend it. It's better to talk about the conditions with this Gongao.

"You

are looking for death!" Hearing this, Gong Ao's face instantly became savage. Speaking of it, Darryl didn't say this. It's okay. When it comes to Zhen Guo, Gong Ao can't calm down immediately. You know, he is a sage. General, the position is detached, how to let a little fruit servant hold his handle?

At this moment, Gong Ao's heart directly moved with killing intent, and the Zijin Flame Spear held hands tightly.

The Zijin Flame Spear is Gong Ao's personal weapon. It belongs to the middle-grade magic weapon. In God's Domain, the weapons are divided into four grades: lower, middle, upper, and top grade. Generally, they belong to the low grade, and the best is the top grade.

"Om!"

I saw Gong Ao slowly raising his hand, and the Zijin Flame Gun burst out a terrifying power fluctuation. Then, a terrifying gun shadow condensed and directly blasted Darryl!

This gun shadow, carrying the terrifying power of tearing the world apart, was completely condensed by Gong Ao's power, so terrifying.

Damn it.

Darryl was shocked, he clearly felt that the moment he was enveloped by the shadow of the gun, the power of his whole body was suppressed.

At this time, Darryl was very frightened, he knew that Gong Ao was a Saint General of the Heavens, and his strength was very strong, but he did not expect that he would be so tough.

Chapter 1806

Fuck!!



In panic, seeing that the gun shadow was about to come forward, Darryl didn't have time to think about it, and quickly urged the power of the original spirit, and at the same time summoned Heavenly halberd to resist in front of him!

Bang!

The shadow of the gun was like a thunder, smashed hard on Heavenly halberd, and heard Darryl let out a muffled grunt. The whole person was shocked and flew for more than 100 meters before falling heavily. On the ground.

When resisting Gong Ao's palm power just now, Darryl had already consumed a lot of internal strength. At this time, facing Gong Ao's use of skills, he couldn't resist it at all.

You must know that the opponent is a chasing general, and Darryl has just possessed the primordial spirit, and the strength of the two is not at the same level at all.

"Boy!" At this time, Gong Ao stared at Darryl closely, and his tone showed a proud gesture: "No matter what your purpose is to pretend to be your Majesty, you will be unlucky if you meet me!"

While talking, Gong Ao clasped tightly. Holding the Zijin Flame Spear, slowly walked towards Darryl.

The terrifying breath filled the world and completely enveloped Darryl! Sigh!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding magical soldiers couldn't help but yelled.

"His Royal Highness, kill him!"

"Dare to pretend to be your Majesty, the crime deserves ten thousand deaths."

Especially the magical soldier who had made plans with Gong Ao before, called the most joy.

After all, he proposed to let Gong Ao taste the precious fruit. This is a capital crime. This matter must not be revealed, so this Guo servant named Darryl must die!

That's it!

Seeing Gong Ao getting closer, Darryl secretly swallowed his saliva, crying without tears!

The disparity in strength is so big that there is no fight at all, is it really going to die here?

No, I have not returned to the mainland of World Universe, so I must not die like this in vain.

In the next second, a tenacious belief in survival filled Darryl's mind. Then, Darryl raised his hand and saw a white flame jumping out, forming a lotus shape in the air.

At the same time, the surrounding temperature rose sharply.

It was White Lily's cold fire. Sigh!  
Immediately afterwards, White Lily screamed coldly, thinking directly about Gong Ao Piao.

Ok?

Seeing White Lily's cold fire, both Gong Ao and the surrounding magical soldiers were all taken aback.

Especially Gong Ao, in his eyes looking at Darryl, there was a deep surprise.

As a holy general, Gong Ao naturally knows White Lily Cold Flame.

"Good boy, I hadn't noticed before, I actually have White Lily Cold Fire!" Gong Ao said in surprise, and before White Lily cold fire approached, he quickly stepped back and got out of the way.

Speaking of it, Gong Ao, as the chaotic saint general of God's Domain, possesses a divine body, White Lily Cold Flame can't burn him at all, but White Lily Cold Flame is the world's

first extraordinary fire, and if it burns Gong Ao, it can burn him.

Taking advantage of Gong Ao's retreat, Darryl didn't think much, turned around and ran.

At this moment, Darryl urged all the power to bring the speed to the extreme, and in the blink of an eye, he was several hundred meters away.

"Run?"

Gong Ao shouted angrily, his eyes locked on Darryl, greeted dozens of magic soldiers, and pursued them.

Darryl's side.

Flying fast all the way, Darryl did not dare to stop, because he saw that a few hundred meters away, Gong Ao, with dozens of magic soldiers, hurriedly chased after him.

Fuck!!

Can't go on like this.

Seeing that Gong Ao and others could not be thrown away, Darryl was very anxious.

Unconsciously, when he came to a mountain range, Darryl saw that on the top of the cloud-shrouded mountain, there was a small courtyard faintly. The small courtyard was quiet and elegant, like a paradise.

At this time, Darryl had been flying for nearly an hour, and he was too tired. At that time, Darryl didn't think much, and quickly landed and rushed into the yard.

Continue to fly, and sooner or later, Gong Ao will catch up. It is better to take a risk and hide in this yard. "Who?" As soon as Darryl landed on his feet, he heard a deep voice, and then an old man walked out of the room with an indifferent expression, filled with a breath that could not be underestimated.

Damn, there are people living here?

Suddenly seeing the old man, Darryl was shocked, and immediately after seeing the old man's face, he was completely stunned.

Seeing this old man, the whole body was immortal, it was Ghost valley sage.

"Master!"

Darryl was stunned for a few seconds before he reacted. He was surprised and delighted. He rushed over and knelt in front of Ghost valley sage: "Master, see you, disciple Darryl."

Darryl at this time couldn't tell. excitement.

A few years ago, Ghost valley sage Broken Void left the Universe Continent and met Darryl for the last time. At that time, Darryl was sad and reluctant. In Darryl's heart, I don't know how long it would take to reach the realm of Ghost valley sage before breaking the void See you again with Ghost valley sage.

But at this moment, he suddenly encountered Ghost valley sage in this God Realm, isn't Darryl excited?

"Darryl?" At

this moment, Ghost Valley sage was also extremely surprised, looking up and down Darryl: "Why are you here? You are still sweating, what happened?"

"Master, this is not the time for greetings." Darryl smiled

bitterly, and said in a long way: "I was chased by Saint General Huntian, ask Master to help me!"

What?

Hearing this, Ghost Valley sage was taken aback and looked solemn.

You know, the Saint General Huntian, but the people around Jiutian God, with extraordinary strength, Darryl actually provoke him, this is no small trouble.

However, Ghost Valley sage calmed down quickly and said to Darryl: "Don't be afraid, you go to the house and wait for me first, remember, don't make a noise without my prompt, let alone come out!"

Hmm!

Darryl nodded, responded and ran into the house quickly.

Speaking of it, Darryl was still a little worried, but after another thought, Ghost valley sage was the first stranger in thousands of years. Even if Gong Ao caught up here, Ghost valley sage would have a way to deal with it.

Wow!

As soon as Darryl entered the house, he saw Gong Ao coming with dozens of magic soldiers.

After landing, Gong Ao approached him and said politely to Ghost valley sage: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, did you see a young man passing by here?" As he

asked, Gong Ao looked around.

"No!" Ghost valley sage's expression was indifferent, and the answer was very simple.

Sigh!

Hearing the answer, Gong Ao took a deep breath and frowned secretly.

No, that kid didn't see him in this area, except for Mr. Ghost valley sage's yard, he had no other place to hide.

Thinking about it, Gong Ao said to Ghost valley sage: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, is it convenient for us to enter the room to search!?"

Gudong!

Seeing this scene, Darryl, who was hiding in the room, couldn't help swallowing his

saliva, his heart suddenly suspended.

Huh(?), this Gong Ao is too thief, and he really found this place. He is in the room, so you can't let him come in and search.

Anxious in his heart, Darryl looked at Ghost Valley sage's reaction through the crack of the door.

"No!" Ghost Valley sage was still expressionless, and resolutely refused: "Gong Ao, although you are a Saint General Huntian, you should know that this Guixian Mountain was given to me by the Nine Heavens God, and this is mine. A place, even if the Nine Heavens God comes, I have to get my consent."

"I am meditating today, and no one can be disturbed. If you want to find someone, you can find someone else!" At

this moment, Gong Ao His face was embarrassed, and he was speechless.

Because Ghost valley sage was right, this Guixian Mountain was indeed given to Ghost valley sage by the God of Nine Heavens. You know, Ghost valley sage has an extremely lofty position in the mainland of World Universe, and has been named the number one person in

the ages. After Broken Void came to God's Domain, It is also the distinguished guest of the nine days God treats each other with courtesy.

## Chapter 1807

Seeing this scene, Darryl, who was hiding in the room, was immediately stunned, completely shocked.

Master is worthy of being the first person in the ages, he is so bold. Even the God of Nine Heavens didn't pay attention to it. In this world, those who dare to say such big things, I'm afraid that I can't find a second one.

"In that case!"

At this time, Gong Ao reacted, with an expression of embarrassment and helplessness: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, please rest, interrupt rashly, don't blame it!" As he

said, he greeted the surrounding soldiers, quickly go away.

The moment he flew into the air, Gong Ao glanced at the small courtyard of Ghost valley sage unwillingly.

To be honest, just leaving like this, Gong Ao was very unwilling, but there was no

way, the Ghost valley sage in front of him, even his Majesty saw him, he must be courteous for three points. presumptuous?

"Search the neighborhood with all your strength!"

Flying out of the range of Guixian Mountain, Gong Ao clenched his fists and yelled coldly.

Huh(?), that Darryl dared to threaten me with Zhen Guo, even if he rummaged through the entire God Realm, he still had to catch him.

"Yes."

Dozens of divine soldiers responded in unison, and began to search near Guixian Mountain.

However, after searching all over the vicinity of Guixian Mountain, he didn't even see Darryl's shadow. For a while, Gong Ao was extremely annoyed.

"Holy general!"

At this moment, a magic soldier came up and guessed: "I think that Darryl must be hidden in Mr. Ghost valley sage's small courtyard, otherwise, with his strength, it is impossible to run.

There is no shadow." The

voice fell, and the other magic soldiers nodded one after another.

"Yes, he must not run far!"

" Maybe hiding in Mr. Ghost valley sage's room!"

"Holy General

, why do n't we just break in!" The words of dozens of magic soldiers, you say, I heard one sentence, Gong Ao's face was extremely ugly.

In the next second, Gong Ao looked around, and said angrily: "You said lightly, Mr. Ghost valley sage, your Majesty will be polite to three points when you see it. I rushed into his yard, didn't I ask for trouble?"

said Then, Gong Ao was annoyed, and waved his hand: "Go, go back first!" The

surrounding god soldiers did not dare to talk nonsense, and followed Gong Ao quickly to leave. the other side.

Watching Gong Ao lead people away, Darryl, who was hiding in the house, heaved a sigh of relief.

At this time, Ghost Valley sage walked in calmly, frowning at Darryl: "Darryl, what is going on?" While asking, Ghost Valley sage looked at Darryl up and down.

He clearly sensed that Darryl in front of him possessed the primordial spirit in his body, but it was somewhat unstable.

At this time, Ghost Valley sage was very confused. You must know that although Darryl had good talent and aptitude, it was impossible to reach the realm of Shattered Void in just a few years.

Uh....

Faced with Ghost Valley sage's question, Darryl scratched his head, and then he told all his experiences over the years.

At the end of the talk, Darryl said bitterly: "Master, when I opened the portal, I was planning to leave God's Domain and return to World Universe. Who knew that Fu Zhen suddenly appeared and chased me. At that time, I had no choice but to hide in the spirit. If the Court "

" then I arranged to send the empress Zhao Zhen Hua fruit, unable to leave jade Yaoxian Court, had scattered fake nine days with God turning, which ran into the house know Ao "

call !

Hearing this, Ghost Valley sage was stunned.

This Darryl is really bold, not only stealing the precious fruit, but also pretending to be the God of Nine Heavens. Any one of these charges is enough for him to die a hundred times.

Seeing Ghost Valley sage was silent, Darryl didn't dare to talk nonsense, his heart was up and down.

"Haha "

Seeing Darryl's expression, Ghost Valley sage couldn't help but laughed: "Look at how nervous you are. Didn't you just steal the precious fruits? It's not a big deal. There are countless precious fruits in Lingguo Garden, for nine days. God also eat, what you eat two not too. " "

As God counterfeit nine days, also Palace Ao and some of the magic saw, they did not have conclusive evidence, I did not dare to how are you. "

say these At the time, Ghost Valley sage looked relaxed. It seems that these things are not worth a while in his heart.

Speaking of which, Ghost Valley sage also knew how serious what Darryl was doing, but he was prevalent in aloofness, and more

importantly, he was very short-term. At this time, seeing Darryl was nervous, he used this method to comfort him.

Hearing this, Darryl immediately became happy. Haha....

With these words from Master, what are you afraid of? "Darryl!"

At this moment, Ghost Valley sage looked serious, and said to Darryl: "Anyway, if you rush into the realm of God, it is a huge hidden danger. From now on, you will stay with me. When I deploy the teleportation Formation, I will send you away."  
When

he said this, Ghost Valley sage looked serious.

Although Ghost valley sage was not afraid of the Nine Heavens God, Darryl had committed a heinous crime by stealing the precious fruits and pretending to be the Nine Heavens God, so for Darryl's safety, it was better to let him stay here.

Ok!

Darryl nodded, and then asked: "Master, how long should I wait here?"

"Two or three days!" Ghost Valley sage groaned and said: "You will stay here in these two or three days, Qian You must not run around, let alone leave Guixian Mountain, you know?"

Darryl nodded again, and then curiously said: "Master, as far as I know, the portals in God's Domain have a special supervising formation. Can you deploy the teleportation formation without authorization? Will you not violate the laws of God's Domain?"

Haha.. .

Upon hearing this, Ghost valley sage suddenly laughed: "Article domain of God's law can not control me, you know, I'm a hermit in the domain of God."

hermit?

Hearing this, Darryl was immediately stunned.

In the next few minutes, through Ghost valley sage's explanation, Darryl gradually realized that the strong man who came to God's Domain in the broken world of the human world would be received by God of Nine Heavens and then given two choices, one of which is to be loyal to God of Nine Heavens and be granted an official position. , For example, Gong Ao and Fu Zhen, the second option is to go to seclusion and meditation, while Ghost valley sage belongs to the second type.

Speaking of it, at that time, God of Jiutian tried to invite Ghost valley sage to serve him, but Ghost valley sage's attitude was very firm. In the last nine days, God had to agree and sent Guixian Mountain to Ghost valley sage as a retreat for retreat.

It can be said that in God's Domain, there is no such treatment except for Ghost



valley sage.

It is precisely because of the respect and courtesy of the Nine Heavens God that Gong Ao, before, dare not to be presumptuous to Ghost valley sage.

Knowing these circumstances, Darryl nodded suddenly, and at the same time admired Ghost valley sage even more.

Of course, even if Ghost valley sage's position in God's Domain is detached, he can't deploy the teleportation Formation without authorization, but Ghost valley sage thought it out, and quietly sent Darryl back to World Universe, and destroyed the teleportation Formation. As long as Nine Heavens God doesn't know, nothing will happen.

..... the

other side! Haotian Palace!

Haotian Palace is the place where Nine Heavens God handles affairs, majestic and majestic.

At this time, the God of Nine Heavens was sitting on the throne, with a leisurely expression, and below, Fu Zhen knelt there in a little panic.

## Chapter 1808

On both sides of the hall, two rows of priests stood neatly. "Fu Zhen!" The God of Nine Heavens slowly said: "You are in a hurry to meet, what the hell is it?"

Huh!

When the voice fell, the priests on both sides also focused on Fu Zhen.

Fu Zhen took a deep breath, adjusted his emotions, and said, "Returning to your Majesty, it is a matter of the Universe Continent..." In the next few minutes, Fu Zhen relayed all the things Darryl had told him.

At the end of the talk, Fu Zhen cautiously said: "The ghost world at this time is completely in a state of no ownership. I hope your Majesty will give instructions as soon as possible."

What?

Hearing this, no matter it was the Nine Heavens God or the priests around, their expressions changed.

Over the years, the God of Nine Heavens has rarely cared about things in the human world. He never expected that so many things happened in the continent of World Universe and the ghost world.

Soon, the God of Nine Heavens slowed down and looked around: "Everyone, what do you think?" The

voice fell, and a priest strode out, yelling righteously: "Your Majesty, that King of the Dead is ambitious, wanting to rule the human world, was swallowed by power, it was completely self-blame."

"Also, those humans in the Nine States Continent are also very hateful. They have swallowed the power of the King of the Dead, and they want to be a new King of the Dead. Underworld, it's time to reorganize." The

voice fell, and the other priests nodded in agreement. "Yes, it should be rectified." "Yes, there is no room for delay at this moment..."

The expressions of the priests, you and me, the face of Nine Heavens God is also extremely ugly.

Finally, God of Nine Heavens took a deep breath and slowly said, "Send my imperial order, and then you can send a divine envoy to the continent of World Universe."

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

Fu Zhen and the surrounding priests responded in unison.

..... the other side.

Under Ghost valley sage's arrangement, Darryl rested in the room for a long time.

After sleeping for a long time, Darryl was refreshed, and then he began to meditate to consolidate the primordial spirit in his body. Because Ghost valley sage was teaching him, Darryl made rapid progress.

Unconsciously, a day passed.

In the next morning, Ghost Valley sage asked Darryl to go for a walk outside, and then deployed the teleportation Formation in the room by himself.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl stood in the yard, looking at the fairy cloud in the distance, his heart was tranquil, but also a little anxious. One day in God's Domain, one month in the mainland of Universe.

I hope that Master can quickly get the teleportation Formation ready.

Wow!

Just when Darryl was secretly feeling emotional, he saw three figures flying quickly from the horizon not far away, two men and a woman, one of whom was an old man in a gray- white robe, white beard and white hair, and a fairy spirit.

The other man, looking at his thirties, looked heroic and extraordinary.

The woman looks at her in her twenties, wearing a blue short skirt, she looks youthful, her big eyes are dynamic and energetic, which is very lovable.

The three of them are filled with a powerful aura, obviously not the generals.

Damn it!

Seeing these three people, Darryl was shocked, these three won't be Gong Ao's companions, let's catch him.

Thinking about it, Darryl wanted to return to the room and avoid these three people, but it was too late.

Almost in the blink of an eye, the young and old landed in the small courtyard, and the eyes of the three people gathered on Darryl.

Especially that woman, looking at Darryl up and down, looked very curious.

In the next second, the girl turned her head towards the old man and said, "Isn't Mr. Ghost valley sage living alone? Why is there a young kid here?" The

old man didn't speak, but just smiled.

Seeing this situation, Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief, and realized that the three in front of him were not Gong Ao's companions, otherwise, this girl would not be curious about her identity.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that the old man in front of him was Immortal Marshal Beiming, and the young men

and women around him were his disciples, the male was Hongsheng, and the female was Li Ran.

Like Ghost valley sage, Beiming Theanzun is also a hermit. Because the place of hermit is in the Beiming Sea, it is called Beiming Theanzun. At that time, Ghost

valley sage had just shattered the void and came to the gods. Beiming Theanzun had long admired the name of Ghost valley sage. Come and visit, come and go, and the two sides have become close friends.

But today, Beiming Theanzun came to Guixianshan as a guest with his two disciples.

At this time, Li Ran looked up and down Darryl: "Hey, what is your name? Why are you here?"

"I..." In

response to Li Ran's question, Darryl opened his mouth because he didn't know the identity of the other party. Don't know how to respond for a while.

"Haha..."

Just when Darryl was embarrassed, he heard a big laugh from behind him, and then he saw Ghost Valley sage walk out of the room with a smile on his face.

"It turns out that it is the Immortal Marshal Beiming, there is a long way to welcome!" When he arrived, Ghost valley sage smiled at the Immortal Marshal Beiming: "Please."

"Mr. Greeting Hongsheng and Li Ran, they walked into the room, and Darryl also walked in.

"Go, make a pot of tea!" As soon as he arrived in the room, Ghost Valley sage ordered to Darryl.

Darryl didn't dare to disobey, and quickly went to make a pot of tea.

When he was making tea, Darryl quietly pulled Ghost valley sage and asked curiously: "Master, where is this distinguished guest?"

Ghost valley sage smiled slightly and said in a low voice, "This is the Immortal Marshal Beiming, and his two My apprentice, the Immortal of the North Ming is indifferent to fame and fortune, so like me, he is also a hermit. This Immortal of the North Ming has great abilities, so you can't neglect, you know?"

"As for the two around him, he His apprentice, the male is Hongsheng, and the female is Li Ran. Hongsheng is aloof and Li Ran is more playful..."

Hearing this, Darryl nodded silently.

Soon, the tea was ready, and Darryl hurriedly carried it over.

At this time, Beiming Theanzun

smiled at Ghost valley sage and asked: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, haven't you been living alone in seclusion? Why suddenly there is a young offspring?" Ghost valley sage smiled slightly and said casually: "This is me. Novice book boy, although it is comfortable to live alone, it is still good to have another person around him to take care of." When

he said this, Ghost Valley sage's expression was very calm.

Darryl is his apprentice, and he absolutely cannot say it. After all, Darryl comes from the human world. He used to steal precious fruits and pretend to be the Nine Heavens God. Therefore, for the safety of Darryl, Ghost Valley sage can only say that he is his own book boy.

Book boy?

Hearing this, the Holy Marshal Beiming nodded and didn't ask any more.

Hongsheng and Li Ran, who stood behind them, showed a trace of disdain. I thought this young man was the apprentice of Ghost valley sage, he was a book boy.

Darryl didn't pay attention to the gazes of Hongsheng and Li Ran. Darryl didn't know how many people had seen this kind of judging by appearance, and he was not in the mood to care about it.

"Master, it's so boring." After

sitting for a while, Li Ran pouted and yelled: "I want to go out and walk around. It's too boring here. I don't understand what you are talking about with Mr. Ghost valley sage."

The Holy Marshal Beiming frowned and scolded: "Li Ran, in front of Mr. Ghost valley sage, don't mess around." Despite that, there was a bit of pampering in his eyes.

Chapter 1809

Seeing this scene, Ghost Valley sage laughed and said: "It's okay, young man! Just let her go."

Hearing Ghost Valley sage said, Beiming Theanzun lightly breathed a sigh of relief and said to Li Ran: "Okay, you Go outside, remember, you can only be nearby, and you can't leave

Guixian Mountain." As he said, Beiming Theanzun told Hongsheng: "You go too, look at Li Ran, don't let her be outside. It's crazy to play." As a master, Immortal Beiming knows Li Ran too well. This female apprentice is eccentric and very troublesome.

Ok!

Hongsheng nodded and took Li Ran out.

When he walked to the door, Li Ran suddenly took Darryl's hand and said with a smile: "You too, you are Mr. Ghost valley sage's book boy, you are obligated to familiarize us with the environment."

Fuck!

Suddenly being stopped by Li Ran, Darryl was stunned, his brain humming.

This Li Ran is not only playful, but also a familiar one. The first time I meet you, I just hold hands.

Moreover, he is not Ghost valley sage's book boy at all, but his direct disciple, how could he go out to play with Li Ran?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl looked at Ghost valley sage for help, Ghost valley sage looked as usual and nodded at Darryl.

Seeing Ghost Valley sage's acquiescence, Darryl had to follow Li Ran out.

"Hey."

Just walking out of the small yard, Li Ran said with a condescending attitude, and said to Darryl: "Since you are Ghost valley sage's book boy, you are familiar with this place? I heard that the environment of Guixianshan is complicated and there are many interesting things. The place, you take us to see it."

Darryl was stunned, and said lightly: "I have just been here for two days too, and I am very unfamiliar with this place, or else, just go around by yourself."

Huh!

Hearing this, Li Ran looked displeased: "Huh? You little book boy, you have a big

shelf."

Hongsheng next to him also said: "That's right, do you know who we are? Our master and your best friend of Mr. Ghost valley sage, if you neglect us, Mr. Ghost valley sage will definitely not spare you lightly." When

saying this, Hongsheng looked contemptuous.

In his mind, Darryl is just a little book boy, who should be respectful to himself and his junior sister, but at this time, he has a careless attitude, which is really unruly.

Ugh!

Darryl sighed softly and said much lazily, so he had to lead the way.

However, even though Darryl had been here for a day, he had been active in the yard all the time. He was not familiar with the environment of Guixian Mountain at all, so he could only lead Hongsheng around.

After walking for a while, Li Ran felt very bored. Looking at the Darryl in front, he suddenly became playful. He smiled and said in a low voice to Hongsheng: "Brother, this little

bookboy seems unwilling to play with us, so let's give it to him. A lesson." The

voice was very small, only Li Ran and Hongsheng could hear it.

Hongsheng thought for a while, and whispered: "How to teach?"

Li Ran's eyes flashed with a sly: "Recently, under the supervision of Master, I have been able to completely control the real fire of the five elements. I will use the real fire of the five elements to control him. His clothes burned." When the

voice fell, Li Ran slowly raised his right hand, and saw a cloud of colorful flames jumping out.

It is the real fire of the five elements.

"No!" Hongsheng was stunned and shook his head decisively.

You know, the Five Elements Real Fire is the most proud skill of the Holy Marshal Beiming. It has the characteristics of extremely cold and very dangerous.

Hongsheng knew that Li Ran just wanted to tease Darryl, but using the Five Elements Real Fire was a bit too rash. After all, the other party was just a little book boy. If he didn't control it well, he would be burned to death by the Five Elements Real Fire.

Realizing this, Hongsheng was about to stop him, but it was still a step too late,

when Li Ran raised his hand and waved,

the five elements were real fire, and he thought of Darryl drifting past. Sigh!

This group of five elements is real fire, it seems to be slow, but it arrives behind Darryl in the blink of an eye.

Darryl reacted quickly, he noticed movement behind his back, and immediately turned around. He was shocked at this look.

Seeing a group of colorless flames coming quickly, Darryl didn't think much about it at the time, and quickly dodged to the side, but that group of flames, as if there was life, turned a corner and continued to come towards Darryl.

Damn it!

What kind of fire is this?

At this moment, Darryl frowned and was extremely surprised.

"Haha.."

Seeing this scene, Li Ran was very proud, clapping his hands and laughing: "You little bookboy, let you take us to play, watch me burn your clothes." As he

said, he continued. Pushing the real fire of the five elements, approaching towards Darryl.

Fuck!!

Hearing this, Darryl was frightened, I just didn't take you to play, you are going to burn my clothes with fire? This Li Ran is too unreasonable.

While whispering in his heart, seeing the colorful flames floating again, Darryl couldn't think about it, and immediately urged the power of the original spirit, and then raised his right hand.

Sigh!

In the next second, a group of white flames jumped out, quickly forming a lotus shape in the air, it was the cold fire of the white lotus.

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to show the coldness of White Lily, but this Li Ran bullied so much that Darryl couldn't bear it.

White flame?

Seeing White Lily's cold fire, whether it was Li Ran or Hongsheng, both felt shocked and froze there.

And then, the scene in front of them stunned them even more.



Sneez...

Seeing the two groups of flames touching, there was a creaking sound. Then, Li Ran's five elements of real fire was quickly swallowed by the cold fire of White Lily.

"It was swallowed?" Hongsheng opened his mouth wide and his face was inconceivable: "This... seems to be the first strange fire, White Lily is cold."

Li Ran also trembled, watching Darryl closely, very much. Shock.

This kid is just a little book boy, can he have White Lily cold fire?

"Hey!" After

a full ten seconds, Li Ran reacted and looked at Darryl complicatedly: "It seems that I underestimated you. I actually have White Lily Cold Flame. Come, accompany me to fight, let me see your strength." When the

voice fell, Li Ran flew up and hit Darryl with a palm.

Seeing this scene, Hongsheng wanted to stop it, but held back.

Like Li Ran, Hongsheng also felt that there was something wrong with the little book boy in front of him. You must know that White Lily Cold Flame is the world's first different fire, and even the Master Beiming victoryzun is not sure to merge, and this little book boy has it. It is really doubtful.

Fuck!, this Li Ran's brain is sick.

Seeing Li Ran's palm, Darryl was depressed and annoyed. He couldn't help but said, "Don't be too much."

However, Li Ran didn't listen at all, but accelerated his speed.

Seeing this, Darryl had no choice but to mobilize the power of the soul to fight Li Ran fiercely.

At the beginning, Darryl thought that Li Ran was just a gamer. What made him depressed was that Li Ran's moves were ruthless, and every move wanted Darryl's life. Under this circumstance, Darryl had to resist with all its strength.

However, Darryl had just possessed the Primordial Spirit. Even though Ghost Valley sage had taught him and had a lot of

understanding of the Primordial Spirit this day, compared with Li Ran, he was still not an opponent. After all, Li Ran is the most proud of the Holy

Marshal Beiming. Female disciple.

boom!

Finally, just when Darryl was about to be unable to stop him, Li Ran slapped his back with a palm, and heard Darryl snorted, his whole body flew out, flying more than 100 meters, hitting It fell down on the mountain wall.

## Chapter 1810

the moment he landed, Darryl spouted a mouthful of blood, his face pale and his breath extremely weak.

Mad.

At this moment, the anger from the bottom of Darryl's heart rushed upwards, his eyes were extremely bloody, and he stared at Li Ran closely. This woman was simply a lunatic.

Snapped!

Before Darryl stood up, he saw Li Ran's delicate body flashing, and he rushed to the front and stepped on Darryl's face.

In the next second, Li Ran looked stubborn and asked in a condescending manner: "Hey, little Shuboy, you honestly explain, did you steal the tricks of Mr. Ghost valley sage so that you have White Lily's cold heat?" When

he said this, Li Ran looked at Darryl with contempt.

The book boy in front of him, not very strong, even possesses the cold fire of White Lily. He must have learned the techniques of Mr. Ghost valley sage in secret.

The Hongsheng next to him also looked at Darryl indifferently. Like Li Ran, Hongsheng also felt that the book boy was strange everywhere.

Fuck!!

Being stepped on by Li Ran's face, Darryl rose in anger, gritted his teeth and said: "White Lily's cold fire is my own fusion, and my teacher..." At

this moment, Darryl wanted to say that it has nothing to do with my master. But thinking that he was a book boy at this time, he stopped in time and changed his name: "It has nothing to do with Mr. Ghost valley sage."

He merged?

Hearing this, Li Ran obviously didn't believe it, and his eyes flashed tricky and displeased: "Don't lie to me. With your strength, you can blend with White Lily's cold fire? If you don't explain it, I can show you a good look." He

said, Li Ran drew a golden soft whip from his body and jokingly said: "Know this thing, it's called a whip, as long as you get a few whips, your soul will collapse."

When Li Ranyi said this, The complacency of the face.

Hongsheng, who was next to him, frowned, but did not stop him.

Huh.....

Seeing the whip, Darryl couldn't help taking a breath and coldly said: "Don't go too far, I am Mr. Ghost valley sage's book boy, if you destroy my soul, Ghost valley sage Mister will definitely not spare you lightly."

Hearing this, Li Ran couldn't help but chuckled: "You don't scare me, my master is Beiming Theanzun, and you are just a new book boy who has been here for a few days. , Do you think Mr. Ghost valley sage would fall out with my master for a book boy?"

After speaking, Li Ran raised his whip, no doubt: "Quickly explain, where did your White Lily cold fire come from?"

Darrylyao Teeth, sneered. "Looking for death!"  
Seeing Darryl's attitude, Li Ran stopped talking nonsense. With a flick of his jade hand, he hit the whip with a scream, and slammed towards Darryl.

Whoosh. The

air was torn apart wherever the whip passed by, like a golden lightning, it was amazing.

Seeing that the god whip was thrown, Darryl couldn't think much, because he was slapped by Li Ran, he was very weak, but he didn't know where the strength was at that time, he rolled on the spot and broke free of Li Ran directly, and then pulled his leg. Rushed forward.

Darryl knew that he was not Li Ran's opponent at all in the fight, but he couldn't let her be humiliated either. He thought about it, and after breaking free from Li Ran, he immediately ran back to the yard. At that time, in front of Ghost valley sage, Li Ran would definitely not dare to be so presumptuous.

However, Darryl was not familiar with the environment of Guixian Mountain. At this time, he could not choose his way. The direction of running was not the small courtyard where Ghost valley sage lived, but the outside of Guixian Mountain.

"Run?"

Seeing that Darryl could break free of his own control under this situation, Li Ran's pretty face changed, and he stomped his feet, and then clung to the whip and chased after him.

Hongsheng was also stunned, and then followed closely.

In the blink of an eye, the three figures of Darryl and Li Ran rushed out of the scope of Guixian Mountain.

Oops!

Seeing the environment in front of him, it was extremely strange, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears.

This doesn't seem to be the way back to the yard. No matter what, let's get rid of the lunatic Li Ran first.

After making up his mind, Darryl continued to run forward.

After a few minutes, he came to a black valley and saw that the valley was scorched and black, and there was no grass growing. In the center of the valley, there was a huge deep pit. , Very shocking.

What is this place?

Seeing this scene, Darryl was stunned, and then he saw a cave on the mountain wall not far away. On the big rock beside the cave, a few large characters were vaguely engraved: The land where the evildoer is annihilated, and those who come are stopped.

The place where the evildoer is annihilated?

Darryl frowned secretly, realizing that he had come to a forbidden place, and instinctively wanted to turn around, but he could see that Li Ran and Hongsheng behind him had already caught up. At that time, Darryl gritted his teeth and rushed directly towards the cave.

Whoosh...

At this moment , Li Ran and Hongsheng came quickly, floating above the black valley. "This..."  
Seeing the place in front of

him, Hong victory frowned secretly and couldn't help but said: "This seems to be the place of heaven..." Hearing this, Li Ran also disappeared from his madness. There was a bit of dignity on her delicate face, and her eyes flashed with awe and complexity. As a disciple of the Beiming Immortal Marshal, Li Ran had heard that thousands of years ago, a large-scale enchanting eradication took place in God's Domain. Action, and the place where the incident occurred at that time is called the place of heavenly punishment.

"Junior Sister!"

Finally, Hongsheng reacted and whispered to Li Ran, "Or let's go back." The place of God's punishment in front of him was messy, giving people a bad feeling.

Li Ran shook his head: "Brother, what are you afraid of? This place of God's punishment is nothing but a ruin. That little book boy, I have been taught, instead of looking for Mr. Ghost valley sage, he escaped from Guixian Mountain. Obviously, he has a ghost in his heart. "

With that said, Li Ran looked around and immediately saw Darryl who had fled to the entrance of the mountain wall. He immediately chased after him without thinking much.

Hongsheng took a deep breath and quickly followed.

In the blink of an eye, Li Ran reached the entrance of the cave, and at this time, Darryl had just entered the cave.

"Hehe!" At

this moment, seeing the embarrassing Darryl, Li Ran was in a good mood, and said with a smile: "Little Shuboy, are you still running?" When

he said this, Li Ran looked abused. This crazy woman. Darryl cursed inwardly and sneered: "If you let me out, I will go out? Why should I listen to you?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Li Ran's pretty face sank, and a little book boy dared to talk to himself like this, and he was looking for death.

The next second, Li Ran turned his eyes and got an idea, and chuckled lightly: "Okay, if you don't come out, let's see how I treat you." As he said, Li Ranyu raised his hand, and the Five Elements Real Fire was released again.

Phew... In the

next second, a sea of flames formed at the entrance of the cave, and the flames quickly spread to the depths of the cave. Speaking of which, after Darryl used the white lotus cold fire

before, Li Ran knew that the real fire of the Five Elements could not hurt him.

But Darryl had just been injured by Li Ran, and he was very weak at this time. It was impossible to use the cold fire of White Lily to consume the real fire of the five elements.

Fuck!!

Seeing the fire spreading in, Darryl was full of anger, and he poured out directly.

Li Ran's guess was correct. At this time, Darryl was extremely weak and could not use White Lily's cold fire. Although the five elements couldn't hurt him, the hot flame also made Darryl unbearable.

"Hehe..."

Seeing the fire burning wildly, Li Ran was so excited that he couldn't tell. He stood at the entrance of the cave, clapping his hands and laughing: "It's so fun, the fire is stunned."

In her heart, Darryl hid in the cave and couldn't come out, just like a turtle with his head back.

## Chapter 1811

Listening to Li Ran's laugh outside the cave, Darryl was extremely annoyed. At the same time, as the flame became

hotter and hotter, Darryl gritted his teeth and touched the depths of the cave.

After a dozen steps, Darryl saw that not far ahead, there was an energy vortex filled with powerful energy fluctuations.

Enchantment?

Darryl clearly sensed that the energy vortex in front of him was a barrier.

And this enchantment is obviously much stronger than the enchantment that Juanhong deployed in Lingguo Garden.

Not only that, it seems to contain a strange suction.

Isn't this the place where the evildoers are extinguished?  
How can there be an enchantment?

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain humming, and he was very puzzled.

Huhu...

At this moment, Li Ran outside the cave did not hear a response, and once again released the five elements of real fire, the fire was getting bigger and bigger, and

the whole cave was about to burn.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Darryl couldn't express his irritation. It was really unlucky to meet a lunatic like Li Ran, and he couldn't go out anyway today.

However, the fire in this cave is so big, it is not a problem to continue to hide.

In just two seconds, Darryl's brain turned rapidly, and then he gritted his teeth and rushed directly into the barrier.

Darryl thought it over, no matter what was behind the barrier, it was better than being caught by Li Ran.

Om... At

the moment when he rushed into the barrier, Darryl only felt that his whole person was enveloped by a terrifying force, and the surroundings were dark, and then a strong sense of dizziness came, and then he knew nothing in the dark.

At this time, outside the cave. "Junior Sister!"  
Seeing the fire in the cave getting bigger and bigger, Hongsheng finally couldn't stand it anymore and couldn't help but said: "It's almost done, don't be too foolish."

In Hongsheng's mind, even though Darryl is just a little book boy, his junior sister set fire to the cave. , A bit too much.

"Why am I messing around?"

Li Ran said with a sassy look, disapprovingly said: "This guy, he must have ulterior motives as a book boy for Mr. Ghost valley sage.  
Mr. Ghost valley sage was cheated by him. I did this to clean up Mr. Ghost valley sage. The portal."

Seeing her retort, Hongsheng couldn't laugh or cry.

Li Ran was too lazy to talk nonsense with Hongsheng, and continued to shout at the cave: "Hey, you damn little bookboy, can't you get out?"

However, there was no response at all except the blazing fire inside the cave.

At this moment Li Ran didn't know that Darryl had entered the barrier inside the cave.

Whoosh...

Just when Li Ran was still shouting, two figures were seen, flying from not far

away, Theanfeng Dao Bone, it was Ghost valley sage and Beiming Theanzun.

Seeing Master and Ghost Valley sage coming, Hongsheng's expression changed, and he was suddenly a little nervous.

However, Li Ran looked indifferent. "Li Ran!"

Soon, Beiming Theanzun and Ghost valley sage landed, and then, Beiming Theanzun frowned and asked: "Why are you here? Where is Mr. Ghost valley sage's little book boy?" As he

said, Bei Marshal Ming Thean looked at the still burning cave and frowned secretly.

Speaking of which, Beiming Theanzun and Ghost valley sage were originally in the yard while tasting tea and talking about the truth. They didn't care about the three young people at all, but afterwards, they saw that the three of them had gone for so long and didn't come back. Beimingxian Zun and Ghost valley sage went out to search, but they searched Guixianshan, but they didn't see any of them.

Afterwards, at the boundary of Guixian Mountain, I saw the smoke rising from the Heavenly Punishment Land from a

distance. Beiming Theanzun and Ghost valley sage couldn't think about it, so they hurried over to check. "Master!"

At this time, hearing Theanzun's inquiry, Li Ran shook his head and said with a smile: "That little book boy is a liar, I'm teaching him."

Then, Li Ran took what happened just now. He said it quickly, and at the end, Li Ran pointed to the cave: "This little book boy, it is really horrible to learn Mr. Ghost valley sage's stunts."

In her heart, White Lily's cold fire is not something ordinary people can have, and Darryl energy can be used at will, and it must be learned by stealing from Ghost valley sage. After all, Ghost valley sage is

a strange generation of people, and it is normal to control the cold and fire of White Lily. what?

Ghost Valley sage originally had a calm face, but when he heard Li Ran's words, he was shocked.

At the same time, Beiming Immortal Marshal's face changed drastically, and he was furious: "Li Ran, you have made a big disaster this time." His tone was full of blame.

This Li Ran is really ridiculous. He even burned Mr. Ghost valley sage's book boy with fire. You know, although Mr. Ghost valley sage hasn't been in God's Domain for a long time, his status is supernatural, and even the nine-day gods are courteous.

"I..."



Facing Beiming Immortal Marshal's reprimand, Li Ran was very aggrieved and muttered: "This little bookboy is very weird. What's wrong in my interrogation for Mr. Ghost valley sage?

Besides, he has White Lily coldness. , These flames can't burn him at all."

"You shut up!"

Bei Mingxian was so angry, he glared at Li Ran fiercely: "You have caused a serious accident, and you still don't know how to repent? When you go back, give me a face. Three months." As he

said, Immortal Marshal Beiming looked at Ghost valley sage in embarrassment: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, I'm really sorry, my apprentice is

too messy, forgive me, I'll go in and bring the little book boy out. "

Ghost Valley sage smiled, but his face was ugly.

In the mainland of World Universe for thousands of years, Ghost valley sage was regarded as the number one person in the ages.

Although he had received many disciples, it was Darryl that he appreciated the most. This time Darryl accidentally entered

God's Domain and caused a catastrophe. Ghost valley sage wanted to protect him. , I said it was my book boy, but I did not expect that this female disciple of Beiming Immortal Marshal actually bullied people, blocked Darryl in the cave, and burned him with fire...

Ghost Valley sage was very short-sighted at this time. I wanted to get angry, but I held my own identity and resisted it.

Seeing Ghost Valley sage's face changed, Beiming Immortal Marshal stopped talking nonsense, and with a wave of his hand, he directly extinguished the real fire of the Five Elements in Xiongxiongran Mountain, and then his figure flashed and rushed directly in.

Ghost valley sage followed closely! This...

reached the depths of the cave and saw the scene in front of them, both Beiming Theanzun and Ghost valley sage were stunned.

I saw that there was an enchantment in front of me, how could there be Darryl's figure?

"Look at the situation!" A few seconds later, the North Ming Immortal Marshal reacted and said in a very embarrassing manner: "This little book boy has entered the barrier... If I remember correctly, behind this barrier is the monster race The

sealed land!" When

saying this, Beiming Theanzun was anxious and guilty.

If Darryl was still in the cave, there was still room for recovery, and if he entered the barrier, the consequences would be disastrous.

The Sealed Land of the Monster Race?

Hearing this, Ghost valley sage realized that it was not good, and quickly asked: "What is the seal of the Yaozu, please explain to Theanzun clearly, I don't understand."

Ghost valley sage just came to God's Domain not long ago, and he still doesn't know much about the situation in God's Domain. .

Ugh!

Beiming Theanzun took a deep breath and slowly explained: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, after Pangu opened up the world, people and gods coexist in the same world, you know. Later, after the concept of class emerged, the gods felt that humans were not worthy to be with themselves. A world, in this case, the entire world is divided into three realms, namely the God Realm, the Human Realm, and the Ghost Realm."

## Chapter 1812

"At that time, in the realm of God, there were not only the gods, but also countless immortal birds and rare beasts. These immortal birds and rare beasts included the Phoenix clan, the Dragon clan, as well as Rocky, heroic tricks, unicorns, gluttonous. Wait!"

"But gradually, after the strength of these fairy birds and rare beasts gradually grew, the gods felt threatened, so they collectively called them the monster clan, and then launched a battle of gods to defeat the monster clan in one fell swoop.

" That big war lasted for a long time. During that time, many immortal birds and rare beasts, knowing they were not the opponents of the gods, escaped from the realm of the gods and went to the human world. Among them were the

dragon family and Rocky. , Unicorn beast, etc., and those who left the realm of the gods are called divine beasts in your human world."

"And those who did not leave, continue to resist the gods, but in the end they did not escape the pale fate."

"After the war of gods ended. , All the demon races who resisted were sealed in a sinister place, and this place would be a place where the demon race was sealed."

While

talking about this, Beiming Immortal Marshal had been paying attention to Ghost valley sage's reaction.

Sigh!

Knowing this, Ghost Valley sage took a deep breath and asked: "According to you, the cave is the site of the god war, and this enchantment is the entrance to the sealed land?"

"Yes!" Bei Ming Theanzun clicked nod.

Ghost Valley sage couldn't think too much, and immediately made a decision: "In this case, let's go in and bring Darryl back." With that, he was about to enter the barrier.

"Mr. Ghost valley sage!" At

this moment, Beiming Theanzun's expression changed, and he quickly stopped Ghost valley sage: "This sealed land has been imprisoned by countless monsters, and, after being imprisoned for so many years, the monsters must be filled

with grievances. I rush into, I'm afraid that with no small nunnery, but also in danger ah. " "

Mr. You know, when Yaozu can and battle the gods, not weak forces, the two of us, is not a rival! "

heard With these, Ghost valley sage was stunned.

He could see that the Immortal Marshal Beiming was not joking. The monster race was able to fight against the gods back then, and the strength must be very strong, so he rushed in, fearing that there would be no return.

But Darryl was the disciple he admired most, so he couldn't just watch him enter a dangerous situation and let him go.

Thinking about it, Ghost Valley sage immediately took out his portable hexagram and began to divination for Darryl. Ghost valley sage is the number one person in the ages, knowing everything, knowing everything, and divination.

Seeing Ghost valley sage took out the hexagram plate, Beiming Theanzun was not talking, watching closely.

Soon, Ghost valley sage made a divination, and his expression eased a lot.

"Mr. Ghost valley sage, how?" Beiming Theanzun hurriedly asked. At this time, the aura of a generation of Theanzun was completely gone, but he was cautious in front of Ghost valley sage.

After all, Darryl strayed into the Sealed Land of the Demon Race, all because of Li Ran's mischief.

Ghost Valley sage breathed a sigh of relief, and slowly said: "The Guaxiang said that Darryl entered the Sealed Beast Land this time, and there will be a lot of danger, but in the end it will all turn into good fortune." As he said, Ghost Valley sage took a look. The enchantment in front of him said with emotion: "Perhaps, this is an experience for Darryl." At this time, Ghost Valley sage had no worries in his heart, because the hexagram said clearly, Darryl strayed into the demon this time. There is no danger in the land sealed by the clan, but a chance.

In this case, Ghost Valley sage not only no longer worried, but was a little happy for Darryl, you know, not everyone has a chance.

That's great!

Hearing this, Beiming Theanzun finally breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Ghost valley sage curiously: "Dare to ask Mr. Ghost valley sage, who is this Darryl?" To be

honest, Ghost valley sage is a strange person of a generation, but right now A little book boy attaches so much importance to it, people have to doubt it.

Ghost Valley sage smiled slightly: "The secret of the secret cannot be revealed!" As he

said, Ghost Valley sage slowly said: "It's okay, let's go back and discuss the Tao."

Then a word fell, and Ghost valley sage walked out of the cave lightly.

Beiming Theanzun looked suspicious, looked at the enchantment, and then walked out.

..... the other side!

In the endless chaos, Darryl was in a daze, and only felt that he had had a bizarre dream.

I don't know how long it took, Darryl slowly woke up! Fuck!, where is this?

The moment he opened his eyes, Darryl looked around. Suddenly he was stunned.

I saw that there was an endless forest in front of me, the sky was gray, and the aura between heaven and earth was very weak. Compared with the innate aura in

God's Domain, it was almost a sky and an underground. Even the aura here is not as good as World Universe. mainland.

In the forest, Darryl saw some rare and exotic beasts, but these rare and exotic beasts did not have the slightest immortal energy on their bodies, but a kind of violent aura was permeated.

"Shoo..."

Just when Darryl was looking at him, the rare and exotic beasts in the forest also found him, screamed, and then rushed over.

Damn it!

Seeing these rare and exotic beasts rushing over, Darryl was taken aback, stood up quickly, and at the same time summoned Heavenly halberd.

At the same time, Darryl shouted: "Hey, I just passed by here, I didn't provoke you, don't mess around." When saying this, Darryl urged the beast ring on his body.

Only by urging the Royal Beast Ring, these rare and exotic beasts could understand what Darryl meant.

Darryl originally thought that he used the Royal Beast Ring to calm these rare and exotic beasts.

However, what made Darryl depressed was that the rare and exotic beasts went crazy one by one, and had no intention of stopping at all, instead they launched a fierce attack.

Fuck!!

At this moment, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, so he had to hold Heavenly halberd tightly, and fought fiercely with these rare and exotic beasts.

Speaking of it, before being abused by Li Ran, Darryl is very weak, and these rare and exotic animals are not only strong, but also very vigorous in their movements. In contrast, Darryl

is not an opponent at all, but relies on Fang Fang. The sharpness of the sky painted halberd also blocked the siege of these rare and exotic beasts.

Wow!

Half an hour later, these rare and strange beasts realized that they could not defeat Darryl and left one after another.

Seeing this, Darryl sat down on the ground and let out a long sigh of relief.

Fuck!, I can finally breathe a sigh of relief.

Afterwards, Darryl looked around again, extremely puzzled.

What the hell is this place? Why are you so lifeless? Except for rare birds and exotic animals, can no one see it alone?

Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh!

Just when Darryl frowned secretly, he heard a few breaking noises.

Darryl instantly became vigilant, and at the same time raised his head and looked towards the sky.

hiss!

As a result, at this sight, Darryl's whole body was shocked, and he couldn't help taking a cold breath, and his whole body was instantly stunned.

I'm going, what are these all?

Darryl's mouth grew big, and he rubbed his eyes with his hands, very surprised.

I saw that more than a dozen figures were flying towards me, and these figures, one more weird than one, the headed one, were burly, like a strong man, but with a tiger head.

Human stupid? Is this a monster?

There were others with human faces and leopard heads.

There is also a woman, with a beautiful face, unspeakably charming and charming, just like a fairy, but her lower body is dragged with a long snake tail...

For a moment, Darryl froze there, completely staring blankly.

## Chapter 1813

At this time Darryl didn't know that these were the monster races that were sealed here.

Wow!

Just when Darryl was secretly surprised, these weird-looking guys had already arrived in front of him, the headed man with

a tiger head, looked up and down Darryl, full of hostility:  
"Who are you? Why are you here?" The

tone was sharp. , Revealing an unruly gesture! Uh...  
Darryl scratched his head, feeling inexplicably worried, and said: "I passed through  
a barrier, and then I got here." As he

said, Darryl smiled and said very politely: "How dare you ask? How can you leave  
here?"

At this time, Darryl was very careful. He clearly sensed that these were not good  
things in front of him, and each of them was terrifying in strength. In this case, it  
is natural to be polite.

Darryl didn't know that these were all monster races trapped here.

Enchantment?

Hearing this, several monsters looked at each other, and then the monster with  
the head of the human body asked Darryl: "Are you from God's Domain?"

Darryl nodded.

In an instant, several monsters looked at Darryl's gaze, showing a bit of hostility.

what's going on?

Seeing the other party's expression, Darryl panicked inexplicably.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that this was the place where the monster race was  
sealed, so he didn't understand what it meant that he came from God's Domain.

Gudong.

Two seconds later, Darryl reacted, secretly swallowed his saliva, and said to the  
tiger demon: "This big brother, I just came here by accident, all by accident, that...  
if you don't know. How to send me back, I will go by myself..." The

voice fell, and Darryl turned around to leave.

Darryl could see that these guys who were not human or demon in front of him, as  
soon as they heard of God's Domain, looked like they were facing an enemy, it  
would be better for him to stray quickly.

"When you arrive at the land of our

monster clan , you still want to leave?" At the moment Darryl turned around, the tiger demon frowned and let out a loud shout. Then, the figure came directly towards Darryl like a cannonball.

Snapped!

Darryl's body was weak and his strength hadn't recovered yet, and he couldn't react at all. Seeing Tiger Demon shot the electricity, he grabbed Darryl's arm.

"Alas..."

Darryl wanted to cry without tears, and quickly said: "This big brother, I really didn't intend to break into your site, we have something to say, there is no need to do it!"

Darryl at this time The wind makes me feel very depressed.

Fuck!, it's really bad luck today. First, I was chased by the crazy girl Li Ran, and now it's not easy to catch my breath, but I met these guys who are neither human nor demon.

Depressed, Darryl wanted to resist, but this tiger demon's arm strength was amazing, Darryl only felt that his arm was clamped by iron tongs, and he couldn't get rid of it at all.

"Shut up!"

Darryl explained. The tiger demon couldn't hear it at all. He scolded: "Don't quibble with us, since you are from God's Domain, you must be a spy sent by God's Domain." The

voice fell, and the man with a head and a snake body beside him. , Leng Leng said: "Don't talk nonsense with him, take it directly to see the leader!" The

leader?

Hearing this, Darryl looked confused, these people who are not human or demon, and the leader? boom!

Just when Darryl was secretly curious, he saw that Tiger Demon suddenly raised his hand and slapped a palm on the back of Darryl's head. Darryl only felt that the sky was spinning, his eyes turned dark, and he fainted.

Fuck!, these guys are crazy.

I have already explained it, and I have to do it! After half an hour.

Darryl you woke up and found himself on a hillside and a half, not far from the front, was a large-scale stone hall, on both sides of the stone hall gate, there were many huge statues of beasts.



What is this place?

Darryl rubbed his head, secretly surprised.

At this moment, a burly figure came, and it was the Tiger Demon who knocked Darryl out before, and pulled Darryl up: "Wake up? Come with me to see the leader. Are you a spy from God's Domain? , The leader knows as soon as he asks."

Darryl did not respond, and his heart was very bitter.

This tiger demon looked like a straight-headed guy, and he determined that he was a spy from God's Domain.

However, God's Domain is the ruler of the Nine Heavens God and is respected by all walks of life. Why is this Tiger Demon so hostile to God's Domain?

Thinking about it, Darryl didn't dare to ask more when seeing Tiger Demon sullen his face.

The tiger demon's arm strength was amazing, he picked up Darryl with one hand, and walked towards the stone hall along the stone steps in front of him.

At the beginning, Darryl was still calm, but gradually he was extremely surprised.

I saw that on the two roads leading to the stone temple, there were a lot of monsters with tiger heads standing there neatly, each wearing a uniform armor, five steps one post, ten steps one sentry, and they were heavily guarded.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was shocked.

With so many people with tiger heads, is this the tiger demon's lair?

Darryl clearly sensed that these tiger monsters standing on both sides of the road were very powerful, and any one of them could easily crush Darryl!

In shock, Darryl did not dare to relax at all, letting Tiger Demon carry himself into the stone palace. hiss!

After entering the stone hall, Darryl was silly at the sight of the scene in front of him, and couldn't help sucking in the air!

In the center of the stone hall, there is a huge stone throne. This throne is carved from a special stone. It has a black texture and white lines on it. Although it does not have the majesty of the throne of the Nine Heavens God, it is also transparent. With a domineering and unparalleled momentum.

On the throne, sitting at this time is a majestic man, wearing a yellow and white robe, with a strong aura.

On both sides of the throne, there were more than a dozen figures standing quietly. They were exactly what Darryl had seen before, some with leopard heads and some with snake heads....

Seeing these, Darryl felt very confused. Those who went down were very panicked, and at the same time noticed that all those present were all beasts, not a single bird.

Damn it.

At this moment, looking at the man on the throne, Darryl only felt a force of pressure on his face, almost out of breath.

At the same time, the man on the throne also looked at Darryl up and down, with a look of confusion.

"

Tiger Ben!" Finally, the man asked the tiger demon next to Darryl: "Who is this?"

The man on the throne is the White Tiger King. Ten thousand years ago, Pangu opened up the world, and the four innate spirits were born between the world and the earth. The beasts are the Azure Dragon, White Tiger, Suzaku and Xuanwu. After that, the four spirit beasts derive their own races.

Today, the white tiger clan has lasted for 30,000 years. Because the white tiger is one of the four innate spirit beasts and has a long life span, the fifth-generation white tiger king sitting on the throne at this time.

And the tiger demon who catches Darryl is the number one warrior next to the White Tiger King, Hu Ben.

Hearing the White Tiger King's question at this time, Hu Ben hurriedly said: "Back to the leader, this guy, coming from the barrier of God's Domain, must be a spy, so I caught it!"

Swish!

Hearing this, King White Tiger's face changed, and his eyes flashed with strong hostility.

At this moment, seeing Darryl standing there stupidly, Hu Ben scolded: "I saw our Beast League White Tiger King, don't you kneel down?" As he said, he gave Darryl a kick.

## Chapter 1814

Darryl couldn't stand steady, so he knelt down. Beast League? White Tiger King? The moment he knelt on the ground, Darryl was furious, and at the same time he was extremely puzzled.

In the next second, Darryl smiled bitterly at the White Tiger King and said: "This... the great king, I just broke in accidentally. I am not a spy of God's Domain at all. This is a complete misunderstanding."

Misunderstanding?

Hearing this, Hu Ben couldn't express his anger, and shouted: "The gods in the realm of God, as well as the nine-day gods, are all virtuous and despicable. They are all damned. You are from the realm of God. What are you not a spy?" The

voice fell. , The other beast monsters around also all opened their mouths, punishing Darryl's mouth.

"Back then, we wouldn't have been trapped here if God's Domain had launched a divine battle."

"Don't talk nonsense with him, just kill."

The accusations of the demons came from you to me.  
Darryl only felt that his head it's big, but I slowly understood

the situation, knowing that ten thousand years ago, there had been a battle of gods, and all these were the demonic tribes who were sealed here.

In the Divine War of the year, the Monster Race suffered countless deaths and injuries, and hated the Divine Realm, so it is no wonder that he knew that Darryl came from the Divine Realm and would be so hostile.

"Alright!"

At this

moment, King White Tiger looked around and waved his hand: "Don't make a noise, since this person is from God's Domain, you don't need to ask more, just drag it out and hack it." When he said this, King White Tiger's face There was

not the slightest emotional fluctuation on the scene. In the

Divine War of the year, the Baihu clan suffered heavy casualties, almost wiped out the clan, and almost hated God's Domain to their bones.

Knowing that Darryl was from God's Domain at this time, the White Tiger King didn't have the slightest tolerance.

"Yes!"

Hu Ben responded, walked over and grabbed Darryl before dragging him out for execution.

Fuck!?

Darryl was taken aback and wanted to cry without tears.

He broke into here by mistake and was about to be beheaded. This is too wrong. You must know that the grudge between God's Domain and these monster races has nothing to do with him.

Depressed, Darryl couldn't think too much, so he urged the power of the primordial spirit to try to break free.

Feeling Darryl's struggle, Hu Ben sneered and said: "No need to struggle, your life is ours when you get here."

Darryl did not respond, and continued to urge the power of the soul.

"Roar!" In the

next second, I heard a dragon chant, and then in front of Darryl, a shadow of the dragon was fleeting. It was the soul contract between Darryl and Jewel. Speaking of which, the soul contract between Darryl and Jewel would not be easily revealed, but Hu Ben was a powerful person in the White Tiger clan, and what he displayed was the power of spirit beasts.

And Jewel belonged to the Dragon clan and was also the power of the spirit beasts, which was considered to be of the same origin as the Baihu clan, so at this time, under the pressure of Hu Ben, the soul contract between Darryl and Jewel appeared.

Ok?

Seeing this scene, whether it was the White Tiger King sitting on the throne, or Hu Ben and the other beasts around, they were all stunned.

For a while, there was silence in the stone hall. "Boy!"

Finally, the White Tiger King reacted, stood up slowly, and questioned Darryl: "What is the relationship between you and the Qinglong clan!"

Huh!

At the same time, Hu Ben and other beast monsters also stared at Darryl closely, waiting for his answer.

"I..." Darryl was stunned, and then realized that the other party might be talking about the Dragon clan, and responded: "I am the Dragon Lord of the Dragon clan!"

Long Zun?

Hearing this, King White Tiger frowned secretly, his face was indifferent, but his heart was shocked.

You know, Qinglong is the head of the four innate spirit beasts, and being able to be the dragon veteran of the Qinglong clan must not be a general generation.

At the same time, Hu Ben and the surrounding beasts were also stunned.

At this moment, Darryl couldn't help but said: "I would like to ask, the Dragon clan has always lived on the Dragon Island, why are you called the

Azure Dragon clan?" The White Tiger King was taken aback, and then chuckled slightly: "You are still Dragon Lord. , Don't you know that the dragon in your mouth is actually the blue dragon, the first of the

four innate spirit beasts? "The four innate spirit beasts?"

At this moment, Darryl was stunned, unable to relax for a while.

At this moment, Hu Ben sneered and couldn't conceal his contempt: "What is the head of the four spirit beasts? Back

then, God's Domain launched a divine battle. The Azure Dragon clan fled without a fight and hid in the human world. It is really embarrassing."

"If the Azure Dragon clan didn't escape without authorization, our entire monster clan would not fail miserably, let alone be trapped in this kind of place." The voice fell, and the other beast monsters around also nodded one after another, one after another angry.

Phew...

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and suddenly understood.

It turned out that the Dragon clan on Dragon Island turned out to be the Azure Dragon, the first of the four innate spirit beasts. In order to avoid the god war, they inhabited the continent of World Universe.

Understanding this, Darryl smiled and said: "I think, the reason why Qinglong avoided the magical battle back then must have their own plans." To be

honest, Darryl didn't want to comment too much on the magical battle back then, but As the Dragon Sovereign of the Azure Dragon clan, seeing the White Tiger King and the surrounding beast monsters at this time had a deep resentment towards the Azure Dragon clan, he couldn't help but say a few words for the Azure Dragon clan.

As soon as the voice fell, Hu Ben couldn't help but yelled:

"What can you understand as a human? The Azure Dragon clan fled without a fight. It was completely a cowardly behavior. No explanation is useful."

Uh...

Hearing this, Darryl was very embarrassed, smiled bitterly, and didn't know how to speak for a while.

At this time, the White Tiger King looked at Darryl and said, "What is your name?"

"Darryl!" Darryl answered truthfully without concealing it.

The White Tiger King pondered and looked up and down Darryl: "Since you are the Dragon Lord of the

Azure Dragon clan, why are you in God's Domain?" When he said this, the eyes of the White Tiger King were full of suspicion.

At this moment, Hu Ben couldn't help but questioned: "Frankly explain, do you represent the Azure Dragon clan and have served the God Realm?"

Hu...

Darryl took a deep breath, showing a slight smile, and said: "You misunderstood, I Coming to God's Domain, it's a long story..." In the next ten minutes, Darryl explained how to come to God's Domain through the Chaos Teleportation Formation.

Of course, Darryl didn't conceal the slightest bit of experience in God's Domain these few days.

Wow!

At this moment, after listening to Darryl's narration, the entire stone palace was in an uproar.

The White Tiger King looked at Darryl with scorching eyes, and smiled: "I really can't tell, you, a human, can actually turn around the hypocrites in God's Domain, and admire it!" When

he said this, the White Tiger King was completely gone. The hostility greatly changed his view of Darryl.

At the same time, Hu Ben was also very excited. He hugged Darryl's shoulders and laughed: "Haha, stealing the precious fruits of Lingguo Garden, and pretending to be Nine Heavens God, these sounds enjoyable."

And the surrounding people. The beast monsters also looked at Darryl for admiration.

You must know that the beast monsters present were very hostile to God's Domain because of the Divine War. At this time, they were very happy to learn what Darryl had done in God's Domain. After all, the enemy's enemy was a friend.

For a time, the originally depressive atmosphere instantly eased a lot.

Seeing this scene, Darryl had a smile on his face, and he also secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Fuck!, it's so dangerous. Fortunately, I am the Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan. Otherwise, he would be dead now.

## Chapter 1815

Fortunately, Darryl thought of what he thought of, and asked the White Tiger King curiously: "His White Tiger King, I heard you say that all spirit beasts were under the suppression of God's Domain in the Divine War of the year." As he

said, Darryl looked around. After four weeks: "But, why are you only the white fox family here, and no other orcs!"

Huh!

Hearing the question, the white tiger king's calm face suddenly became complicated.

At this moment, a man wearing a green shirt next to him walked out slowly and smiled at Darryl: "Your Excellency Longzun, I am the Xuanwu King of the Xuanwu clan." As he

said, King Xuanwu looked around and continued. Said: "Our innate four great spirit

beast clan, except for the Azure Dragon clan, are all sealed here."

Darryl nodded, "What about the Vermillion Bird clan?" Huh!

At this moment, whether it was the White Tiger King, the Xuanwu King, or the tiger beasts and monsters, their expressions changed slightly, and their eyes were filled with anger.

In the next second, Hu Ben couldn't help saying: "Don't mention the flat-haired beasts, who have been trapped in this ghost place for so long. Those flat-haired beasts don't want to unite everyone and leave together, but they always want to fight for the right of leadership... "

Uh...

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and for the next half an hour, Darryl finally understood the cause and effect through questioning.

It turned out that after being trapped here, the monster races were relatively united at first, but gradually contradictions appeared. In the end, all the bird races and the beast races were divided into two major alliances and fought with each other.

The bird family includes the Suzaku, Phoenix, Peacock, and Crane. Fei Feather League formed.

The beast clan includes the White Tiger, Xuanwu, Ming Leopard, etc., and finally formed a beast league.

In the thousands of years trapped in the land of the monster race, the Birds League and the Beast League have fought countless battles. Both sides wanted to make each

other surrender. As a result, they fought back and forth, and no one accepted.

After understanding this, Darryl was a little bit dumbfounded.

These monster races are really interesting. They are all sealed here, and they are still engaged in infighting, and they don't know about unity. No wonder they were beaten so badly by God's Domain in the Divine War.

Of course, Darryl didn't say these thoughts.

"Your Excellency the White Tiger King!" Darryl showed a smile, and said to the White Tiger King: "Is there a way to leave here?"



Darryl didn't want to participate in the grievances between the Monster Race and God's Domain, so he just wanted to leave here as soon as possible.

At this moment, the White Tiger King and Tiger Ben all looked at each other, their expressions showing a trace of embarrassment.

In the next second, the upright Hu Ben laughed at Darryl and said: "Your Excellency Longzun, you are really interesting. If we can leave, we will not be trapped for so many years."

"If you want to leave, we must destroy God's Domain. The barrier deployed here, but that barrier is very powerful, with our current strength, it can't be broken at all. "

Huh?

Hearing this, Darryl wanted to cry without tears.

In the next second, Darryl thought of something and couldn't help but said: "But... when I came in, there was no barrier in the cave at all?" The

White Tiger King smiled: "You may not know, that Enchantment is a one-way enchantment, that is to say, you can come in from the outside, but it is impossible to get out from the inside."

Fuck!!

Hearing the answer, the last glimmer of hope in Darryl's heart was instantly shattered.

Destroy the enchantment to leave? These monster races have been trapped for so many years, there is no way, alone, wouldn't it be impossible to get out forever?

Seeing Darryl's expression, Hu Ben patted him on the shoulder, and comforted: "Your Excellency Darryl, don't be so downhearted. Since you are the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan, you represent the Azure Dragon clan to join our beast league. When the time comes, wait for us to be together. After defeating the flying feather alliance formed by the flat-haired beasts, if they all unite, they can destroy the barrier."

Darryl scratched his head, hesitated for a moment.

Although he is Dragon Lord, he has no right to represent the entire Qinglong clan.

Boom...

Just when Darryl hesitated how to respond, suddenly, a huge roar came from outside the stone hall, and then, a scorching heat swept across.

"It's not good!" In the

next second, a tiger demon warrior rushed in and shouted: "The Birds League is here!"

What?

The white tiger king's face changed, he stood up abruptly, and walked out quickly.

Hu Ben and other members of the Beast League followed closely behind, and only Darryl stood there with a confused expression.

what's going on? Is this a fight?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl also hurriedly walked out of the stone palace.

hiss!

When he got outside, Darryl couldn't help taking a breath of cold air when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that the entire sky was densely packed with fighters from the Feather Alliance. These Feather Alliance fighters, the phoenix with flames on their tails, and the colorful peacocks, formed a terrifying aura that enveloped the entire world, which was amazing.

In front of the army of the Feather Alliance, a few slender figures were quietly suspended there.

The headed one, wearing a colorful feather coat, has an exquisite face and a charming curve, and the whole body is filled with a powerful aura that despises the world.

It is the Queen of Suzaku. Gudong!

Seeing Queen Vermilion, Darryl only felt his throat dry and his eyes straightened.

I thought that the monster races trapped here were half-human and half-beasts, but never expected that the Vermillion Bird Queen in front of them was so beautiful.

Darryl knew that the various spirit beasts between the heavens and the earth, at a

certain level, could completely transform the human form, but the transformed human form was more beautiful than the fairy, and the Vermillion Bird Queen in front of him was the first and only one.

"Suzaku."

Just when Darryl was secretly sighing, the White Tiger King's figure burst out, floating in the air and staring at the Vermilion Queen at a distance, shouting: "You are not brave enough, dare to bring your hand down and challenge my beast league." Phew

!

Facing the white tiger king's anger, Queen Suzaku looked indifferent, did not panic, and said coldly: "Baihu, I will not talk nonsense with you, your subordinate, Hu Ben, previously injured my subordinate Lan Ling Peacock, you immediately take him Hand it over, otherwise, I will level down the hall of your beast league." When

she said this, Queen Suzaku glanced at Hu Ben coldly, her eyes revealing killing intent.

One day ago, Hu Ben took advantage of the Lanling Peacocks to place orders and launched a surprise attack, causing the Lanling Peacocks to be seriously injured. They are still in a coma. This is annoying to Queen Suzaku. You know, Lanling Peacocks are her confidantes, but they are How can you endure the tiger's surprise attack?

Facing the glaring of Queen Suzaku, Hu Ben didn't panic at all, standing there with an arrogant face.

"Haha..." The

White Tiger King laughed even more and mocked at Queen Suzaku: "Suzaku, your subordinate was injured by the tiger, because she is inferior to others, you have the face to be fair? If I were you , No face came out." When

he said this, the White Tiger King glanced at Hu Ben, his eyes full of approval.

Hu Ben wounded Queen Suzaku's men and gave the entire beast league a face. Can you be upset?

Haha...

At the same time, the many members of the Beast League below also laughed.

## Chapter 1816

Hearing the mocking of the White Tiger King and the surrounding Beast League members, Queen Suzaku's beautiful and arrogant face was instantly extremely ugly.

"Okay, very good!" A

few seconds later, Queen Suzaku looked at King White Tiger coldly, and exclaimed, "It seems that you don't plan to hand over the tiger ben. If that's the case, then there is nothing to say!" The

voice fell. Queen Suzaku raised her hand, and a cold voice resounded throughout the world: "All the members of the Birds League listen to the order, kill me, and smash here!"

The Queen Suzaku was very angry at this time. Since being trapped in this place, The Beast League headed by Baihu has

been thinking about forcing himself to surrender. In the beginning, the two sides fought with real swords and guns, but later, the members of the Beast League began to make late tricks.

Yesterday, Hu Ben used despicable means to raid the Lan Ling Peacock, and had already offended Queen Suzaku. At this time, the White Tiger King mocked so blatantly that it was unbearable for anyone to do it.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the Birds League tribes soaring in the air burst into a cry of killing that resounded through the world, and they rushed straight down!

Ha ha.

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King chuckled, his eyes flashing with disdain, the Beast League and the Birds League were evenly matched. In the past ten thousand years, I don't know how many battles have been fought.

In the heart of King White Tiger, Queen Suzaku led her men to spread wildly in the Beast League, completely asking for hardship.

"Everyone listens to the order and meets the enemy!" An angry shout came from the mouth of the White Tiger King.

Wow!

When the voice fell, Hu Ben took the lead, and his whole body exploded, directly facing the Feather League!

At the same time, the surrounding Beast League tribes also rushed forward like a tide.

In the blink of an eye, fierce fighting broke out between the two sides.

This...

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, shocked.

It's too fast!

In the beginning, the members of the Beast League could easily cope with the impact of the Birds League, but gradually

there were casualties. Because Feather League, all birds and rare birds, completely occupy the air superiority.

As for the Beast League, even though it can fly in the air, in mid-air, the mobility of the Beast League members is not as flexible as the Feather League.

"Ah!"

Soon, a few minutes later, many members of the Beast League were seen losing their combat effectiveness amid the screams.

On the other hand, Birds League's neatly arranged formation in the air is almost impeccable. Even if there is a fierce general like Hu Ben who constantly launches an impact, it cannot break the Birds League's formation.

"The White Tiger King!"

At this time, the Suzaku Queen looked cold and arrogant, and shouted at the White Tiger King: "If you regret it now and it is too late, immediately surrender Hu Ben's life and surrender to me, otherwise, today I want your beast alliance to be wiped out! "

Hearing this, the White Tiger King laughed up to the sky: "Want to destroy my Beast League? Are you daydreaming!"

At this time, the White Tiger King had a very awkward tone, but his heart was extremely anxious!

He clearly saw that the tribes of the Beast League were firmly suppressed by the Flying Feather League in the air, with

only parry power and no counterattack. If it continues, the

situation will become more and more unfavorable.

However, surrendering to the Suzaku Queen is absolutely impossible!

"Okay, I see how long you can last!" The

Vermilion Queen stopped talking nonsense. With a wave of her jade hand, she saw nearly a hundred phoenixes roaring, covering the sky and the sun, and countless phoenix tails were flying, gorgeous.

"Haw..."

Immediately afterwards, these phoenixes uttered a loud chirping in unison, and then each of them spewed out spirit fires. These spirit fires are the only phoenix spirit fires of the Phoenix clan, which can burn everything.

For a time, hundreds of phoenix spirit fires gathered together, instantly forming a sea of flames, spreading towards the beast league members below. Under this extremely hot high temperature, the entire sky burned with terrifying power.

Damn it!

Seeing this situation, Darryl was secretly shocked. He clearly sensed that the power of these Phoenix Spirit Fires gathered together was very powerful, even more terrifying than Li Ran's Five Elements Real Fire.

Phew...

At the same time, the white tiger king and the Beast League tribes also changed their faces.

"Quick!" In the

next second, the White Tiger King couldn't help but yelled: "Deploy defense!" The Phoenix Spirit Fire is extremely powerful. Once it is burned to death or injury, nearly a hundred phoenixes exploded at the same time. Flexible and even more terrifying, even the White Tiger King did not dare to despise it.

Buzzing The

voice fell, and the surrounding Beast League tribes urged their energy to form a protective film in front of them.

At this moment, the phoenix spirit fire spread, and when it touched the protective film, it made a burning squeaking sound. You could see that the protective film had successfully blocked the phoenix spirit fire. However, the faces of these beast alliance members were also full of expressions. pale.

Obviously, the display of the protective film consumes a lot of their strength.

"It was blocked by luck?"

Seeing this scene, Queen Suzaku frowned, and then sneered: "Even if blocked, it is only a defeated soldier!"

Then, Queen Suzaku yelled again: "The beast league will soon be unable to support it. Stopped, everyone hurriedly killed them!" The

voice fell, and the Suzaku queen appeared lightly, swooping down, and directly rushed into the formation of the beast league.

Bang bang bang...

I saw that the Vermillion Bird Queen was like an elf at this time, her figure was agile and elegant, and the breath that filled her body was extremely terrifying. Wherever the figure passed, all the members of the Beast League were shaken out, and these were shaken out. The members of the Beast League, all of them pale, either losing their combat effectiveness or fainting directly.

In less than a few minutes, behind the Vermilion Queen, thousands of Beast League tribes fell to the ground.

"Kill!"

Seeing this scene, the morale of the Birds League team was greatly boosted, and they howled and attacked from the air again.

"Ah..."

At this time, the Birds League, under the leadership of the Vermillion Bird Queen, was like a smashing bamboo. I heard the screams from the Beast League. For a while, it was difficult to form a formation and was beaten. Retreat.

Fuck(?)

King White Tiger's face was extremely ugly. He saw with his own eyes that one of his subordinates fell under the attack of Birds League one by one.

Anxious and anxious, the White Tiger King kept yelling: "Don't panic, form a formation to defend against the enemy."

However, at this time, the morale of the Beast League tribes fell so bad that they could not listen to the White Tiger King's words. Backed in panic.

For a time, the situation fell to one side.

Wow!

At this moment, dozens of Birds League members locked on Darryl instantly and rushed over directly.

Yes, these Birds League tribes regard Darryl as members of the Beast League. After all, Darryl and the White Tiger King came out of the stone palace together just now, and many Birds League tribes have seen it.

"Catch him!"

rushing to the front, a Birds League cried out, and then directly rushed over.

Fuck!!

Seeing this, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, and shouted: "Hey, you fight, don't hurt the innocent, I'm just watching the battle, and I don't belong to the animal league."

While shouting, Darryl turned and ran back. "Don't talk nonsense, stop!" "You just came out of the stone palace and said that it wasn't from the Beast League?"

"Don't believe him, among the Beast League, one is more insidious and shameless than the other ." A dozen members of the Feather League, TFuck!!

Looking at more than a dozen Birds League members, they were chasing after him, Darryl was angry and funny again.

This group of Birds League has a problem with their brains. They came out of the Beast League Stone Palace, and they belonged to the Beast League?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl speeded up, circled around the huge beast statue in front of him, and these Feather Alliance tribes.

"Listen to the Beast League!" As he

went around, Darryl took a deep breath and shouted at the ruined Beast League around him: "If you don't want to be destroyed, just listen to me, and immediately join the statue! "

Huh?

Hearing this, many members of the Beast League frowned secretly.

What did the Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan say?  
Want us all to listen to him?



At this time, the Beast League was defeated like a mountain, can it bring the situation back?

At the same time, the White Tiger King not far away also frowned secretly and couldn't help but said: "Darryl, what are you going to do?"

"Help you defend against the enemy!" Darryl responded loudly.

Hearing the response, the White Tiger King hesitated, then looked around and shouted: "Quickly, everyone listens to Darryl, and quickly gather around the statue!" While

saying this, the White Tiger King looked at Darryl's gaze. Full of suspicion, not sure if Darryl has the real ability to reverse the situation.

But at this time the form was urgent, and the White Tiger King had no choice, and simply let Darryl try.

Wow!

Seeing the White Tiger King opening his mouth, the beast league tribes scattered around, immediately gathered around the statue.

At this moment, Darryl lifted his Qi and roared: "The left side of the statue, ten steps backward, the right and the back five steps backward, the front is still in place, after it is in place, immediately counterattack!"

The beast at this time All the members of the league suffered heavy casualties, and tens of thousands of people fainted on the ground. The morale of the rest was greatly reduced, and none of them had the courage to resist.

But hearing Darryl's order, the remaining beast alliance members did not hesitate at all, and immediately moved quickly according to Darryl's instructions.

Huh!

At this moment, the Vermillion Bird Queen, who hovered proudly in the air, locked her eyes tightly on Darryl, flashing a bit of disdain.

After that, Queen Suzaku sneered at the White Tiger King and said, "Baihu, is this the military division you just appointed? It seems that you are not very old, and your skills are not good!"

"During the war, it is a taboo to change command temporarily. , Committing such a low-level mistake, still want to turn the tide of the battle? "

Huh!

At this moment, the surrounding Birds League members all laughed.

"This guy looked at him. He has never seen him before. The White Tiger King actually handed over the command to him?"

"Hehe, this is not thorough enough for fear of defeat!"

Fei Yumeng mocked, you say one sentence to me. Come, White Tiger King clenched his fists, his face was extremely ugly. At the same time, the White Tiger King felt a little regretful. Yes, although this Darryl is the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan, his strength is average, can he turn the tide of the battle? Is it a bit sloppy to give command to him?

Ok?

When the White Tiger King frowned secretly, a scene that shocked everyone appeared.

Originally, the Beast League was defeated by the Birds League, and completely disintegrated. However, at this time, the Beast League, under the command of Darryl, moved quickly, and formed a siege. Instead, the Birds League was encircled. Surrounded.

That's right, the situation turned around. what? At this moment, whether it was the White Tiger King or the Suzaku Queen, their faces were all surprised, and their hearts were extremely shocked.

what's going on?

"This..."

At this time, Queen Vermilion trembled, and Darryl, who was standing tightly on the statue, was shocked and speechless on her delicate and arrogant face.

This battle was originally won by Birds League, but this guy turned the situation around.

He... how did he do it?

Also, what did the White Tiger King call him just now? The Azure Dragon Clan... Dragon Lord?

"Haha..."

Finally, the White Tiger King reacted and exclaimed at Darryl incomparably: "I

didn't expect that Your Excellency Darryl still has this hand. It's amazing, amazing!" When

he said this, the White Tiger King was completely mad. From the bottom of the heart.

To be honest, at first knowing that Darryl was the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan, King White Tiger was still a little skeptical. After all, Darryl's strength was not outstanding. However, seeing Darryl reverse the situation at this time, the White Tiger King thought about him. Suddenly there was a great change.

"Baihu, what are you talking about?" Queen Suzaku couldn't help asking.

At the same time, the gaze of Queen Vermilion also locked on Darryl.

The White Tiger King laughed and shouted at Queen Vermilion Bird: "What? Queen Vermillion Bird has a problem with her ears? Didn't you hear it just now? Your Excellency Darryl is the Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan!"

What?

Queen Suzaku shook her body and was completely stunned.

At the same time, the members of the Birds League looked at Darryl and were shocked.

The Azure Dragon clan went to the human world to avoid disasters when the battle of the gods took place. After that, they lost contact with the major monster clan. Moreover, here is still the seal of the monster clan. How could the dragon master of the green dragon clan appear here? Here?

Perceiving the look of Queen Suzaku, King White Tiger was even more proud, and continued: "By the way, I haven't told you that the Azure Dragon clan has joined our Beast League. So, Queen Suzaku, you Birds League should give up and surrender."

Yes, the White Tiger King said this deliberately for the purpose of disturbing Queen Suzaku's mood. In fact, the Qinglong clan, in Dragon Island in the mainland of World Universe, did not join the Beast League at all.

The Azure Dragon clan joined the Beast League?

Sure enough, when she heard this, Queen Suzaku's delicate face was hard to look at, and there was a trace of panic in her eyes.

You know, being trapped here for so many years, the Birds League and the Beast League have been fighting constantly.

The strength of the two sides is equal, and no one can do nothing. But now, the Azure Dragon clan has joined the Beast League, and the strength of the Beast League has greatly increased. The alliance is extremely unfavorable.

At this time, the Queen of Suzaku hadn't realized that the White Tiger King was all made up.

"Everyone of the Beast League!"

Just when the White Tiger King frightened the Suzaku Queen, Darryl, who was standing above the statue, raised his hand and waved: "Now we can fight back!"

"Kill..."

Hearing the command, the Beast League The tribesmen, without the slightest hesitation, exploded in strength, and began a counterattack.

"Ah!" At

this moment, the Birds League was surrounded by the Beast League, each of them lost their way. Faced with the

Beast League's counterattack, they had no time to resist in panic. They let out a scream, and fell from mid-air one after another.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Queen Suzaku bit her red lips, her face was pale, her body trembled, and her heart was even more angry!

She saw that the Birds League, which was capable of winning, fell in a pool of blood under the counterattack of the Beast League at this time.

"Queen!"

At this

moment, the leader of the Phoenix clan, Hong Ling quickly approached, and said with a complicated face to Queen Vermilion: "The situation is over, it is better to withdraw!" When he said this, Hong Ling looked respectful.

Although the phoenix is the king of birds, in terms of qualifications, it is completely inferior to the Suzaku. You must know that the Suzaku is one of the four innate spirit beasts after the creation of the world. Many bird families are born of Suzaku. It can be said that Suzaku is the ancestor of birds.

Speaking of it, Hong Ling, like Queen Vermilion, felt that this battle had been won at first, but at this time, seeing Darryl reversed the situation, Hong Ling knew that the battle had been defeated.

Sigh!

However, Queen Suzaku did not respond, and a pair of eyes were also tightly locked to Darryl.

## Chapter 1918

In the next second, the Vermilion Queen opened her red lips and said coldly: "Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan, right? Do you want to help the Beast League oppress our Birds League? I want to see if you have this strength!"

Om.. As the

voice fell, Queen Vermilion rose gracefully, and a terrifying aura broke out all over her body, and her figure came straight towards Darryl.

The Vermillion Bird Queen is witty and intelligent. This Darryl uses soldiers like a god and has become the backbone of the Beast League. As long as he catches him, the situation can be brought back.

Damn it!

Seeing the Vermillion Bird Queen coming quickly, Darryl's expression changed, without hesitation immediately, he turned and rushed towards the top of the mountain behind.

As he ran, Darryl did not forget to

yell: "Queen Vermilion, did you make a mistake? Your opponent is King White Tiger. What are you doing to me?" Queen Vermilion chuckled softly when he heard this. Don't play tricks with me. You are the Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan. Now you are helping the Beast League against our Feather League. Who will I not catch you?" The

voice fell, and the Vermillion Bird Queen's speed increased, and the distance with Darryl was getting closer and closer.

Huh...

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King wanted to go to rescue, but the distance was too far, completely powerless.

At the same time, Hu Ben on the battlefield couldn't help shouting: "Your Excellency Darryl, be careful."

Then, Hu Ben looked at Queen Suzaku: "Suzaku, you are also the ancestor of a hundred birds, Birds League. Don't you feel ashamed to attack a human being at this time?"

Hu Ben's personality was straightforward. When he caught Darryl, he thought he was a spy from God's Domain, but later in the stone temple, he learned that Darryl's true identity was Qinglong. The Dragon Lord of the clan, Hu Ben knew that he was reckless, and felt a little guilty towards Darryl in his heart.

But at this moment, seeing Queen Vermilion chasing Darryl, Hu Ben suddenly became worried.

After all, the Vermillion Bird Queen is powerful, and Darryl cannot be an opponent.

Queen Vermilion didn't seem to hear Hu Ben's mockery, and her attention was all on Darryl.

Fuck!!

Seeing Queen Suzaku chasing her, Darryl wanted to cry without tears.

Soon, when he reached the top of the mountain, the Vermillion Bird Queen at this time was less than fifty meters away from Darryl!

At this moment, Darryl was too panic, Fuck!, if she was caught by the Vermillion Bird Queen, the consequences would be disastrous.

Under tension, Darryl saw a lot of rocks on the top of the mountain, and immediately had an idea. "Go to die!"  
At this moment, Queen Vermilion raised her hand and hit Darryl with a palm.

Darryl hurriedly dodged to the side, avoiding this palm dangerously, cold sweat broke out when he stabilized his figure.

Fuck!, the strength of this Suzaku queen is simply terrifying. Shock the heart, Darryl grinning shouted: "The Queen Suzaku, you as noble, transcendent status, and I just dragon

statue dragon clan, regarded as juniors, if you kill me, afraid of being a joke?"

With these words, Darryl moved a stone behind him.

Although the situation was critical, Darryl was very calm. He thought it over and kept bringing up topics to divert Queen Vermillion Bird's attention, and then used these rags to deploy formations.

As long as the formation is deployed and the Suzaku queen is trapped, he will be safe.

You know, the Suzaku queen, although the ancestor of a hundred birds, one of the four innate spirit beasts, but like the white tiger and the blue dragon, she doesn't understand the

formation at all. Otherwise, she won't be trapped here for so many years. Unable to break through the barrier. "Huh..." Upon hearing Darryl's words, Queen Vermillion Bird's delicate face was full of contempt: "Kill you? You are not qualified to let me kill you, and you will be able to catch you with your hands." The

voice fell, Queen Vermillion Bird rose gracefully, and again. A palm hit Darryl. Sigh!

Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief. Fortunately, the Vermillion Bird Queen wants to capture me alive, so there is no need to worry.

Thinking about it, Darryl dodged again, and at the same time dodged, he did not forget to move the surrounding stones.

Ok?

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King and Hu Ben in the battlefield below all frowned secretly.

What's the situation with Darryl? Faced with the attack of Queen Suzaku, it doesn't matter if you don't resist, and you keep moving the surrounding stones?

Those stones can help him defeat Queen Suzaku?

In a blink of an eye, ten seconds passed.

In these ten seconds, Darryl almost tried his best to avoid the several attacks of Queen Vermilion Bird. In these few times, Darryl was in danger, but he avoided it in the end.

At the same time, Darryl's formation was finally deployed successfully.

Sigh!

This moment, Darryl wiped sweat from his face, but my mind was very relaxed, standing in battle formation, directed

at the Queen Suzaku said: "I do not hide, you should pay attention to catch it."

Say these time , Darryl looked weak, but his eyes shone with cunning.

Ok?

Hearing this, Queen Suzaku was about to step forward, but after two steps, she felt something was wrong, her beautiful face was a bit solemn!

The rocks around this guy look a little weird!

See Queen Suzaku cautious, Darryl quips: "The Queen Suzaku, I have given up the struggle, how do you know they

stopped .... Do I respect the Dragon is the dragon clan, fear of the dragon clan revenge??"

Said , Darryl made a proud look: "If this is the case, you will leave with your subordinates!"

Darryl could see that Queen Vermilion became vigilant and deliberately used the Azure Dragon clan to stimulate her!

"Shut up!"

Queen Suzaku's face changed and said coldly: "What are the Qinglong clan? I need to be afraid of them? Obediently follow me!" After the

voice fell, Queen Suzaku rushed directly into the stone formation without any hesitation. .

Hahaha...

This Suzaku queen looked shrewd, but wasn't she fooled in the end?

Seeing Queen Vermilion rushing in directly, Darryl's heart was indescribably excited, and at the same time, he was full of confidence.

You know, what Darryl deployed just now was the Misty Formation!

The Misty Formation is the most profound and mysterious formation among the Baiqi God Formation. As the name suggests, even if the gods enter, they will be confused and confused, don't even think about coming out again.

When Darryl first encountered Gonggong, he used this fascinating formation to trap Gonggong. At that time, Gonggong was frightened, but he was helpless and couldn't get out.

At this time, the Suzaku queen in front of her was better than Gonggong, but she was still helpless in the face of the fairy formation!

Ok?

After entering the stone formation, Queen Suzaku was secretly frightened. what happened?

At this time, Queen Vermilion frowned, and realized that she was caught in a trap. She and Darryl were clearly less than ten meters away, but she couldn't catch up with him. The surrounding rocks seemed to be alive. As you move around, change



your position!

As time passed by, Queen Vermilion's body trembled, but she couldn't catch Darryl!

This...

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King and Hu Ben in the battlefield below were also stunned!

They clearly saw that Darryl was very at ease in that piece of rock, while the Vermillion Bird Queen kept urging her figure to be extremely fast, but she could never catch him, even touching the corners of Darryl's clothes. Less than.

"I can't see it!"

Finally, the White Tiger King reacted and couldn't help muttering to himself: "Your Excellency Darryl has such a skill!"

As the four innate spirit beasts, although the White Tiger King doesn't understand the formation method, But it can also be seen that the stones around Darryl seem to be chaotic, but they are hidden mysteries.

## Chapter 1819

Excited in his heart, the White Tiger King looked around and saw that the Birds League was in disFormation under the siege of the Beast League. It can be said that the Beast League at this time has already controlled the situation.

On the top of the mountain, the Vermillion Bird Queen was still trapped in the stone formation, and was twirled around by Darryl.

At this time, seeing that the Birds Alliance had been defeated, the Vermillion Bird Queen was trembling, and her heart was extremely anxious, but the more anxious she was, the more she couldn't find a way to break through the stone formation.

"Haha!"

Seeing that Queen Suzaku couldn't get out of the stone formation, King White Tiger couldn't help laughing: "Suzaku, don't you want to beat our beast league today? Why? Now you are trapped by a pile of rocks?"

" I tell you, today is the day when your Feather Alliance is destroyed!"

Om!

When the voice fell, the air suddenly condensed beside the White Tiger King! A terrifying force, madly spread from his body!

"Blood dancing crazy sky!"

A few cold words came from the mouth of the white tiger king, and the world changed color in the next instant! Only heard a thunder, a bang!

The White Tiger King slowly raised his right hand and pointed to the sky. In an instant, the spiritual power in the air crazily gathered around him, and the world was instantly enveloped by a thick bloody fog!

"He... what is he going to do?" "What a strong aura?"

"White Tiger King, are you going to perform tricks?" In a

flash, whether it was the Beast League or the Feather League, they were shocked.

Especially the Birds League members, all of them panicked inexplicably.

They clearly felt that in the blood mist, a terrifying force was condensing!

Finally, someone in the Birds League reacted and exclaimed: "This...this seems to be the stunt of the White Tiger clan, blood dancing madly in the sky."

Huh!

Hearing this, the surrounding Birds League members gathered together.

At the same time, someone couldn't help asking: "What is the blood dancing crazy sky?"

The person wiped cold sweat, and slowly said: "Blood dancing crazy sky is a lore skill of the white tiger clan. It comes at the cost of burning his own spiritual blood. Inflict a devastating blow to the enemy."

"According to legend, the White Tiger clan used this skill in order to fight the God Realm during the Divine War. At that time, it severely damaged many divine soldiers and generals in the Divine Realm. I want the life of Queen Suzaku."

Wow!

Hearing this, many Birds League members had their complexions changed drastically, and at the same time they wanted to rush to intercept the White Tiger King. However, at this time, they were besieged by the Beast League and they were

totally powerless.

"Haha, go to hell!" At

this moment, I heard the White Tiger King laugh presumptuously, and his figure burst out from the blood mist.

The White Tiger King is extremely fast, like a flash of lightning, and in front of him, a huge blood-colored tiger, tearing the world apart, rushes towards the Suzaku Queen on the top of the mountain. This blood-colored tiger is

completely controlled by the spirit of the White Tiger King. It was transformed into blood, which was hundreds of meters long, like a blood-colored hill. There was a breath of terror all over his body.

not good!

Seeing this, Queen Suzaku's face changed, she was extremely furious, and then she wanted to dodge, but she was trapped by the stone formation and couldn't rush out at all.

At the same time, Darryl was also shocked.

Damn it, the White Tiger King will find an opportunity to launch a surprise attack while the Suzaku Queen is trapped.

However, he is also in the stone formation, so White Tiger King is not afraid of hurting his own people by accident?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl was about to rush out of the formation, but he was still a step late.

boom!

At this moment, I saw a huge scarlet tiger slamming against the stone formation, and suddenly, a cloud of dust filled the top of the mountain.

"Puff, puff..."

Under the raging force of this horror, the stone formations shattered directly. At the same time, Queen Vermilion and Darryl both trembled, and squirted blood together.

"Hey!" The

White Tiger King was smug, his eyes locked on Queen Suzaku, and he walked step by step: "Suzaku, you have been fighting with me for so many years. In the end, are you still in my hands? If you surrender to me now It's too late."

"Bah!" When the

voice fell, Queen Suzaku couldn't help but sip, her beautiful face was covered with frost: "Baihu, you are a scumbag, and your subordinates will only sneak attacks, and you are not

better. Where to go, you want me to surrender? Dreaming."  
When

she said this, Queen Suzaku was angry and suffocated.

If it weren't for being trapped in these rocks and fighting openly, Baihu would never have a chance to defeat himself.

"Hey!" At

this time, Darryl wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, and said to King White Tiger: "King Bai Tiger, before you take the shot, can you tell me in advance? All of you have been accidentally injured by you."

At this time, Darryl was very serious. Depressed, the White Tiger King was so reckless, he ignored his own people just to defeat the Vermilion Queen.

However, King White Tiger didn't pay attention to Darryl at all.

"Okay, very good!"

At this time, the White Tiger King stared at Queen Suzaku closely: "Suzaku, I still refuse to be soft. Your bones are really hard. If so, then go to death!"

Om!

As the voice fell, the White Tiger King burst out, as fast as thunder, and hit the Suzaku Queen with a palm.

Just now the White Tiger King performed the unique skill 'Blood Dance Crazy Sky', and the Suzaku Queen had already been hit hard. At this time, seeing the White Tiger King attack again, the Suzaku Queen wanted to dodge, but she was helpless.

boom!

This palm hit the Queen Vermillion Bird directly on the shoulder, hearing the Queen Vermillion Bird snorted, the figure was directly shocked and flew out, but the moment it flew, it slammed into Darryl's body impartially.

Damn it!

Darryl didn't have time to dodge, and was knocked out by the Vermillion Bird Queen. In an instant, the two figures fell towards the abyss behind!

Fuck!!

At the moment of falling, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears.

Own luck is too bad. "Your Excellency Darryl!"

Seeing this scene, Hu Ben couldn't help exclaiming, and at the same time rushed to the top of the mountain quickly, but

still a step slower, he saw the figures of Darryl and Queen Vermilion, who had disappeared into the abyss.

Hu Ben's character is straightforward. After a short time of contact, he had already regarded Darryl as his own. At this moment, he was anxious when he was hit by the Vermillion Bird Queen into the abyss.

"Haha..."

The White Tiger King who was suspended in the air was extremely proud and laughed up to the sky: "Suzaku, Suzaku, you are finally defeated by me!"

At this time, the White Tiger King was extremely excited. , I didn't feel the slightest sadness because Darryl fell into the abyss. In his heart, although Darryl was the Dragon Marshal

of the Azure Dragon clan, he was nothing but a human being. He used his life to exchange the life of Queen Vermilion Bird. Worth it.

After a burst of laughter, the White Tiger King looked down at the Birds League below: "Your Vermillion Bird Queen has fallen into the abyss. She has died forever. If you know, you will surrender to me."

"Otherwise, kill without mercy!" The

last few words were cold. Incomparable, no doubt. Phew...

feeling the aura of the White Tiger King, the Birds League members present had their eyes full of complexities.

A few seconds later, several members of the Birds League knelt towards the White Tiger King: "Subordinates, see the White Tiger King!"

Chapter 1820

"See the White Tiger King!" In the

next second, the remaining Birds League members all chose to compromise and knelt down in an instant.

To be honest, surrender to the White Tiger King. These Feather Alliance tribes are very resistant in their hearts, but

there is no way. The Vermilion Queen has been smashed into the abyss. If you don't surrender, you will end up with death.

..... the other side!  
God Realm, Imperial Palace.

Nine Heavens God sitting on the throne, his majestic face was a bit gloomy at this time.

The many priests on both sides stood respectfully on both sides, and each of them did not dare to come out. The entire Imperial Palace was filled with a depressive atmosphere.

And below, there was a man kneeling, trembling and sweating.

This man, with an ordinary appearance, is the rookie Shigeng of Lingguoyuan.

Sigh!

After a moment of silence, God Jiu Tian looked at Shi Geng closely, and said coldly: "You just said that the imposter named Darryl replaces your identity?"

"Yes." Shi nodded more cautiously.

After Shi Geng arrived in Lingguo Garden, he heard the narratives of Juan Hong's fairies and knew that he had been

faked, so he immediately investigated Darryl. As a result, he couldn't find any clues, but this matter was not trivial. Shi Geng After hesitating several times, I decided to come and see Jiutian God to report the situation.

Wow!

At this moment, the entire Imperial Palace was in an uproar.

Someone pretends to be the fruit servant of Lingguo Garden. It is absolutely lawless. Although the fruit servant is in a humble position, he is also helping Nine Heavens God to take care of the precious fruit, and he has a great responsibility.

At this moment, Gong Ao, who was standing by the side, walked out slowly and respectfully said to the Nine Heavens: "Your Majesty Qi, this Darryl is not only a fake fruit servant, he also pretended to be in Huazhao Empress's Jade Immortal Garden. Your Majesty, at that time, his subordinates were about to apprehend, but he ran away!"

When talking about this, Gong Ao's face was calm, but his heart was extremely complicated.

To be honest, Darryl ran away under his eyelids two days ago, making Gong Ao very shameless. He planned to keep hiding it, but at this time, Shi even reported that Darryl was a fake Guo servant, Gong Ao. After thinking about it, I decided to report what happened two days ago.

After all, these things cannot be kept secret.

Huh!

Hearing these words, God Jiutian's face was extremely ugly, and his anger was soaring, and he shouted angrily: "This Darryl is simply lawless!"

The many priests on both sides were also extremely frightened.

"You are so courageous, you dare to pretend to be your majesty!"

"We must be severely punished!"

Gong Ao stood there with expressionless expression during the discussion of the priests. "Gong Ao!"

At this time, the God of Nine Heavens looked at Gong Ao and asked: "I ask you, where did Darryl flee?"

Gong Ao quickly responded: "Avoid, at that time, his subordinates chased the Guixian Mountain area. , That Darryl disappeared. At that time, his subordinates went to Mr.

Ghost valley sage's residence to inquire. However, Mr. Ghost valley sage refused to allow his subordinates to search." As he

said, Gong Ao thought about it, and continued: "The subordinate feels , That Darryl may have something to do with Mr. Ghost valley sage!"

Huh...

Hearing this, the entire Yutian Palace was silent for an instant.

Many priests looked at each other with complicated expressions.

Mr. Ghost valley sage, in the human world, is regarded as the first person in the ages. Bogu knows everything today. Even the god of the nine days is regarded as a guest of honor. If the bold Darryl is related to Mr. Ghost valley sage, it would not be good.

Done.

At the same time, God of Nine Heavens frowned, and he began to think.

A few seconds later, God of Jiutian stared at Gong Ao: "Gong Ao, what are you saying is true?" In God of Jiutian, he respected Ghost valley sage very much, and he didn't want to believe that a lawless Darryl would be related to Ghost valley sage.

This....

Gong Ao scratched his head with hesitation on his face.

Darryl has a relationship with Ghost valley sage, it is entirely his own guess, there is no evidence.

For a moment, Gong Ao was flustered. If he couldn't verify it, he would be bullying the king.

"Your Majesty!"

Just when Gong Ao was panicking, a priest came out and said to Nine Heavens God: "The minister met Beiming Theanzun yesterday and saw him angering his female disciple. The minister asked curiously, Beiming Theanzun. However, the minister secretly inquired, it turned out that the immortal Beiming had been to Guixianshan as a guest, but the female disciple under the seat was very stubborn and had a contradiction with Mr. Ghost valley sage's little book boy. For this reason, the immortal Beiming was punished. Female disciple!" At

this point, the priest analyzed: "As everyone knows, Mr. Ghost valley sage has been living alone soon after he came to God's Domain, why suddenly there is a little book boy next to him? The next minister guessed that this little book boy might be the bold one. Darryl!" The

last sentence fell, and the entire Yutian Palace was in an uproar again. "Your Majesty!"

At the same time, Gong Ao suddenly became excited: "It seems that the subordinate's guess is correct, this Darryl is really related to Mr. Ghost valley sage!"

At this time, Gong Ao was very excited.

That's great, if someone tells a clue, you can't be considered a bully.

The God of Nine Heavens pondered, and directed at the magical soldier outside the temple: "Go, immediately summon the female disciple of Beiming Immortal Marshal!"

"Yes!" After

receiving the order, the magical soldier responded and hurried to the north. Minghai.



After a while, Li Ran came to the hall and knelt down respectfully to the God of Nine Heavens: "Beijing Li Ran, I have seen your Majesty!" Although Li Ran is more savage, he must be respectful when he meets God of Nine Heavens.

Speaking of it, Li Ran had thought behind closed doors, but he hurried over when he learned that the Nine Heavens God had called.

Jiutian God nodded and signaled to exempt.

At this time, Gong Ao asked Li Ran: "I ask you, you and your master, did you go to Guixian Mountain these past two days?"

"Yes!"

Gong Ao continued to ask: "Did you and Ghost valley sage? Mr.'s little book boy, there is a conflict?"

Li Ran was stunned, feeling inexplicably panic: "Yes, I was ignorant at the time, and I had a hands-on with Mr. Ghost valley sage's little book boy."

At this time, Li Ran thought. Jiutian God called himself here because he offended Mr. Ghost valley sage. After all, Ghost valley sage was regarded as a guest of honor by Jiutian God.

After getting the answer, Gong Ao smiled and continued to ask: "What is the name of that little book boy?"

Li Ran bit his lip: "Okay...it seems to be called Darryl!" Huh! Hearing this, the entire Imperial Palace suddenly exploded. "It's really him..."

"I didn't expect that such a bold thief is related to Mr. Ghost valley sage." In the

surrounding discussion, Gong Ao was also extremely excited, and said to the God of Nine Heavens : "Your Majesty, that Darryl pretending to be Your Majesty, bold, and he is Ghost valley sage's book boy, this matter must be inseparable from Ghost valley sage."

God Jiutian looked extremely ugly, and said coldly: "Invite Ghost valley sage immediately!" As

soon as the voice fell, Gong Ao quickly said: Your Majesty!" "Why?" Nine Heavens frowned.

Gong Ao took a deep breath and said slowly: "If Darryl pretended to be your majesty, it was Ghost valley sage's instigation or instructions, now your majesty summons it, and Ghost valley sage will definitely be prepared. It is better to lead our troops to Guixianshan immediately. ."

## Chapter 1821

Hearing this, God of Jiutian thought for a while, nodded and said: "Okay, just as you say!"

Then, God of Jiutian looked around: "You can mobilize the army and march on the ghost mountain."

"Yes, your majesty!"

Soon, tens of thousands of divine soldiers and generals, under the leadership of the Nine Heavens God, marched toward the Guixian Mountain mightily.

.....

At this moment, Guixianshan!

In the beautiful courtyard, Ghost Valley sage was sitting there, deducing divination on the stone table.

It has been a day since Darryl entered the Sealed Land of the Demon Race, and he didn't know what happened now.

At this time, Ghost Valley sage looked at the hexagrams carefully, preparing to calculate Darryl's situation at this time, and

suddenly he sensed a breath fluctuation, which came from not far away.

Ghost Valley sage immediately looked up, and saw tens of thousands of gods and soldiers coming like a tide, all of a sudden surrounding the entire Guixian Mountain, the leader, the aura is powerful, it is the God of Nine Heavens!

Seeing this scene, Ghost Valley sage was stunned for a moment, then slowly stood up, and bowed to the God of Nine Heavens: "It turns out that your majesty is coming!"

At this time, Ghost Valley sage was very calm.

If others saw this scene, they would have been panicked a long time ago, but Ghost valley sage was far more than ordinary

people. Seeing Jiutian God leading the army to come, Ghost valley sage's heart would not fluctuate at all.

Jiutian God nodded, his face calm.

At this time, the Palace Ao stepped forward, directed at Ghost valley sage shouted: "Ghost valley sage, immediately deliver him!"

Pay people?

Ghost Valley sage frowned lightly, and responded: "Who is it? I don't know what you are talking about."

Ghost Valley sage was quick in his mind. As soon as Gong Ao opened his mouth, he knew that it was Darryl, so he

deliberately pretended to be confused and planned to get confused.

Hearing the answer, Gong Ao said coldly: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, don't pretend to be confused. Your book boy Darryl previously not only pretended to be the fruit servant of Lingguoyuan, but also pretended to be your majesty and offend Tianwei. Hand it over. "

Huh!

Ghost Valley sage took a deep breath, his face was calm, but he secretly groaned in his heart.

Oops, what Darryl did before has already been known to God of Nine Heavens, these are big troubles!

At the same time, Ghost valley sage is also somewhat fortunate.

Fortunately, Darryl entered the Demon Race's Sealed Land by mistake, otherwise, he would be doomed today.

Thinking about it, Ghost Valley sage smiled and said: "Oh, you are talking about my little book boy! He is not here." With

that, Ghost Valley sage stepped aside and said calmly: "If you don't believe me, just search!"

"Haha!"

Gong Ao sneered, no nonsense, and immediately rushed into the room with some magic soldiers, and began to search.

It just annoyed him that the room was empty, so how could there be any shadow of Darryl?

Soon, Gong Ao came out of the room and questioned Ghost Valley sage: "Where are people?"

Ghost Valley sage ignored Gong Ao, but looked at Nine Heavens God, and slowly said: "Your Majesty, what Darryl did before is indeed lawless, but also accidental, Darryl now Darryl has not the domain of God, humbly beg Your Majesty can be spared. "

shabu!

Seeing Ghost Valley sage ignoring himself, Gong Ao was extremely annoyed. Hearing Ghost Valley sage's words at this time, he couldn't help it all at once and shouted: "Shut up, that Darryl pretends

to be your majesty. It's not a pity to die ten thousand times, Jane Just a single sentence, this matter is over?" The

voice fell, and the silent Nine Heavens God also slowly said: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, I have always respected you and believed what you said, so Darryl did it. There may be a reason for so many things, but he pretends to be me and ignores Tianwei. This matter must not be tolerated. If you tell his whereabouts, I will never embarrass you!"

When I said this, Nine Heavens God's words were mild, but there was anger in his eyes.

You know, the God of Nine Heavens is the ruler of God's Domain, and even the destiny of the human world and the ghost world is desecrated by Darryl. How can he not be angry?

Ghost Valley sage breathed a sigh of relief, shook his head and said, "Where did Darryl go, I don't know!" The

voice was not loud, but it was beyond doubt.

Among all the apprentices of Ghost valley sage, Darryl admired the most, how could it be possible to tell his whereabouts?

Huh!

Hearing this answer, whether it was the God of Nine Heavens, or the gods and soldiers around him, their expressions changed.

In the next second, Gong Ao shouted: "Oh, you are a Ghost valley sage. Your Majesty appreciates you so much. He treats you well and even gives you the Guixian Mountain unconditionally. And you, for a little scholar, want to fight against your Majesty!"

With that said, Gong Ao asked Jiutian God for instructions: "Your Majesty, this Ghost valley sage doesn't put you in your eyes, just take it down!"

Jiutian God did not respond, but his face was gloomy, obviously tacitly acquiescing!

Seeing the face of God Jiutian, Gong Ao didn't hesitate, and raised his hand with a wave: "Quickly, take down Ghost valley sage!"

Wow!

When the voice fell, tens of thousands of soldiers and generals rushed directly thinking of Ghost valley sage.

Looking at the tens of thousands of soldiers and generals who rushed forward, Ghost Valley sage didn't panic at all, instead, there was a bitter smile on his face.

I thought that ascending into the realm of the gods would be able to live some leisurely days, but I never expected that the peaceful days would be broken so quickly.

....

On the other side, the Yaozu sealed land!

Huhu...In the

unfathomable abyss, Darryl's body kept falling, Darryl whistling in his ears.

Darryl saw that the abyss was dark and he didn't know how deep it was.

Seeing this environment, Darryl panicked inexplicably.

This abyss is bottomless, and I don't know if there is any danger. Besides, the palm of the White Tiger King is very powerful, and the Suzaku Queen is only afraid that it will be too bad for you!

Puff!

Finally, I don't know how long it took, Darryl's feet touched the ground, and with the powerful falling impact, Darryl only felt his heart boring, and at the same time stepped back more than a dozen steps to stabilize his figure.

After standing firm, Darryl took a deep breath and looked around, suddenly depressed.

Fuck!, what is down here? The light is so dim that I can't see everything clearly.

Whoosh.

At this moment, he heard a movement from the top of his head, and immediately afterwards, Darryl saw a slender figure, falling not far away.

Ok!

The moment he landed, the figure uttered a soft cry, but it was a little bit painful.

It is the Queen of Suzaku!

Seeing Queen Vermilion, Darryl hurried over, ready to check the situation!

Huh!

Before taking two steps, Queen Vermillion Bird discovered Darryl, her eyes flashed with a strong killing intent.

Damn it!

Feeling the killing intent of Queen Vermillion Bird, Darryl suddenly became alert, and instinctively wanted to retreat, but soon calmed down.

Darryl clearly felt that Queen Vermilion was slapped by the White Tiger King before, and she was very weak at this time. His face was pale, it seemed that he couldn't stand up anymore, and there was no threat to him.

Thinking about it, Darryl put down his guard and began to look up and down at Queen Vermilion Bird.

Sigh!

With such a close appreciation, Darryl was stunned.

I have to say that this Suzaku queen is not only unparalleled in beauty, but also extremely unique in her aura. Even if she is extremely weak at this time, her unique temperament is still eye-catching.

Darryl's gaze made the Vermilion Queen very embarrassed!

In the next second, Queen Vermilion stared at Darryl coldly, her eyes full of resentment: "You have harmed me so badly, I will surely crush you!"

## Chapter 1822

At this time, the Vermilion Queen was almost furious!

Originally, he could kill the Beast League by surprise, but it was all disrupted by Darryl. If it were not for Darryl, he would not be trapped in the stone formation, let alone be attacked by the White Tiger King.

The thought of falling into the abyss and the fact that the members of the Birds League might be persecuted by the White Tiger King, the Vermilion Queen was even more anxious.

"Queen Vermillion Bird!"

Feeling the anger of Queen Vermillion Bird, Darryl showed a smile: "You are too overbearing. Just now, you Birds League and Beast League were fighting. I was just watching the battle, but your men didn't. Indiscriminately attacked me directly. At that time, I was helpless to help the Beast League!"

"Also, if you hadn't just wanted to catch me, you wouldn't have been attacked by the White Tiger King. Moreover, I was still being attacked by you. It came down..."

Darryl was very depressed when he said this.

Fuck!, the White Tiger King is so insidious. In order to eliminate the Suzaku Queen, it is no compromise. He is also the Dragon Lord of the Azure Dragon clan anyway, he has no scruples.

Huh....

Upon hearing this, Queen Suzaku bit her lip tightly and couldn't help but mockingly said: "Don't follow me. You help the Beast League, you are my enemy! Also, even if you are caught by the White Tiger King As a chess piece, it deserves it!"

Fuck!

At this moment, Darryl was speechless, and smiled bitterly: "Queen Vermilion, in fact, I think that your Vermillion Bird clan and the White Tiger clan are the four innate spirit beasts. There is no need to make it like this. Moreover, you are all trapped here. , Should be the group "

Before finishing speaking, she was interrupted by Queen Suzaku: "You shut up, this is our business, you are not qualified to judge!" As

she said, Queen Suzaku's eyes flashed with anger, and she said softly: "Today In any case, I will kill you too!" The

voice fell, and Queen Vermilion struggled to stand up and hit Darryl with a palm!

Ugh!

Seeing Queen Vermillion Bird's palm, Darryl didn't panic at all, but sighed in his heart, because Darryl clearly felt that Queen Vermillion Bird had no strength at all with this palm.

Obviously, the White Tiger King's previous surprise attack caused the Suzaku Queen to be hit hard.

Darryl didn't panic, took a step back, easily escaped the palm, and slowly said: "Queen Vermilion, let's fall into this abyss together, it is also considered as the same fate, why bother to kill each other?"

"Shut up!" The queen whispered, and hit Darryl again. Seeing her so persistent, Darryl couldn't laugh or cry.

Speaking of which, the Vermillion Bird Queen was very weak at this time, and Darryl could easily subdue her.

But after thinking about it, Queen Suzaku was in such a situation, it was indeed related to herself, and she held it back!

In this case, Darryl had no choice but to continue to dodge, and at the same time persuaded Queen Vermilion Bird: "You have suffered such a serious injury. Don't toss about it, save a little effort!"

However, Queen Vermilion Bird is willing to listen. Attacking, Darryl was very helpless, just defending, not attacking.

Whoosh whoosh...

At this moment, there was a breath fluctuating above the head, and immediately after that, three figures were seen, and they landed quickly.

Upon hearing the movement, Queen Suzaku stopped immediately.

Darryl also looked over subconsciously.

I saw that these three figures were three young men, all of whom were quite powerful. They all wore gorgeous golden robes with extraordinary temperament.

These three young men are the subordinates of Queen Suzaku, and the leader is called Jinpeng, the leader of the Jinpeng clan.

When the Suzaku Queen came to attack the Beast League with the Birds League members, she ordered Jinpeng to stay at the Birds League station. According to the plan, the Suzaku Queen would return soon. However, Jinpeng waited left and right, but what happened. Unable to wait for the news from

Queen Suzaku, she had to bring her subordinates to check it out.

As a result, when he arrived near the Beast League, Jin Peng learned that Queen Suzaku had been smashed into the abyss. At that time, Jin Peng didn't think much about it, and immediately took two right-hand men to avoid the eyes and ears of the White Tiger King, and went down to look at the abyss.

Speaking of it, the abyss is unfathomable, but Birds League members are good at flying, so Jinpeng reached the bottom of the abyss smoothly.

Queen Suzaku!

At this moment, Jin Peng looked happy when he saw Queen Suzaku, very excited.



Afterwards, feeling the extremely weak aura of Queen Suzaku, Jin Peng was stunned, then his eyes turned and he began to mutter in his heart. Queen Suzaku is injured, does she have a chance? Queen Suzaku has three powerful assistants, namely Phoenix, Peacock and Jinpeng.

In Jinpeng's heart, his ability is not inferior to that of Phoenix and Peacock, but he is not valued by Queen Suzaku at all. Take the Fei Feather League's attack on the Beast League as an example, Queen Suzaku did not bring Jinpeng,

but let him stay. At the station. This made Jin Peng feel very upset.

However, the Suzaku queen was so strong that Jin Peng did not dare to show it despite his complaints.

At this time, seeing Queen Suzaku was seriously injured, Jin Peng's mind instantly became active, and a bold thought flashed in his mind.

Taking advantage of the weakness of the Queen Suzaku, grabbed the power of the bird ancestor in her body. You know, Suzaku is the ancestor of hundreds of birds and possesses very powerful ancestors of birds. As long as the ancestors of birds are obtained, Jinpeng can surpass the phoenix and peacock.

Damn it!

At this moment, seeing the three Jin Peng approaching, Darryl's heart shook and suddenly became nervous.

Darryl was thoughtful, and he could guess from the three dresses of Jin Peng, the subordinate of Queen Vermilion at this time.

"Queen Vermillion Bird, we will have some time

later !" In the next second, Darryl reacted, greeted Queen Vermillion Bird, turned and ran.

Queen Suzaku hated herself deeply, but it was only because of her weakness that she couldn't hurt herself. Now

three subordinates suddenly came, and the situation was completely different. It would be too late if she didn't run away.

Sure enough, seeing Darryl run away, Queen Suzaku frowned.

Immediately, Queen Suzaku ordered Jin Peng, "Jin Peng, catch this person immediately!"

Phew!

Hearing the order of Queen Vermilion Bird, Jin Peng stood there without moving,

and had no intention of chasing Darryl at all.

In Jinpeng's heart, the Queen Jinpeng was very weak at this time, and it was a good opportunity to replace it. How could it be possible to waste time on a human?

"Jin Peng?"

Seeing Jin Peng standing still, Queen Suzaku came to the fire inexplicably, and exclaimed: "Can't you hear my order?" With that, Queen Suzaku looked at the direction Darryl was leaving, anxious.

This Darryl could use some rubbish to trap himself, it was extraordinary. If he escaped successfully, he would definitely have endless troubles.

"Haha!" At

this moment, Jin Peng's mouth turned up and looked at Queen Suzaku with a smile: "Suzaku is just a human being. It doesn't take a lot of trouble. Let's talk about business!"

Business?

When she heard this, Queen Suzaku frowned and said displeased: "What's the business!"

The Queen Suzaku was very annoyed at this time. Not only did Jin Peng defy her orders, she also called her own name directly, which was simply presumptuous!

However, the Queen Suzaku didn't hold out what happened immediately, but wanted to see what business Jin Peng was going to say.

## Chapter 1823

Feeling the displeasure of Queen Suzaku, Jin Peng didn't panic at all.

In the next second, Jin Peng took a few steps forward and looked at Queen Suzaku with a smile but a smile: "Suzaku, do you know that after you fell into this abyss, most of the Birds League members have surrendered to the White Tiger King? "

What?

Upon hearing this, Queen Suzaku trembled, and she was stunned.

Many members of the Birds League have taken refuge in the White Tiger King?

For a time, the Suzaku Queen was inexplicably angry, and at the same time she

couldn't help but blame herself. If she didn't underestimate the enemy, she wouldn't make a mess.

"Suzaku!"

Just when Queen Suzaku secretly blamed herself, Jin Peng said coldly: "All of this is because you are too arrogant. For the future of Birds League, I will show you a way to pass on the strength of the bird ancestor. Give me, in the current situation, only I, Jinpeng, can revive the Birds League!"

Huh!

At this moment, Queen Suzaku's heart was shocked, her eyes fixed on Jin Peng, and she yelled: "Jin Peng, you are so bold, dare to commit the crime?"

The Queen Suzaku was extremely annoyed at this moment.

She didn't expect that Jin Peng, who had always been loyal to her, would be so insidious at this time that she wanted her own bird ancestor power. You know, the power of the ancestor bird is the source of his own power, and once it is lost, it is completely abolished.

"Following offense?"

Jin Peng couldn't help laughing up to the sky, his eyes full of coldness and playful abuse: "Suzaku, it is undeniable that you are one of the four innate spirit beasts, and your strength

is far above me, but don't forget. , How did you become the leader of the Birds League? At the beginning, I fully supported you and have always been loyal to you, but what about you?"

"In your heart, always reuse the Phoenix and the peacock. What's the good thing? One thinks of them."

"As far as this matter is concerned, I am in your heart, and I only have the qualifications to stay at the station."

Jin Peng got more and more excited as he spoke, his eyes flashed with craziness.

Sigh!

Seeing this soberness, Queen Suzaku breathed a sigh of relief, and said slowly: "This is the reason you want to replace me?"

"Yes!" Jin Peng did not hesitate at all, gritted his teeth and said: "Today you were injured by the White Tiger King, this It's God's will. Haha...I am destined to rise today.

Jinpeng's eyes are fixed on Queen Suzaku: "Accept your fate and pass on the power

of the bird's ancestor to me!"

"You traitor!"

Queen Suzaku The exquisite face reveals a certain degree of determination: "My Suzaku is one of the four innate spirit beasts. The power of the bird ancestor is born with it. How can a shameless person like you have it."

"I want the bird ancestor. Power, unless I die!" Om!  
When the last sentence fell, Queen Suzaku raised her hand, and a burst of light burst out from her body. Then, she saw the air suddenly tore in front of Queen Suzaku, and a bright red fire sword appeared suddenly!

This fire sword was blood-red in its entire body and was burning with fierce flames. When it appeared, the surrounding temperature suddenly increased dozens of times.

"I still want to resist? I'm afraid you have no chance!"

Seeing Queen Suzaku summoning the army, Jin Peng's eyes flickered, showing some dread, but he quickly calmed down because he knew that Queen Suzaku was already at this time. The end of the crossbow.

Buzzing....

Jin peng didn't talk nonsense. He raised his right hand and clasped a golden long knife to come out. At the same time, the two companions beside him quickly summoned their weapons!

Immediately afterwards, the three figures of Jin Peng fought fiercely with Queen Suzaku.

Speaking of which, Queen Suzaku is strong. If it is normal, the three Jinpengs are not opponents at all, but Queen

Suzaku was injured by the White Tiger King before and was extremely weak.

Soon, the Suzaku Queen was suppressed to death and acted very critically.

..... the other side!

Darryl didn't look back, and ran for a few minutes before slowing down.

strange!

The three subordinates of Queen Suzaku are not weak, but they didn't catch up?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl stopped, the more he thought about it, the more he

felt something was wrong.

Why don't you go back and have a look?

After making up his mind, Darryl immediately returned the same way.

Damn it!

I quickly arrived at the place before, and the scene in front of him directly stunned Darryl.

I saw that Queen Suzaku was being besieged by the Jinpeng trio, only parrying, without the power to fight back, her delicate face was pale and weak.

What's the situation!

For a moment, Darryl only felt his brain buzzing, and his whole person was confused.

Aren't those three guys in golden robes belong to Queen Suzaku? Why did you fight with Queen Suzaku? Is this a rebellion?

"Suzaku!"

Just when Darryl was secretly muttering, he heard Jin Peng exclaiming proudly: "Don't support it hard, your current strength is not our opponent at all, let's give up, and obediently use the strength of the bird ancestors. Pass it on to me! As long as you promise, I can keep you alive."

Queen Suzaku bit her lip and did not respond, but her eyes were extremely determined.

She thought about it, if she died here today, she wouldn't let Jin Peng succeed.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned, Fuck!, it turns out that these three guys really rebelled.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl's mind quickly turned, thinking about how to save the Vermillion Bird Queen.

Speaking of which, Queen Vermilion just wanted to kill Darryl, Darryl didn't want to take risks for her, but the defeat of Birds League today was indeed caused by Darryl. In addition, the Queen of Vermillion Bird can be severely injured by the White Tiger King, which is also directly related to Darryl.

Under this circumstance, it was difficult for Darryl to sit back and watch when she saw Queen Vermilion in a dangerous situation.

Fuck!!

However, after thinking for a while, Darryl didn't think of a way, the surrounding area was dim, and there was no stone, there was no way to deploy the formation at all.

It's even worse if you rush up directly. These three guys are very strong, and they rush up rashly, even if they won't get out of the Suzaku Queen, they will put themselves in danger.

How to do?

For a moment, Darryl scratched his head in a hurry.

In the next second, Darryl looked around again, looking at the dim surroundings, and suddenly a flash of inspiration, and he had an idea.

At this time, in the battlefield not far away.

Under the constant attack of Jin Peng and her companions, Queen Suzaku's face was pale, her body trembled, and she was almost unable to hold it.

"Haha..."

Jin Peng mocked and mocked: "Suzaku, don't resist, this place is so hidden, you wouldn't think someone will come to save you!" When

he said this, Jin Peng was very proud, his eyes flashed The light of excitement.

He clearly felt that Queen Suzaku could not hold it anymore. As long as he restrained her, he could gain the power of the bird ancestor. Can you not be excited?

Hum!

As soon as the voice fell, Jin Peng sensed that there was a breath fluctuation in the darkness not far away.

Immediately afterwards, a low and majestic voice came: "There is a fight in front of you. Check it out immediately."

"Yes!"

Jin Peng's face changed drastically when he heard these voices.

Broken, the White Tiger King took his hand down.

In the next second, Jin Peng couldn't think much, and greeted the two companions: "Quick, go!" With that, Jin Peng took the lead and ran away.

## Chapter 1824

While leaving, Jin Peng glanced at Queen Suzaku, very unwilling.

Huh(?), seeing that he was about to restrain the Vermillion Bird Queen, suddenly gave up and was really unwilling, but the White Tiger King came, and if he didn't leave quickly, it would be too late.

The two companions also panicked, and followed Jin Peng, quickly disappearing into the darkness.

Sigh!

Seeing the three Jinpeng fleeing, Queen Suzaku breathed a sigh of relief.

Although Jin Peng is gone, the White Tiger King is about to rush over. Is it true that he is inevitable today?

Just when the Suzaku Queen was a little desperate, she saw a handsome figure walking slowly not far away, with a cynical smile on her face.

It is Darryl.

"You..."

Seeing Darryl, the Vermillion Bird Queen trembled, her beautiful face was full of surprise, completely stunned.

What's the matter, I heard the voice of the White Tiger King just now, why... Darryl appeared?

Haha...

Seeing Queen Suzaku's expression, Darryl had a leisurely look and smiled and said: "Queen Suzaku, have the three traitors escaped?" When

he said this, Darryl felt extremely relaxed.

"You..." Queen Suzaku took a deep breath, couldn't hide the doubts in her heart, and asked: "Darryl, how could it be you? King White Tiger?"

While asking, Queen Suzaku couldn't help but look behind Darryl. , I discovered that Darryl was empty behind him, and there was no White Tiger King.

"No need to look for it, it was me who spoke just now!" Darryl said with a smile.

Yes, the voice of the 'White Tiger King' just now came from Darryl. At that time, Darryl couldn't think of another way.

When he had the idea, he used his ventriloquist and imitated

the tone of the White Tiger King, creating the illusion that the White Tiger King was coming.

I have to say that Darryl imitated the tone of the White Tiger King, so vividly, not only successfully deceived the three Jinpengs, but even the Vermillion Bird Queen did not notice it.

What?

Upon hearing this, Queen Vermilion was stunned, staring at Darryl blankly, her eyes full of weirdness.

Can he imitate the voice of the White Tiger King?

In the next second, Queen Vermillion Bird couldn't help but said: "How did you do it?"

At this time Queen Vermillion Bird's hatred of Darryl in her heart was no longer as strong as before, and at the same time, she became more curious.

Darryl smiled, and said disapprovingly: "It's nothing, just a little bit of carving skills." After

that, Darryl came over and asked: "Are you okay?" "It's okay!"

Queen Vermilion shook her head, and then she was about to stand. When he got up, he let out a low groan, his eyebrows were furrowed, and there was pain on his face.

At the same time, blood kept coming out of her. Obviously, in response to Jin Peng's three siege just now, Queen Suzaku was injured again, and the injuries were very serious.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was shocked, and at the same time, he couldn't express the admiration in his heart.

The Suzaku queen's character was too tough, and she didn't even shout after suffering such a serious injury.

Thinking about it, Darryl was going to help him. Wow!

However, at this moment, I heard a sound of footsteps not far away, and immediately afterwards, I saw three Jinpengs, clutching their





???????????????????? No, I didn't care about it at all.

However, Darryl didn't shrink at all, and said coldly: "As a subordinate, but committing the following crimes, aren't you afraid of retribution?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Jin Peng's expression was extremely ugly: "You are looking for death!" The voice fell, and the long knife in Jin Peng's hand burst out with a dazzling light, slashing towards Darryl fiercely!

Darryl took a deep breath and quickly raised Fang Tian's halberd to resist.

"Huh!"

In a short time, the long sword and Heavenly halberd collided fiercely. Under a huge shock, Darryl only felt a terrifying force coming, and he snorted, and the whole person staggered back!

After taking more than a dozen steps back, Darryl stabilized his figure, his face pale, and at the same time his blood surged.

Fuck!!

Darryl took a deep breath and looked at Jin Peng in amazement.

The strength of this guy is too strong!

"Go die!"

Just when Darryl was horrified, Jin Peng roared and rushed again.

"Be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Queen Vermilion couldn't help exclaiming, and at the same time, she wanted to rush over to help Darryl meet the enemy, but she was too weak, and she lost too much blood, completely powerless!

Darryl was also full of dignity, feeling the power of Jin Peng, Darryl couldn't think much, bursting out the power of his whole body and condensing it on Heavenly halberd.

boom!

In the next second, Darryl and Jin Peng's figures collided together, and a terrifying shock erupted. Then, Darryl flew out like a kite with a broken line, sprinkling a rain of blood in the air.

After flying a full tens of meters, Darryl fell heavily on the ground.

Speaking of it, with Darryl's current strength, with the primordial spirit in his body,

he can already look down upon the entire human world, but at this time he is facing Jin Peng. Jinpeng's common name is Golden Wing Roc. Although its status is not as good as Suzaku, it is also born of innate aura.

When God Realm launched a war of gods, Jin Peng alone confronted tens of thousands of god soldiers and generals. His background was not comparable to that of Darryl.

"Darryl!"

Seeing this scene, the Vermillion Bird's body trembled and she burst into tears: "I told you to leave me alone, hurry up, why don't you leave?"

Darryl showed a smile, wanted to respond, but couldn't speak. He clearly sensed that his soul was severely injured, and his body was extremely weak.

## Chapter 1825

"Haha!" At

this moment, Jin Peng looked savagely, and glanced at Darryl disdainfully: "You are the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan. Your identity is extraordinary, but this strength is not very good."

"You are alone. , Also want to save Suzaku? Today I will send you two on the road together!" In the

last sentence, Jin Peng almost howled, his expression incomparably crazy.

After that, Jin Peng held the long knife tightly and walked towards Darryl step by step.

Fuck!!

At this moment Darryl, in addition to being frightened, was also extremely desperate in his heart.

It's over, this play is completely over. I thought that by using ventriloquists to scare away the three Jinpengs, Queen Suzaku would be fine, but never expected Jinpeng to come back.

What made Darryl even more unexpected was that Jin Peng's strength was so terrifying.

At this time, Jin Peng walked to Darryl, without hesitation, the long knife pierced directly.

At this time, Darryl was extremely weak and completely lost

the ability to resist. This sword couldn't avoid it at all. Sigh!  
Darryl took a deep breath and closed his eyes unwillingly. Did it die like this? Too frustrated.  
Hum!

Seeing that this knife was about to pierce Darryl, just at this critical moment, a terrifying force swept from not far away, Jin Peng and Darryl were both taken aback, and then they turned their heads to look.

At this look, whether it was Darryl or Jin Peng, they were all stunned.

I saw that the Suzaku Queen, who was originally jealous and weak, was quietly suspended in the air at this time, her pale face was somewhat firm and complex, and a red halo shrouded her body.

At the same time, a wave of terrifying power constantly erupted from Queen Suzaku's body. Under the raging force of this power, the surrounding air had been torn apart, showing circles of black cracks!

what's going on?

Seeing this scene, Darryl was secretly shocked, and at the same time had a bad feeling.

He clearly felt that the Suzaku queen in front of him had all her strength exploded.

"This..."

At the same time, Jin Peng was also stunned, staring blankly at Suzaku speechless.

Huhuhu... In the

blink of an eye, Suzaku's burst of power became stronger and stronger, and then, the red halo that shrouded his body, condensed into a fist-sized red bead. The beads are shining and translucent, and the surface is burning with crimson flames, and inside, you can vaguely see a pattern of flying birds spreading their wings.

The power of bird ancestors!

Seeing this bead, Jin Peng suddenly became excited, his eyes fixed on the red bead, extremely hot.

"Darryl!"

At this moment, the Vermillion Bird Queen opened her red lips lightly, and said to Darryl: "In this bead, the strength of the bird ancestor and the strength of my life

are combined. Now I will pass it on to you, please In the future, you must protect my Suzaku clan..." When

she said this, the Suzaku Queen's tone was very gentle and gentle, but there was no doubt about it.

Yes, the Vermillion Bird Queen is going to pass on the strength of the bird ancestor to Darryl.

To be honest, as the leader of the Feather League and the ancestor of the birds, Suzaku didn't want to do this, but there was no way. The situation in front of him was firmly controlled by Jin Peng.

Under this circumstance, the only thing Queen Vermilion could do was to pass on the strength of the bird ancestor to Darryl before Jin Peng caught her.

Although Darryl is a human being, at a critical moment, he returned to help Suzaku resist Jinpeng. This self-sacrificing spirit made Suzaku very impressed.

What?

Hearing the words of Queen Vermillion Bird, Darryl was completely silly, standing there, only feeling his brain humming.

Suzaku will pass on the power of the bird's ancestor to me?

Thinking about it, Darryl couldn't help but said: "This can't be done, my strength is still small, how can I be qualified to have the power of the bird ancestor?"

Although Darryl is proud, he also knows himself, his current strength, in the human world, maybe It's hard to meet a rival, but here, it is completely inferior, after all, this is the land of the Yaozu's seal.

More importantly, the power of the bird ancestor of Vermilion Bird is not trivial, even related to the future of the entire monster race, how can Darryl dare to accept it.

However, Queen Vermilion had a firm face, and she couldn't allow Darryl to refuse.

Huh!

At this moment, Jin Peng reacted with an extremely ugly expression, and shouted at the Suzaku Queen: "Well, you Suzaku, I would rather give the strength of the bird's ancestor to a human than to me."

"I tell you, the bird's ancestor I'm going to fix the strength." After the

last word fell, Jin Peng's figure burst out, like a cannonball, rushing directly to the Vermillion Bird Queen.

Darryl was taken aback. This Vermillion Bird took the initiative to show the strength of the bird's ancestor. Didn't Jin Peng gain the benefit of nothing? Anxiously, Darryl wanted to stop him, but he couldn't get it out of any strength.

Hum!

In the blink of an eye, Jin Peng rushed to the Suzaku Queen, reaching out to grab the blood-colored bead, and he saw a dazzling light bursting from the beads, and at the same time a strong counter-shock force burst out, Jin Peng had no time to react. , The whole person was directly shaken out.

After flying over a hundred meters, Jin Peng fell heavily on the ground, spouting blood.

How could this be?

Jin Peng stood up quickly, staring at Queen Suzaku, furious.

Darryl was also stunned. He didn't expect that the strength of the bird ancestor contained in this blood-colored bead would be so powerful.

"Jin Peng!"

At this moment, the Queen of Suzaku looked at Jin Peng blankly, saying every word: "I said before that you are not

qualified to have the power of bird ancestors, so you don't need to waste your time."

When the voice fell, Queen Vermilion raised her hand, and saw the blood-colored beads, which turned into a stream of light, and flew directly towards Darryl.

This...At

this moment, Darryl's heart was startled, and he subconsciously wanted to dodge, but he still took a step slower, and saw that the blood-colored bead directly penetrated into Darryl's body and disappeared.

Hum!

At the moment when he got into his body, Darryl only felt an incomparably terrifying power that filled his limbs and a hundred corpses. This power sometimes thought of a burning flame, and sometimes it was like bone-piercing ice.

Darryl was mentally tough, endured this pain without screaming, but his body couldn't help but shudder, and his whole body was dripping with cold sweat.

This...this is the power of the bird ancestor? So strong.

"Okay!" At this

moment, Queen Vermillion Bird smiled and looked at Darryl and said softly: "Now that you have gained the power of Bird Ancestor, I have no regrets and can leave." When she said this, Queen Vermillion Bird figured out. It gradually became illusory, and then it turned into a piece of colorful fluorescence, dissipating in the surrounding darkness.

In the previous fierce battle with Jinpeng, the Vermillion Bird Queen was already at the end of the crossbow, and her strength was exhausted. In this situation, the Vermillion Bird Queen can only burn her own essence and blood to transmit the power of the bird ancestor to Darryl.

At this time, the transfer of the strength of the bird ancestor was completed, and the Suzaku queen also consumed the last trace of life.

Huh...

Seeing this scene, Darryl was completely silly, staring blankly at the place where the Vermillion Bird Queen disappeared, his entire mind went blank.

It turns out that... Queen Suzaku ran out of her life in order to pass on the power of the bird's ancestor to me.

## Chapter 1826

At the same time, Jin Peng, who was not far away, and his two companions were also stunned there, completely stupid.

For a time, the silence is terrible all around!

Huh!

Finally, Jin Peng reacted, staring at Darryl, his eyes filled with endless resentment: "Boy, hand over the strength of the bird ancestor, hand it over..."

Under the howling, Jin Peng went crazy, his figure burst out. He came straight to Darryl.

At this time, Jin Peng was filled with terrible anger. You must know that the situation in front of him was firmly controlled by Jin Peng. He could easily kill the Suzaku Queen and gain the power of the bird ancestor, but he never expected that the Suzaku Queen would burn herself. The life of the bird passed the strength of

the bird ancestor to Darryl.

The power that should belong to oneself is easily obtained by others, and it is difficult to accept this matter for whoever it is.

"Go die!" Jin Peng howled, the long knife in his hand tore the air, thinking directly about Darryl's head.

Buzzing!

At the same time, Jin Peng's two companions also broke out and attacked Darryl.

Mad!

At this time, Darryl was still feeling sad for the death of Queen Vermilion Bird. Seeing Jin Peng's three attacks, his anger was completely ignited.

"Shameless people, get out of me." With

a roar, Darryl rushed into the air and saw that above his head, blood-colored lotus flames gathered frantically, spinning at high speed!

Suzaku belongs to fire among the four innate spirit beasts, so the power of the bird's ancestor is also the power of the fire attribute. After entering Darryl's body just now, the power of the bird's ancestor merged with the cold fire of the white lotus in Darryl's body. A new kind of strange fire was formed.

This new strange fire is more terrifying than the cold fire of White Lily.

In the blink of an eye, these blood-colored lotus flames merged together and condensed into a huge Suzaku Firebird.

To be honest, Darryl had just received the power of the bird ancestor, and he hadn't fully controlled it. If he used it rashly, he might be bitten by himself, but in order to defeat the three Jinpengs in front of him, he couldn't take care of that much.

"Boom!" At

this moment, Darryl's face was grim, almost lost his reason, roared, raised his hand and waved, he saw the condensed

giant Vermillion Bird Firebird, carrying unparalleled power, facing Jinpeng three. go with! "Go to die, go to die!"

Darryl's voice was hoarse, and the anger in his heart rose at the thought of Queen Vermillion Bird's burning life just now.

Speaking of which, Darryl and Queen Suzaku are not friends, but Queen Suzaku's end is directly related to Darryl.



More importantly, Queen Vermilion did not hesitate to burn her life and passed on the power of the bird ancestor to Darryl. If she didn't avenge her, would she be considered a human?

Hum!

Accompanied by Darryl's roar, he saw that huge Vermillion Bird Firebird slammed into the three Jinpengs, and in an instant, the three Jinpeng abilities burst out without a trace.

Immediately after that, a loud noise was heard, dust was everywhere, and the three Jinpengs were completely submerged. Bang! Bang! Bang!

... At

this moment, Darryl's figure descended and staggered back. Darryl clearly felt that after releasing this terrifying Vermillion Bird Firebird, the power on his body was immediately directly affected. Take time!

In extreme weakness, Darryl spit out a mouthful of blood, his face extremely pale.

However, Darryl's heart was shocked, and his heart couldn't help beating fiercely!

If he has not completely controlled the power of this bird ancestor, he can explode such a terrifying power. If he completely controls it, wouldn't it be even more powerful?

Thinking about it, Darryl looked at the front with a solemn expression!

I saw that the place where Jin Peng and the three were located was completely trapped in smoke and dust, and there was nothing to see at all.

I don't know how long it took, when the dust slowly dispersed, Darryl finally saw the situation of Jin Peng's three. The three Jinpeng faces pale, with blood on the corners of their mouths.

Especially the two companions of Jin Peng, all their clothes were gone, their bodies were covered with burning wounds, and they were swishing blood.

But Jin Peng seemed to be embarrassed, but he could still stand there, his eyes fixed on Darryl, like a dormant poisonous snake.

Fuck!!

Seeing this scene, Darryl's face was cold, but his heart was secretly shocked.

This Jinpeng's defense is too strong, he has used the power of the bird ancestor,

but he has not completely killed him.

Mad!

After staring at each other for dozens of seconds, Jin Peng took a deep breath, gritted his teeth and said to Darryl: "Boy, I remember you." After the voice fell, Jin Peng greeted the two companions and left quickly.

In a blink of an eye, the three figures of Jin Peng disappeared from Darryl's sight.

To be honest, Jin Peng didn't want to go so sullenly, but he knew in his heart that Darryl had already gained the power of the bird ancestor, and it would not benefit him at all if he

continued to consume it. It's better to get out in time and make plans. Sigh!

Watching Jin Peng leave decisively, Darryl's expression was extremely ugly, he wanted to catch up, but held back.

Don't chase the poor, hurry up and fully grasp the power of bird ancestors, is the most important thing.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl sat cross-legged on the ground, comprehending the strength of the bird ancestor in his body.

Huhuhu...for

a while, I saw the clouds and mist above Darryl's head, and the strength in his body continued to rise.

...

On the other side, God Domain Ghost Fairy Mountain.

Thousands of soldiers and generals burst out together and quickly surrounded Ghost valley sage.

Seeing this situation, Ghost Valley sage didn't panic at all, his expression was very indifferent, and said to Jiutian God: "Your Majesty, what is the truth of the matter, I have not checked the truth, so I rushed to do it, whether it was too arbitrary."

Jiutian God's face was gloomy and did not respond.

At this moment, Gong Ao couldn't help yelling: "That Darryl, as your book boy, is bold and pretentious to pretend to be your Majesty. This matter has been confirmed. What else do you have to argue with?"

Then, Gong Ao raised his hand. With a wave: "Take it down!" The

voice fell, and the thousands of soldiers and gods would no longer hesitate, and burst directly toward Ghost valley sage.

Ghost Valley sage smiled bitterly, holding his hands behind him, motionless, as stable as Mount Tai.

Hum!

In the next second, Ghost valley sage's power was urged, and an invisible wave swept out, and he saw that many magical soldiers and generals were directly shaken out.

This....

Seeing this scene, the other magical soldiers and generals couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

Strong.... Really strong!

This Mr. Ghost valley sage is worthy of being regarded as the first person in the human world. It is really horrible to repel so many gods and soldiers with strong power alone!

Nine Heavens God also took a deep breath, his expression was extremely complicated.

This Ghost valley sage, without surrendering Darryl, was openly to his army, simply too presumptuous.

"Your Majesty, let the subordinates go down and learn how powerful Mr. Ghost valley sage is!"

Seeing the expression of Nine Heavens God, Gong Ao took a deep breath and asked for instructions.

The God of Jiutian nodded: "Okay!"

Although Ghost valley sage is very strong, but after all he came to God's Domain not long ago, and Gong Ao has practiced in God's Domain for thousands of years, so he should have a good chance of winning against Ghost valley sage.

With permission, Gong Ao didn't hesitate at all, his body leapt up and went straight to Ghost valley sage!

Hum!

At this moment, Gong Ao summoned a long spear, which turned into a white streamer in mid-air, and quickly pierced Ghost valley sage!

I saw that the gun was so swift and violent that the sky seemed to be transformed into two worlds wherever it

passed. If it was stabbed by this gun, the soul would be broken!

however.

However, Ghost Valley sage stood there quietly, with an indifferent expression.

## Chapter 1827

"You are not my opponent!" In the

next second, a few faint words came from Ghost valley sage's mouth.

Hearing this, Gong Ao's face was extremely ugly, as if he had received a great humiliation: "Stop

talking nonsense, just grab it!" As he said, Gong Ao speeded up.

Ghost Valley sage chuckled, his right hand slowly raised, blocking Gong Ao's shot, and then he fought fiercely in mid-air with Gong Ao.

At the beginning, Gong Ao was very relaxed, but gradually he was firmly suppressed by Ghost Valley sage.

Sigh!

At this moment, whether it was the God of Nine Heavens, the priests and soldiers and generals, they all frowned and were shocked.

Gong Ao is not Ghost valley sage's opponent?

You know, Gong Ao is a fierce general under Nine Heavens God, whose strength is in the realm of God, almost no one knows? However, fighting against Ghost valley sage at this time not only didn't take advantage of half a point, but was suppressed so quickly.

More importantly, from the beginning to the end, this Ghost valley sage looked leisurely and calm. Obviously, he didn't exert his full power in the battle against Gong Ao.

For a time, many priests whispered.

The strength of this Ghost valley sage is truly unfathomable, and it can suppress Gong Ao with no power to fight back.

At this time, God Jiutian reacted and took a deep breath. At the same time, looking at Ghost valley sage's gaze, there was also a bit of complexity.

I didn't expect this Ghost valley sage to be so strong.

It seemed that it was a bit sloppy to let Gong Ao play. "Om!"  
At this moment, Ghost Valley sage waved his hand casually, a burst of palm power, directly forcing Gong Ao back dozens of steps.

Gong Ao staggered and stabilized his figure, his face was extremely ugly, and finally retreated to the side of the God of Nine Heavens, ashamed: "Your Majesty, the subordinates are ashamed, this Ghost valley sage is very weird, I..."

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by God of Nine Heavens: "Okay, if you can't beat it, you can't beat it, don't find a reason!"

Uh...

Gong Ao's face flushed suddenly, and at the same time, his eyes were fixed on Ghost valley sage. , Can hardly hide the anger in my heart.

Huh(?), if it were not for this Ghost valley sage, he would not lose face in front of your majesty.

At this time, God Jiutian looked around: "Who else can go up and fight Ghost valley sage?" When he said this, God Jiutian looked extremely cold.

With so many priests and soldiers and generals, it would be too embarrassing if they couldn't even take a Ghost valley sage.

Sigh!

When the voice fell, many priests around, looking at each other, all lowered their heads subconsciously. No one dared to take the initiative to invite Ying to fight.

Even Gong Ao is not an opponent, who would dare to go up.

Seeing this scene, Nine Heavens God's face was extremely gloomy. This group of trash, one by one on weekdays, said better than one, but at a critical time, they

could not count on them.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Gong Ao cautiously said: "This Ghost valley sage does have some ability. If you continue to fight like this, it will definitely affect your majesty's reputation.

Why do n't you directly quote Tianlei to deal with him." Quoting Tianlei?

Hearing this, Jiutian God's face instantly became serious, and he hesitated at the same time.

You must know that the power of Tianlei is very powerful, unless it is absolutely necessary, it cannot be used easily. In the Divine War ten thousand years ago, in order to deal with the monster clan, God Realm once quoted the sky-lei, killing countless monsters at that time, and never used it again.

Moreover, Ghost Valley sage was alone in front of him, but he cited Tianlei, which seemed to be overkill.

Seeing the Jiutian God hesitating, Gong Ao continued: "That Darryl pretended to be His Majesty and ignored Tianwei. It is a sin worthy of death. Not only did Ghost Valley sage not hand him over, but also openly confronted his Majesty. Being punished by Tian Lei is also worthy of sin."

"Your Majesty, there is no need to hesitate."

Hearing this, Jiutian God's eyes flickered, and finally nodded: "Okay!" As he said, Jiutian God slowly raised his right hand.

Hum!

In an instant, the sky and the earth changed color, and black clouds gathered in the sky.

Immediately afterwards, I saw a series of thunder and lightning among the billowing clouds, tearing the clouds, very terrifying.

Sky Thunder?

Seeing this scene, Ghost Valley sage's face changed, no longer the calmness he had before, and his heart instantly panicked.

You must know that in cultivating in the realm of God, every time you reach a certain level of bottleneck, you need to cross the catastrophe to break through. In total, there are a total of ninety-nine and eighty-one calamities. The most

terrifying.

Ghost valley sage had just arrived in God's Domain not long ago, but before it was time to cross the robbery, he did not expect that the God of Nine Heavens actually used Tianlei in order to catch himself.

"Ghost valley sage!"

At this time, seeing Ghost valley sage's face changed, Gong Ao looked proud and mocked loudly: "You have blatantly disobeyed your majesty's will, and your sins are unforgivable. Now your majesty has quoted Tianlei. If you are conscious, you will immediately kneel down. Accept defeat and hand over Darryl!"

"Otherwise, once the sky thunder is activated, you will regret it late." The

voice fell, and the God of Nine Heavens frowned slightly, and said seriously at Ghost valley sage: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, what exactly is Darryl? Who are you, who can let you risk such a big risk, but also to protect him! "

Huh!

Ghost Valley sage breathed a sigh of relief, and said indifferently:

"Your Majesty does not need to say more, no matter what, I will not agree to your terms." Darryl offended Tianwei and was caught affirming his life, so he couldn't say anything anyway.

His whereabouts.

Seeing Ghost Valley sage's attitude so determined, Jiu Tian God couldn't express his irritation, and then stopped talking nonsense, and directly caused Tian Lei.

boom!

In an instant, I saw a thunder and lightning, which struck down directly from the billowing dark clouds. The huge lightning, like a beam of light connecting the sky and the earth, was very shocking.

The thunder and lightning smashed straight down, right in the middle of Ghost valley sage. Suddenly, the entire Guixian Mountain shook violently, and the surrounding area was dusty and smoked for hundreds of miles.

Seeing this scene, Gong Ao and the surrounding priests didn't show any sympathy, and their expressions were indifferent.

Dare to openly confront the Nine Heavens God, that's how it ended.

Finally, the dust and smoke gradually subsided, and I saw that in the scorched darkness, Ghost Valley sage stood there quietly, his robe had been turned into fragments, but the person was safe and sound.

what?

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Nine Heavens God or Gong Ao, all of them were shocked and stunned.

This...this Ghost valley sage actually resisted a sky thunder? how is this possible? Especially Gong Ao, staring wide-eyed, looked at Ghost valley sage tightly, unbelievable.

This sky thunder, if it were one's own words, must have destroyed the soul, but this Ghost valley sage was unscathed.

"Ghost valley sage!"

At this time, Jiutian God reacted and looked at Ghost valley sage closely and said: "I didn't expect that you can bear a sky thunder. It is really rare. I really give you the last chance to hand over Darryl and I will withdraw. Tianlei." When

he said this, Jiutian God looked forward a little bit.

Speaking of which, God of Nine Heavens has always admired Ghost valley sage, otherwise he would not give him a mountain of ghosts as a retreat. At this time, seeing that he could bear the sky thunder, Nine Heavens God's heart became more loving and talented.

You know, in the entire Divine Realm, there are almost few people who can resist the sky thunder with their physical

bodies, except for the God of Nine Heavens and Empress Hua  
ZGhost Valley sage smiled indifferently: "My heart is determined, Your Majesty doesn't need to persuade me!" When

he said this, Ghost Valley sage's tone was firm, but his face was pale. The sky thunder just now has already traumatized him, and if he continues, he will definitely not be able to hold it.

But for the sake of Darryl's safety, Ghost Valley sage did not hesitate to reject Nine Heavens God.

Huh!

Hearing this, Jiutian God's face instantly became gloomy. You know, in front of these priests around, where Ghost valley sage is so rejected, where is the face?

At the same time, the entire Guixian Mountain was still silent, and everyone's eyes were tightly locked on Ghost valley sage, revealing deep complexity.

This Ghost valley sage bones are so hard, your majesty gave him a chance, but he



refused.

For a moment, the atmosphere was extremely depressed and heavy, and the many priests around, as well as those divine soldiers and generals, remained silent, and the atmosphere did not dare to breathe.

"Ghost valley sage!"

At this moment, Gong Ao took a step forward and pointed at Ghost valley sage and shouted: "You really don't know how to promote. Your Majesty appreciates you. Give you one last chance. You still don't have a good grasp."

"According to me. Look, before Darryl pretended to be Your Majesty, you secretly instigated it?"

Upon hearing this, Ghost Valley sage chuckled lightly and said lightly: "Whatever you say, in short, I won't tell Darryl's whereabouts."

Gong Ao stunned, then directed nine days God said: "your Majesty, you hear, this cover as one Ghost valley sage Darryl, it is not looked down on you!"

Sigh!

Hearing Gong Ao's instigation, Nine Heavens God's anger rose.

In the next second, Jiutian God's gaze locked on Ghost valley sage, and said coldly: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, since you want to fight against me, then I will fulfill you!"  
The

last word fell, and Jiutian God slowly raised his hands. Rumble!

Suddenly, over the entire Guixian Mountain, the gathering dark clouds rolled up again, and the whole world was filled with a strong killing air.

The many priests around, as well as Gong Ao, all looked up at the sky, and their expressions were extremely excited and awed.

Your Majesty provokes Tianlei again, this Ghost valley sage will undoubtedly die.

Whoosh!

At this moment, there was a figure not far away, hurriedly coming, with a childlike face and a fairy spirit. It was the Beiming Immortal Marshal who had come to Guixianshan before as a guest.

"Your Majesty!" When he got to the front, Beiming Theanzun knelt in front of

Jiutian Sandy with a thump, and pleaded: "Please, your Majesty withdraw Tianlei, forgive Mr. Ghost valley sage this time, I believe that there must be a misunderstanding!

" I beg your majesty to give Mr. Ghost valley sage a chance!" When saying this, Beiming Theanzun looked anxious, and for an hour, Beiming Theanzun learned from Li Ran that the Nine Heavens God asked her about the conflict with Darryl. , And then led a large army to Guixian Mountain. Upon learning of the situation, Beiming Theanzun had a premonition and rushed over immediately.

At this time, I arrived at Guixian Mountain and saw Jiutian God quote Tianlei to punish Ghost valley sage. Beiming Theanzun was

surprised and anxious. He and Ghost valley sage were close friends. He immediately came forward to intercede without hesitation.

In Beiming Theanzun's heart, that Darryl was just a little book boy, even if he made a mistake, Nine Heavens God didn't need to be so inspiring.

however!

Facing Beiming Theanzun's plea, Nine Heavens God did not say anything, his face was indifferent.

At this time, Gong Ao couldn't help crying: "Bei Ming Theanzun, this matter has nothing to do with you, quickly step back!"

Bei Ming Theanzun looked anxious and asked for love, but was interrupted by Gong Ao.

"Beiming Immortal Marshal, everyone knows that you have a good relationship with Mr. Ghost valley sage, but do you know that his book boy made a big mistake." Gong Ao yelled with a face of hypocritical justice, "That Darryl is fake Your Majesty, the sin is unforgivable, and Mr. Ghost valley sage not only does not surrender Darryl, but also keeps on guarding."

"Shielding repeat offenders and punishing them with the same crime. Your Majesty quoted Tianlei as punishment. It is already considered light!"

What!

Hearing this, Immortal Beiming's heart was shocked and he was completely stunned.

In Beiming Immortal Marshal's heart, he thought that Darryl had just made a small mistake, but he never expected that he would be so bold to pretend to be Nine Heavens God.

After a few seconds, Beiming Theanzun sighed deeply, and said to Ghost valley sage with comfort: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, if this is the case, you can tell the whereabouts of Darryl."

At this time, the Beiming Theanzun felt very much in his heart.

????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????  
????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????  
????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????

????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????  
???????????????????????????????????????????????????????????????? Anxious.

Speaking of which, Immortal Marshal Beiming knew that Darryl had entered the Sealed Land of the Demon Race, but he and Ghost valley sage were close friends, so it was hard to tell them directly.

Ghost valley sage directed at North deep fairy statue smiled: "Thank you, fairy statue kindness, but I have made a decision, however, will not tell the whereabouts of the Darryl."

This ....

North Ming anxious fairy statue No, why is this Ghost valley sage so stubborn?

I thought to myself, Beiming Theanzun continued to intercede to the God of Jiutian: "Your Majesty, please give me one day to persuade Mr. Ghost valley sage..."

But he was interrupted by God of Jiutian before he finished speaking. "Beiming Theanzun, you don't have to intercede for him. I gave him a chance. He didn't accept it. No wonder I am!" The

voice fell, and the face of God Nine Heavens was extremely cold. At the same time, the pitcher raised and pointed to the sky!

"Boom!"

At this moment, I heard a thunder, coming from the dark clouds in the sky, and then, a purple lightning fell on the right hand of Nine Heavens God!

"Om!"

Immediately afterwards, before everyone else reacted, they saw that a big hole suddenly appeared in the dark clouds in the sky, as if the sky broke through a big hole. Then, thousands of lightning bolts fell from this hole. Smash the earth straight!

Quiet!

The huge ghost mountain, at this moment, is deadly silent, even if a needle falls on the ground, you can hear clearly!

Everyone on the scene looked at Nine Heavens God, and

their eyes were filled with awe and excitement!

Beiming Immortal Marshal, his face was pale, his eyes looked at Ghost valley sage, extremely worried!

"Mr. Ghost valley sage, I've given you a chance, but it's a pity that you won't accept it!" God Jiutian looked at Ghost valley sage with an arrogant expression:  
"Thousands of heavenly thunders, if you can handle it, Darryl's business It's over. If you can't hold it, then follow me back and accept the interrogation!" The

last sentence fell, and you saw thousands of lightning flashes that drew dazzling rays of light between the sky and the earth, and they smashed into the ghost valley!

Sigh!

Feeling the power of those thousands of sky thunders, Ghost Valley sage's face was pale, and at the same time he wanted to dodge, but these thousands of lightnings blocked all his escape routes, how did he hide? !

Boom, boom, boom!

In the blink of an eye, thousands of lightning bolts blasted on Ghost valley sage's body. At this moment, the entire Guixian Mountain collapsed, and within a few hundred meters, dust was everywhere!

"Huh!" The

dust was full, and the figure of Ghost valley sage was drowned all at once. Seeing this situation, Immortal Beiming was anxious and

flew up to the sky to see the situation of Ghost valley sage at this time. However, there was smoke and dust everywhere, and I couldn't see it at all. !

Chapter 1829

The sky was full of dust and lasted a full ten minutes.

When the smoke gradually dissipated, the situation in front of me finally appeared!

Sigh!

Seeing the scene in front of me, all the magical soldiers and generals present took a breath of cold air!

Beiming Theanzun was trembling all over.

I saw that the whole ghost mountain was razed to the ground by those thousand thunders and lightnings, leaving only a huge deep pit, which has a diameter of several kilometers and a depth of 100 meters!

In this pit, a figure fell there, all black, blood dripping, and extremely miserable.

It is Ghost valley sage. "Mr. Ghost valley sage!"  
Seeing this scene, Beiming Immortal Marshal couldn't tell the sadness and heartache.

At this time, Gong Ao's figure flashed, rushed into the deep pit, checked the situation of Ghost valley sage, and reported in a loud voice: "Your Majesty, there is still a breath." When

he said this, Gong Ao's tone trembled, and his heart was shocked. .

Thousands of sky thunders did not kill him. Is that human being?  
Wow!

For a while, the priests, as well as the soldiers and generals, were also in an uproar.

"Isn't dead?"

"This Ghost valley sage's ability to resist is too strong." The surrounding discussion kept coming, but Nine Heavens

God was expressionless. "Gong Ao!"

Finally, the God of Jiutian slowed down and said lightly: "Take him down and put him in a jail. When his injury is better, he will interrogate slowly."

"Yes!" Gong Ao quickly responded. , Then greeted a few magic soldiers and dragged Ghost valley sage out of the pit.

Subsequently, under the sign of God of Nine Heavens, tens of thousands of soldiers and generals left Guixian Mountain in a mighty manner.

Ugh!

Seeing this scene, Beiming Theanzun felt extremely heartbroken.

This Mr. Ghost valley sage ended up like this for a book boy, it's not worth it.

..... the other side!

Knowing how long it had passed, Darryl slowly opened his eyes, and saw two spirits shooting out violently, and at the same time, an incomparably violent force filled his body.

Yes, after several hours of comprehension, Darryl has completely controlled the power of the bird ancestor.

In addition, Darryl also named the Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire in the strength of the bird's ancestor, and the new and different fire formed after the cold fire of the white lotus blended, and called Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire.

In this name, there is a word for bird, it is Darryl to commemorate the Queen of Vermilion.

Sigh!

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath and stood up, unspeakably excited.

With the power of the bird ancestor, he also has a new Heterogeneous Sparrow Spirit Flame, and his strength has also increased a lot. When he leaves the abyss, he will find a way to return to the realm of God.

Thinking about it, Darryl tapped the ground with his toes and rose into the sky.

Ten minutes later, Darryl finally flew out of the abyss and came to the cliff where he had fallen before.

"Long Zun?"

"Your Excellency Darryl?" "He's not dead..." As soon as he stood on the cliff, he heard a surprise sound not far away.

Darryl looked back and suddenly smiled.

I saw that Hu Ben and dozens of Beast League tribes were several tens of meters away.

"Haha..."

Seeing Darryl, Hu Ben was very excited. He walked quickly and hugged Darryl's shoulders: "I thought you would never be able to get up again when you fell into the abyss. Now I see you all right. Don't worry!" The

words came from the heart.

Feeling Hu Ben's honesty, Darryl showed a slight smile: "Yes, I have always been

lucky." When

he said this, the White Tiger King appeared in Darryl's mind, and his heart was a little bit suffocated.

Huh(?), the White Tiger King did not care about my life or death in order to deal with the Queen of Suzaku. It was so despicable, but there were such loyal subordinates as Hu Ben.

After a few greetings, Hu Ben couldn't help but pulled Darryl back to the Beast League to see the White Tiger King.

Darryl wanted to refuse, but when he thought of leaving here, he still needed the help of the Beast League, so he had to follow Hu Ben.

Sigh!

Soon, when he arrived at the Stone Palace of the Beast League, Darryl saw that the previous battlefield had been cleaned up. Not only that, but there are also many seats in the stone hall.

The seats were filled with wine and delicacies.

The White Tiger King sat on the main seat with a look of triumph and excitement. The leaders of the Beast League, as well as the surrendered Birds League tribe, were sitting on both sides below.

The whole stone temple is indescribably lively.

In the previous battle, the White Tiger King knocked down his rival Suzaku Queen into the abyss, and then conquered many members of the Birds League. When he was pleased, he set up a banquet to celebrate.

Huh!

At this moment, Darryl followed Hu Ben into the stone palace. In a moment, the noisy stone palace suddenly fell

silent, and countless pairs of eyes converged on Darryl at the same time.

Whether it was the Beast League or the Birds League members, they were all shocked.

"Didn't he fall into the abyss with Queen Suzaku? Why..." "He didn't die..." Amidst the sound of consternation, the White Tiger King also shook his body, staring at Darryl blankly, completely stunned.

"Oh!" After

a few seconds, the White Tiger King reacted and laughed:

"It turned out to be Lord Dragon, hurry up, sit down!" The voice fell, and someone immediately arranged a seat for Darryl.

Darryl was not polite, and sat down directly.

At this moment, the White Tiger King smiled, and said to Darryl pretendingly: "This time I can defeat Queen Suzaku and conquer the Birds Alliance tribe. Your Excellency Darryl has contributed

a lot ." " Right , Queen Suzaku at the time. You hit the abyss, this king is very heartbroken, now I see His Excellency Darryl is safe and sound, I am so relieved."

"Now the Beast League and Birds League are combined, and Your Excellency Darryl is also safe to come back. This is really true. Double happiness is coming, hahaha..."

Haha!

Seeing the white tiger king's hypocritical appearance, Darryl sneered in his heart.

Huh(?), the White Tiger King, is quite capable of pretending. However, Darryl did not show it on his face, but smiled and said : "Let the White Tiger King worry!" The White Tiger King smiled and said again: "Your Excellency

Darryl, the Vermillion Bird fell into the abyss with you, she is now How's the situation going?" When

he said this, the White Tiger King looked indifferent, but his eyes shone with complicated.

If the Vermillion Bird Queen is the same as Darryl, and is safe and sound, then it will be troublesome.

Huh!

The voice fell, and the eyes of the entire stone hall converged on Darryl again.

Especially the members of the Birds League, looking at Darryl one by one in their eyes, revealed a little bit of

expectation. You know, they only joined the Beast League under the pressure of the White Tiger King, not willingly.

This one....

Facing the White Tiger King's question, Darryl scratched his head and slowly said, "Queen Vermilion is no longer there!"

Darryl is a wise man, so naturally he will not tell the truth, especially the matter of



obtaining the power of the bird ancestor .

Haha...

Hearing the answer, the worries in King White Tiger's heart disappeared completely, extremely excited.

The Birds League members around them were all saddened. In their hearts, if the Suzaku Queen was still there, the Birds League would have a day of rejuvenation, but now that the Suzaku Queen is gone, all hopes are shattered. .

## Chapter 1830

While feeling sad, many Birds League members looked at Darryl with resentment.

You must know that the Beast League and Birds League were originally evenly matched, and it was precisely because of this Darryl that Birds League suffered such a heavy blow. Not only the Vermillion Bird Queen died, but the Birds League members had to surrender to the White Tiger King.

It can be said that Birds League has fallen into such a situation, this Darryl can't escape the relationship.

Under this circumstance, all the Birds League members present hated Darryl. However, due to the presence of the White Tiger King, these Birds League members did not dare to show it.

Haha...

Hearing this, the White Tiger King was in a very happy mood and raised his hand and said, "Great, from today onwards, there will be no difference between the Birds League and the Beast League for our monster races. We are all a family. "

Come on, for our unity, a toast!" For

thousands of years, Queen Suzaku has been the thorn in the eyes of the White Tiger King. Now she is finally eliminated by herself. Can you be unhappy?

When the voice fell, everyone in the stone hall raised their wine glasses.

Darryl also drank a glass of wine, with a smile on his face, but he was extremely bored in his heart.

"Your Excellency the White Tiger King!"

At this moment, among the Birds League members, a slim and graceful figure slowly stood up and said softly, "I am so happy today. It's boring to just drink. It's better to get a little show. Come on. Make the atmosphere lively." The

tone was crisp and sweet, and it was Lan Ling Peacock. Huh!  
At this moment, the eyes of the entire stone hall suddenly gathered on Lan Ling Peacock's body.

Especially Hu Ben, all of them looked straight.

I saw this Lan Ling Peacock, not only the face is exquisite, but the figure is also indescribably slim and charming.

Darryl's eyes straightened.

This Lan Ling Peacock, the phantom human form, is simply too beautiful, especially the temperament, it is almost equal to the Queen of Suzaku.

"Haha..." The

White Tiger King was in a good mood and nodded: "Okay, I don't know what show Lan Ling Peacock wants to play?"

Lan Ling Peacock smiled slightly, glanced at Darryl, and slowly said: "I heard this Your Excellency Darryl is the Dragon Lord of the Qinglong clan. He is knowledgeable and versatile."  
With

that, Lan Ling Peacock's eyes flashed slyly: "It's better to let the Excellency Darryl show off his strength, so that we can open our eyes! "When the

last word fell, Lan Ling Peacock looked at Darryl with a flash of coldness.

Yes, Lan Ling Peacock did this to make Darryl behave in public. You should know that Birds League came to attack the Beast League before, because Lan Ling Peacock was raided by Hu Ben, and Queen Vermilion was not angry, so he brought his men to ask for one. statement.

It can be said that Lan Ling Peacock is not only Queen Suzaku's most powerful subordinate, but the private relationship is even more like sisters, and now, because of Darryl, Queen Suzaku has destroyed the abyss, this matter makes Lan Ling Peacock very sad and angry.

However, Darryl was the distinguished guest of the White Tiger King, and Lan Ling Peacock could not blatantly trouble Darryl, but in any

case, let him be ugly in public.

Show strength?

Upon hearing this, the White Tiger King smiled and nodded: "Okay, this proposal is good." After

that, the White Tiger King turned his head to look at Darryl: "Your Excellency Darryl, what do you think?"

Darryl took a deep breath and laughed. I laughed: "Since everyone is so interested, it's okay for me to show off my strength, but I want to ask, how does this beautiful lady Peacock want me to show?" The

last sentence fell, and Darryl's eyes fell on Lan. Ling Peacock body.

Lan Ling Peacock chuckled, "As the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan, you can shock the audience if you show it casually. Do you still need me to remind you?"

Er... At

this moment, Darryl scratched his head, a little embarrassed.

He could see that this Lan Ling Peacock deliberately wanted to embarrass herself in public, and no matter what she showed, as long as she said something derogatory, her face would be lost.

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled and looked at Lan Ling Peacock and said, "It's just that it's boring for me to show it alone, so let's try it."

As long as it's a competition, there are high and low points, so Darryl is not afraid. Shame in public. "Okay!"

Lan Ling Peacock did not hesitate at all, nodded and said: "What do you want to compare?" When

saying this, Lan Ling Peacock looked confident.

In her heart, Darryl helped King White Tiger defeat Queen Suzaku. It was completely lucky, her strength was average,

and she was looking for abuse when she competed with herself.

"How to compare, you decide!" Darryl smiled. Wow!

When the words fell, the entire stone hall was in an uproar. "Darryl is very confident."

"Yeah, this Lan Ling Peacock is the right arm of Queen Vermilion Bird, with extraordinary strength. He is only the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan. How could he be Lan Ling Peacock's opponent!"

"Interesting, this is interesting. Now..." The

surrounding discussion came, Lan Ling Peacock also had a pretty face, frowning and looking at Darryl.

This Darryl was very confident, and he dared to let himself set the rules.

Thinking, Lan Ling Peacock's eyes flashed with contempt, and then he pointed to a mountain a few miles away outside the stone temple: "Since you want to compare, let's compare. Who can pick that mountain in the shortest time? Shi Lian!"  
When

saying this, Lan Ling Peacock's delicate face was full of self-confidence.

At the same time, the entire stone hall exploded.

The mountain outside the stone temple is the highest mountain in the entire Sealed Beast Land, with an altitude of more than 10,000 meters, which is the closest place to the enchantment.

You know, the reason why many monster races are trapped here and unable to leave is completely because the barrier is too strong, and that mountain, which is so high, almost next to the barrier, is the most dangerous place.

Under this circumstance, it is almost impossible to collect the stone lotus on the back of the enchantment.

And Lan Ling Peacock is the right arm of Queen Vermilion, with a very strong flying ability, perhaps it may be successful,

but this Darryl is just a human being, and it is impossible to complete it at all.

For a moment, many eyes of Shidian gathered on Darryl, thinking that he would refuse.

After all, as long as your brain is normal, you will not bet against others in areas you are not good at.

"Okay!"

However, Darryl did not hesitate at all, and decisively agreed!

What?

Seeing Darryl's promise, the entire stone hall was in an uproar again.

This guy actually agreed.

Lan Ling Peacock also frowned, she didn't expect that Darryl would promise so happy.

In the next second, Lan Ling Peacock did not talk nonsense, nodded and said: "Very well, then I will come first." The voice fell, and the figure rose up and turned into a shock, rushing out of the stone hall, towards the top of the mountain.

Wow. At

this moment, everyone in the stone hall rushed out, looking up at Lan Ling Peacock closely.

I saw that the Lanling Peacock was extremely fast, and he reached the top of the mountain in the blink of an eye. At that moment, I saw the enchantment above the top of the mountain, and a terrifying force surged. This force condensed a burst of lightning and burst towards the Lanling Peacock Away.

## Chapter 1831

Seeing this, many members of Birds League couldn't help but squeeze a sweat for Lan Ling Peacock.

You know, the enchantment of this monster race's sealed land contains very powerful power. The lightning condensed is comparable to the sky thunder. If it is hit, it will be immortal and maimed.

At the same time, Darryl frowned and looked at the figure of Lan Ling Peacock, showing some appreciation.

I can't tell, this Lan Ling Peacock looks delicate and courageous.

Kachaca...

Just as Darryl was muttering secretly, he saw that the top of the mountain was already covered by lightning, but Lan Ling's peacock's figure was extremely agile and elegant, quickly moving between several lightning bolts. Through.

Afterwards, Lan Ling Peacock paused at the top of the mountain and quickly turned back.

In almost a few breaths, Lan Ling Peacock landed on the door of the stone temple, slowly raising his jade arm, and on top of his right hand, he held a stone lotus impressively.

And she was unscathed all over her body, and it was obvious that the lightning formed by the enchantment just now did not hurt her at all.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, the Birds League members present all cheered.

Not only that, the White Tiger King and many members of the Beast League couldn't help but nod their heads in admiration.

"It's the Lan Ling Peacock, this speed is really fast." "Yes, it's really eye-opening." Hearing the admiration from the surroundings, Lan Ling Peacock's delicate face showed a smile, revealing it. A bit cold and arrogant.

In the next second, Lan Ling Peacock looked at Darryl with a condescending tone: "Darryl, it's your turn. If you are not sure, you can give up immediately."

"Of course, if you give up, you must be centered. I kneel down to toast."

When she said this, Lan Ling Peacock looked calm, but her eyes showed a trace of hatred. In her heart, the Vermillion Bird Queen was caused by Darryl, and now letting him show his ugliness in public would be regarded as nasty.

Huh. The

voice fell, and the eyes of the audience suddenly gathered on Darryl.

Darryl frowned and couldn't laugh or cry, Fuck!, this Lan Ling Peacock wanted to embarrass herself deliberately, but she didn't seem to have any grudges with her.

After thinking about it, Darryl guessed something.

Yes, for the death of Queen Suzaku, she cannot escape the blame, and this Lan Ling Peacock is the most loyal subordinate of Queen Suzaku, and she must hate herself very much in her heart.

Thinking of this, Darryl smiled at Lan Ling Peacock: "Since I made a bet, why should I take the initiative to give in?" With

that, Darryl stretched his body and continued: "Right, wait if I win. Now, you have to kneel down and toast to me." To be

honest, Darryl admired Lan Ling Peacock in his heart, but this competition involves his own dignity, how could he voluntarily concede defeat?

Huh.

Upon hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock's delicate face suddenly became cold. Looking at Darryl's gaze, there was also a trace of anger.

This Darryl is really arrogant.

The surrounding Birds League members were also in an uproar.

"Darryl is quite confident."

"Hehe, I think it's a good tongue."

"That is, in terms of Yukong's flying speed, the White Tiger King does not dare to be so confident. He is just a human, and he dares to challenge Lan Ling Peacock. , I really can't help it." Amidst the

surrounding discussion, the tiger frowned, anxiously unable to do so.

In the next second, Hu Ben walked over quickly, pulled Darryl a bit, and said in a low voice: "Your Excellency Darryl, I don't think you can compare it, you should give up, wait for me to speak for you, don't kneel down for her, You only need to pour a glass of wine."

Hu Ben said with a serious face.

You know, Lan Ling Peacock is the right arm of the Vermillion Bird Queen, possessing incomparable flying ability in the air, so it can easily harvest the stone lotus from the top of the mountain without being struck by the lightning of the enchantment.

And Darryl, even though he is the Dragon Marshal of the Azure Dragon clan, he is a human, even if he can fly in the air, but for him, flying has no inherent advantage at all. How could he be Lan Ling Peacock's opponent?

Haha....

Seeing Hu Ben's serious face, Darryl was very moved, then smiled at Hu Ben, and said in a low voice, "It's okay."

After saying this, Darryl looked at the top of the mountain, calculating in his heart. distance.

Seeing Darryl standing there still, many Birds League members thought he was timid and couldn't help laughing.

"Haha, this kid seems to be scared."

"Let me just say it, he can only talk about it." "Yes!"  
Listening to the ridicule around, Darryl looked calm and didn't care.

"Hey!"

At this moment, Lan Ling Peacock couldn't help it, and said to Darryl: "Are you not starting yet? If you are really unsure, just give up."

Darryl couldn't bear it. He laughed: "Our game is not over yet, how do you know I'm not sure, I think you should prepare for a while, and wait for me to kneel and respect the bar."

"You..."

Lan Ling Peacock's pretty face After a change, the angry body trembled.

When Darryl is better, he will not ridicule Lan Ling Peacock any more. He took a deep breath, and his figure soared to the top of the mountain.

Ok?

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Birds League or the Beast League tribe, they were all taken aback.

This guy really dare to go.

Are you afraid of being struck by lightning?

However, in astonishment, many Birds League members showed disdainful smiles, because they clearly saw that although Darryl was very fast, it was still a thousand miles away from Lan Ling Peacock.

After all, flying in the air is the Lan Ling Peacock's innate advantage, and Darryl is no more than a human being. No matter how fast he has to be, it can't be one-tenth of the Lan Ling Peacock.

Whoosh!

A few seconds later, Darryl reached the top of the mountain.

At this moment, the barrier on the top of the mountain surged with an extremely violent force, followed by dark clouds, lightning and thunder.

Boom boom boom...

Then, under a violent shaking, there were waves of thunder and lightning, tearing through the world, and slashing towards the top of the mountain fiercely. In the blink of an eye, dust and smoke filled the entire top of the mountain, covering Darryl's figure.

This....



Seeing this scene, the stone hall was silent.

The Birds League members had complicated eyes, and none of them sympathized with Darryl.

This guy insisted on being strong, and now he was hit by lightning, and he deserved it.

Lan Ling Peacock stood there, her body trembled faintly, and her heart was inexplicably excited and uplifted.

Queen Vermilion was killed by this Darryl, and because of the White Tiger King, she couldn't kill him personally. At this time, she could use the power of enchantment lightning to get rid of him, and she was able to breathe out a bad breath.

Ugh!

In the silence, Hu Ben clenched his fists, staring at the dust and smoke on the top of the mountain, anxiously.

This Lord Darryl is really impulsive.

Like the members of the Birds League, Hu Ben also thought that Darryl was too bad for good.

At this moment, on the top of the mountain. Kachacha... At this time, thunder and lightning were raging everywhere on the top of the mountain. It was almost the end of the world. However, between those lightning bolts, there was a figure that quickly shuttled back and forth.

This figure is exactly Darryl.

At this moment, Darryl's speed is very fast, wherever the figure passes, afterimages appear, which are almost difficult to catch with the naked eye.

## Chapter 1832

Yes, Darryl used the power of the bird ancestor.

Speaking of it, if it was a day ago, Darryl would never bet with Lan Ling Peacock, but after possessing the power of bird ancestors, it would be different.

However, Darryl knew in his heart that the strength of the bird ancestor was not trivial. Therefore, when he was betting with Lan Ling Peacock just now, Darryl did not show the mountains and dew water, but at this time, the power of the

bird ancestor burst out after reaching the top of this mountain.

Whoosh... At

this moment, I saw Darryl's figure, constantly shuttled back and forth in the lightning. If it were someone else, he would have been struck by the lightning. However, Darryl's speed was many times faster than the lightning.

While the figure continued to shuttle back and forth, Darryl shot the electricity and kept collecting Shi Lian.

At this time, the stone palace is here. Ugh!

Seeing Darryl's figure, submerged in countless lightning, Hu Ben turned his head and couldn't bear to look again, his heart was extremely sad.

The White Tiger King also had a look of regret, and said to himself: "This Lord Darryl is really too brave, it's a pity..."

He said that, but the White Tiger King's eyes flashed with a little bit of indifference. , Speaking of it, Darryl is indeed an individual talent, without him, the White Tiger King would not have subdued so many tribes of Birds League, but having said that, no matter how strong Darryl is, he is also a member of the Qinglong clan.

In this case, the White Tiger King would naturally not care about Darryl's life and death.

Sigh!

Hearing the regret of the White Tiger King, the surrounding Beast League tribes also fell silent.

However, Lan Ling Peacock and the members of Birds League were indifferent. This Darryl indirectly killed Queen Suzaku, and now being smashed to death by thunder and lightning, it was completely retribution.

"Okay!"

Finally, the White Tiger King reacted and looked around and said: "It seems that Your Excellency Darryl can't come back alive. Everyone will come in, and the banquet will continue!"

With that, the White Tiger King was about to return to the stone temple, but at this moment, seeing the direction of the top of the mountain, he was immediately stunned.

Huh!

At the same time, the gaze of the audience followed the gaze of the White Tiger King, one by one was extremely shocked.

"Darryl...he is okay!" The

next second, I don't know who shouted, and the surroundings suddenly exploded.

Just saw that a handsome figure rushed out in the dust and smoke on the top of the mountain, with a cold expression, it was Darryl.

In a blink of an eye, Darryl landed on the open space in front of the stone hall, a long gown standing upright, with the same demeanor, and there was no sign of being struck by lightning.

This...

Seeing Darryl coming back safely, whether it was the White Tiger King or Lan Ling Peacock and others, their eyes widened and they were all incredible.

This...this Darryl was not hit by lightning, how could this be possible?

Especially Lan Ling Peacock, her delicate body trembled faintly, and her mind was blank.

She had tried the power of lightning personally, and it was so terrifying. At that time, Lan Ling Peacock also tried her best to avoid the bombardment of lightning and successfully collected Shilian, but the process was also dangerous.

And this Darryl seemed to be more relaxed than himself. How is this possible?

"Haha..." At

this moment, Hu Ben reacted, rushed over with a big laugh, and exclaimed at Darryl: "Your Excellency Darryl, I know you will be fine."

"But having said that, you really are. How powerful, so much lightning rages, you can still come back safely."

Hu Ben at this time, sincerely happy, although not much contact, but in Hu Ben's heart, he has already regarded Darryl as a friend. Seeing him is fine at this time. Can you be upset?

However, at this time, next I do not know who sneered: "How safe is not taken back to the Shek Lin, you are not lost??"

Is ah!

Hearing this, there was a lot of discussion around.

"That's right, Shi Lian didn't collect it. What is there to be happy about?"

"I have been busy for a while. I thought it was too good. Didn't I lose in the end?"

"Hurry up and kneel down to the bar for Lan Ling Peacock."  
The

surrounding discussion came, Lan Ling Peacock also eased from the astonishment, with a haughty sneer on her face.

Immediately afterwards, Lan Ling Peacock faintly said to Darryl: "You lose, fulfill the bet!" The voice was not loud, but it was full of ridicule.

What if Darryl came back safely? If you didn't collect Shilian, you wouldn't have won yourself at all.

Ha ha!

Facing Lan Ling Peacock's cold arrogance, Darryl smiled slightly: "Who told you that I lost?" With that, Darryl put his hand into the bag of the spirit beast, and threw the stone lotus inside on the ground at will.

Wow...

dozens of stone lotuses are scattered on the ground. These stone lotuses, just take out one, are bigger and better in appearance than the Lan Ling Peacock just collected.

Quiet!

At this moment, the entire stone hall was deadly quiet, almost a needle dropped, and you could hear clearly.

Whether it is the Beast League or the Birds League, they are all stupid.

"This..." I didn't know who it was, he couldn't help but swallowed his saliva, and murmured: "God, in such a short time, not only did you avoid all the lightning, but you can also collect so many stone lotuses. "

This voice is like a fuse, and in a moment, the whole audience is talking like a tide. "How did this Darryl do it?" "Yes, he is a human being. How could his ability to fly in the air be faster than the Lan Ling Peacock?"

At this time, these Beast League and Feather League members didn't know that

Darryl possessed the power of bird ancestors. Although it is a human being, the Lan Ling Peacock's ability to fly in the air is not comparable.

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock's body was trembling, his eyes looked at Darryl blankly, completely dumbfounded.

My heart was even more shocking.

impossible!

This Darryl is just a human being. How could Yukong fly faster than me?

Moreover, in such a short period of time, so many stone lotuses can be collected.

"Okay!"

Just when Lan Ling Peacock was shocked, Darryl slowly walked over and said with a smile: "The game is over, you have lost, now you can fulfill your bet!"

Swish!

The voice fell, and the eyes of the audience suddenly gathered on Lan Ling Peacock's body.

Lan Ling Peacock's beautiful face flushed instantly, biting her lip, indescribable humiliation and embarrassment.

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock was very suffocated. He thought that with this celebration banquet, Darryl would make a fool of himself, but he never expected that he would hit himself in the foot by moving a rock.

"! Blue peacock feathers,"

At this time, the white tiger king opening: "speed connection, you lose, it is necessary to fulfill bet, you wind rushed to kneel Darryl toast it."

Saying this time, the white tiger king look indifferent .

In the eyes of the White Tiger King, the game just now was just to enliven the atmosphere of the celebration banquet. It doesn't matter who wins and who loses, let alone the majesty of Lan Ling Peacock.

"I..."

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock trembled, her whole body resisted.

This Darryl indirectly killed Queen Vermilion Bird, how could he kneel to him?

## Chapter 1833

At this moment, Darryl waved his hand and said with a smile at Lan Ling Peacock: "The game just now was just a game. Don't take it seriously, so let's pour me a cup. Just wine!"

Darryl won Lan Ling Peacock, feeling comfortable, but not overwhelmed.

Darryl could see that Lan Ling Peacock had been making things difficult for herself just now, and it was all because of the Vermillion Bird Queen, so she didn't want to care about it. After all, Darryl got the power of the bird ancestor from the Vermillion Bird Queen.

what?

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock was stunned. This Darryl didn't even let himself kneel down?

Muttering in his heart, Lan Ling Peacock slowly walked over and poured Darryl a glass of wine.

Ok!

Darryl nodded, drank all the wine in the glass, and then smiled at Lan Ling Peacock: "What to do in the future, don't be too confident. Otherwise, you will be self-defeating." At

this moment, Lan Ling Peacock His face flushed, and his heart was very unhappy.

This Darryl was just lucky to win himself, and he even set the score.

Thinking about it, Lan Ling Peacock wanted to refute, but still held back.

"Haha..."

At this moment, the White Tiger King couldn't help clapping his hands, and said to Darryl: "It's really wonderful. I didn't expect your Excellency Darryl to collect so many stone lotuses at once, but I'm very curious. How did you do it?"

While

asking, the White Tiger King had curiosity in his eyes.

You know, the Lan Ling Peacock flies very fast, but even so, only one stone lotus can be collected, and this Darryl, just a human, not only successfully collected the stone lotus, but also the number of the stone lotus is more than that of the Lan Ling Peacock. Dozens of times more.

This is simply incredible. Huh!

The voice fell, and the surrounding eyes suddenly gathered on Darryl. Like the White Tiger King, they are also very curious.

After all, Darryl was just a human being, and it was unbelievable that he could win Lan Ling Peacock with the ability to fly in the air.

Lan Ling Peacock also looked at Darryl closely, and was equally curious in her heart.

This...

Darryl scratched his head and said with a smile : "In fact, there is no trick, just luck."

Good luck?

Hearing this answer, the audience was in an uproar. This is too easy to say. The White Tiger King is a wise man. It can be seen that Darryl was just casually talking about it. He didn't immediately ask, and said with a smile: "Okay, but I have to say that the game just now was really exciting." The words

fell, and the White Tiger King stopped continuing this.

Talking about the topic, raising the wine glass, looking around the audience: "Come on, today is a day worth celebrating, everyone must not get drunk or return!"

"Never get drunk or return!" For

a time, whether it is the Beast League or the Birds League, everyone, Replied in unison.

This celebration banquet lasted for several hours and didn't end until very late.

During this period, Darrylxiang White Tiger King asked a lot about enchantment, but the clues he got were very few. After all, the monster race trapped here didn't understand the art of formation, otherwise. , Broke the barrier long ago.

Early the next morning, Darryl went to see King White Tiger.

"Your Excellency White Tiger King!"

At this time, in the stone hall, Darryl had a sincere expression and said to the

White Tiger King: "I plan to investigate the enchantment situation, and I am sure that the White Tiger King can deploy some manpower for me."

"Yeah!"

White Tiger Wang nodded, smiling and said: "Today beast Union League and feathers combined, no more infighting, which is to find ways to get out of here, Darryl you say so, I really wish for."

Said, The White Tiger King directed towards the colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock next to him and said: "Since

your Excellency Darryl wants to explore the enchantment, please help me."

colorful Pheonix is the leader of the Phoenix family, charming and sexy, but with an extremely cold and arrogant personality.

Lan Ling Peacock is the leader of the Peacock family. "Yes, Lord White Tiger King!"  
At

this moment, colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock responded in unison, but their expressions were somewhat complicated.

They are not really surrendering to the White Tiger King. At this time, the White Tiger King asked them to accompany Darryl to explore the enchantment, and they were a little bit conflicted.

Just in front of the White Tiger King, they didn't show it.

A few minutes later, Darryl and colorful Pheonix, with dozens of Birds League tribesmen, left the stone temple.

Along the way, Darryl kept inquiring about the barriers, but colorful Pheonix was arrogant and reluctant to speak, and Lan Ling Peacock lost to Darryl in the game yesterday, which made Darryl very unreasonable. depressed.

"Two!"

Darryl couldn't help but smiled bitterly: "I know, the death of Queen Vermilion, you have resentment towards me, but you should know that the Beast League and Birds League are combined into one, and the most important thing is to break. Drop the enchantment and leave here instead of endless infighting."

"So, you have to do your best to help me, knowing everything, talking endlessly, understand?"

Huh!

Upon hearing this, colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock looked at each other.



In the next second, Lan Ling Peacock breathed a sigh of relief, and slowly said, "We have been trapped for tens of

thousands of years, and we can't leave. Can you really break the barrier?" There

were deep doubts in the words.

Darryl couldn't help laughing: "If you don't tell the situation, how do you know if I'm sure?"

Lan Ling Peacock groaned, and slowly said: "Well, I'll tell you what I know, see Do you have that ability?" In the

next half an hour, Lan Ling Peacock explained the situation of the entire Demon Race's sealed land in detail.

It turns out that the enchantment above the Sealed Land of the Demon Race is composed of four huge magic formations.

This is a huge formation, which is deployed in four directions, east, west, south, and north. The distance between each other is tens of thousands of miles. .

Over the past ten thousand years, while the Birds League and the Beast League have fought, Queen Suzaku has also sent her subordinates to investigate the four magic circles in detail. However, these four magic circles are too mysterious and complicated, and many monster races have played against them. I don't know anything about it, so even though I probed it countless times, there was no progress.

Four giant formations?

Knowing these circumstances, Darryl's eyes flashed, and he hurriedly said to Lan Ling Peacock: "Quickly, take me to see those four magic circles."

At this time, Darryl was very excited.

Since the source of the enchantment is the four magic formations, then don't be afraid. After all, one's own attainments in the formations have reached the peak state.

Lan Ling Peacock responded, and together with colorful Pheonix, rushed to the nearest Western Formation with Darrylxiang.

Damn it!

Half an hour later, when he arrived in front of the Western Method Formation, Darryl was completely stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, and his

whole person was extremely shocked.

I saw that the Formation in front of me was completely built in a huge deep valley. At the bottom of the valley, hot lava surged, and the flames could reach hundreds of meters high. The whole valley was a huge furnace.

In this environment, let alone breaking the magic circle, I'm afraid that it will be burned to death by the scorching heat before getting close to the valley.

## Chapter 1834

At this moment, Lan Ling Peacock slowed down and said to Darryl, "This is one of the magic circles. Over the past ten thousand years, Queen Vermilion has asked us to explore this

magic circle more than once, but this valley is full of fireworks, which is very dangerous. ..." While

saying this, Lan Ling Peacock looked at the formation in the valley, with a little jealousy in his eyes.

Darryl nodded, and then smiled and said: "I know, you are waiting here, I will go and see inside this magic circle."

What?

He wants to enter the circle?

Suddenly, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock or the colorful Pheonix next to it, they were all stunned.

"With your human flesh and blood, I'm afraid you will be burned to death before getting close to the magic circle." A few seconds later, Colorful Pheonix reacted and couldn't help but sneer.

In colorful Pheonix's heart, Darryl in front of her was completely brave.

You know, the flames in this valley are terrifying, even the colorful spirit phoenix dare not approach it rashly. It can be said that the only person who can enter this circle is the Vermillion Bird Queen.

After all, the Vermillion Bird Queen is a fire, but she is no longer there, and this Darryl went to the circle to check with an understatement, simply overconfident.

The voice fell, and the dozens of Birds League members around couldn't help but mutter in a low voice. "This Darryl is crazy!" "That's right, this valley is full of fire, how can he get in as a human? It's just

looking for death." The surrounding whispers came, Lan Ling Peacock also frowned, and directed at Darryl. "Don't mess around."

Lan Ling Peacock's eyes were full of complicated when he said this.

Of course, Lan Ling Peacock was not worried about Darryl's safety, but was afraid that Darryl's reckless intrusion would change the pattern of the magic circle, and it didn't matter if he died, if the magic circle could not be cracked, it would be troublesome.

Ha ha...

Facing Lan Ling Peacock's expression, Darryl smiled slightly: "I don't have full confidence, how can I dare to go in? Don't worry, if something goes wrong, I will bear it alone." The

voice fell, and Darryl tapped his toes lightly. On the ground, it flew up and flew towards the magic circle in the middle of the valley.

"You..."

Seeing this scene, Lan Ling Peacock wanted to stop, but it was too late. Seeing that Darryl's speed was very fast, he was a hundred meters away in the blink of an eye.

"Forget it!"

At this time, Colorful Phoenix pulled Lan Ling Peacock and said lightly: "Since he wants to die, let him go."

The Birds Alliance spent nearly ten thousand years in front of the magic circle. Without breaking open, this Darryl is no more than a human being, and it is impossible to find a way to break the magic circle.

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock didn't speak any more, but still fixed his eyes on the direction of the magic circle.

I saw that Darryl arrived in front of the magic circle, and his figure was soon drowned by the huge flames around him.

Sigh!

At this moment, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock or the dozens of Birds League members behind him, they couldn't help but squeeze a sweat for Darryl. The flame was burning so fiercely that Darryl entered like this, and it was not an instant. Burned to ashes?

At this time, Darryl was here.

When approaching the magic circle, Darryl activated the strength of the bird ancestor in the body, and at the same

time activated the Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire, forming a transparent protective film all over his body.

Skyfire Spirit fire is a new fire formed after the fusion of Queen Suzaku's fire spirit and White Lily cold fire. Its characteristics are more than ten times stronger than that of White Lily cold fire. Naturally, you are not afraid of these blazing flames in front of you.

At the moment when the protective film was formed, the flames burning around Darryl were immediately isolated, and then Darryl easily entered the law formation.

Sigh!

As soon as he entered the law formation, the scene in front of him immediately made Darryl stunned and couldn't help taking a deep breath.

Fuck... This seems to be the legendary Tianjue Annihilation Formation.

Tianjue Annihilation Formation, in the "Bai Qi Divine Formation", there are only sporadic records. It is said that it is one of the most powerful formations in the world at the beginning of the world.

Because there is no detailed record in the Bai Qi Divine Formation, but Darryl can still tell at a glance that the giant formation in front of him is the Tian Jue Annihilation Formation, because Darryl can see that the entire valley is indestructible. The flames are caused by this magic circle.

It seems that it will take some time.

After stunned for a few minutes, Darryl reacted and began to sit there cross-legged, trying to crack the formation.

One minute... two minutes...in a blink of an eye, ten minutes later, I saw Darryl sitting in the center of the magic circle, motionless, completely entering the realm of selflessness, you know, this kind of heaven is annihilated The formation is very delicate and complicated, even Darryl cannot break open in a short time.

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock's side.

Seeing that ten minutes passed, there was no appearance of Darryl, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Spirit Wind, or the dozens of Birds League tribes behind, they all had no patience.

Finally, a member of the Birds League couldn't help but speak: "I haven't come out for so long, it must have been burnt to ashes, what shall we do?" The

voice fell, and the other Birds League members nodded one after another.

Lan Ling Peacock bit her lip and did not respond, but her heart was a bit complicated.

This Darryl was so impulsive that he would not have come with him if he knew it a long time ago. "Sigh!"

At this time, colorful Pheonix had no patience, and he sighed lightly, and said lightly at Lan Ling Peacock: "I thought that Darryl, how capable he was, was just an arrogant in the end. Looking at the situation, people must be It's burned to death, let's go back and return to the King of White Tiger."

When

saying this, there was no slight fluctuation in the expression on colorful Pheonix's cold and proud face. In her heart, Darryl was just a human being, whether it was life or death. , Has nothing to do with her.

Ok!

Lan Ling Peacock nodded, and was about to leave with Colorful Pheonix.

However, at this moment, one of the Birds League members glanced at the magic circle in the valley, and suddenly the whole person was stunned, and then couldn't help exclaiming: "God... Dharma... The fire around the circle seems to have gone out! "

What?

Hearing the shouts, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix, as well as the surrounding Birds League tribe, all subconsciously looked back. At this look, their hearts trembled.

I saw that the raging fire in the entire valley was quickly extinguishing at the speed that the naked eye saw. Not only that, but the powerful aura permeating the circle was slowly disappearing.

Huhuhu In

less than a minute, except for the magma at the bottom of the valley, there was no trace of flame, and the temperature in the air dropped a lot.

This...

Seeing this situation, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix glanced at each other, both were inexplicably shocked.

what 's wrong? Why did the fire suddenly go out? Whoosh!  
And just when they were in a state of uncertainty, they saw a figure, fast lightning, flying out of the formation, handsome and upright, with a cold face.

Who is Darryl?

what? He...he didn't even die!

Seeing Darryl, the entire valley was silent as death, whether it was the Lan Ling Peacock, the Colorful Pheonix and the

Feather Alliance tribes, they were all dumbfounded, all eyes  
fJust when everyone was shocked, they saw Darryl's figure coming quickly and landing steadily.

"You..." At

this moment, Lan Ling Peacock slowed down, unable to conceal the shock in his heart: "You broke this magic circle?"

Darryl smiled and nodded: "Yes! You didn't see it, in the valley. Has the flames disappeared?"

Darryl was in a relaxed mood at this time. He originally expected that it would take a few hours to break the Tian Jue Annihilation Formation, but it broke open in less than an hour. Can you be unhappy? ?

Speaking of which, Darryl's ability to break through the Kaitian Jue Annihilation Formation so quickly did not rely entirely on luck. In recent years, in addition to fully penetrating all the formations in the Baiqi God Formation, Darryl has also learned a lot of the essence of formations and skills from Ghost valley sage.

Hearing the answer, Lan Ling Peacock's body trembled, staring at Darryl blankly, speechless.

It was actually broken by him.

This magic circle, Queen Suzaku sent her subordinates, tried countless times, but was helpless, but at this time, it was broken by him in less than half an hour.

If you don't see it with your own eyes, who can believe it?

At this moment, colorful Pheonix also looked at Darryl closely, with a strange brilliance in her eyes.

Unexpectedly, this Darryl was so capable, it was really hidden. No wonder, can be so appreciated by the White Tiger King.

The dozens of Birds League tribes behind him were even

more stupid, unable to speak for a long time. "Alright!" In the face of the amazed gazes around, Darryl looked relaxed and smiled and said: "It's a magic circle that has broken one. It's still early. Take me to find another one."

Lan Ling Peacock points He nodded, and was about to respond, when suddenly, I heard a wave of breath, coming from the sky not far away.

In an instant, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock or Darryl, they all subconsciously looked up!

Damn it!

At this look, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he couldn't help taking a breath!

I saw a big golden bird flying quickly, there were thousands of them, covering the sky and the sun, it was very magnificent!

And in front of these big golden birds are five men wearing golden robes.

The leader, with a gloomy look, and a powerful aura permeated his body, it was Jinpeng!

Mad, it's him!

Seeing Jin Peng, Darryl's expression changed and he was furious.

At the bottom of the abyss, Jin Peng took advantage of the weakness of the Suzaku Queen to force the Suzaku Queen to surrender the power of the bird ancestor. At that time, Darryl arrived in time and was almost killed by Jin Peng. At the last moment, the Suzaku queen chose to burn her own life and kill the bird ancestor. The force was passed to Darryl.

After that, Darryl relied on the strength of the bird ancestor to defeat Jin Peng and fled.

In Darryl's heart, before leaving the Sealed Beast Land, he must find Jin Peng and kill it to avenge the Vermillion Bird Queen. After all, the Vermillion Bird Queen was forced to

death by Jin Peng. But I didn't expect to see each other so soon.

Huh!

At this moment, Jin Peng's gaze also locked on Darryl all at once, furious.

Mad, ran into this guy.

At that time, after Jinpeng escaped from the abyss, he quickly gathered the

Jinpeng clan and gathered other Birds League tribes at the same time. However, the White Tiger King conquered most of the Birds League tribes and his strength grew. In these two days, he has been in Encircle and suppress Jinpeng.

Under this situation, Jin Peng led the tribe and kept fleeing everywhere. Just now, Jin Peng led the tribe to pass by. Seeing that the flame in the valley went out, he came over curiously to check, but unexpectedly, he encountered Darryl.

"Good boy!"

At this point, Jinpeng eyes riveted on the Darryl, cold and full tone: "Let's meet again!"

Sigh!

Feeling the resentment in Jin Peng's eyes, Darryl's expression was indifferent, and he chuckled, without responding.

At this time, Jin Peng's gaze fell on colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock, with a deep mockery in his tone: "Tsk tsk, I didn't expect that Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix, who have always been loyal to the Vermillion Bird Queen, now not only take refuge in I lost the enemy, and mixed with a despicable and shameless human!"

"The Vermilion Queen has always treated you very highly, but you have taken refuge in the White Tiger King, don't you feel ashamed?"

Jin Peng's eyes were deeply cunning when he shouted this. When the Birds League was established, Jin Peng, colorful Pheonix and Lanling Peacock were both the right arms of the Suzaku Queen. However, in terms of status, Jin Peng was far inferior to colorful Pheonix and Lanling Peacock.

Compared with Jinpeng, Queen Suzaku has always valued the colorful Pheonix and Lanling Peacock more.

This matter has always made Jin Peng worry about it. At this time, seeing the two Lan Ling Peacocks, he naturally couldn't help but mocked.

"Jin Peng!"

Hearing Jin Peng's ridicule, colorful Pheonix's pretty face changed and said coldly: "You are not here to be yin and yang, we have never betrayed the Vermillion Bird Queen!"

colorful Pheonix is cold and arrogant, and acts straight forward. Seeing Jin Peng's remarks, I couldn't help it!



When the voice fell, Lan Ling Peacock stepped forward and said to Jin Peng: "Yes, we did not betray the Queen, and loyal to the White Tiger King is just a stopgap measure." While

saying this, Lan Ling Peacock looked at Darryl vigilantly. At a glance.

This Darryl is a distinguished guest of the White Tiger King. You can't let him spread out what he is surrendering in a false manner!

Perceiving Lan Ling's peacock's eyes, Darryl immediately understood something, smiled slightly, and said relaxedly: "Don't worry, I'm not from the White Tiger King. Whether you really trust him or not has nothing to do with me!"

Sigh!

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock breathed a sigh of relief. "Okay!"  
At this time, Jin Peng sneered, and said to Lan Ling Peacock: "You said you didn't betray the Vermillion Bird Queen, why are you with this human?"

Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix glanced at each other and were both stunned. .

Is he loyal to Queen Vermilion, what does it have to do with Darryl?

"Jin Peng, what do you mean? Speak clearly!" colorful Pheonix frowned and said coldly.

Haha...

Jin Peng's mouth sneered, and at the same time he glanced at Darryl, and continued word by word: "At that time, the Queen Suzaku was smashed into the abyss by the White Tiger King. Although she was seriously injured, her life was not endangered, as long as she recuperated. Healed."

"However, the queen was very unlucky. He encountered this insidious and cunning human. He not only killed the queen, but also took away the power of the bird's ancestor!"

"This damn human, cruelly killed the queen, is unforgivable and dead. Ten thousand times is not a pity." In the

last sentence, Jin Peng almost roared out wildly. what?  
Hearing these words, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock or Colorful Pheonix, the body was shocked, and then his eyes locked on Darryl.

Fuck!!

Darryl's expression also changed, and he was frightened.

This Jinpeng is really despicable, and the wicked filed a lawsuit first. It was obvious that he wanted to snatch the

power of the Suzaku Queen's bird ancestor, and now he bit back.

Thinking about it, Darryl took a deep breath and coldly scolded at Jin Peng: "Jin Peng, you are so bloody, what the truth is, you know better than me!"

## Chapter 1836

As he said, Darryl took a deep breath and said to Lan Ling Peacock: "The real situation is that Jinpeng and below have committed the crime. Taking advantage of the serious injury of Queen Suzaku, she wants to snatch the power of the bird ancestor."

At this time, Darryl was very angry. Huh(?), before in the abyss, in order to protect Queen Suzaku, he was almost

beaten to death by Jin Peng, but now, Jin Peng slandered himself in public.

Phew...

Hearing these, Lan Ling Peacock's delicate face is extremely solemn.

Lan Ling Peacock had a calm temperament. At this time, Darryl and Jin Peng had their own words, and it was difficult to tell them apart. She chose to wait and see quietly.

The same is true for Colorful Pheonix.

At this time, Jinpeng Road sneer directed at Darryl Darryl Yin Cece: "Until now it is still fooling with, you have taken

away the power of the ancestors of birds from the Queen who, this is irrefutable evidence, does not allow you quibble!"

Said Jinpeng hypocritical squeeze a few drops of tears, anger and said: "I hate did not arrive in time, so that the Queen was your murderous, but I swear, will kill you to avenge the queen,"

have to say, Jinpeng The acting is very similar, especially the sorrowful look, which is moving.

Huh!

Hearing this, the eyes of Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix locked on Darryl again.

Afterwards, colorful Pheonix couldn't help but questioned Darryl: "What Jin Peng said is true? Did you really kill the queen and take away the power of the bird's ancestor?" The

voice was not loud, but could not be rebutted.

At this moment, whether it was Lan Ling Peacock or the dozens of Birds League members behind him, they were also watching Darryl closely, waiting for his answer.

Darryl took a deep breath and nodded: "Yes, I got the power of the bird ancestor, but this is the Vermillion Bird Queen, who passed it on to me at the expense of burning her life.

"

As soon as the voice fell, Jin Peng couldn't help but yelled at Darryl: "The power of the bird ancestor is the source of power for all our bird tribes, and you are just a human being. Why did the queen pass it to you? You made it so low-level. lie, do not feel funny, "?"

he said, Jinpeng directed at blue peacock feathers two shouted:" blue peacock feathers, colorful Reiho, and now the evidence is conclusive, do not hesitate, just kill him for revenge Queen "

this At that time, Jinpeng's eyes were full of sternness.

To be honest, Jin Peng at this time wanted to do it immediately, but thinking that Darryl had the power of the bird ancestor and his strength was too strong, he decided to instigate the Colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock.

Jin Peng thought it over, and waited until Darryl and Lan Ling Peacock were both injured, and then took action to clean up the mess.

When the voice fell, the Jinpeng clan all began to drink softly!

"Yes! This human being is so hateful, you must never spare him lightly!"

"Kill him, avenge the queen!" "Kill him..." The

surrounding angry shouts kept coming, and Darryl looked calm and watched. Jin Peng said: "You really can reverse black and white. At that time, you committed the following crime and forced the Vermillion Bird Queen to a desperate situation. In desperation, you passed the power of the bird ancestor to me. Now you bite again. You really have a face."

Jin Peng His face flushed, and he was speechless for a while to refute.

In the next second, Jin Peng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and yelled at Lan Ling Peacock, "Lan Ling Peacock, colorful Pheonix, this Darryl has the power of bird ancestors, and there is hard evidence that he is the murderer of the queen, what else do you have? Can you hesitate?"

Whoosh... the

voice fell, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix looked at each other, then the figure burst out and came directly towards Darryl.

To be honest, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix originally didn't believe that Darryl would kill Queen Vermilion Bird, but he had the power of bird ancestors, this is an unchangeable fact.

Fuck!!

Seeing Lan Ling Peacock flying at the same time as the Colorful Pheonix, Darryl was very depressed, and said helplessly: "You really don't believe me? This Jin Peng bloody

mouth, the truth is not what he said." Lan Ling Peacock bit his lips tightly. , Said coldly: "Don't talk nonsense, no matter what the truth is, you have the power of bird ancestors, this is a fact."

Om!

As the voice fell, a powerful aura burst out from Lan Ling Peacock's body, quickly enveloping Darryl.

At the same time, colorful Pheonix also raised his jade hand and hit Darryl with a palm.

In the face of this situation, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, so he had to mobilize the power of the bird ancestor, and the two Lan Ling Peacocks, fought fiercely in the air.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, Jin Peng hovered in the air, unspeakably excited.

Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix were finally deceived by themselves. With the two of them dealing with Darryl, they can sit on the mountain and watch the tigers fight and wait for work.

In the battlefield!

Two figures, Darryl and Lan Ling Peacock, three figures, constantly shuttled

through each other in mid-air.

Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix work in a tacit understanding. Every time they make a shot, they can cause a piece of air to be distorted. They are very powerful. Speaking of which, if it had been a few days ago, Darryl would have been defeated, but now he has the power and strength of the bird ancestor. Today is not what it used to be, and for a while, it was on par with Lan Ling Peacock.

In a blink of an eye, half an hour passed, and the two sides were still on par.

Having been unable to stand for a long time, Lan Ling Peacock was a little anxious, and couldn't help but said to Jin Peng: "Jin Peng, come and help."

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock was sorrowful and shocked.

The Darryl in front of him was really despicable. He actually killed the queen and seized the power of the bird ancestor. No wonder that in yesterday's game, so many stone lotuses could be collected on the top of the mountain.

Today, no matter what, we must catch him.

However, facing Lan Ling's peacock's call, Jin Peng was floating there, looking calm and calm, with no intention of helping.

Jinpeng's goal is to make Darryl and Lan Ling Peacock both lose, how could it be possible to make an early move? After all, Darryl possesses the power of the bird ancestor, and his strength is very strong.

Soon, another half hour passed, no matter it was Darryl, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix, under the fierce fighting, their strength was almost exhausted, and their faces were pale.

"Haha, go to hell, kid!"

Seeing this, Jin Peng knew that the time was right. He didn't hesitate at the time. He gave a big laugh, then swooped down, lightning fast, and slapped Darryl's back with a palm!

Hum!

The moment he rushed to the front, a powerful breath burst out from Jinpeng. .

Huh(?), this shameless villain.

At this moment, seeing Jin Peng raided from behind, Darryl was startled and his eyes were extremely bloody.

To be honest, when Jin Peng made a slander just now, Darryl knew that Jin Peng would definitely surprise him in secret, but he never expected that he would be so

blatant, without concealing it at all.

"Boy!" Jin Peng's mouth raised slightly, unable to conceal his excitement and hatred, and said coldly: "I said, I will kill you personally to avenge the queen, you, go to death!" The words

fell, and Jin Peng's internal force surged. Move, shoot out with one palm.

boom!

Jin Peng's speed was too fast, and Darryl had no time to react. With this palm, he slammed into Darryl's back and heard a dull vibration, Darryl's blood spurted wildly, and the whole person flew out all at once.

Puff!

After flying a full 100 meters away, Darryl sprinkled a rain of blood in the air, and finally fell heavily on a huge rock. There was severe pain, almost fainting.

## Chapter 1837

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Jinpeng clan were extremely excited.

The leader has grasped the timing too well!

At the same time, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Phoenix were also taken aback, but also a little angry in their hearts.

This Jinpeng was too insidious, he didn't help at the beginning, and when he and Darryl were both injured, he suddenly shot and sat down.

"Hahaha..."

Jin Peng didn't care about the gazes of Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix, Yang Tian laughed, indescribably excited.

Immediately, Jin Peng stared at Darryl closely, his tone was full of triumph: "Boy, didn't you expect it? I said, I will kill you by myself!"

"Jin Peng!"

Darryl's eyes were blood-red, and he stared closely. Jin Peng said coldly: "Fortunately, you are still the leader of the Jinpeng clan. With this ability, you will only sneak attack. At the bottom of the abyss, you were taking advantage of the Suzaku Queen's serious injury and secretly assaulting. Now you are doing my same trick again. Don't be ashamed, I will be ashamed for you!"

At this time, Darryl was very annoyed.

Huh(?), who was hit hard by Jinpeng in this way, was really unwilling.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't help but glanced at Lan Ling Peacock. After all, the two of them joined forces, the power was too strong, he couldn't take care of his back at all!

"Jin Peng!"

At this moment, Lan Ling Peacock reacted and shouted at Jin Peng Jiao: "Kill him!" Speaking of it, the behavior of Jin Peng just now made Lan Ling Peacock disgusted. But no matter what, it succeeded in defeating Darryl in the end.

Speaking of which, at this time Lan Ling Peacock wanted to kill Darryl with his own hands to avenge the Vermillion Bird Queen, but in the fierce battle just now, Lan Ling Peacock consumed a lot of strength, and at this time, Jin Peng could only do it for him.

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock didn't know that he was completely fooled by Jinpeng.

It was not Darryl but Jin Peng who really killed Queen Vermilion Bird.

"Relax!"

Hearing Lan Ling's peacock's shout, Jin Peng showed a meaningful smile: "I will definitely kill him!" As he said, he slowly walked towards Darryl.

As he approached, Jin Peng grinned and said, "Boy, before dying, do you have any last words?" While saying this, Jin Peng looked at Darryl, but his attention was on Lan Ling Peacock.

Darryl sneered without responding.

Jin Peng stopped talking nonsense, but when he passed Lan Ling Peacock, he suddenly turned around and raised his hand to open the back of Lan Ling Peacock.

In Jin Peng's heart, Darryl had been hit hard, and there was no threat for the time being. The most important thing right

now was to restrain the Lan Ling Peacock and the Colorful Pheonix. "You..."

Seeing Jin Peng assault himself, Lan Ling Peacock's face changed, he was shocked and angry, and at the same time he wanted to dodge, but the distance was too

close and he couldn't react at all.

boom!

This palm hit Lan Ling Peacock's back directly, and when she heard her snorted, her body retreated dozens of steps, her face pale and extremely weak.

After steadying his figure, Lan Ling Peacock finally couldn't hold it, and fell to the ground all of a sudden. The fierce battle with Darryl just now had consumed a lot of strength. At this time, facing Jin Peng's surprise attack, he couldn't hold it at all.

Huh!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Colorful Pheonix or the dozens of Birds League tribes behind, they were all taken aback.

Fuck!!

At the same time, Darryl frowned and cursed secretly.

This Jinpeng was so despicable that he had arrived home, first assaulting himself, and now plotting against the Lan Ling Peacock.

"Jinpeng!"

Finally, colorful Pheonix reacted and stared at Jin Peng coldly and said, "What are you doing? You are crazy." When she said this, colorful Pheonix was extremely annoyed.

colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock, both the right-hand men of the Vermilion Queen, had a very close relationship with each other. At this time, seeing her being tricked by Jin Peng, they couldn't help it.

"Yes, I'm crazy!"

Jin Peng looked smug, ignoring colorful Pheonix's anger:

"But don't blame me. If you don't subdue you and Lan Ling Peacock, how can I revive Birds League?"

Hearing this, colorful Pheonix's delicate body trembled, and shouted softly: "Jin Peng, you shameless and despicable!" The

voice fell, and colorful Pheonix raised his right hand, with five fingers into claws, thinking directly about Jin Peng grabbing it.

Sigh!

This claw contains the colorful Pheonix ten success power!

It can be clearly seen that where the figure passes, the surrounding air is extremely distorted, which is amazing.



"Hehe!"

Seeing the colorful spirit phoenix attacking, Jin Peng didn't panic at all, and said slowly: "Colorful spirit phoenix, if it was before, maybe I would still be afraid of you, but today, I will take you and Lan Ling Peacock."

Leng After saying this coldly, Jin Peng's eyes became gloomy, and the power of his body burst out, and then his figure burst out, and greeted the colorful spirit phoenix with lightning speed.

boom!

In the next second, the figures of the two parties collided in mid-air. Then, they heard a painful hum from the colorful

spirit phoenix, and the figures were directly shaken back dozens of meters away.

Jin Peng is right. If it is normal, he is not the opponent of colorful Pheonix. You must know that colorful Pheonix is the strongest among all the subordinates of Queen Suzaku.

However, the fierce battle with Darryl just now consumes a lot of strength. At this moment, For the peak strength Jinpeng, naturally it is not an opponent.

However, colorful Pheonix was cold and arrogant, and never gave up. After steadying her figure, her figure was astonished, and came to Jinpeng again.

"I can't help myself!"

Jin Peng snorted coldly, no nonsense, all his body strength exploded, once again welcoming the colorful spirit phoenix! "Bang bang bang!" The two figures were in mid-air, constantly shuttled back and forth and collided, sending out bursts of terrifying aura.

Seeing this scene, the audience was silent.

Especially Lan Ling Peacock, biting his lips tightly, worried about colorful Pheonix.

In the blink of an eye, after a few rounds, colorful Pheonix slowed down, and her delicate and arrogant face was extremely pale.

"Haha... Don't struggle with Colorful Pheonix..."

At this moment, Jin Peng grinned, his figure suddenly accelerated, and then raised his hand to hit him!

The speed of this palm was as fast as thunder, and the colorful Pheonix couldn't

avoid it. At that time, he could only bite his lips, urge all his strength, and greet him with a palm.

boom!

In the next second, the two of them touched their palms and gave out a dull vibration. At this moment, the colorful Pheonix Jiao's body retreated dozens of steps, and his face was instantly ugly!

Jinpeng exploded with all his strength, and the strength of Colorful Pheonix was almost exhausted, of course it was not an opponent!

"Huh..."

colorful Pheonix only felt his chest stuffy, stabilized his figure, and looked at Jin Peng in shock and anger, with anger and unwillingness written on his face.

It was so frustrated to lose to Jinpeng in this way.

Jin Peng sneered, his face full of complacency, and looked at Colorful Pheonix mockingly: "Why? Not convinced? It's useless if you're not convinced, let's admit your fate...haha." After the words

fell, Jin Peng walked over and took a piece from his body.  
A golden rope ties the colorful spirit phoenix and Lan Ling peacock five flowers.

I saw that this golden rope was completely woven from golden feathers, mixed with unique metals, and it was extremely tough. It was the unique golden feather rope of the Jinpeng clan.

At this moment, colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock both trembled and couldn't move.

## Chapter 1838

Seeing this scene, Darryl secretly sighed.

Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix were both arrested, and this is over.

"Jin Peng, you scum!"

At this moment, Lan Ling Peacock bit her lip tightly, furious, and yelled at Jin

Peng: "You dare to count me and colorful Pheonix, have you ever thought about the consequences? Quickly let us go. !"

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock's angry body trembled, and his eyes were full of anger.

You know, in the Birds League, Jinpeng's position is far inferior to that of Lanling Peacock. Every time Jin Peng sees Lanling Peacock, he is respectful and polite. Now, Jin Peng is so bold in plotting against her. This makes Lanling Peacock also tolerate. No more.

"Shut up!"

Seeing Lan Ling Peacock's lofty attitude, Jin Peng's face sank, and he walked over quickly, slapped her face severely!

"Slap!" After

the slap, I heard Lan Ling's peacock cry, and a slap print suddenly appeared on the white face.

"You don't want to put on airs in front of me. Do you think you are still a celebrity beside Queen Suzaku, you can sip and drink to me? I tell you, Queen Suzaku is dead, and you are just my prisoner now. "Jin Peng looked at Lan Ling Peacock coldly, with a frantic expression, almost squeezing these words out of his teeth!

At this time, Jin Peng felt extremely happy, Huh(?), who was not valued by the Vermillion Bird before, fell under the Lan Ling Peacock, and was exhausted, but now finally turned over, how could he tolerate her yelling in front of her? call?

Lan Ling Peacock was blinded by this slap and stayed there.

A few seconds later, Lan Ling Peacock reacted and looked at Jin Peng angrily and said: "Jin Peng, you, you hit me? I will definitely kill you!"

In Lan Ling Peacock's heart, she always looked down on Jin Peng and faced Jin Peng at this time. In the humiliation, in anger, almost collapsed.

"Pop!" The

voice fell, and Jin Peng slapped it over again!

"Huh(?), it seems that the slap just now hasn't awakened you. I'm warning you once, don't be a lofty posture in front of me, understand?" Jin Peng said coldly, his expression was also extremely gloomy.

Huh!

Seeing this scene, the colorful Phoenix next to him couldn't stand it, his face was full of frost, and he cursed: "Jin Peng, you are crazy, everyone is from the Feather League, why are you fighting each other?"

Until then, Colorful Phoenix still didn't understand what was going on.

She only knew that this Jin Peng was originally inferior to her and Lan Ling Peacock, but now, he actually humiliated Lan Ling Peacock in every possible way, which is absolutely hateful.

Hearing angrily, Jin Peng stopped his hand and looked at colorful Phoenix coldly: "What are you calling? You shut up."

colorful Phoenix was so angry that he still had to speak, but was beaten by Darryl not far away. broken. "Oh!" Darryl sighed deeply. He first looked at Lan Ling Peacock, then at Colorful Phoenix, and said helplessly: "So far, don't you understand? This Jinpeng grabbed you and just wanted to regroup. Birds League, be the leader by yourself."

"Also, in the Underground Abyss before, he was going to plot the Vermillion Bird Queen, but it's a pity that you don't believe me." When

saying this, Darryl looked depressed.

Huh(?), if Lan Ling Peacock and colorful Phoenix had believed me just now, they wouldn't end up like this now. It's a pity that they were all bewitched by Jinpeng at that time.

Huh!

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Phoenix suddenly locked their eyes on Jin Peng, their eyes filled with anger and complexity.

"Haha!" Jin Peng sneered, with a sinister face: "This kid was right. I did surprise Queen Suzaku at that time. She was severely injured by the White Tiger King. In a short time, she couldn't recover completely. Only by passing it on to me can we save the plight of our Birds League."

"But the Queen Suzaku passed on the strength of the bird's ancestor to this human being without giving it to me. It is so pedantic and mediocre that it deserves to die!" The

last sentence, Jin Peng He roared out, with spitefulness in his eyes.

Anyway, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Phoenix have been caught by herself, so it doesn't hurt to tell the truth.

what?

Hearing this, whether it was Colorful Phoenix or Lan Ling Peacock, their bodies were trembling, with immense grief and sorrow.

This...this Jinpeng, it is absolutely shameless to do such a rebellious thing.

At the same time, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix looked at Darryl at the same time, and there was a bit of guilt and apology in their eyes.

It turned out that what Darryl said was the truth, and he had misunderstood him.

"Jin Peng!" In

grief, Lan Ling Peacock couldn't help but yell at Jin Peng: "You have committed the following crime and killed the queen. You must die."

At the same time, Colorful Pheonix also glared at Jin Peng and wished. He cramped and peeled his skin.

Ha ha!

Facing their glares, Jin Peng sneered, and then slowly said: "Kill me, can Queen Vermilion be resurrected? You two are really foolish." After

that, Jin Peng Yufeng turned and continued: " now the most important, was to reorganize flight feathers League against white tiger king, as long as you both promise allegiance to me, and I promise not ill-treat you! " "

At that time, we defeated with the white tiger king, to unite all Yaozu leave this place, you They are all great heroes. "

Huh!

Hearing this, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix looked at each other and were frightened.

It turned out that Jinpeng tried his best to plot against me just to make me loyal to him.

Haha...

At the same time, Darryl, who was not far away, couldn't help but chuckle.

This Jinpeng finally revealed the tail of the fox.

Thinking about it, Lan Ling Peacock had a firm face, and cursed at Jin Peng: "Jin Peng, you want to reorganize the Birds League with your personality? Stop dreaming!"

In Lan Ling Peacock's heart, Jin Peng was killed. Queen Suzaku, can't wait to cut him a thousand times, how can she surrender?

When the voice fell, colorful Pheonix also followed Jiao and shouted: "Jin Peng, you

will not end well."

Facing the angry scolding, Jin Peng was not angry, but smiled.

In the next second, Jin Peng looked at the dozens of Birds League members nearby: "Are you willing to surrender?"

Jin Peng knew that Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix would not succumb easily, so they decided to start with their men.

"Haha..." The

voice fell, and one of the Feather League members strode out and glared at Jin Peng: "Jin Peng, you shameless scum, killed Queen Suzaku, and now they are attacking the colorful Pheonix and Lanling Peacock. , Are you still pretending to reorganize the Birds League? You are an unfaithful scum, I would rather die than take refuge in you!"

"Okay, very good!" Jin Peng nodded repeatedly. When the voice fell, Jin Peng's face flashed hideously, without nonsense, he slapped him directly.

boom!

The Feather League member didn't have time to react. With a horrible cry, he flew out directly. After landing, blood spurted out, and died out of breath!

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the rest of the Birds League tribes were pale, and their hearts trembled!

This Jinpeng is too cruel.

Chapter 1839

"What about you?"

At this time, Jin Peng looked at the dozens of Birds League tribes left, with a cold voice, like the one from hell: "Those who follow me live, those who oppose me die, you think clearly. "As

soon as the voice fell, one of the Birds League members quickly walked out, knelt down to Jin Peng in public, and said loudly: "See the leader!"

This Jin Peng was so harsh that if he didn't agree with him, he would kill him. If he

refuses to accept softness, he will die. what!

"See the leader!"

Seeing the leader, the rest looked at each other, and immediately knelt down.

The situation in front of him is obvious. If you don't obey Jin Peng, you will end up with death. Who doesn't want to live?

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned and was extremely frightened.

Huh(?), this Jinpeng is not only insidious, but also so cruel. At this time, he played this hand, it is clear that he deliberately showed Lan Ling Peacock.

But I have to say that this is a very good game.

"You..."

Sure enough, seeing his subordinates, they all bowed their heads to Jin Peng at this time, Lan Ling Peacock's body trembled, anxious and angry.

colorful Pheonix also stomped her feet in a hurry.

But Jin Peng was extremely excited, the corners of his mouth curled up, and a smile appeared.

In the next second, Jin Peng smiled and said: "colorful Pheonix, Lan Ling Peacock, have you figured it out now?"

colorful Pheonix snorted and did not speak.

Lan Ling Peacock also has a firm face. "Okay!"  
Seeing their reaction, Jin Peng showed a grinning smile on his face, and said coldly: "Very well, I see when you can harden your way!"

With that said, Jin Peng said to the men behind him: "Come on, cut off the arms of both of them!"

Wow!

When the voice fell, a few fighters of the Jinpeng clan walked over immediately, each holding a long knife in his hand.

Damn it!

Seeing this, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath.

The two Lan Ling Peacocks, the leaders of the Peacock and the Phoenix clan, would be too embarrassing if their arms were chopped off, and it would be even more uncomfortable than killing them.

Thinking about it, Darryl wanted to rush over to stop him, but before being raided by Jin Peng, his body was weak and he was completely powerless.

Huh!

Seeing a few fighters of the Jinpeng clan coming over, Colorful Phoenix said coldly without fear: "Jinpeng, you'd better kill me directly, otherwise, I will make you pay for it."

The

voice fell, Lan Ling said. Phoenix also looked sad and indignant: "Jin Peng, you will have to die!"

Jin Peng did not talk nonsense, and motioned to his subordinates to do it immediately.

After being instructed, a few fighters of the Jinpeng clan, without hesitation, raised their long swords one after another and were about to chop them down.

Buzzing...

However, at this critical moment, a breath fluctuated from a distance. Jin Peng, his subordinates, and the three Darryl, all turned their heads to look at them, and they were all stunned. Living.

I saw a black and crushing figure not far away, rushing quickly, tens of thousands of people, and it was a tribe of the Beast League, and the leader was a burly figure with a majestic face.

It is the White Tiger King.

Obviously, when the White Tiger King learned of Jin Peng's whereabouts, he brought his men to encircle and suppress.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Jinpeng was taken aback, and then hurriedly shouted: "Quick, get out!"

At the same time, Jin Peng didn't forget the three Darryls: "Bring them three too."

At this time, Jin Peng was not strong enough to fight the White Tiger King, so he could only choose to avoid his edge.

Hearing the order, the fighters of the Jinpeng clan did not hesitate, holding the three Darryl, and under the leadership of Jinpeng, quickly evacuated.



Although Jin Peng evacuated very quickly, he was still seen by the White Tiger King not far away. "It's the Jinpeng clan!" At this moment, the White Tiger King did not hesitate and waved his hand: "Chasing, don't let them run away!"

Om!

When the voice fell, the White Tiger King burst out with a terrifying aura, and he should chase after him first.

Tens of thousands of Beast League tribes followed closely behind.

...

On the other side, the mainland of World Universe.

It has been three years since Darryl was drawn into the chaotic vortex. During these three years, the continents had peaceful exchanges, and there was no fighting in the rivers and lakes, and there was a rare peace of peace. At this moment, the Imperial City of New World Continent. Today the weather is good and the sun is shining bright. On the streets of the Imperial City, the flow of people, the forces of various continents, come together, making the originally prosperous Imperial City of New World seem extremely lively and extraordinary.

Today is a special day, the World Universe Conference will be held here.

Nine days ago, God, after learning of the situation in the World Universe Continent, immediately sent an envoy to preside over the situation in the World Universe Continent. At that time, after the envoy came, the World Universe Continent was extremely shaken.

Afterwards, the divine envoy issued an order to invite all forces in the World Universe mainland to come to the New World Imperial City to participate in the World Universe Conference.

Today is the day when the World Universe Conference will be held. At this time, a majestic high platform was built on the Qitian square to the north of the imperial city, and around the high platform, there were tens of thousands of seats. At

this time, these seats are already crowded with people. From a distance, the darkness is overwhelming. One slice, it's spectacular!

In these seats, in addition to the royal families of various continents, there are also various martial arts.

From a distance, I saw Danzong, Artemis Sect, Holy Fire from the New World Continent of Great East Continent, and Shaolin, Wudang, Emei and so on on the World Universe Continent, all coming.

In addition to these, Dax from Flower Mountain and Chester from the Eternal Life Palace also came to the conference site!

Between Dax and Chester, there was still a handsome figure sitting in a white long gown with short hair that could not be described as refined and handsome. It was Ambrose.

At this time, Ambrose was already the second Sect Master of Elysium Gate.

Since Darryl was involved in the chaotic vortex, the entire Nine Mainlands Continent had determined that Darryl was dead, and Ambrose was also heartbroken at the time, and then took over the position of Elysium Gate Sect Master.

Although Ambrose was very young, only ten years old, but in the past three years, he led Elysium Gate with all his strength and made the reputation of Elysium Gate, which almost fell into a trough, and soon returned to the peak of the rivers and lakes.

"Uncle Chester, Uncle Sun."

At this moment, Ambrose was sitting there and couldn't help but ask: "This divine envoy is about to hold the World Universe Conference, what exactly does he want to do?"

Dax shook his head and muttered: "Who knows, the invitation post didn't say

anything, it's mysterious." The voice fell, Chester smiled, and said: "Whatever he wants to do, this divine envoy comes from the realm of God, his identity is extraordinary, wait a minute After he shows up, let's just listen to what you say. "

Just listen?

Ambrose frowned and couldn't help but said: "Uncle Chester, if this envoy is talking about things that are not conducive to World Universe, shall we also listen?"

At this time, Ambrose was just at a young age, and he said whatever he thought.

Uh...

Chester stunned, and then smiled bitterly: "It shouldn't be."

Ambrose thought for a while, and continued: "If it's the same as I thought, I don't care about his magician."

Ten A few years ago, if it were not for the negligence of God's Domain, which caused the enchantment of the Nine Mainlands Continent to be secretly destroyed by the King of the Dead, causing the disappearance of the Xuantian Formation, a series of things after that would not happen, and father Darryl would not be involved in the vortex of chaos.

Therefore, in Ambrose's heart, he had no good feelings about God's Domain at all.

"Haha!" Dax laughed and patted Ambrose on the shoulder: "As expected, it is my nephew, we both think the same thing. When the envoy talks nonsense, let's just get up and leave."

Dax has a bold personality . , Go straight, it hasn't changed for more than ten years.

## Chapter 1840

"Dax!"

Hearing this, Chester looked speechless, unable to cry or laugh: "Ambrose is young and ignorant, why are you making a fool of yourself?"

This great sage has not changed his reckless personality for more than ten years.

Dax scratched his head and smiled.

As I was watching, the noisy square all around suddenly fell silent.

"The divine envoy is here!"

Then, I didn't know who shouted, and in a moment, the eyes of the audience gathered on the high platform.

I saw a middle-aged man walking slowly to the high platform, wearing a luxurious and splendid robe, embroidered with the pattern of the seven-star arched moon, accompanied by the decorations of auspicious clouds, and his whole body was filled with an extraordinary temperament.

It is the divine envoy from God's Domain, Luo Jue. Huh!

At this moment, feeling Luo Jue's aura, everyone couldn't help holding their breath.

At this time, Luo Jue looked around, and then, an extremely strong voice came from his mouth: "Thank you all for coming to the World Universe Conference!" The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the square of the Temple of Heaven. Everyone could hear it. Clearly.

For a time, many people couldn't help but admire secretly.

Worthy of being a divine envoy from God's Domain, this strength is really strong.

At this time, Ambrose couldn't help but whispered: "This divine envoy is so powerful, I can't feel his realm."

Hehe...The

voice fell, Chester smiled, and explained: "Of course, the realm of God's Realm cultivation is completely different from that of our Nine Mainlands. You can't perceive it. It's normal."

Chester had once been an envoy of King of the Dead and had a lot of knowledge. Know more about God's Domain.

Ambrose looked solemn and stopped speaking.

Dax, who was next to him, curled his lips and mumbled: "Isn't it from God's Domain? What's so great."

"Everyone!"

At this moment, I heard Luo Jue on the high platform and said again: "My seat. The name Luo Jue was specially sent by the God of Nine Heavens to rectify the situation in World Universe."

"Back then, the King of the Dead secretly destroyed the Xuantian Formation and caused a series of problems. This matter is indeed the negligence of God's Domain, and God of Nine Heavens also attaches great importance to it. In order to avoid such things from happening, under the instructions of God of Nine Heavens, God Realm will establish a Heavenly League in the Universe Continent! "

Establishing a Heavenly League?

Hearing this, the audience was stunned.

Seeing the expressions of everyone in the audience, Luo Jue's expression was calm, without the slightest fluctuations, and slowly said: "The Heavenly Alliance, as the name suggests, is the Heavenly Alliance. The purpose is to give the entire Universe rivers and lakes a good order."

Luo Juezhuan said. Turned over and beckoned.

Suddenly, the eight charming figures slowly walked up to the high platform, one by one wearing light gauze long skirts, full of fairy spirit, and it was the eight oracles of Ziyang and Huanxiang.

When Luo Jue first came to the mainland of World Universe, he met Zi Yan eight in person. Later, with the assistance of the eight oracles, the World Universe Conference was held.

Huh!

As soon as the eight oracles of Zi Yan appeared, the audience suddenly stirred up.

Many men have straight eyes.

"This... these are the eight nine-day saints."

"It's so beautiful, the last time I saw them, it was three years ago..."

"Yes, it's a fairy, I haven't seen it for so long," One by one is more beautiful." The

surrounding whispered comments kept coming, and Luo Jue's expression was indifferent.

In the next second, Luo Jueyang said: "These eight oracles, you must be very familiar with them. After the establishment of the Heavenly League today, the eight of them will be the law kings of the Heavenly League. Wait for the various sects present, if you want to join the Heavenly League. For the alliance, just find eight of them directly!"

"By the way, after the establishment of the Heavenly League, all sects present are not forced to join. It is all based on your wishes." The

last sentence fell, and there was a lot of discussion around.

"Don't force to join, it's interesting..."

"If that's the case, who would join, how good is the independent school..."

"That's right, but having said that, after joining the Heavenly Alliance, God's Domain is behind it. Now..."

Listening to the surrounding discussion, Ambrose looked indifferent and sneered secretly in his heart.

This Luo Jue said so nicely that the establishment of the Heavenly League was for the sake of the entire World Universe arena, but in fact, he wanted to control the entire World Universe arena.

Back then, when the King of the Dead cholera was on the mainland of World Universe, you didn't see your God Realm come out to rule, and now everything is over, God Realm sent Luo Jue here to point fingers at the rivers and lakes of World Universe, with an aloof posture.

really interesting. "Ha ha"  
when he secretly thinking knows no boundaries in these mountain, next to the Monkey King, also could not help but chuckle loudly: "So now, this God, the chief martial arts want to do the entire World Universe mainland ah."

Said , Dax asked Chester, "Brother Chester, what do you think?"

Chester took a deep breath, his tone indifferent: "Look at the situation first."

Chester acted cautiously and decided to wait and see for a while.

At this time, Luo Jue on the high platform said a bunch of high-sounding words, then looked around for a week, smiled and said: "Well, which sects want to join the Heavenly Alliance, now can start."

Wow!

When the voice fell, many small sects were present, unable to conceal the excitement in their hearts, and shouted one by one.

"We

Liuying Pavilion join!" "We also join Benlei Hall..." "And we..." In the blink of an eye, dozens of sects expressed their opinions that to join the Heavenly League, one is more urgent than one. But those big sects are all sitting there quietly.

Like Chester, the big factions present are very resistant to joining the Heavenly League. After all, the rivers and

lakes of World Universe are peaceful now, and each of these martial arts has at least thousands of years of heritage. In this case, how could it be possible? Send it to your door and let the Heavenly alliance manage it?

At this moment, I saw a figure walking towards the high platform, and said loudly: "We weather the royal family, and join the Heavenly Alliance!"

A golden dragon robe with a smile on his face. It is the King of New world. In order to dominate the industry, Lord Kenny did not hesitate to become the puppet of the King of the Dead. Later, Kunlun collapsed and Bonnie seized the power of King of the Dead from

Donoghue Dixon and was drawn into the chaotic vortex. Lost the powerful backing of the underworld.

Without the support of the underworld, Lord Kenny suddenly became honest and did not dare to start a war casually, but the ambition in his heart has never been extinguished, and he has been waiting for the opportunity.

Now that God's Domain has sent a divine envoy to establish the Heavenly League, Lord Kenny felt that an opportunity had come.

As long as he joined the Heavenly League, with the powerful backing of God's Domain behind him, the New World Royal Family would surely be able to stand on top of World Universe.

Phew...

Seeing this scene, the audience was in an uproar, but many people looked at Lord Kenny's gaze, showing a bit of indifference.

In those days, Lord Kenny launched a war, and the people didn't have a living, and all the big sects in the arena did not have a good impression of him.

"good very good!"

Seeing Lord Kenny coming up to express his stance, Luo Jue applauded and said with a smile: "It seems that this Emperor of the New World Continent is a visionary Mingjun."

## Chapter 1841

With that, Luo Jue looked at the royal families of other continents: "How about you?" For

a moment, the royal families of other continents were silent.

A few seconds later, a charming figure slowly stood up and said softly, "Thank you for your kindness. The South Cloud World Continent is peaceful and peaceful, and the people live and work in peace and contentment. Therefore, our South Cloud World imperial family will not join." The

voice was soft and pleasant, but The majesty that can't be blasphemy.

It is Quincy Long.

Hearing this, Luo Jue's smile froze on his face, very embarrassed, and at the same time, there was some fire in his heart.

The queen of the Southern Cloud Continent has a big air, and she even dismissed the Heavenly League.

At this time, Quincy Long stopped talking nonsense, and said to Luo Jue: "Your Excellency, the conference is about to end, we won't wait any longer, say goodbye!" The voice fell, and Quincy Long jade gently waved his hand and carried it with him. A member of the South Cloud World royal family, slowly the venue.

Wow...

Seeing that the South Cloud World royal family took the lead to leave, the Westrington royal family and the North Moana royal family also bid farewell to Luo Jue.

Immediately afterwards, there are the major sects.

Seeing this scene, Chester showed a smile and said: "Let's go, too." As he said, he greeted Dax and Ambrose to get up and leave.

For a time, the whole Temple of Prayer for Heaven, there were only a few small sects left, which was quite deserted in an instant.

Huh...

Seeing this, Luo Jue's face was extremely ugly. He thought that the establishment of the Heavenly League in the name of the Nine Heavens God would be supported and responded by the entire World Universe, but he did not expect that these royal families and big sects, So it doesn't give face.

"Your Excellency!"

At this moment, Lord Kenny came over and couldn't help but speak: "South Cloud World royal family, Westrington royal family, and these sects are simply defiant. If the divine envoy is willing, I am willing to send troops to cooperate with the Heavenly League. To wipe them out one by one."

When he said this, the Lord Kenny looked serious, and his eyes were fierce.

Luo Jue shook his head: "Thank your Majesty for your kindness. The best way is not to start a war, but to think of other ways to let these royal families and big sects join the Heavenly Alliance voluntarily."

"Okay!" Lord Kenny was a little disappointed, but Still smiling and nodding.

.....

On the other side, Chester, Dax, and Ambrose did not return directly to the World Universe Continent after leaving New World Imperial City, but went to Moonlight Lake not far away.

Moonlight Lake is a famous tourist attraction outside the New World Imperial City.



In those days, New World Emperor held a martial arts contest for Yvette, which caused a sensation in the entire continent of World Universe. At that time, Darryl used Hu Moonlight's fake name in disguise to hide his eyes. This fake name was related to Moonlight Lake.

It was noon at this time, the sun was shining, and there were a lot of people visiting Moonlight Lake, which was very lively.

In a scenic bay, within a few hundred meters, no one approached.

I saw that dozens of Elysium Gate tribes guarded around the water bay, waiting in full battle, and on the side of the water bay, several charming figures were teasing a chubby little boy.

Several charming figures are Yvette, Yvonne, Er Qing, and Alice.

The little boys are the children of Alice and Darryl.

Three years ago, Alice was the Queen of South Cloud World, and was forced to cede the throne due to the pregnancy crisis. After that, after several twists and turns, she finally stayed in the Carter Family.

When the child was born, Alice specially named the child Darryl Huaixian in order to cherish the memory of Darryl. In Alice's heart, Darryl was like a fairy, omnipotent.

Darryl Huaixian is clever, cute and well-behaved, not only makes Alice dominate, but also wins the likes of Yvette and Yvonne.

Today, Chester, Ambrose, and Dax came to attend the World Universe Conference. Alice and Yvette's daughters also came with their children. The purpose is to go out to enjoy the scenery and relax.

"Huaixian."

At this time, Yvette hugged Darryl Huaixian, looked at the scenery in front of her, and said with a smile: "Is this beautiful?"

"Beautiful!"

Darryl Huaixian nodded, and then said milkily: "But Niang and Aunt Yvette, and Aunt Yvonne...you are more beautiful."

Puchi...

hearing this, whether it was Yvette or Alice, they couldn't help laughing. , One by one is very happy.

"Little devil head!" Yvette touched Darryl Huaixian's head, and groaned: "How old you are, you will learn to coax girls, you really are with your father..."

In general, Darryl appeared in Yvette's mind. The figure suddenly felt a pain in my heart.

Darryl, if you are still there, it would be great.

At the same time, Alice and Yvonne had a few beautiful faces with sorrow. Darryl was at the top of Kunlun and was drawn into the vortex of chaos. This matter was an eternal pain in their hearts.

For a while, the atmosphere that was originally cheerful became a little sad.

"Haha..."

At this moment, there was a loud laugh not far away. It was Dax, as well as Chester and Ambrose.

When he got to the front, Dax took Darryl Huaixian and held it over his head: "Huaixian, my name is Uncle."

Darryl Huaixian hurriedly shouted: "Big Sage, Uncle, I'm afraid of heights..." As he said, his chubby little hands were tight. Holding Dax's neck tightly, for fear of falling off.

Haha...

Seeing Darryl Huaixian's appearance, everyone around couldn't help laughing.

At this time, Yvette couldn't help asking: "Brother Chester, Dax, is the World Universe Conference over?" Because they are female family members, Yvette and Alice did not attend, but they still couldn't help but want to ask. One question.

When the words fell, Alice and Yvonne also looked at Chester curiously.

Chester smiled and explained the situation in detail. Phew...

Upon learning of the situation, Yvette and Yvonne couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief, their expressions becoming complicated.

In the next second, Yvette opened the mouth and said: "It seems that God's Domain has established the Heavenly League in the mainland of World Universe. It seems to be a good thing, but the world is unpredictable. I am afraid that the rivers and lakes of World Universe will be surging again."

Yvonne also nodded: "Yes, we Elysium Gate, Flower Mountain, and the Eternal Life Palace, not joining the Heavenly Alliance, I am afraid that it will cause dissatisfaction with the divine envoy." As

soon as the voice fell, Dax shook his head nonchalantly: "Just leave it, anyway, besides us, there are other sects. The gate, and several royal families, did not join."

At this time, Ambrose came over and smiled: "Okay, don't mention it, this time I finally came out, let's play for a few more days before returning to the ground Mainland China."

Upon hearing this proposal, everyone nodded in agreement.

After two hours of playing in Moonlight Lake, Ambrose and Chester left.

Ok?

After walking a few miles, Dax, who was leading the team, suddenly frowned, and then raised his hand to stop.

"What's the matter?" Chester couldn't help asking, and at the same time, he looked forward.

Yvette and the daughters of Alice also got out of the car one after another.

Huh!

At this moment, everyone was stunned when they saw the scene ahead. They saw that at the intersection in front, an army of thousands of people was assembled there, in uniform armor, holding long knives one by one.

It is the Imperial Forest Army of the Southern Cloud Continent.

## Chapter 1842

In front of these thousands of soldiers, there was an exquisite and gorgeous carriage parked with eight white horses drawn by horses. The carriage was made of pure gold with carved dragons and phoenixes.

And inside the carriage, there was a slender figure sitting quietly.

It is Quincy Long.

At this time, Quincy Long also wore the dragon and phoenix robes that participated in the World Universe Conference, showing that graceful figure to the fullest, without losing the royal majesty.

"! Sister,"

At this time, the dragon thousand words opened the curtain, eyes firmly looking at the dragon Chikage, slowly: "?! In the three years that you do not miss South cloud

continent go back with me"

tone Gentle, but undeniable.

While saying this, Quincy Long couldn't help but glanced at Darryl Huaixian, his eyes gleaming with indifference.

Although three years have passed and Darryl was swept away by the Chaos Vortex, Quincy Long still did not change his view of Darryl. If it weren't for him, his sister would not have a dark knot, and the South Cloud World royal family would not be ashamed. .

Under this circumstance, Quincy Long had no feelings for Darryl Huaixian, his nephew.

"Huh..."

Alice took a deep breath, her beautiful face was very indifferent: "I won't go back, Carter Family is my home."

Hearing this, Quincy Long 's pretty face changed and he was anxious. "Sister, why are you still obsessed with it up to now? You and Darryl didn't have a wedding, and the child was born secretly. It stays in the Carter Family and will only make other continents laugh."

Long Quincy said with a firm tone: "Today No matter what, you have to follow me."

Just now, when he left the World Universe Conference, Quincy Long got news that his sister and children were playing in Moonlight Lake. At that time, Quincy Long didn't hesitate and led people on their only way. .

In Quincy Long's heart, it was the shame of the South Cloud World imperial family that his sister did not marry Darryl and had no status, but lived in the Carter Family.

Ugh!

Facing her sister's persistence, Alice sighed lightly and stopped talking.

"Hey!" At

this time, Dax couldn't help it, and walked forward and shouted at Quincy Long: "Your sister can't go back, why are you still aggressive? As a queen, you can interfere with other people's lives casually?"

"Shut up!" The words

fell, and a New World army general shouted: "You are so bold, dare to speak to your majesty like this?"

At the same time, Quincy Long also frowned and was very unhappy, and directed at Dax coldly. Said: "This is the family affair of our South Cloud World royal family. It has nothing to do with you. Get out!"

Dax had a fiery temper, refused to give up, and shouted: "This kid is called Darryl Huaixian. He is my nephew. Why does it have nothing to do with me? I told you. You, I am here today, don't you want to take away their mother and child." After

that, Dax turned around and shouted: "Let's go!" Swish! Seeing this, Quincy Long's beautiful face was extremely ugly in an instant, and his delicate body flashed in midair.

"Stop him!" In the

next second, Quincy Long drew out his portable sword, and three cold words came from her red lips!

Wow!

When the words fell, thousands of New World army responded, rushing over quickly, and surrounded the whole group of Dax.

Seeing this scene, Dax didn't panic at all, frowned, and chuckled at Quincy Long: "Quincy Long, because of you, wants to catch us all? Are you too confident!"

When the voice fell, Chester next to him also followed and said: "Yes."

This time I participated in the World Universe Conference, Flower Mountain, the Hall of Eternal Life, and Elysium Gate sent a

total of less than a hundred people, but less than a hundred people were all. The elite of the elite.

Under this circumstance, there was a huge gap between the number of people in Time and Quincy Long, and Chester and Dax did not panic.

"

Stop talking nonsense!" Quincy Long's face was frosty, and his attitude was very firm: "Today I must take them mother and child, whoever dares to stop, kill them."

Hearing this, Ambrose, who had been silent, couldn't bear it. Lived: "Quincy Long, if you care about this thing so much, do you like my father in your heart, but in the

end you don't get it, you become distorted in

your heart?" "You...find death!"

Quincy Long heard this. His face flushed, and his heart was indescribably ashamed, and immediately without hesitation, a sword stabbed towards Ambrose.

Hum!

Where this sword passed, the air suddenly tore, with amazing power.

Crazy, really crazy!

Seeing Quincy Long bursting out, Ambrose didn't panic at all, summoning the Tyrant Hammer and directly confronted him.

boom!

In the next second, the two figures collided in mid-air, and they heard Ambrose's muffled groan. The whole person was directly shocked and flew tens of meters away before falling to the ground embarrassedly. The long sword cut a wound, blood gushing.

Steady his figure, Ambrose endured the pain, staring at Quincy Long closely, secretly surprised.

After three years, the strength of this woman has become so strong?

At the same time, both Dax and Chester were taken aback. You must know that Ambrose has been practicing with great concentration over the years, and his strength has been different from what it used to be, especially with the Tyrant Hammer. It can be said that within World Universe, it is rare. adversary.

However, at this time, he was injured by Quincy Long's move.

"Take them all!" Quincy Long yelled, and once again came towards Ambrose.

When the voice fell, thousands of New World troops immediately launched an attack.

Seeing this scene, Chester was shocked and angry, and shouted: "Face the enemy." When the voice fell, he rushed into the enemy group.

Dax also yelled, his figure soaring into the sky, rushing towards Quincy Long, and at the same time he shouted: "Quincy Long, is it fun to deal with a junior? You want to fight me!"

Seeing Dax always, Quincy Long's face There was no expression on his face, and as soon as he turned around, he and Dax fought fiercely in the air.

I go!

As soon as he handed over, he sensed the strength of Quincy Long, Dax was secretly surprised. After three years of

not seeing him, the strength of Quincy Long has increased several times.

At this time, Dax didn't know that after Quincy Long became a queen, he devoted himself to practicing royal exercises over the years, and his strength was no longer what it used to be.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Alice, who retreated to the side, and Yvonne's daughters all looked anxious and worried.

In a blink of an eye, Dax and Quincy Long fought for dozens of rounds!

I saw that Quincy Long's figure was light and agile, and every shot was extremely sharp, and Dax relied on the Sky-Breaking Axe to easily resolve her ultimate moves.

Relying on the power of the Sky-Breaking Axe, Dax was very relaxed, and at the same time he played against him, he did not forget to tease Quincy Long.

"Quincy Long, have you been hit by my nephew and like Darryl?"

"Or... you see that your sister has a child, and your heart is unbalanced? Seriously, your body looks good. How good is it to find a man to marry, why is it so tiring to be a queen?"

"The character is still so arrogant, you really want face to suffer."

Dax said with a smile, waving the sky-opening axe in his hand, constantly blocking the dragon. Thousand language offense.

Huh!

Listening to Dax's words, the less tuned he became, Quincy Long was so angry, his delicate face was full of icy cold, and he gritted his teeth and said: "Dax! I must kill you today."

Hum!

When the voice fell, I saw a terrifying aura, constantly erupting from Quincy Long's

body, and the surrounding air was extremely distorted!

"Chichichichi!"

Immediately after that, thousands of sword shadows were seen, condensing and forming in the air, slowly surrounding her!

hiss!

Seeing this situation, Dax took a deep breath, his heart was no longer relaxed, his expression was instantly solemn. What kind of skill is this, so strong.

## Chapter 1843

At the same time, everyone at Yvette couldn't help but squeeze a sweat for Dax.

Alice's body trembled even more, and couldn't help but exclaimed: "This...this is the 'Ten Thousand Swords Returning to the Sect' stunt, she has actually learned it." When she said this, Alice's eyes were full of Shocked.

When the voice fell, Yvette and others all looked at Alice, their eyes full of curiosity.

"What is the return of Ten Thousand Swords?" Yvette couldn't help asking.

Alice sighed lightly, and the whole person trembled with excitement. He looked at Quincy Long in mid-

air, and said every word: "Thousands of swords are returned to the sect. It is the strongest sword technique of our South Cloud World royal family. In the army, it's only for thousands of years that very few people have practiced."

"Unexpectedly, it took only three years for my younger sister to practice..." At the

end of the talk, Alice stared at the air tightly. , The tone was full of worries: "Although Dax possesses a sky-opening axe, facing this move, I am afraid that I can't stop the return of the sword to the sect..."

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

Alice's voice just fell, just Seeing those thousands of sword shadows, tearing the world apart, hurriedly headed towards Dax. In an instant, all of Dax's retreat was blocked.



Fuck!!

At this moment, Dax clenched his fists, his heart frightened. Crazy, this Quincy Long is really crazy!

Muttering in his heart, Dax hurriedly urged his internal strength and waved the axe to form a protective film all over his body.

boom!

At this moment, several sword shadows burst out, hitting the protective film hard, and hearing a violent vibration, the protective film instantly shattered!

At the same time, Dax was also shaken back a few steps, his face pale.

Sneez...

Before standing still, the remaining sky full of sword shadows, carrying the momentum of thunder, once again arrived in front of Dax.

Seeing this scene, everyone Yvette not far away was shocked.

"Dax, be careful..."

"Don't..."

Yvette stomped anxiously in the exclamation. If Jewel was here, she would be fine. She is the sister of the patriarch of the Dragon clan. She is strong. Quincy Long sent an army to the Carter Family to forcefully take Alice away, but Jewel arrived in time to repel the powerful enemy.

However, at this time, Jewel was in retreat in the Carter Family, and the distant water could not save the nearby fire.

Everyone exclaimed, Dax was also pale and desperate instantly.

Did you die like this? Very unwilling.

At this time, Dax was very aggrieved. He thought that he possessed a sky-opening axe and could easily deal with Quincy Long, but he never expected that the strongest sword art that Quincy Long broke out would be so terrifying.

"Go to hell, Dax!"

Looking at thousands of sword shadows and walking towards Dax, Quincy Long's red lips lightly opened, and he spit out a few words coldly, his delicate face was full of coldness.

This Dax dared to blaspheme himself, and it would not be a pity to die a hundred times.

"Sister!" At

this time, Alice, who was not far away, couldn't help it anymore, and shouted at Quincy Long: "Please be merciful, and go around Dax."

In Alice's heart, Dax is Darryl's. How can you watch him die if you bow to your brother?

However, Quincy Long didn't seem to hear her, his jade hand slowly raised, and the sky full of sword shadows suddenly accelerated.

"Dax!"

Seeing this scene, Chester roared and was about to rush over, but there were too many Imperial Forest Army in front of him.

Dax showed a slight smile and shouted: "Brother Chester, we will be brothers in the next life!" After the words

fell, Dax closed his eyes. Since it is impossible to decipher Quincy Long's "Ten Thousand Swords Return to the Sect", he can only choose to accept his fate.

Hum!

Seeing those thousands of sword shadows, he was about to pierce Dax. Suddenly, a very strong breath came from a distance. Then, a slim figure flew up and stood in front of Dax.

A light blue long dress, graceful and exquisite, with exquisite facial features, and an extraordinary and otherworldly temperament from all over the body, which is indescribably beautiful.

It is Yuri.

Bang bang bang... At

this moment, Yuriyu raised her hand and quickly deployed a protective film. Within a short time, thousands of sword shadows slammed into the protective film and immediately disappeared without a trace.

Wow!

As soon as Yuri appeared, whether it was Quincy Long or the two sides fighting fiercely below, they were all stunned. Thousands of eyes suddenly gathered on Yuri, and many men looked straight.

What a beautiful woman.

At the same time, feeling Yuri's strength, everyone was shocked.

Such an understatement dissolves Quincy Long's strongest sword art, this woman is so strong.

Quincy Long was floating there, and his delicate face was extremely red and ugly.

Huh... At

this moment, Dax also let out a long sigh of relief, all in a cold sweat.

It's so risky, I almost died just now.

While rejoicing, Dax also looked at Yuri in amazement: "You...you are not..." In astonishment, Dax squatted, almost speechless.

Of course, Dax knew Yuri. This fairy from the too illusory realm was sucked into the Chaos Vortex together with Darryl at the time. Everyone thought they were bound to die. But three years later, Yuri came back safe and sound. How can Dax not be surprised?

This...

At the same time, Yvette, Yvonne and others who were not far away looked at Yuri blankly, unable to speak.

Like Dax, everyone in Yvette was stupid.

This Yuri and Darryl were sucked into the chaotic vortex together, aren't they dead? Why did it suddenly appear.

Facing everyone's surprised eyes, Yuri's expression was indifferent, and she quietly looked at Quincy Long and said, "You and Darryl are old acquaintances, why have you been dealing with his family?" When

she said this, Yuri's voice was soft and pleasant. , Let people feel like a breath of fresh air.

At that time, Darryl opened the portal in God's Domain, and Yuri was successfully transmitted to the Universe Continent, but unfortunately, Yuri was teleported to a virgin forest in the Great East Continent.

After being teleported to that virgin forest, Yuri waited for Darryl for three days and three nights in the same place.

As a result, Darryl never appeared. Yuri knew that Darryl must be in trouble. She was very anxious at the time, but she didn't. Know how to return to God's Domain.

In desperation, Yuri had to make a decision and return to the Carter Family first.

Because Yuri was unfamiliar with the environment, she walked for more than ten days before she completely walked out of the virgin forest. Then she learned that God's Domain had sent a divine envoy to hold the World Universe Conference in New World Imperial City. When Yuri guessed, Carter

The family would definitely participate, so they rushed over.

As a result, after arriving at the New World Imperial City, the World Universe Conference was over. Yuri had no choice but to inquire all the way to trace the whereabouts of the Carter Family. Just found here, I saw Dax and Yvette and a group of people, besieged by Quincy Long's army. At that time, Yuri didn't even think about it, so she came to help.

"Want you to control? Get out of here!"

At this time, hearing Yuri's questioning, Quincy Long was very embarrassed, and after a sweet drink, Yu held the sword in his hand and pierced directly at Yuri.

## Chapter 1844

Quincy Long knew in her heart that Yuri in front of him was a fairy bred from the aura of heaven and earth. Her strength was extraordinary. If it were normal, Quincy Long would definitely not be so reckless, but Yuri saved Dax just now, leaving Quincy Long faceless. , Under the anger, can't take care of so much.

Sigh!

Seeing Quincy Long attacking, Yuri frowned, and then raised her hand to meet her.

clang!

Yuri shot lightly, but the speed was extremely fast, and she saw her right hand, unbiasedly patted on Quincy Long's blade. Quincy Long only felt a wave of overwhelming power coming, and she suddenly trembled. , Took a dozen steps back.

At this time, Quincy Long clearly felt that his Qi aura was all shaken into confusion.

So strong!

After three years of absence, the strength of this woman has increased a lot.

She has already practiced Wanjian Guizong, but she is not yet her opponent!

Haha...

Seeing this scene, Dax was full of excitement, and the whole person was very

relaxed. This Yuri came in time. With her dealing with Quincy Long, she could rest for a while.

"I advise you to stop fighting!"

At this moment , Yuri looked at Quincy Long up and down, and said softly: "You are not my opponent!"

Huh!

Hearing this, Quincy Long bit her lips tightly and was extremely ashamed. He was so dignified, the Queen of South Cloud World, but was so despised by this fairy, where should he put his back son?

"I said that today, no matter what, I will take my sister away!" Quincy Long clenched the long sword with a firm expression on his face.

Ugh!

Yuri sighed and slowly said, "It seems that you haven't recognized the situation." After the voice fell, Yuri slowly raised her hand, and she saw the temperature drop sharply between the world and the earth.

Immediately afterwards, a ray of light condensed and blasted straight towards Quincy Long.

Gudong!

Feeling the terrifying power contained in the light, Quincy Long's delicate face instantly became serious.

Could it be that when Yuri took the shot just now, she still had some reservations and didn't use her full strength?

At the moment when he muttered in his heart, the ray of light had already reached his eyes. At that time, Quincy Long had no time to think about it.

Bang!

The light blasted fiercely on the sword, and the sword was instantly shattered. Quincy Long let out a muffled snort, and his body was shocked and flew out a full 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

Before fighting against Dax, Quincy Long had already consumed a lot of internal strength. At this time, facing Yuri's skills, he couldn't resist it at all.

After all, Yuri is a fairy, she has cultivated for thousands of years without leaving

Darryl in the too illusory realm, and her background is not comparable to Quincy Long.

"Your Majesty!"

Seeing this scene, all the surrounding New World Army soldiers changed their expressions, exclaimed, and rushed over at the same time.

Quincy Long bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding. At the same time, looking at Yuri tightly, she was shocked and unwilling.

I could have taken my sister away, but I thought that Yuri would suddenly appear.

Quincy Long clearly felt that his Qi internal strength was completely disordered, and he was no longer able to continue fighting.

"Go!" In the

next second, Quincy Long issued an order, very unwilling in his heart, but there is no way, this fairy named Yuri is really too strong. Continue to fight, the damage will be more serious.

Huh!

The voice fell, and many soldiers, guarding Quincy Long, quickly evacuated.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Dax or Yvette and others, they secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

In the next second, everyone's eyes focused on Yuri again.

Chester couldn't conceal his excitement and doubts. He first spoke to Yuri, "Miss Yuri, what the hell is going on? Three years ago, you and Darryl were not drawn into the vortex of chaos together. How did you come back? What?

And, where's Darryl? Have you been with him?"

Chester looked full of urgency when asked about this. At the same time, Yvette and Yvonne also watched

Yuri closely, waiting for her answer. "Darryl, he..."

Facing everyone's gaze, Yuri bit her lip and slowly said: "He is fine, it's just...when we teleported back from God's Domain, something went wrong..." In the

next half an hour, Yuri explained in detail the experience of herself and Darryl during this period.

Wow...

learned that Darryl was not dead, the audience was boiling. "I knew it, I knew..."

Chester cried with joy, and said excitedly: "I knew Darryl wouldn't die so easily."

Yvette and Yvonne beside them were also very excited, one by one. She shed tears of joy.

"Haha..."

Dax laughed up to the sky, and then said to Chester Chou ugly: "This habit has hurt us for three years. After he comes back, we must pour him three thousand glasses of wine."

Zheng said Then, Dax suddenly thought of something and turned his head to look at Yuri: "By the way, you just said that your Darryl was originally sent back to God's Domain together, but only you came back?"

Hmm!

Yuri nodded, her delicate face was a bit worried: "I feel that he must be in trouble in God's Domain."

Hearing this, Chester and Dax looked at each other, and their expressions became solemn.

If it was really what Yuri guessed, it would be a little troublesome.

"Go!" In the

next second, Chester looked around and said: "This matter is not in a hurry, let's go back and discuss it." After

that, Chester ordered: "By the way, the news that brother is not dead. You must be strict and conservative, and you must not leak it out." You

must know that Darryl is famous in the rivers and lakes of World Universe. Once the news of his death is spread, it will definitely cause turmoil in the rivers and lakes. More importantly, Darryl is in World Universe, there are many. Hostile, so the news must not leak out before Darryl returns.

Hearing this, everyone nodded.

...

On the other side!

The Sealed Beast land.

The White Tiger King led the Beast League tribe and pursued the Jinpeng clan all the way. However, the Jinpeng

Clan was very capable of flying in the air, and the White Tiger King failed to catch up to the end! "Trash!"

At this time, the White Tiger King stood on a hill with an extremely gloomy face, and shouted: "It's a bunch of trash, so many people, let the Jinpeng clan run away!"

Around the hill, tens of thousands of beast leagues The crowd stood there with their heads bowed, trembling, not daring to breathe.

The White Tiger King was too lazy to talk nonsense and waved his hand: "A full search, no matter how to find Jinpeng's hiding place."

"Yes!" The

tens of thousands of Beast League members responded in unison, and then searched around.

the other side.

In a dense forest, Jin Peng led his subordinates and three Darryl as they walked through quickly.

Sigh!

Seeing the White Tiger King disappeared behind him, Jin Peng sighed deeply, and Huh(?) finally got rid of the chasing soldiers.

"Stop everyone!" In the

next second, Jin Peng raised his hand, motioned everyone to stop, and then ordered: "Bring me three Lan Ling Peacocks!" The

voice fell, Darryl and Lan Ling Peacock three. One, was brought over.

Jin Peng looked at Darryl up and down, with a hint of coldness at the corner of his mouth.

Immediately, Jin Peng turned his head and said to his subordinates: "Go and prepare the firewood and pill furnace."

Jin Peng knew that it was impossible for Darryl to pass on the strength of the bird ancestor to himself. The best way was to use him. Throw into the pill furnace and practice the strength of the bird's ancestor into a pill.

Chapter 1845

Hearing the order, several members of the Beast League responded and hurried to



prepare.

After a while, a fire ignited in the open space outside, and a huge pill furnace was erected on it, which burned red in the fire.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl was taken to the pill furnace.

Fuck!!

The scorching temperature of the fire hit his face, and Darryl was shocked and furious, then looked at Jin Peng and said: "Jin Peng, don't go too far."

Fuck!!

This Jinpeng is also too hot. In order to gain the strength of the bird ancestor, he actually wanted to practice me into a pill.

At the same time, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix beside him were also frightened.

"Excessive?"

Jin Peng's expression sank, and he said coldly at Darryl: "At the bottom of the abyss, I was about to succeed, but you got in the way. This bird ancestor's power should belong to me. I take it back from you now, what's wrong?" In the

last sentence, Jin Peng almost roared out wildly.

Feeling Jinpeng's madness, Darryl took a deep breath and slowly said: "Jinpeng, you must think clearly, if you train me into a pill, you will never be able to live without this."

"Only I can break this place. And, I have already broken open the magic circle to the west..."

Hearing this, Jin Peng frowned, his eyes flickered, and then sneered: "Don't come with me, as long as I get the bird The strength of the ancestors defeated the White Tiger King, and I am the ruler here."

"At that time, the entire monster race, under my leadership, united as one, will definitely find a way to leave here. There is no need for a human being to help."

The last sentence fell, and Jin Peng waved his hand. Huh!  
Several subordinates walked around quickly, clutching Darryl tightly, and were about to throw him into the pill furnace.

"Jin Peng, stop..."

"Stop!"

Seeing this scene, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix couldn't help but

snorted.

They had misunderstood Darryl before, and Lan Ling Peacock had already regretted it, how could they watch Darryl being alchemy?

However, Jinpeng ignored it at all. boom!

Seeing that Darryl was about to be thrown into the fire, just at this critical moment, he heard a vibration, and immediately afterwards, he saw Colorful Pheonix breaking the Jin Yusuo.

The golden feather was extremely tough, and the colorful Pheonix tried his best to break it. A pair of jade arms were directly drawn out with two bloodstains, dripping with blood.

In the next second, before Jin Peng's group reacted, the colorful spirit phoenix flew up and turned into a phoenix form, coming quickly toward Darryl.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was stunned.

I saw the phoenix form of the colorful spirit phoenix, which was tens of meters long, and was covered with colorful feathers, exuding a dazzling light in the sun, which was very gorgeous.

However, because of power consumption, the colorful spirit phoenix at this time, seemingly fast, but extremely weak.

In a blink of an eye, Colorful Phoenix grabbed Darryl, fluttered its wings, and swiftly moved towards the distance.

In the heart of Colorful Phoenix, Darryl was taught the power of the bird ancestor by the Vermillion Bird in order to protect the Vermillion Bird Queen. It was completely justified, so in any case, Jin Peng could not be allowed to succeed.

colorful Pheonix had thought about it. Today, with the last bit of strength, he will also take Darryl out safely.

All this happened quickly, and Jin Peng and his men couldn't react at all.

Mad.

Two seconds later, Jin Peng eased his mind and was extremely frightened. He shouted at the surroundings: "What are you doing in a daze? Chase me!"

Jin Peng was very angry at this time. He didn't expect that Colorful Pheonix would not hesitate. Injured, broke Jin Yusuo, and took Darryl away in front of so many of his subordinates.

Wow... the

voice fell, and hundreds of members of the Jinpeng clan rose to the sky one after another, chasing after the colorful spirit phoenix.

Lan Ling Peacock, who was tied there, couldn't help but pray secretly in her heart as she watched the figure of colorful Pheonix going away.

Colorful Pheonix, you must protect Darryl's safety. At this moment, Darryl is here. Huhuhu...

Darryl was held tightly by the colorful Pheonix, and only heard the whistling of Darryl near his ears, and the scenery on both sides retreated rapidly, almost at a speed of thousands of miles.

For a moment, Darryl couldn't help feeling secretly.

This colorful spirit phoenix is indeed the right arm of Queen Vermilion Bird. Having suffered such a severe injury, he can fly so fast. At the same time, there are some concerns. Because Darryl clearly felt that the power of the colorful spirit phoenix was fading quickly.

"Leave me alone!" Darryl couldn't help but said. If this continues, Jinpeng will soon catch up.

colorful Pheonix responded: "No, I must take you away safely." As

he said it, he saw a mountain in front of him. The mountain was towering into the clouds, steep and sinister, and at the top of the mountain, dark clouds were rolling, and a flash of thunder gathered. There, shining on the world.

hiss.

Feeling the power of that piece of thunder, Darryl was secretly surprised and couldn't help but breathe in a cold breath.

Oops!

At the same time, colorful Pheonix was stunned, and couldn't help but said: "Why did you get here? This is the southern magic circle." As he said, he was about to bypass the mountain.

Huhuhu...

However, at this moment, I heard a breath fluctuating behind him, and I saw Jin Peng approaching quickly with hundreds of subordinates.

How to do?

Seeing this scene, colorful Pheonix was very anxious, Jin Peng chased up so quickly, there was no way to detour, but after finally saving Darryl, he could not be

captured by Jin Peng again.

At this

moment, Darryl couldn't help but said: "Quickly, enter the magic circle." The situation is critical now, and there is no other way. You can only enter the magic circle in front of you to get rid of Jin Peng and his men.

"You're crazy!" The

voice fell, and colorful Phoenix's body shook: "Let's rush in, I'm afraid it will be wiped out in an instant." When saying this, colorful Phoenix looked at the thunder light with deep eyes. fear.

Darryl took a deep breath and said seriously: "Don't panic, listen to me."

Although time is tight, Darryl can tell at a glance that the thunder light on the top of the mountain in front of him is a 'five thunder slaying sky Formation', and the sky like the Annihilation Formation, the Five Thunder Heavens Endless Formation is also a top-level Formation with infinite power.

"Haha ..."

Darryl, to see Jin Peng with a subordinate, has rushed up, and looked very proud of: "Colorful Phoenix, get away, right?"

Sigh!

Hearing Jin Peng's mockery, colorful Phoenix no longer hesitated, and took Darryl directly into the Five Thunder Heaven Formation.

Although colorful Phoenix didn't believe in Darryl very much, it was better to die in this thunder formation than to be caught by Jin Peng.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Jin Peng's smile froze on his face, furious.

This colorful Phoenix would rather die than be caught by me.

Sigh...

At the same time, the surrounding Jin Peng men couldn't help exclaiming in exclamation.

"They actually entered the thunder formation..."

"This colorful spirit phoenix is so violent. I would rather be struck to death by lightning than fall into our hands..."

"Hush, be quiet."

Wu Lei Zhuo In the sky Formation.      Kachacha

... As

soon as colorful Phoenix rushed in with Darryl, he saw a few purple lightnings, bombarding him.

It's over.

Seeing a few waves of thunder and lightning, colorful Phoenix closed her eyes in despair, this time she was doomed.

## Chapter 1846

moment, Darryl said eagerly: " Go back two steps, and then five steps to the left..." When he said this, Darryl's tone was firm, but his heart was full of ups and downs. of. You know, the five thunder-slaying heaven formations in front of us, in the Baiqi God formation, only sporadic records.

In other words, it was the first time that Darryl saw the Five Thunder Heaven Slaying Formation, and he had never cracked it.

But the situation is critical right now, if you don't try it, I'm afraid you will be chopped alive by these thunder and lightning.

Whoosh!

Hearing Darryl's words, colorful Phoenix did not hesitate, urging her figure, and immediately backed up two steps, and then, five steps to the left. Boom

...

Just after taking a few steps, they saw a few thunder and lightning slamming in their original position.

At this moment, colorful Phoenix was delighted and shocked: "Darryl, let's avoid..."

Darryl also showed a slight smile, and at the same time secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Speaking of, rushing into the five thunders to punish the heavens, Darryl has not had time to study it, completely relying on his skills against Spell One Art and his instinct to instruct the colorful spirit phoenix, but he did not expect that he really avoided it. Thunder and lightning.

The first step was successful, and Darryl was instantly confident, he quickly looked around, and continued: "Two more steps to the left, and then go forward..."

Darryl could see, this Five Thunder Heavenly Slaying Formation looked at It seems terrifying, but the center of the formation is a safe zone, as long as you enter the center of the formation, it is completely safe.

Hearing Darryl's instructions, colorful Pheonix didn't have the slightest slack, and moved quickly, feeling nervous and excited again.

I thought I was going to die here, but I didn't expect that Darryl could break this formation.

Time passed by every minute.

Unknowingly, colorful Pheonix took Darryl and finally passed through the most dangerous lightning area and came to the center of the Formation.

Sigh!

At this moment, seeing the surrounding scenes, whether it was Colorful Pheonix or Darryl, they couldn't help but take a deep breath, incomparably amazed.

As you can see, the center of this Formation is only half the size of a basketball court and is a completely hollow area. Around this area, there are a dozen huge iron pillars, between the iron pillars, and an area a few hundred meters away. , Lightning flashes, intertwined into a terrifying grid. At this time, the colorful Pheonix stayed there, shocked. Such a terrifying thunder formation is simply unimaginable, but fortunately there is Darryl, otherwise, it would have been wiped out a long time ago.

Darryl also took a deep breath, a big rock in his heart finally fell to the ground.

Sure enough, I guessed right, the center of this Formation is the safe zone.

"Darryl!"

Finally, colorful Pheonix reacted and looked at Darryl with great joy: "We succeeded!" When saying this, colorful Pheonix looked at Darryl's eyes with a strange brilliance.

Speaking of which, colorful Pheonix is very arrogant, and there are almost few people who can admire her, and Darryl is an exception.

Darryl nodded, and then weakly opened his mouth and said: "Well, I will start to practice now and restore my strength. You should also take a break." Before being raided by Jin Peng, Darryl was seriously injured.

When the voice fell, Darryl sat there cross-legged, closing his eyes and restoring his mind, restoring the power of the soul.

Ok!

colorful Pheonix nodded, then transformed into a human form and sat beside Darryl to recover from his injuries.

I don't know how long it took!

Finally, Darryl slowly opened his eyes, and his whole body was filled with pure power. Sigh!  
Darryl took a deep breath, unspeakably excited.

Unexpectedly, after receiving the power of the bird ancestor, the speed of power recovery was faster than before. Not only that, when he recovered just now, he also absorbed the power of the surrounding lightning...

In this case, Darryl's power not only recovered, his strength was much stronger than before.

Excited, Darryl slowly stood up, looked around the five thunder slaying heaven formation in front of him, and began to slowly crack it.

the other side.

On the hillside a few miles away from the Five Thunder Heavenly Swordsman Formation, Jin Peng led the lower crowds, camping, and watching the situation of the Five Thundering Zhutian Formation.

Jin Peng knew that even if Darryl was killed by the thunder formation, the power of the bird ancestor would not disappear.

All he had to do now was to wait quietly near the thunder formation.

However, what made Jin Peng depressed was that after colorful Pheonix and Darryl entered the thunder formation, several hours passed, but there was no movement at all.

"Your Excellency!" At

this time, one of his men came over and couldn't help but said to Jin Peng: "I haven't moved for so long, is it the power of the bird ancestor and the colorful spirit phoenix, under the bombardment of thunder and lightning, the smoke

disappeared? "

Impossible!" Jin Peng shook his head with a serious look: "The power of the ancestor bird is extraordinary, how could it be scattered by lightning?"

In Jin Peng's heart, the colorful Pheonix and Darryl must have been struck by the thunderstorm. After he died, after the strength of the bird ancestor left Darryl's body, it must still be floating in the thunder formation, because the lightning inside was too dense, so it had not yet floated out.

boom!

However, Jinpeng's voice just fell, and only a violent vibration was heard, coming from not far away!

This loud noise is like a thunder!

Jin Peng's expression changed, and he quickly looked at the thunder formation not far away.

At the same time, the thousands of subordinates around also followed Jin Peng's gaze and went to see. hiss!  
From this look, whether it was Jin Peng or the surrounding subordinates, they couldn't help taking a breath.

Not far from the top of the mountain, the terrifying Formation of five thunders to slay the sky fell apart and became a ruin. The gathering of thunder and lightning had disappeared, replaced by a cloud of dust and smoke.

And in that mid-air, above a piece of dust and smoke, two figures were quietly suspended.

One is handsome and tall, the other is slim and charming!

It is Darryl and colorful Pheonix.

At this time, Darryl had a pair of brilliant eyes, and around his body, waves of internal force continued to fluctuate, extremely powerful!

The colorful Pheonix next to him was completely healed from his injuries, and his delicate face was full of charming brilliance.

This...

Seeing this scene, Jin Peng was shocked and annoyed.

I thought that Darryl and colorful Pheonix would be smashed to death by the thunder formation, but they didn't expect that, instead of dying, they broke the Five Thunder Heaven Slaying Formation.

If you don't see it with your own eyes, who can believe it?



Behind Jin Peng, the thousands of subordinates were even more stunned.

The Lan Ling Peacock who was tied there was even more excited, biting his lips, looking at the two Darryl in mid-air, tears of joy flashed in their eyes! Jiao body trembled!

Great, they are fine.

"Jin Peng!" At

this time, Darryl looked at Jin Peng closely, and his voice rolled: "Let go of Lan Ling Peacock immediately." When

he said this, Darryl wanted to rush over directly, but he saw Lan Ling Peacock around. , Jinpeng's men were heavily guarded, and they held back.

"Ha ha..."

Hearing this, Jin Peng sneered, his eyes full of disdain: "Boy, you are so fate, this thunder Formation did not kill you, but even if you and colorful Pheonix have recovered their strength, they will not escape. The palm of my hand."

## Chapter 1847

When the voice fell, Jin Peng raised his hand and waved: "Enclose!"

Wow...The

voice fell, and the thousands of men behind him burst out, enclosing Darryl and colorful Pheonix.

For a time, the atmosphere was solemn, and the war was about to start.

Buzzing...

But at this moment, a strong breath came from not far away. In an instant, neither Darryl nor Jin Peng couldn't help but look at it.

At this look, Darryl's expression relaxed, and at the same time a smile appeared on his face.

hiss!

But Jin Peng's expression changed, and he couldn't help taking a breath!

I saw tens of thousands of Beast League tribes coming in mightily, enclosing this area of one thousand meters square, like an iron bucket, and in front of these tens

of thousands of Beast League tribes, the White Tiger King was dressed in battle. A, suspended in the air, majestic, amazing.

Oops!

At this moment, Jin Peng's face changed, and he was frightened and anxious.

Fuck!, the White Tiger King was found so soon?

In Jinpeng's plan, first seize the power of the bird ancestor in Darryl's body. When the time comes, he will have the power of the bird ancestor, and after the strength has increased, he will talk to the White Tiger King.

But why didn't he expect that his whereabouts would be found by the White Tiger King before he got the power of the ancestor bird.

"Jin Peng!"

At this time, the White Tiger King stared at Jin Peng closely, his tone was cold, and he couldn't conceal Leng Ao: "Now you are still running there!"

Phew!

Feeling the powerful aura of the White Tiger King, Jin Peng's heart was tense, but his face pretended to be very calm.

At this time, the White Tiger King turned his head to look at Darryl: "Your Excellency Darryl, are you okay?" He was polite, but his eyes were suspicious.

At the same time, King White Tiger couldn't help but look at the colorful Pheonix beside Darryl, muttering in his heart.

This Darryl and colorful Pheonix said they were going to investigate the enchantment, but after a day passed, they didn't report anything.

"It's okay!"

At this time, facing the White Tiger King's inquiry, Darryl responded: "Although this Jin Peng is cunning and mean, it can't do anything to me." The

White Tiger King rushed to Lan Ling Peacock to be saved.

Upon hearing the response, the White Tiger King nodded, and then glared at Jinpeng: "Jin Peng, the Vermillion Bird Queen is dead, and the Feather League and the Beast League are also merged into one. Only you, the

Jinpeng clan, are still running around. You Jinpeng clan, can you compete with me?"

"Also, this Mr. Darryl is my guest. If you dare to deal with him, you just don't put me in your eyes." The

words were full of majesty and domineering. Gudong.

Jin Peng swallowed secretly, turned his eyes, and accompanied a smiley face: "Your Excellency Baihu King, your words are serious, you are so powerful, how can I dare to

confront you? In fact, I did not take the initiative to seek refuge in the past two days. A big gift to honor you." A big gift? Upon hearing this, King White Tiger was stunned: "What kind of gift."

Jin Peng smiled slightly, then raised his hand to Darryl, and said loudly: "This gift is the power of the bird ancestor of Darryl. Your Excellency White Tiger, maybe You don't know yet, before the Queen of Vermillion Bird died, she passed on the power of the bird ancestor to Darryl, allowing Darryl to reinvigorate the Feather Alliance. Also, Lan Ling Peacock and colorful Pheonix are loyal to you on the surface, but they have secretly been loyal to you. Darryl colluded..."

"To this day, I have been pursuing the three Darryl, just to catch Darryl and dedicate his bird ancestor power to you." When

he said this, Jin Peng looked at him. His sincerity, but his eyes sparkle with cunning.

Jin Peng knew very well in his heart that the situation in front of him was to continue to confront the White Tiger King, which was nothing but death. It would be better to shift the attention of the White Tiger King to Darryl.

As long as the White Tiger King and Darryl fight, he can take advantage of the fisherman's profit.

Huh!

Upon hearing this, King White Tiger's gaze instantly locked Darryl.

At the same time, tens of thousands of Beast League members, their eyes gathered on Darryl, one by one was shocked.

This...this Darryl got the power of the ancestor of the Vermillion Bird Queen?

"Your Excellency Darryl!"

Finally, the White Tiger King reacted and asked Darryl: "What Jin Peng said is true? You got the power of the bird ancestor?" While speaking, the White Tiger King's eyes flickered with complexity. You know, the power of bird ancestors is not trivial.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and slowly responded: "Yes, it's just that the situation is not what Jin Peng said. Although I have the power of the bird ancestor, I have never thought about participating in the battle between your Beast League and Feather League. You know, I just want to leave here as soon as possible." While saying this, Darryl coldly glanced at Jin Peng, his heart filled with anger.

Huh(?), this Jinpeng is so despicable that he wants to use the White Tiger King to deal with me.

Upon hearing this, the White Tiger King's eyes flickered and he began to ponder. "Haha..."

At this time, Jin Peng sneered and shouted at Darryl, "You don't have to pretend if you have done Darryl, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix, they said before that they didn't really take refuge in the White Tiger King. Your Excellency, I and my subordinates all heard it at that time."

"It is a fact that they are helping you with all their heart and soul..."

After saying the last sentence, Jin Peng eagerly said to the White Tiger King: "Your Excellency White Tiger King, This

Darryl is deliberately unpredictable, and he is still a human, so don't hesitate, don't hesitate.

Bewitched by Jinpeng, the White Tiger King made a decisive decision and shouted: "Come on, take Darryl and the Colorful Pheonix." The

White Tiger King's city mansion was very deep, and he knew that Jinpeng was actually protecting himself by doing so. Having said that, Darryl, a human being, has gained the power of the bird ancestor. This is no small matter. Once left alone, the consequences will be disastrous.

The White Tiger King thought about it, and first took Darryl down, but the Jinpeng clan was weak and it was nothing to worry about.

Fuck!!

Seeing the Beast League tribes bursting out, Darryl was shocked and angry, never expected that the White Tiger King would be successfully bewitched by Jinpeng.

At the same time, colorful Pheonix was also anxious.

In the next second, colorful Pheonix shouted at the White Tiger King: "Your Excellency White Tiger King, don't believe Jin Peng's words, he wants us to kill each other."

However, the White Tiger King ignored the colorful Pheonix. At the same time, a burly figure rushed out quickly, it was Hu Ben.

Hu Ben at this time, with an anxious look on his face, said to King Bai Hu: "I also think that Jin Peng's words are not credible, Your Excellency Darryl, helped us deal with Queen Suzaku before. He is our friend!"

Hu Ben has an upright character, no matter how he is not. I wish to believe that Darryl will unite with Colorful Peacocks to fight against the Beast League.

"Shut up!" The

White Tiger King's face was gloomy, and he yelled at Hu Ben: "Darryl obtained the power of the bird ancestor, but he concealed it from us. It is so deliberate and must be interrogated carefully."

"But..." Hu Ben looked anxious. , But also to speak for Darryl.

However, as soon as he said two words, he was interrupted by the White Tiger King: "Hu Ben, you help Darryl to speak everywhere, do you want to betray me?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Hu Ben's body trembled, and he quickly bowed his head and said, "Don't dare." Then he quietly retreated to the side.

Buzzing...

At this time, countless members of the Beast League burst  
oAt the same time, colorful Pheonix was also surrounded.

"I'm afraid you won't succeed?" colorful Pheonix yelled, and directly rushed forward, fighting fiercely with hundreds of beast league members.

Huh(?), it seems that this battle is unavoidable.

At this moment, Darryl did not hesitate at all, his figure soared into the sky, and then lifted his right hand, the air

around his body was suddenly distorted, and then a group of deep purple flames jumped out.

It is Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire.

Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire is a brand-new different fire derived from Darryl's fusion of the power of the White Lotus Cold Fire and the Vermillion Bird Queen.

"Huh!" In the

blink of an eye, Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire formed a purple-red sea of fire and swept toward the surrounding beast league members, and in this purple-red flame, there were waves of thunder.

Obviously, this was the thunder and lightning power Darryl had just absorbed in the Five Thunder Slaying Heaven Formation.

what?

Seeing the scene in front of them, the faces of the beast league members who rushed to the front changed greatly, and then they urged their energy to form a protective film in front of them.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...The

flame spread to the protective film, making a burning sound, and in a blink of an eye, the protective film was burned and disappeared. And immediately afterwards, many of the beast league members, too late to escape, were instantly

flooded by the sea of fire, screaming screams, and falling down from mid-air.

Hiss...

Seeing this scene, the rest of the Beast League members couldn't help but breathe in air.

What kind of fire is this? so horrible.

In panic, the remaining Beast League tribes all retreated subconsciously, although they still surrounded Darryl, none of them dared to approach rashly.

At the same time, the White Tiger King was also gloomy.

Huh(?), this Darryl possesses the power of the bird ancestor, and his strength has increased so much.

In the next second, the White Tiger King couldn't help yelling: "Everyone, be careful, don't be burned by his fire!"

Hearing this, these beast league members did not dare to underestimate the enemy, and each of them moved away from Darryl. , And then burst out skills one after another, attacking towards Darryl.

Hum!

In an instant, tens of thousands of Beast League tribes erupted together, and the entire sky was twisted.

Seeing this scene, Darryl didn't panic at all. Calmly urging the power of the bird ancestor, he saw a group of blood-colored rays of light bursting out of Darryl's body, and then, pieces of blood-colored feathers condensed around Darryl, and finally formed a huge Suzaku form.

This Suzaku form was transformed from the power of the bird's ancestor. It was more than a hundred meters long and filled with powerful defensive power.

Boom boom boom... In the

next second, thousands of skills bombarded and burst out, all of which were blocked by the transformed Suzaku.

Quiet!

At this moment, whether it was the White Tiger King or the Jinpeng crowd, they were all stunned.

So many attacks were actually blocked by Darryl with ease. This is too abnormal. And in shock, the eyes of the White Tiger King shone with extremely hot light. Is this the power of the power of bird ancestors? Sure enough, it's tough, I have to get it anyway today.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix were extremely excited.

"! White tiger king lord."

Just at this time, could not help Jinpeng shouted: "This force Darrylgang just got a bird ancestors, has not been completely fused, how long he could not hold it."

He spoke, eyes flashing Jinpeng Insidious.

Yes, Jin Peng's purpose was to let King White Tiger take action personally. When King White Tiger and Darryl were both injured, Jin Peng took the opportunity to make a surprise attack and capture Darryl.

"Retreat all!"

Hearing Jin Peng's yelling, King White Tiger took a deep breath and waved his hand to signal the Beast League tribe to retreat.

Immediately afterwards, the White Tiger King's figure burst out and went straight to Darryl.

In an instant, the White Tiger King arrived in front of Darryl, his eyes filled with coldness: "Darryl, you can really fight, I can't catch you with so many subordinates, I'm here to see the power of your bird ancestor! "

The White Tiger King!" Darryl was furious and helpless: "You have been fooled by Jinpeng. He just wants us to kill each other so that we can take advantage of the fishermen!"

However, the White Tiger King at this time only wanting to get the power of the bird ancestor, he didn't listen to Darryl at all.

Hum!

The White Tiger King was too lazy to talk nonsense, a powerful breath burst out of his body, and the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant in a moment!

The powerful and coercive pervades the world, and the suppressed people are flustered!

In the next second, the White Tiger King slowly raised his right hand and hit Darryl with a punch!

Fuck!...

feeling the rapid lightning speed of the White Tiger King, Darryl whispered inwardly. At this moment, there was no time to dodge. He hurriedly exploded and greeted him with a punch!

Facing the siege of the Beast League tribe, Darryl had consumed a lot of power, so he didn't dare to be careless at this time.

Bang!

In an instant, the fist strength of the two sides collided fiercely, and Darryl only felt an overwhelming force coming from him, groaned, and took a dozen steps back. The blood inside his body was churning, but he still resisted abruptly.

Fuck!!

The strength of this white tiger king is worthy of being one of the four innate spirit beasts, and he has the power of the bird ancestor, so he can barely block this punch!

At the same time, the Lan Ling Peacock below was even more nervous, with a heart touching his throat.

Not far away, Colorful Pheonix wanted to come and help, but was surrounded by groups of Beast League members, and couldn't rush at all.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, Jin Peng's mouth turned into a smile.



The White Tiger King finally made a move, and when both of them were injured, he made a surprise attack and captured Darryl.

"Darryl, just grab it with your hands." At this moment, King White Tiger looked at Darryl up and down, and said coldly: "No matter how you get the power of the bird ancestor, you must hand it over to me today."

Om!

When the voice fell, the air suddenly condensed beside the White Tiger King! A terrifying force, madly spread from his body!

"Blood dancing crazy sky!"

A few cold words came from the mouth of the white tiger king, and the world changed color in the next instant! Only heard a thunder, a bang!

In the next second, I saw that the spiritual power between the heavens and the earth crazily gathered around the White Tiger King, and the heavens and the earth were instantly enveloped by a thick bloody fog!

Damn it!

Darryl's expression changed, and his heart flustered inexplicably.

Of course he knew this skill. At that time, Queen Suzaku was injured by the white tiger king. Sigh!

At this moment, the next second Lan Ling Peacock also trembled, pinching a cold sweat for Darryl.

Just now White Tiger King punched, Darryl broke out with all his strength and barely blocked it.

Hum!

At this moment, the White Tiger King did not talk nonsense, his figure burst out from the blood mist, like a flash of

lightning, and in front of him, a huge blood-colored tiger, tearing the world apart, rushed towards Darryl.

Darryl didn't have time to think about it, and quickly urged his internal forces to resist Heavenly halberd in front of him!

Bang!

The blood-colored fierce tiger slammed into Heavenly halberd, and heard Darryl's muffled groan. The whole person was shocked and flew out for a full 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

When he was besieged just now, Darryl had already expended a lot of the power of the bird ancestor, and at this

time, he could not resist the white tiger king to perform his stunts.

After all, this is one of the four innate spirit beasts, and the strength is equal to that of the Suzaku Queen.

## Chapter 1849

Seeing this scene, Lan Ling Peacock below couldn't help exclaiming.

colorful Pheonix also changed her pretty face, unable to conceal her inner worries, and wanted to rush over to check

Darryl's injuries, but they were all under the White Tiger King and had no chance at all. "Darryl!"

At this time, the White Tiger King stared closely at Darryl, and his tone showed an arrogant gesture: "Just because you are a human, you also want to fight against me?" After

that, the White Tiger King's tone eased, and said hypocritically: "Darryl, my white tiger king is not burning bridges villain, before you help me deal with queen Suzaku, I still did not forget, however, that the bird does not belong to you the power of ancestral humans, or quickly come to surrender."

With these words, The White Tiger King slowly walked towards Darryl.

The strong breath is suffocating.

The White Tiger King at this time was extremely proud, because Darryl in front of him obviously had no power to fight anymore.

"All right!"

See the white tiger king draws near, the mountain air exhaled deeply, smile loudly: "order the case, I did not need to adhere to, and force the bird ancestors, I give you!"

Said Darryl raised his head and shouted at the sky: "Queen Vermilion, I'm sorry, I'm going to live up to your expectations of me."

When he shouted these, Darryl looked unwilling, but in his eyes, there was a bit of cunning. Smile.

Yes, Darryl's weakness was pretended, and he didn't even intend to give the White Tiger King the power of the bird ancestor. At this time, it was just a false

compromise.

Darryl knew in his heart that if he continued to fight head-on with the White Tiger King, the result would be a situation where both sides would suffer. In this way, Jin Peng's trickery would succeed.

Haha...

Hearing this, the White Tiger King laughed up to the sky, unable to conceal his inner pride. I thought that Darryl would resist desperately, but I didn't expect to compromise so quickly, can I be upset?

Lan Ling Peacock and Colorful Pheonix were shocked.

This...what's going on with Darryl? I also expected him to revitalize the Birds League, but he was softened so easily.

What?

At the same time, Jin Peng, who had been watching the game not far away, was also stunned.

Huh(?), did he hear it wrong?

This Darryl, is going to hand over the power of the bird ancestor to the White Tiger King? If this is the case, wouldn't it be a waste of his own plan to let them kill each other?

Thinking about it, Jin Peng was secretly anxious, but the situation in front of him was not easy to interrupt.

"Darryl!"

Finally, Colorful Pheonix reacted and shouted at Darryl: "Darryl, what are you doing? The power of the bird ancestor is passed to you by the queen, how can you hand it over? Are you worthy of the queen?"

When the voice fell, Lan Ling Peacock also stomped his feet in a hurry: "Darryl, don't hand over the power of the bird ancestor, don't..."

Alas!

Hearing this, Darryl looked bitter, and said helplessly: "Speaking of which, I don't want to hand it over to the colorful Pheonix, Lan Ling Peacock, but you have seen the situation now. If you continue to fight, none of the three of us will survive. , It's better to face the reality."

After speaking, Darryl looked at the White Tiger King and continued: "His White Tiger King is one of the four innate spirit beasts. His status is equal to that of the

Vermillion Bird Queen. I believe that he got the bird ancestor. After the

power, you can definitely lead all of your races to successfully leave this ghost place." When

saying this, Darryl looked serious, but he was very speechless.

colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock, both used to be the right arms of Queen Suzaku, are very powerful, but unfortunately their brains are too simple, and they didn't even see that they were a false compromise.

You. After

hearing Darryl's words, Lan Ling's peacock-like body trembled.

colorful Pheonix couldn't help it any more, and pointed at Darryl and cursed: "Shameless, Darryl, you are a coward. The queen really misunderstood the person. Lan Ling and I were even blinded... "

colorful Pheonix became more and more angry with her scolding, and wanted to rush over to teach Darryl, but she was quickly stopped by the White Tiger King's hands.

"Haha..."

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King was unspeakably happy, and praised Darryl: "Very well, you humans have a saying, called those who know the affairs of the times as a junjie, Darryl, you really don't have it. Let me down. After you give me the power of the bird ancestor, you will always be our guest of the White Tiger clan." As he

said, the White Tiger King smiled and looked at Darryl: "Okay, let's not talk about it. Hand over the power of the bird ancestor. " Huh!

Darryl took a deep breath, nodded, and then slowly raised his hands, urging the power of the primordial spirit, and in a short time, a red light flashed out, slowly in front of Darryl, and then condensed into a fist-sized red bead.

I saw that the bead was dazzling, and a flame was burning on the surface. The moment the bead was formed, the surrounding temperature rose a lot.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King stared at the beads tightly, extremely excited.

The surrounding Beast League members were extremely excited. This Darryl

surrendered the power of the bird ancestor, and as long as the White Tiger King got it, he could easily rule all the ethnic groups. At that time, everyone can unite and leave here.

The power of bird ancestors!

At the same time, Jin Peng who was not far away was excited instantly, his eyes were like a poisonous snake, staring at the red beads, extremely hot.

Previously at the bottom of the abyss, when the Vermillion Bird Queen passed the power of the bird's ancestor to Darryl, the situation at that time was like this. The Vermillion Bird Queen burst out her last power and separated the power of the bird's ancestor from the body to form a flame burning bead.

Jin Peng didn't know, he was completely fooled by Darryl. A bunch of idiots. Looking at the expressions of the White Tiger King and the Jinpeng people, Darryl was secretly funny.

Yes, what Darryl condensed was not the power of the bird ancestor at all, but the fire bead condensed from the celestial flames. The purpose of this was to stimulate Jinpeng.

Darryl knew in his heart that Jin Peng would never watch the power of the bird ancestor be obtained by the White Tiger King, he would definitely not help but make a move.

That's it!

Not far away, colorful Pheonix and Lan Ling Peacock, their delicate faces were extremely anxious and desperate.

Darryl handed over the power of the bird ancestor to the White Tiger King. Now Birds League had no chance to stand up.

"Okay, haha, very good!"

At this moment, the White Tiger King slowed down, unable to conceal his excitement, and immediately urged his figure to catch the fire bead in front of Darryl.

At this time, the White Tiger King hadn't realized that he had been tricked by Darryl, and the power in front of him was not the power of the bird ancestor at all.

"Huh(?), the strength of the bird's ancestor is mine, go to hell!"

But at this moment, only a burst of shouts came, and then, a figure flashed quickly from behind the White Tiger King, and slapped it with a palm. White Tiger King!

It is Jinpeng!

Darryl guessed right. Jin Peng talked a lot of nonsense just now. The purpose was to make Darryl and the White Tiger King kill each other. When both losers, they will reap the benefits of the fisherman. However, he did not expect that Darryl would even go to the White Tiger at a critical moment. Wang Fu softened, and took the initiative to surrender the power of the bird ancestor.

Jinpeng is ambitious, thinking about getting the power of the bird ancestor and defeating the White Tiger King. How can this happen?

Seeing that the attention of the White Tiger King was all on the strength of the bird ancestors, Jin Peng did not hesitate to make a decisive move.

Chapter 1850

Hum!

Rushing to the front, a powerful breath burst out from Jinpeng. .

"Jinpeng!!!"

Feeling the danger coming from behind, the White Tiger King shocked all over his body. Turning back to see Jin Peng, his eyes were extremely bloody red, and he gritted his teeth and roared: "You dare to attack me, you are looking for death!"

At this time, the White Tiger King did not expect that Jin Peng, who had been humbling to himself just now, dared to surprise himself.

"White Tiger King!"

Feeling the White Tiger King's anger, Jin Peng didn't panic at all. He couldn't hide the excitement and madness on his face. He shouted: "Do you really think I would want you to surrender? This bird ancestor's power should belong to me, who will rob me? , Whoever will die!"

As the voice fell, Jinpeng's internal force surged, and he slapped it out with a palm.

Sigh...

Seeing this scene, the Lan Ling Peacock and the Colorful Pheonix who were not far away were stunned, and their hearts were excited and complicated.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Fortunately, Jin Peng made a move, and the White Tiger King was temporarily unable to obtain the power of the bird ancestor.

It's just...Neither Jinpeng nor the White Tiger King are good things. No matter who wins in the future, it will not benefit Birds League at all.

"Jinpeng!"

At the same time, the tiger ben below was also furious, yelling at Jinpeng: "You are looking for death, dare to surprise the lord White Tiger King..." Then, the tiger ben broke out and wanted to stop Jinpeng.

However, Jinpeng's speed was too fast, like lightning, and Hu Ben had no time to intercept it. boom!

Jinpeng's speed was too fast, and the White Tiger King had no time to react. This palm hit the White Tiger King's back hard, and he heard a dull sound, and the White Tiger King was directly shocked and flew out.

Puff!

After flying dozens of meters away, the White Tiger King hit a boulder before landing heavily.

The moment he landed, he saw King White Tiger's face pale and weak.

King White Tiger clearly felt that the blood in his body was surging, and Jin Peng's palm had caused him a lot of trauma. However, the White Tiger King's defense is very strong, his whole body is running, and his complexion quickly returns to normal.

what?

Seeing this scene, no matter it was Jin Peng, Darryl, Lan Ling Peacock and others, they were all shocked.

The defense of the White Tiger King is too strong.

"Jinpeng!"

At this time, the White Tiger King glared at Jin Peng: "You dare to make a surprise attack from behind, but have you ever thought about the consequences?"

Feeling the anger of the White Tiger King, Jin Peng felt very worried, but he still sneered: "White Tiger King, put away your lofty posture. I just said that I will not surrender to you."

"You just hit me in the palm of your hand, your blood and energy are already disordered, I don't believe you can hold it!"

In the last sentence, Jin Peng almost roared out wildly.

Jin Peng at this time was tough on the surface, but in fact he didn't have any confidence in his heart. After all, the White Tiger King was too

defensive, and he was not an opponent at all. It was just that he had raided the White Tiger King just now. The arrow was on the string and he had to send it.

"good very good!"

Upon hearing this, the White Tiger King looked grimly: "If this is the case, you go to die!"

When the voice fell, the White Tiger King let out a wild roar, and suddenly raised his hands!

"Roar!"

The surrounding air quickly twisted, and then, an extremely huge tiger condensed, carrying unparalleled power, and swept towards Jinpeng!

Seeing the huge tiger rushing forward, Jin Peng's expression changed. He didn't think too much about it, and quickly displayed his stunt to resist.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

In the next second, I saw golden lights bursting out of Jinpeng's body. These golden lights were flying feathers from Jinpeng's body. Each golden light was like a sharp arrow.

In an instant, thousands of flying feathers erupted together, and the entire sky seemed to be torn apart.

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King snorted coldly, his eyes full of disdain. "Roar!"

The White Tiger King didn't talk nonsense, and with a wave of his hand, the huge tiger burst out with a roar, and its speed suddenly accelerated to meet the flying feathers.

boom! boom! boom....

In the blink of an eye, I saw the flying feathers bursting out of Jinpeng, slamming into the huge tiger, bursting out a violent aura vibration, and then, thousands of flying feathers were directly defeated, turned into a golden light and shadow, and dissipated between the sky and the earth. !

what?

Seeing this scene, the thousands of Jin Peng's subordinates below were all dumbfounded and shocked.

The strength of the White Tiger King is too, too strong, right?

!

The leader had already successfully raided him just now, but instead of severely injuring him, he was able to explode with such terrifying power.



At the same time, Darryl frowned, and secretly rejoiced at the same time.

Fuck!, the White Tiger King is too strong, but fortunately, he successfully lured Jin Peng into making a move. Otherwise, it would be him who faced the White Tiger King at this time.

"Ha ha "

At this time, the White Tiger King smiled contemptuously, and said to Jin Peng play, "But a clown with such a little strength, he still wants to defeat me?"

When the voice fell, the white tiger king burst out and came straight to Jinpeng.

Jin Peng did not respond, but gritted his teeth to greet him, and fought fiercely with the White Tiger King in mid-air.

Jin Peng at this time was almost crying without tears.

I knew it was such a result. I was not so impulsive just now and went to surprise the White Tiger King. Now it is really hard to get off the ground.

Bang bang bang...

For a moment, I saw the figures of the White Tiger King and Jin Peng, constantly shuttled back and forth in mid-air, and the burst of breath shock distorted that piece of air.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, the Beast League tribe below, as well as the Jinpeng clan, were all silent, and their attention was all attracted.

The opportunity is here!

At this moment, Darryl took the opportunity, and his figure speed moved towards Lan Ling Peacock.

When he got to the front, Darryl shot the electricity, and saw two of Jin Peng's men guarding Lan Ling Peacock. They didn't react at all, they were knocked to the ground and fainted.

Immediately afterwards, Darryl stepped forward and was about to untie the golden feathers on Lan Ling Peacock.

"Go away, you traitor!"

However, before Darryl's hand touched Jin Yusuo, he saw Lan Ling Peacock take a step back, his delicate face was full of anger and hostility: "Don't touch me, let alone you need to save me."

In Lan Ling Peacock's heart, Darryl wanted to hand over the power of the bird ancestor to the White Tiger King just now, betraying the Vermillion Bird Queen, who is a traitor and can never be forgiven.

Fuck...

Feeling the hostility of Lan Ling Peacock, Darryl couldn't laugh or cry.

In the next second, Darryl explained: "Lan Ling Peacock, listen to me, I don't really want to..."

Lan Linglong interrupted her before she finished speaking.

"You have handed over the strength of the bird ancestors, what else can you explain?" Lan Ling Peacock said coldly, with contempt that couldn't be concealed in his eyes: "I was really blind with colorful Pheonix before. I was afraid of you Jinpeng.

It's not good for you, and I've been desperately protecting it. If I knew that this way, I should have let you die in Jinpeng's hands."

boom!

As I was talking, I heard a vibration in mid-air, and saw the white tiger king punch Jinpeng's heart. In a short time,

Jinpeng's blood spurted wildly, and a rain of blood was sprayed in the air. It was shaken by more than 100 meters and landed. He fainted directly afterwards.

Wow...

Seeing this, the entire Beast League tribe cheered.

As for the Jinpeng clan, each one sucked in cold air, and was extremely frightened.

## Chapter 1851

At this moment, the White Tiger King stood proudly and glanced at Jin Peng lightly: "Assault me? Looking for death!"

When the voice fell, the White Tiger King urged his figure to grab the fire ball suspended in mid-air in his hand.

The White Tiger King was raided by Jinpeng just now, and there was no time to get the fire bead, so the fire bead has been floating in mid-air.

Haha...

The moment when he got the fire beads, the White Tiger King raised his head and

laughed, extremely proud.

"The power of the bird ancestor was finally obtained by me."

At this time, the White Tiger King hadn't realized that what he had in his hands was not the power of the bird ancestor at all,

but the fire bead that Darryl turned into with the Vermillion Bird Spirit Flame. Wow!

At this moment, the tens of thousands of Beast League members below all knelt down to the White Tiger King, each of them looked excited and shouted.

"Congratulations to the White Tiger King..."

"Great, Lord White Tiger has gained the power of the bird ancestor..."

In the compliments of many subordinates, the White Tiger King smiled and felt extremely happy.

"Grab all the Jinpeng clan." King White Tiger ordered.

When the voice fell, tens of thousands of beasts and tribes surrounded thousands of Jinpeng clan groups, because Jinpeng was in a coma, and Jinpeng clan dragons had no leader, and none of them resisted.

After subduing the Jinpeng clan, the White Tiger King did not hesitate, urging his internal force, and began to absorb the power of the 'Bird Ancestor's power' in his hand.

boom!

However, at this moment, I heard an explosion that shocked the world. The fire ball in the hands of the White Tiger King

split instantly, and a purple-red sea of fire filled the White Tiger King instantly.

All this happened so quickly that King White Tiger couldn't react at all, and let out a miserable cry on the spot, and his whole body fell directly down like a big fireball.

Bang!

Falling heavily to the ground, the purple-red flame on the White Tiger King's body showed no sign of extinguishing, but it burned more and more vigorously.

what?

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Beast League members

panicked and wanted to rush up, but they were afraid of the flames on the White Tiger King, so they did not dare to approach.

"Ah... it burned me to death, it burned me to death..."

The White Tiger King kept rolling on the ground and howling miserably, a large area of his body was burnt black, and it was extremely miserable.

Hu Ben loyally protects the Lord, desperately rushing up, shouting: "His White Tiger King, I will help you put out the fire."

However, as soon as he rushed a few steps, he heard Darryl's faint voice and thought: "Hu Ben, this fire is called Suzaku

Spirit fire. It can burn everything. If you approach it rashly, you will not be able to save him, but will take your own life." The sound is not loud, but it is beyond doubt.

Sigh...

Hearing this, Hu Ben stopped there, glaring at Darryl, "Darryl, why did you do this? Why did you plot against the White Tiger King?"

Hu Ben has an upright character, and he realized it later. Only now has he realized that the 'power of the bird's ancestor' obtained by the White Tiger King is fake.

Darryl sighed and nodded: "Yes, but if I don't do this, will the White Tiger King let me go?"

Hu Ben's face flushed, and he was speechless for a while. This...

At this time, Lan Ling Peacock's delicate body trembled slightly, staring at Darryl, but also stunned.

It turns out... what he just handed over was not the power of the bird ancestor.

He did not betray the Suzaku Queen!

At this time, the white tiger king's screaming voice became smaller and smaller, and he was about to be burned alive. Only then did Darryl urge the Vermilion Bird in his body to extinguish the flame on the White Tiger King.

Huh!

At this moment, the white tiger king's eyes were full of resentment, locked in to Darryl, and said hoarsely: "Good boy, are you yin to me?"

At this time, the White Tiger King was almost full of anger. He thought he was in control of the situation, but he never expected that he would be fooled by this human.

With a smile on his face, Darryl looked at the White Tiger King, and said slowly:

"White Tiger King, don't blame me. You

were bewitched by Jinpeng just now. When you shot me, it was not open and upright."

"I killed you." The White Tiger King roared, struggling to stand up.

However, just now, after being burned by Vermilion Spirit fire for several minutes, there were wounds all over his body, and he couldn't get it out with any strength.

"kill me?"

Darryl's expression was indifferent, and he said word by word: "White Tiger King, do you think you still have a chance? On the contrary, I will kill you now, but it's easy!"

"But don't worry, I won't kill you now, but there is one condition."

"From now on, whether it is the Beast League or the Feather League, all must obey my orders and dispatch. As for the White Tiger King, from now on, you will also respect me."

When saying this, Darryl's gaze slowly scanned the audience, his expression awe-inspiring, and his tone of voice was beyond doubt.

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to care about the Beast League and Birds League in his heart, but after two days of things, Darryl realized that he had been involved and couldn't

get out of it. Under this circumstance, it would be better to take this opportunity to rule all the monster races. Wow...

Upon hearing this, no matter it was the White Tiger King, the surrounding Beast League tribes, and the Jinpeng clan, there was an uproar.

"He wants to rule us?"

"Damn it, I know that this human being is sinister and mean, uneasy and kind."

The surrounding angry shouts kept coming, Darryl just pretended not to hear, standing there with a leisurely expression.

"Darryl!"

At this moment, Hu Ben looked sad and angry, and glared at Darryl: "Why are you doing this?"

Darryl said lightly: "It's not that I have to do this. The experience of these two days tells me that it must be. Only in this way can I take you out of here. Otherwise,

your internal fighting will continue endlessly. "

Hearing this, Hu Ben was silent.

"I support Darryl!"

At this moment, a slender figure walked out quickly, looked around and said: "From now on, we, the Peacocks, pledge our allegiance to Your Excellency Darryl to death."

When she said this, Lan Ling Peacock had a firm face, but she looked at Darryl's gaze, but she was apologetic.

Just now I almost misunderstood Darryl again, which made Lan Ling Peacock extremely guilty. At this time, only effective loyalty can make up for it. Moreover, Darryl inherited the power of the bird ancestor of the Vermillion Bird Queen, so loyalty to him is justified.

When the voice fell, colorful Pheonix echoed: "There is still me!"

As he said, colorful Pheonix looked around: "You all said that Darryl is a human, sinister and cunning, but since he came here, he has never taken the initiative to mutilate any ethnic group. Besides, he has the power of bird ancestors, he is a Suzaku. An inheritor approved by the Queen."

"More importantly, he is very skilled in the battle against magic. He has broken two magic circles before. In other words, only he can take us out of here."

Sigh....

Hearing this, the whole audience was silent, and the gazes that looked at Darryl one by one were complicated.

This Darryl actually broke two magic circles.

Wow...

There was a full silence for dozens of seconds. Many beast leagues and Jinpeng clan knelt down to Darryl one after another, shouting in unison: "See Your Excellency Darryl."

Seeing this scene, Darryl showed a slight smile. "you guys..."  
The White Tiger King was frightened, and his whole body couldn't stop trembling. He thought he could control the whole situation today, but he didn't expect that in the end he would actually make a wedding dress for Darryl.

At this time, Darryl looked at King White Tiger with a smile:

"King White Tiger, they have already surrendered, how about you?"

## Chapter 1852

The White Tiger King sneered: "Want me to surrender? Darryl, you have no more daydreaming."

The tone is firm and unquestionable.

Darryl smiled slightly and said: "White Tiger King, do you think you still have a choice?"

Hearing this, the White Tiger King laughed up to the sky, but the resentment in his eyes could not be concealed: You are no more than a human being, what qualifications do you have

to command us? I tell you, as long as I don't die, the king of white tiger, today's hatred, I will pay back ten times. " Ugh!

Seeing this situation, Darryl sighed and said lightly: "Since this is the case, we have nothing to talk about." When the voice fell, Darryl took out a few long things from his portable spirit beast bag.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

I saw that these things were extremely sharp, not only that, but there was also a strange wave of power inside.

It is the prisoner dragon thorn.

At that time, when Darryl was on the mainland of Roland, he encountered a giant dragon in the huge cave on the back mountain of Storm City. At that time, Fuxi had a prisoner dragon thorn on the giant dragon. Later, Darryl conquered the dragon and the prisoner dragon thorn was also taken. I got up and kept on my body.

what is this?

Seeing the prisoner dragon thorn in Darryl's hand, especially feeling the strange energy contained on it, the White Tiger King's heart trembled, a little inexplicable panic.

Seeing the white tiger king's expression, Darryl showed a slight smile.

"White Tiger King, this thing is called the prisoner dragon stab." Darryl said with a relaxed face, and said slowly: "The prisoner dragon stab was specially invented by humans in order to deal with the Qinglong clan. Once it is stabbed, no matter how powerful the dragon is, it will Losing the ability to fly is

painful."

"The taste of a prisoner dragon's sting, even the Qinglong clan can't bear it. Would you like to try it?"

When he said this, Darryl looked relaxed. Sigh....

The surrounding Lan Ling peacocks, colorful spirit phoenix and tigers and bees are all chilling. The prisoner dragon thorn

in Darryl's hand is really so powerful? Can't even the Qinglong clan bear it?

At this time, the White Tiger King, dying by the fire, can he hold it?

For a while, the Hu Ben crowd wanted to plead, but when they saw Darryl's firm eyes, they held back. Speaking of it, Hu Ben and the others knew that Darryl did this only to force King White Tiger to submit and would not take his life.

"Darryl."

At this time, the White Tiger King took a deep breath, endured the pain all over his body, and shouted at Darryl: "Don't you scare me, my white tiger clan has passed on for

thousands of years. What scene hasn't been seen? A little prisoner dragon Just want to scare me?"

"Do you have any means, just use it. If I frown, I am not the White Tiger King."

In the last sentence, the White Tiger King's voice was extremely hoarse, but his eyes flashed with rebelliousness.

"Ok!"

Hearing this, Darryl was very helpless, and immediately stopped talking nonsense, picked up a prisoner's dragon thorn and directly pierced it on an acupuncture point on the back of the White Tiger King.

At this moment, I saw King White Tiger's body trembled, a heart-wrenching pain came, and his eyes were instantly congested, but the King White Tiger had a tough personality and he just gritted his teeth and didn't shout out.

Sigh...

Feeling the tenacity of the White Tiger King, Darryl couldn't help but admire secretly, he was indeed the king of the White Tiger clan, and he could even endure this kind of pain.

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled: "It's quite resistant." When the voice fell, Darryl didn't hesitate to stab all the prisoner dragon thorns in his hand on the White



Tiger King.

"hiss. "

At this time, the pain felt by the White Tiger King instantly doubled. Under the severe pain, the White Tiger King's face instantly turned pale, and his forehead was dripping with cold sweat! The whole body shook like chaff, and kept sucking in cold air.

At this time, the White Tiger King only felt that his body was torn in half, and not only that, the power of his entire body was sealed to death. Without personal experience, it would be impossible to know the pain.

Darryl stood by with a leisurely expression.

Isn't the White Tiger King able to resist? See how long he can resist.

At the same time, the surrounding colorful spirit phoenix, and the tiger ben together, are also frightened to see.

At the beginning, the White Tiger King was still able to resist, but as time passed, the pain on his body became more and more intense, and the White Tiger King couldn't hold it anymore, convulsing all over his body, dripping with cold sweat. The majesty before was completely gone, and it was miserable.

"White Tiger King, how are you thinking about it?" Darryl smiled and asked.

"I..."

At this time, the White Tiger King was extremely weak, and his dignity was completely wiped out. He nodded and said: "Your

Excellency Darryl, I take it. From now on, I will follow the White Tiger King to the death."

To be honest, bowing to Darryl, the White Tiger King felt 10,000 reluctance in his heart. But the White Tiger King knew very well in his heart that if he continued to consume it, he would be immortal and disabled. After all, the taste of the prisoner dragon thorn was too terrible.

Ok!

Seeing that the White Tiger King finally compromised, Darryl showed a slight smile and nodded: "Okay, good." With that, Darryl took off the prisoner's dragon thorn, then took out a healing medicine and handed it to the White Tiger King.

Sigh....

Seeing this scene, whether it is the colorful spirit phoenix or the tigers and

beavers, they all breathed a sigh of relief.

That's great, Darryl subdued King White Tiger, and the entire Monster Race finally didn't have to fight back and forth.

"All right!"

At this time, Darryl looked around and slowly said, "Everyone will rectify a little bit, and then cooperate with me to break the last two magic circles. At that time, I will take everyone away from this place."

The voice fell, and the audience was boiling.

"Great."

"His Excellency Darryl, long live, long live..."

Soon, under the command of Darryl, everyone set up camp to recuperate, and waited until the next morning, Darryl began to crack the remaining two magic circles.

Huang Tian paid off, and after two days of hard work, the remaining two magic circles were also completely broken by Darryl.

Boom boom boom...

At the moment when the last magic circle was broken, I heard a roar from the sky. In a moment, the sky was dim and the

earth was dark, like the end of the world. Then, I saw the enchantment shrouded in the sky, crashing... Wow!

Seeing this scene, whether it was the White Tiger King or the Colorful Pheonix, they all cheered, and some even cried with joy.

"After so many years, we can finally go out." "Your Excellency Darryl, really didn't lie to us..." Hum!

Just when the White Tiger King was extremely excited, they saw that after the barrier in the sky collapsed, a huge beam of light descended from the sky, and finally formed a portal in front of everyone.

Seeing the portal, whether it was Darryl or the White Tiger King, their eyes suddenly became hot.

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Darryl couldn't hide his excitement, looked around, and slowly said: "There are so many of us who enter God's Domain through the portal rashly, and it will definitely attract the attention of God of Nine Heavens. In this way, I will check the situation first. You are here waiting for my news."

When saying this, Darryl looked serious.

You know, thousands of years ago, God Realm started a divine battle because the monster race threatened its status, trapping many monster races in this place, so that God Realm could sit back and relax, and at this time, the entire monster race was released by himself. , Once let Jiu Tian God know, it is no small matter.

## Chapter 1853

Upon hearing Darryl's words, the White Tiger King and Lan Ling Peacock all nodded.

To be honest, it was hard to leave here. Whether it was the White Tiger King or Lan Ling Peacock, they were a little impatient and wanted to leave at the first time, but they also

knew that Darryl was right. All the monsters present added up. , A total of hundreds of thousands of people, suddenly entering the realm of God, will definitely be known by the Nine Heavens God.

Darryl confessed a few more words before turning around and entering the portal.

Accompanied by a brief sense of dizziness, Darryl opened his eyes, seeing the scene in front of him, and he was in a good mood.

Fuck!, finally returned to God's Domain.

And what made Darryl even more delighted was that his location was outside the cave where he had entered the

Sealed Land of the Demon Race before. This place was very close to Guixian Mountain.

After walking for so few days, I don't know what happened to Master. If the master knew that he had ruled the entire monster clan, he would definitely be very happy.

Thinking about it, Darryl urged his figure and hurried to the direction of Guixian Mountain, feeling extremely eager.

Soon, when he arrived at Guixian Mountain, Darryl was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

what's the situation?

I saw that the scenic Ghost Fairy Mountain was now in ruins, and the original quiet courtyard disappeared, leaving only a huge pit.

Darryl saw that the deep pit was dark and there were traces of lightning strikes everywhere.

After a few seconds, Darryl reacted, feeling inexplicably nervous.

Immediately, Darryl couldn't help shouting, "Master, where are you, Master?"

He shouted dozens of times on his face, except for his own echo, he couldn't hear Ghost Valley sage's response at all. In a moment, Darryl was even more anxious.

It's broken, the Ghost Mountain becomes like this, and the master is not there. Could something really happen? Whoosh... Just when Darryl was extremely anxious, he saw a figure flying from the sky not far away, with a touch of pride on his delicate face.

It was Li Ran who had forced Darryl to desperate before.

Behind Li Ran, a cruel figure followed closely, and it was her brother Hongsheng.

Before, because of Darryl, Li Ran was punished by Beiming Theanzun and faced the wall for half a month. Later,

Hongsheng begged for mercy, and Li Ran was only detained for three days.

Today, Li Ran came out to relax, took Hongsheng to accompany him, and went all the way to play, and he came to the vicinity of Guixian Mountain.

Made.

Seeing Li Ran, Darryl frowned, and a burst of anger suddenly rose in his heart.

It's really Yuanjia Luzhai, and I ran into her again. Ok?

At the same time, Li Ran and Hongsheng also saw Darryl, and they were all stunned.

Darryl? Hasn't he entered the Sealed Beast land?

A few seconds later, Li Ran reacted and looked at Darryl with a smile, and mocked: "Oh, isn't this the little book boy? Are you still alive?"

When he said this, Li Ran's tone was contemptuous, but his eyes flashed with anger.

If it wasn't for this Darryl, he wouldn't be punished by the master and would face the wall for three days.

When the voice fell, Hongsheng couldn't help but said: "Good boy, you can come out after entering the sealed land of the monster race."

The tone of the brothers and sisters made Darryl feel very upset.

However, Darryl didn't bother to care about it at this time. He walked up quickly and looked directly at Li Ran: "What happened here? What about Mr. Ghost valley sage?"

"Why should I tell you?" Li Ran raised his head with a look of arrogance.

Fuck!!

Darryl frowned, too lazy to talk nonsense, looked at Li Ran, and said coldly again: "I'm asking you, what happened to Mr. Ghost valley sage"

"Darryl"

Li Ranxiu's eyebrows furrowed, her delicate face was a bit contemptuous: "Do you know who you are talking to? You kneel down and beg me, maybe I can consider telling you."

Just a little book boy who dares to talk to himself like this, who gives him the confidence?

At the same time, Hongsheng took a step forward and looked at Darryl and said coldly: "Boy, dare to pretend to be His Majesty the Nine Heavens, you have gotten into serious trouble."

In Hongsheng's eyes, Darryl pretending to be the Nine Heavens God is not worthy of sympathy at all.

Mad, these two are sick.

Seeing this situation, Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, turned and left, and decided to find Ghost valley sage by himself. In his heart, Ghost valley sage has the ability to reach the sky and the earth, and there is no danger, but something happened to leave the Guixian Mountain.

"stop!"

It's just that I didn't take two steps, I heard Li Ran's soft drink, and then he slapped Darryl behind with a palm. At the same

time, he shouted: "Our business is not over yet, do you want to go?" Hum!

This palm contains the sound of wind and thunder, and its power is amazing.

Fuck!.

Seeing Li Ran assaulting him, Darryl was very annoyed, he cursed in his heart, and

then he turned around and greeted him with a palm.

Bang!

The two palms of Darryl and Li Ran collided, only to hear a vibration, and then Li Ran's body trembled, and he stepped back more than ten steps. After steadying his figure, his face was pale.

And Darryl stood proudly in place, motionless. Obviously, Li Ran did not take advantage of this match.

If it was a few days ago, Darryl was not Li Ran's opponent at all, but now and then, now Darryl possesses the power of the bird ancestor, and his strength has greatly increased, and has already surpassed Li Ran.

"you..."

Li Ran steadied his figure and looked at Darryl in shock and anger. Xiuli's face was full of incredible writing.

This...this is impossible!

In just a few days, this Darryl's strength turned out to be so powerful?

Darryl sneered, and mocked at Li Ran: "What? It feels uncomfortable to be defeated. Don't be too arrogant in the future."

Li Ran bit his lips tightly, his face flushed, and he held the fire extremely, but he didn't know how to refute it.

She didn't expect that the guy who had nowhere to escape, who was chased by herself a few days ago, became so powerful at this time.

"furious."

At this moment, Hongsheng beside him couldn't help but yelled, and then rushed towards Darryl.

Hongsheng had a calm personality. He hadn't planned to attack Darryl at first, but he loved Li Ran, a younger sister very much. At this moment, seeing that he had suffered a loss in Darryl's hands, he couldn't help it.

More importantly, Darryl was a felon appointed by Nine Heavens God, how could he let Darryl leave so calmly?

Is your brain sick?

Seeing Hongsheng burst out, Darryl frowned, and then burst into force, and

fought fiercely in midair with Hongsheng.

Hongsheng is Senior Brother Li Ran, and even the big disciple under the seat of Beiming Immortal Marshal. His strength is unfathomable, and Darryl has the strength of the bird ancestor, and the strength of the two sides is equal, and it is difficult to distinguish for a time.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Li Ran was extremely excited, stood below, and kept shouting: "Brother, teach him well."

Hum!

As he was shouting, he saw a horrible breath coming from the sky not far away. In a moment, the world changed and the dark clouds rolled.

The sudden vision of heaven and earth shocked Hong victory's heart.

At the same time, Li Ran trembled as well, and couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

I saw huge figures in the sky, rising through the fog, one by one huge figures, you can see among them there are phoenixes with gorgeous feathers, and white tigers with mighty and domineering...a total of hundreds of thousands.

## Chapter 1854

Seeing this scene, Li Ran only felt that his legs were weak, and he couldn't stand still. He muttered: "Isn't this...these monster races that have been sealed up? Why...why are they all coming out?"

As a disciple of the Immortal Marshal Beiming, Li Ran certainly knew the existence of the Monster Race, but the Monster Race was sealed by the God Realm, and the sealed land had a powerful barrier, it was impossible for the Monster Race to break through.

At the same time, Hongsheng also had a solemn face, and his heart was extremely shocked.

I saw that in front of these monster army, there were several powerful figures, one of them was wearing white armor and majestic, and several women next to him

were wearing long skirts, with beautiful faces and slim figures.

It is the White Tiger King and the Colorful Pheonix.

Originally, the White Tiger Kings waited at the portal according to Darryl's explanation. However, waiting from the left to the right, never seeing Darryl returning, they couldn't help but came to God's Domain through the portal.

hiss!

What a terrifying power.

At this moment, feeling the powerful aura of the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix, Hong victory's expression changed, and he couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

And Darryl next to him was indifferent, and then he scratched his head.

Just looking for Ghost valley sage, forget that the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix are still waiting for themselves.

"Excuse me!"

At this time, Hongsheng took the lead to react, stepped forward, and said to the White Tiger King: "Your Excellency is..."

While talking, Hongsheng's heart trembled as he looked at the hundreds of thousands of demonic tribes behind the White Tiger King.

Before he finished speaking, he saw a warrior of the White Tiger clan and said, "This is the king of our White Tiger clan."

what? The king of the white tiger clan?

Hearing this, both Hongsheng and Li Ran were shocked. As the disciples of the Immortal Marshal Beiming, Hongsheng and Li Ran certainly knew that the white tiger was one of the four innate spirit beasts, possessing incomparably powerful strength, and the burly man in front of him was the

king of the white tiger clan, and his strength must be even greater. terror.

"It turned out to be the Lord White Tiger King!"

At this moment, Hongsheng reacted and said to the White Tiger King to please: "I am Hongsheng, the disciple of Beiming Theanzun, and the one next to him is my junior sister Li Ran."



With that said, Hongsheng pointed to Darryl and said with an indifferent expression: "As for this, it's just an unknown little book boy."

Hongsheng has a meticulous personality and knows that the monster race and the realm of God have insoluble hatreds, but Beiming Theanzun lives in Beiminghai and is not under the direct jurisdiction of the Nine Heavens God, and Beiming

Xianzun did not participate in the battle of the year. In this case, Hongsheng's identity can avoid unnecessary trouble.

When the voice fell, Li Ran quickly nodded in agreement, and then pointed at Darryl: "Yes, this human being is cunning and despicable. Our senior brothers and sisters are about to deal with him, you don't need to pay attention."

At this time, Li Ran just wanted to send the White Tiger King away as soon as possible, and then deal with Darryl with his senior brother.

"Snapped!"

However, as soon as the voice fell, I saw a slim figure, walked out quickly, slapped Li Ran's face without warning!

It is the colorful spirit phoenix.

colorful Pheonix has a cold and arrogant personality. He had misunderstood Darryl three times before, and was very guilty. He had been looking for opportunities to make up for it. At this time, seeing that Li Ran was rude to Darryl, he couldn't help it.

The slap was heavy, and Li Ran staggered back a few steps, half of his face was swollen.

The Hongsheng beside him was even more nervous and furious.

"you...?"

Finally, Li Ran reacted, looking at Colorful Pheonix, with surprise and suffocation in his eyes.

I am Beiming Theanzun's favorite disciple, but he was beaten by a demon clan woman at this time. How will I see people in the future?

For a while, Li Ran held the fire extremely, wanting to break out, but felt the aura of colorful Pheonix's body and the White Tiger King next to him, but still held back. There were so many people on the other side, and he only had two senior brothers. Head-to-head, it's all looking for death.

At this time, Hongsheng reacted, suppressing his anger, and said to colorful Pheonix: "We, Bei Minghai, have no grudges against your monster race. There is no need to beat people, right?"

Hongsheng loved Li Ran very much, and couldn't help seeing her being slapped by colorful Pheonix.

"No grievances and no grudges?"

colorful Pheonix's pretty face was frosty, and she gave Li Ran a cold glance: "She is rude to Your Excellency Darryl, shouldn't she fight?"

When the voice fell, the White Tiger King next to him followed and said: "Yes, Darryl is the commander of all our monster races. If you disrespect him, you are provoking our monster race."

what?

Hearing this, Hongsheng's heart was shaken, and his whole body froze there.

This.. This Darryl is the commander of all demons? Did you hear it wrong? You must know that the monster race is inherently arrogant, especially the existence of the White Tiger King. At the beginning, even the Nine Heavens God was not in the eyes. Otherwise, God's Domain would not launch a battle of Gods. At this time, he was so respectful to a human being.

Li Ran is also stupid!

At this moment, she felt her legs feel soft, and Jiao Chu couldn't help taking two steps back.

She could see that the colorful Pheonix, the White Tiger King, and the hundreds of thousands of demonic tribes behind them all showed respect to Darryl.

Quiet!

For a moment, the audience was silent, and even a needle dropped could be heard clearly.

At this time, colorful Pheonix looked at Li Ran coldly: "You are disrespectful to Your Excellency Darryl, and you are against him. How can I forgive you?"

As he said, Colorful Pheonix looked around and said loudly: "Your Excellency Darryl, leading us to break through the Ten Thousand Years Seal, is the benefactor of all our monster races, and his enemy is our enemy."

When the voice fell, the White Tiger King and the hundreds of thousands of monster tribes responded in unison.

"Not bad!"

"Kill them both."

There was a loud shout, Li Ran's body trembled with fright, his legs became weak, and he couldn't stand still.

Puff!

Hongsheng was even more frightened. He knelt on the ground and begged Darryl for mercy: "I'm sorry Darryl, but we have no eyes..." Hongsheng was quick in his mind, knowing that if he didn't say anything, the situation would get worse and worse.

Darryl's expression was indifferent, and he ignored it. Instead, he looked at Li Ran coldly.

Seeing this, Hongsheng pulled Li Ran a bit: "Junior Sister, please apologize quickly."

At this time, Hongsheng was very frightened. If Darryl didn't forgive himself and Junior Sister, then the trouble would be

serious. You know, there are hundreds of thousands of powerful monsters around here. "Darryl..."

At this moment, Li Ran bit his lip tightly, walked to Darryl, and whispered: "Sorry, how offended you were before..."

The sound is so small that you can't hear it if you don't listen carefully.

At this time, Li Ran, never dreamed that one day he would apologize to a little book boy, and never expected that he would be so humbly in front of him!

Darryl was expressionless, and looked at her with a smile: "It's all done with just an apology? What did you do to me before? I remember it clearly."

This....

Feeling Darryl's anger, Li Ran's body trembled, hesitated, and then knelt directly in front of Darryl.

Puff!

"Darryl, I was wrong before, I was too self-willed, now I know I was wrong, please forgive me and brother." Li Ran kept begging for mercy, completely lost the previous savagery.

## Chapter 1855

In the face of Li Ran's constant pleading, Darryl chuckled and said: "I ask you, where did Mr. Ghost valley sage go? What happened here?"

Sigh....

At this moment, Li Ran didn't dare to conceal anything anymore. He sighed lightly and quickly responded: "Mr. Ghost valley sage was captured by His Majesty Nine Heavens.

As soon as the voice fell, Hongsheng next to him answered, "Speaking of which, it is because of Your Excellency Darryl, you pretending to be the God of Nine Heavens, and your Majesty is very angry. "

After speaking, Hongsheng explained the situation in detail. At the end of the talk, Hongsheng had a complicated expression:

"Mr. Ghost valley sage refused to tell you whereabouts in order to protect you, and finally was quoted by the God of Nine Heavens. mine "

what?

Hearing this, Darryl was as if struck by lightning, froze there on the spot, his mind buzzing blankly.

A few seconds later, Darryl reacted, clenching his fists, extremely anxious.

For me, the master was arrested by the Nine Heavens God, and also suffered the sky thunder. No, we must find a way to rescue Master.

Thinking about it, Darryl waved his hands at the two Hongsheng: "Okay, let's go."

In Darryl's mind, the safety of Ghost valley sage was the most important, and he was too lazy to care about with Li Ran.

"Thank you, Your Excellency Darryl, thank you..."

Hongsheng smiled with joy, as he was about to be amnesty, grateful for Darryl's winning streak, and then pulled Li Ran away quickly.

"Everyone!"

As soon as the front foot walked, Darryl looked around, his eyes swept over the Baihu King and colorful Pheonix one by

one: "Mr. Ghost valley sage treats me not badly. Now, for me, I was taken

away by God of Nine Heavens. I must not sit back and watch, no Do you know what you mean?"

Wow...

When the voice fell, the audience suddenly exploded.

"Does this still need to be said? Go directly to the Imperial Palace and rescue Mr. Ghost valley sage."

"Yes, I naturally give my full support."

In the hearts of these monster races, without Darryl, they would not be able to successfully leave the Sealed Land. It can be said that Darryl gave them freedom.

More importantly, the Monster Race and God's Realm also had an antagonism. Knowing that Master Darryl was arrested at this time, they naturally supported it without hesitation.

"Your Excellency Darryl!"

At this time, the White Tiger King came over and shouted: "We have been trapped in God's Domain for nearly ten thousand years. This hatred must be calculated clearly with God's Domain. Since your master has been arrested, then the old and new hatred should be counted together."

"it is good!"

Hearing this, Darryl's blood surged, nodded, and immediately led hundreds of thousands of demon races, rushing towards Yutian Palace mightily.

.....

At this moment, in the Imperial Palace.

Nine Heavens God is sitting on the dragon chair, his majestic face is full of dignity.

The many priests below stood there one by one, and their expressions were a bit complicated.

Just now, in the area of Guixian Mountain, there was a strong breath vibration, and the entire sky was dimmed. Nine

Heavens God realized that something was happening, so he immediately summoned many priests and asked about the situation.

"Everyone, Qing family!"

At this time, God Jiutian looked around and said lightly: "There was a shock in the area of Guixian Mountain just now, what is going on? Does anyone know the situation?"

When the voice fell, the priests below looked at each other, and none of them came out to answer.

"His Majesty!"

A few seconds later, Gong Ao walked out slowly and respectfully said: "When we arrested Ghost valley sage before, Your Majesty quoted the sky thunder, which caused the Guixian Mountain area to be razed to the ground. The minister thought that there was vibration in the Guixian Mountain area at this time. , Maybe it has something to do with the sky thunder a few days ago, it was caused by the aftermath of the sky thunder."

Ok!

Hearing this, the God of Jiutian groaned and nodded: "No matter what the situation is, you immediately bring your soldiers to check it out."

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gong Ao replied, and he was about to dispatch troops to check out the Guixian Mountain area.

Hum!

However, before Gong Ao could leave, he saw a figure, hurriedly coming from the sky outside. The figure was tall and handsome, with a cold expression, holding a Heavenly halberd.

It is Darryl! Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of the entire Imperial Palace suddenly gathered on Darryl.

It's him...

Gong Ao's heart shook, and his face was full of astonishment. This kid pretended to be your Majesty, and caused Ghost valley sage to suffer. He dare to show up at this time?

Thinking about it, Gong Ao roared at Darryl: "Darryl, you pretend to be your Majesty, and you are not guilty of punishment. Now the entire God Realm is hunting you down, do you dare to snare yourself?"

"If you're here to confess your sins, it's too late." Wow...

The voice fell, and the many priests around were suddenly in an uproar.

Darryl? Is this person Darryl pretending to be His Majesty?

At the same time, God of Nine Heavens also had a gloomy face, and his eyes shone with spirit.

boom!

The God of Nine Heavens slapped the dragon chair suddenly, glaring at Darryl and scolded: "Darryl? You pretended to be me and escaped in fear of sin. What sin should you be?"

Darryl didn't speak, but with a gloomy face, he walked to the center of the Imperial Palace step by step.

"God of Nine Heavens, I don't want to talk too much nonsense." At the center of the Imperial Palace, Darryl stood proudly, staring at Darryl, and said word by word: "I only ask you, where did you keep Mr. Ghost valley sage?"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Darryl's attitude made God Jiutian very annoyed, but he still said coldly: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, to indulge and shelter you and be locked up by me. This is a rule of the sky. If you don't want to continue to inflict him on him, then immediately confess your guilt and punish him."

As soon as the voice fell, Gong Ao yelled: "Something unruly, Ghost valley sage concealed your whereabouts, and was punished by your majesty with thunder. He deserves it. Your Majesty did not kill him. It is already considered benevolent."

Huh!

At this moment, Darryl's eyes were blood red instantly, his fists were tightly clenched, and his nails were deeply embedded in the flesh!

"Rules of the sky?" Darryl gritted his teeth, his anger could no longer be controlled, and he glared at Gong Ao, "I care about you, pretending to be the God of Nine Heavens, it is my own business, Mr. Ghost valley sage has nothing to do!"

As he said, Darryl turned his head to look at Jiutian God: "Immediately release Mr. Ghost valley sage, otherwise, I will make you pay a heavy price."

The last sentence echoed in the entire Imperial Palace as if it came from hell! Quiet!

At this moment, the entire Imperial Palace was silent. The priests at the scene stared at each other, all stunned.

But a few seconds later, the entire Imperial Palace burst into laughter!

"Hahaha... what did he say? He wants your majesty to pay?" "Is this kid crazy, his brain burnt out?"

"Since the establishment of God's Domain, this is the first time someone has heard such a thing in the Imperial Palace!"

The priests said you, I heard a big laugh, Gong Ao couldn't help but sneer, looking at Darryl mischievously: "Darryl, I've found out your identity a long time ago. It's just a kid of human beings. If you dare to be so disrespectful to your Majesty, do you know that your human world will be wiped out by your command."

When he said this, Gong Ao's eyes were full of contempt.

At this time, God of Nine Heavens also chuckled, and said to Gong Ao: "No need to talk nonsense, just take it!"

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gong Ao responded, and then the figure burst out and came straight towards Darryl.

## Chapter 1856

When the figure reached mid-air, a powerful breath erupted from Gong Ao's body, and at the same time he summoned a long spear, which pierced Darryl's heart like lightning.

In an instant, the air in the entire Imperial Palace was distorted, and the power was amazing!

Seeing Gong Ao attacking, Darryl's cold face did not fluctuate at all, and said lightly: "I was not your opponent before, but now and then."

When the voice fell, Darryl shouted angrily, raised his right hand, and saw a fiery red light burst out, directly covering Gong Ao!

Not bad! What Darryl displayed was the power of the bird ancestor passed on to him by the Vermillion Bird Queen.

The strength of the bird ancestor was swift and unparalleled, Gong Ao was completely too late to react, and was directly hit by Hongmang!

boom! As soon as the shock spread, Gong Ao snorted, and his body was directly shocked, flying out more than a hundred meters, and finally landed heavily on the square outside the gate of Yutian Palace.

"Puff..." At the moment of landing, Gong Ao's face suddenly



turned blue and white, and a mouthful of blood came out, making him extremely weak.

what?

This Darryl wounded Gong Ao with one move?

Seeing this scene, the many priests present were all stunned, all stunned and speechless!

You must know that Gong Ao is a heavy-handed subordinate by Jiutian God, with strong strength, and Darryl is no more than a human being, and he was wounded by a single move.

If you don't see it with your own eyes, who can believe it?

"you..."

At this time, Gong Ao struggled to stand up, and looked at Darryl closely, feeling frightened in his heart.

Impossible, this kid stole the spirit fruit of Lingguo Garden a few days ago, and then he has the soul. Seeing that he only has to escape, he has not seen him for a few days, so his strength has increased so much?

This...

The Nine Heavens God sitting on the throne has a solemn expression.

The breath on Darryl's body is so familiar, it seems to be the power of the monster clan. "Darryl!"

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens looked at Darryl coldly: "You always explain, where did the power in your body come from?"

When he said this, God Jiutian looked solemn, but he had a bad premonition in his heart.

"Want to know?"

Darryl smiled indifferently, then jumped up and rushed into the midair outside. His majestic voice rolled towards the distance: "Where are the reinforcements!"

"in!"

The voice fell, and only a howl was heard, which was deafening. Then, a black figure appeared in the sky not far away, coming quickly!

From a distance, it was the White Tiger King and the Colorful Pheonix, as well as

many monster races, which covered hundreds of thousands of sky, and soon surrounded the Imperial Palace!

hiss..

Seeing this scene, whether it was Gong Ao or the priests, all of them were trembling in their hearts. "Monster?"

"Aren't they sealed up?" "This...what's going on?"

Amidst the exclamation, God Jiutian couldn't help standing up, looking at the White Tiger King crowd, unable to say a word of shock.

In Darryl floating in the air, Heavenly a halberd in his hand, bursting with light.

"Nine Heavens!"

In the next second, Darryl looked directly at Nine Heavens God: "The power in my body was passed on to me by Queen Vermilion Bird. Not only that, the White Tiger clan, Xuanwu clan, and other monster clan were all subdued by me."

"Now you say, do I have the strength to stand here?"

"Immediately hand over my master, Mr. Ghost valley sage, otherwise, I will level your imperial palace!"

In the last sentence, Darryl almost roared out, his eyes flushed!

mad!

What a mad tone!

Upon hearing this, the expressions of the priests present changed, and they were vaguely angry!

You must know that Yutian Palace is the place where Jiutian God handles affairs, symbolizing the supremacy, and this Darryl even despised the majesty of Jiutian God, and even colluded with the Yaozu, which is absolutely heinous.

"good very good!"

At this time, the God of Nine Heavens was even more angry, glaring at Darryl and roared: "You will release the demon race from the sealed land and bring trouble to the realm of God, and I will never forgive you."

"Where are the gods and soldiers, kill them for me, leave none of them!"

Hum! Hum! Hum!

When the last word fell, hundreds of thousands of soldiers and generals were seen, like a tide, rushing towards the Imperial Palace.

Huh....

At this moment, hundreds of thousands of divine soldiers and generals all drew out their weapons in unison, shocking shouts resounded throughout the entire Yutian Palace: "Offend Your Majesty Tianwei, kill without mercy. "

The momentum shook the sky and resounded across the sky! Fuck!! Seeing this scene, Darryl's expression instantly became dignified, as he deserves to be God's Domain, the speed of this support is simply too fast. With a command from the God of Nine Heavens, hundreds of thousands of soldiers and generals came in an instant.

However, Darryl didn't panic at all, looked around, and shouted at the White Tiger King: "The outcome of this battle is unpredictable. Are you afraid?"

"Not afraid!"

The White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix shouted in unison, full of fighting spirit one by one.

Trapped in the Sealed Land for nearly ten thousand years, I had long wanted to kill him back to God's Domain, but I had waited a long time for that day.

"kill!"

At this time, Darryl stopped talking nonsense, roared, and then clasped Heavenly halberd tightly, and rushed up first.

Behind Darryl, the White Tiger King and hundreds of thousands of demon races roared out one after another,

greeted hundreds of thousands of soldiers and generals, and the two sides instantly smashed together!

The sound of weapons colliding and screaming constantly echoed around the Imperial Palace!

.....

On the other side, the mainland of World Universe.

God's envoy Luo Jue formed the Heavenly League, and many sects joined, but there were also some big sects and the royal family refused to join.

In this case, the surface of the rivers and lakes of World Universe seems calm, but undercurrents are surging.

A hundred miles away from the main altar of Elysium Gate, there is a Yuxu Peak. There is a pool on the top of the peak. The pool is crystal clear and called the Yuxu Spring. The heaven and the earth are full of spiritual energy, and it is a good place for cultivation.

At this time, by the edge of Yuxu Spring, two people were sitting cross-legged, meditating and practicing.

One is burly, the other is handsome. It was Ambrose and Dax. Since becoming the second Sect Master of Elysium Gate, Ambrose has practiced diligently, and his favorite place to stay is Yuxu Peak.

Chester and Dax, as the elders, each time Ambrose came here to practice, they were personal companions, but today Chester had something to do, so only Dax accompanied Ambrose.

At this moment, Brother Dax breathed a sigh of relief, finished his cultivation, slowly stood up, and said to Ambrose: "Ambrose, it's getting late, let's go back."

While talking, Dax said to himself: "In the past few days, Brother Chester has been studying how to enter the realm of the gods, but as a result, there is no progress at all. It is really anxious."

Ugh!

Hearing this, Ambrose slowly opened his eyes, and he was also extremely melancholy: "Yes, Na Yuri said that his father is very likely to be trapped in God's Domain, but he can't tell the specifics."

"Furthermore, Luo Jue, the divine envoy sent by God's Domain, has been expanding his sphere of influence after the formation of the Heavenly League. I heard that the Westrington imperial family also agreed to join the Heavenly League. To be controlled by the Heavenly Alliance."

Ambrose was right, that Luo Jue's arrival completely broke the balance of Universe's rivers and lakes.

Buzzing...

As he was talking, he saw a few figures flying over quickly.

Several people dressed in uniform service, with auspicious clouds on them, they were members of the Heavenly League.

The headed one looked treacherous.

This person was called Guo Dong, who was once the head of a small school. He was cunning and despicable. At the time, he joined the Heavenly League at the Nine Heavens Conference. Because of his smooth behavior, he was very popular with Luo Jue.

When he arrived, Guo Dong looked at Ambrose and Dax up and down, showing a slight smile: "It turns out that it is Sect Master Darryl and Dax, please leave here."

When he said this, Guo Dong was polite on the surface, but arrogant in his eyes.

If Guo Dong saw Ambrose and Dax before, he wouldn't dare to show his atmosphere, but at this time, as a Heavenly League person, he would naturally not pay attention to both Dax.

"Guo Dong!"

At this moment, Dax frowned, and said angrily: "What do you mean? Didn't you see Sect Master Darryl and I meditating here? Get out and don't disturb us."

Ambrose next to him was indifferent, and he didn't even look at Guo Dong. Mad.

Hearing this, Guo Dong was very upset, but he still patiently said: "Head of Sun, don't be angry, it's like this, this Yuxu Peak is favored by our Lord Tian, who wants to build a teleportation Formation here, so ..."

The Tianzun in Guo Dong's mouth is Luo Jue, which means the supreme ruler of the Heavenly League.

"Fuck you code!"

Dax's temper was fierce, and he couldn't help it in an instant.

He cursed: "What is your heavenly respect? You are so blind? This Yuxu Peak is within the scope of the Elysium Gate and has been under the jurisdiction of the Elysium Gate. How can it become your heavenly alliance? Where? Get out quickly, or don't blame me for being rude."

When the voice fell, Ambrose couldn't help but said: "Guo Dong, go back and tell you Tianzun, although our Elysium Gate is low-key, it is not easy to provoke."

Uh....

Seeing this situation, Guo Dong's expression was gloomy, and he wanted to burst out, but thought of the strength of Dax and Ambrose, he still held back.

At this moment, another figure flew up to the top of the mountain, dressed in a black robe, and a powerful aura filled the whole body.

It is Luo Jue.

Today, Luo Jue looked everywhere for a place to build a teleportation Formation to facilitate contact with God's Domain, but he couldn't find a suitable place. Today, when he came to Yuxu Peak, he was very satisfied with the aura, so he asked Guo Dong to visit the summit. As a result, after waiting for a while, Luo Jue had no choice but to come up and take a look.

"Your Excellency Tianzun!"

Seeing Luo Jue, Guo Dong quickly greeted him.

Luo Jue nodded, then looked at Dax and Ambrose, smiled and said, "Headmaster Sun, Sect Master Darryl, don't come here without problems."

Dax was too lazy to talk nonsense, and asked: "Luo Jue, this is the place of Elysium Gate, what right do you have to occupy?"

"Occupy?"

Hearing this, Luo Jue was taken aback at first, then his eyes were slightly narrowed, and he said every word: "Head of Sun, what you said is so wrong. All the world is under the jurisdiction of the Nine Heavens God, even those The royal family are all citizens of your majesty, and as an envoy sent by your majesty, I represent your majesty the nine heavens!"

"In other words, if I want to occupy your main altar in Flower Mountain, you have to let me out obediently, understand?"

While talking, Luo Jue said it lightly, but there is no doubt about it.

What? Still want me to let out the main altar of Flower Mountain?

This is not arrogance, it's just bullying too much. Suddenly, Dax was furious! "Snapped!"

Dax's eyes instantly became blood red, his whole body exploded, and the Sky-Breaking Axe appeared in his hand!

"Well, well, in that case, let me learn and teach you the strength of your divine envoy, are you qualified to let me let go of the Flower Mountain General Altar!"

When the voice fell, Dax's mind went blank, and he slashed over with an axe!

Dax had a bad temper. How could he bear such an arrogant Luo Jue at this time!

Hum!

In an instant, a touch of golden light came directly to Luo Jue.

Seeing that golden light, the corner of Luo Jue's mouth aroused a trace of contempt: "I don't know the heights of the sky and the earth, but with your strength, I dare to stray in front of the deity."

The moment the voice fell, a powerful breath broke out from Luo Jue! Raised his hand slightly.

"clang!"

Luo Jue's palm seemed to be an understatement, but it contained the power of heaven and earth. He heard a dull sound, and the golden light instantly dissipated. Then, Dax only felt a powerful force coming, and the whole person shuddered several steps. , His face turned pale instantly!

At this time, Dax's strength had reached the highest level, and he still possessed the magic weapon of the Sky-Breaking Axe, but Luo Jue came from God's Domain.

The strength of the two parties is simply not comparable. Wow! Seeing this scene, the surrounding Guo Dong and others were extremely excited.

At the same time, Guo Dong did not forget to mock at Dax: "Dax, just show off your skills in front of me, even if you dare to challenge our Lord Tianzun? It's a death.

Fuck!...

Hearing this, Dax rose in anger and shouted: "Come again!"

When the voice fell, Dax held the Sky-Breaking Axe tightly and rushed towards Luo Jue again.

"I can't help myself!"

Luo Jue snorted coldly, slowly raised his hand, and saw the aura of heaven and earth around Yuxu Peak, quickly gathering around him, the next second, a ball of flames jumped out of his palm, tumbling up and down, in a moment, the surrounding air , Instantly distorted by high temperature.

It is the blazing sky fire that God's Domain has.

Feeling the hot temperature of the blazing sky, Dax's heart trembled.

"Big Saint Uncle!"

Seeing this scene, Ambrose's expression also changed drastically, and then he urged his internal strength and waved in the air to form a protective barrier against Dax!

boom!

In the blink of an eye, flames burst out, slammed against the barrier, and a loud noise erupted. The terrifying heat swept away, and the entire Yuxu Spring seemed to be burning.

That protective film also shattered in an instant, and Ambrose and Dax were directly shocked and flew out. They flew more than ten meters away and fell on the edge of Yuxu Peak.

Mad!

Ambrose spouted a mouthful of blood and quickly stood up, glaring at Luo Jue, secretly shocked.

Strong!

As expected from God's Domain, this Luo Jue's strength is too terrifying.

Dax was also pale and very embarrassed.

"To fight against God's Domain is to kill yourself!" Luo Jue looked proud, glanced at Ambrose and Dax, and said lightly: "I'll say it for the last time. Starting from today, you are not allowed to go to Yuxu Peak. Otherwise, there will be consequences. conceited."

When the voice fell, Luo Jue greeted Guo Dong and the others, ready to leave.

"WTF!"

However, after not taking two steps, he heard a roar from Dax. He didn't know where he was at that time. He clenched the Heavenly Opening Axe and rushed towards Luo Jue again.

Dax has a hot personality and has been walking in the arena for so long. When has he suffered such a stalemate?

## Chapter 1858

Seeing this scene, Ambrose was anxious and couldn't help shouting.

This Luo Jue is so strong, but the great saint uncle has been provoking one after another. Isn't this self-inflicted?

Ambrose shouted, about to rush up to stop Dax, but it was still a step too late.

boom!



When the two figures of Dax and Luo Jue collided, there was a loud noise, and immediately after that, he saw Dax's expression on his face, backing back again and again.

"Big Saint Uncle, don't be impulsive!" Ambrose was sweating profusely and couldn't help but yelled.

The temper of the eldest uncle is so hot, he knows he can't beat him, but he still fights!

"Ambrose, the Heavenly League deceived people so much that they didn't put us in the eyes. If we retreat today, they will be even more fit!" Dax's eyes were blood-red, and he couldn't help howling loudly.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Ambrose took a deep breath and went silent.

Yes, this Heavenly League will occupy Yuxu Peak today, and tomorrow it will occupy the main altar of Elysium Gate. If it blindly retreats, where can Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain have a foothold?

Thinking about it, Ambrose held the Tyrant Hammer tightly and said loudly: "Okay, Dax Uncle, I will help you, and I will teach this messenger from God's Domain today!"

When the voice fell, Ambrose and Dax burst out one after another, coming directly to Luo Jue!

Hum!

In an instant, the two of them exploded their internal strength at the same time, the surrounding air was suddenly distorted, and the two powerful auras directly locked Luo Jue with amazing power!

However, Luo Jue's mouth turned into a cold arrogance: "Come together? Very good!"

When the voice fell, Luo Jue raised his hand and waved, two rays of light burst out, welcoming Dax and Ambrose respectively.

Bang bang!

Feeling the terrifying power contained in the light, Ambrose and Dax looked at

each other, and then they were about to

dodge, but they were still a step slower! The body was directly hit by the light, and the two of them groaned and fell downward.

"puff..."

After landing, Ambrose hadn't stood still, and he spouted blood!

Dax staggered back a few steps, although he did not spray blood, he was still pale, and his injury was obviously serious.

"Dax!"

At this time, Luo Jue looked up and down Dax, his eyes flashed with a hint of light, and he said word by word: "I'll give

you a chance. If you are willing to incorporate Flower Mountain into the Heavenly Alliance, I can forget the unpleasantness just now."

When saying these, Luo Jue's tone was indifferent, but there was no doubt about it.

In Luo Jue's heart, Dax was a thorny head that was difficult to handle, and he also possessed the Sky-Breaking Axe magic weapon. Since he has torn his face today, I will take this opportunity to take him down. Otherwise, there will be endless troubles.

"Pooh..."

Dax sneered, without hesitation, spitting on the ground in front of Luo Jue.

"you wanna die!"

Dax's attitude completely angered Luo Jue. Click!  
When the voice fell, Luo Jue stopped talking nonsense, slowly raised his right hand, and saw a strange long sword appear in his hand.

This long sword is extremely sharp on one side, and full of jagged teeth on the other, with a golden halo flowing on it.

This sword is Luo Jue's personal weapon, called Tian Jue Sword, which was bestowed on Luo Jue by the Nine Heavens

God back then. This sword is made of the Five Elements Stone in God's Domain. It is extremely tough and powerful. Huhuhu...  
As soon as the sword was released, the surrounding wind whistled, and the temperature in the air dropped a lot in an instant.

Fuck!!

Seeing this scene, Ambrose clenched his fists and squeezed a cold sweat for Dax.

Luo Jue's understatement just now, he and the Dax Uncle couldn't stop it. At this time, Luo Jue showed his

weapon, fearing that the Dax Uncle would be in danger. Sigh!

Feeling the fighting spirit permeating Luo Jue's body, Dax couldn't help taking a deep breath, cold sweat on his forehead, but his face was still full of jealousy.

Huh(?), even if he died today, he would not bow to him. Hum!

Luo Jue didn't talk nonsense. With a strong wave, he heard a howl that stunned the heaven and the earth, coming from the

Tian Jue Sword, and then, a dazzling light, tearing the heaven and the earth, came straight towards Dax.

Seeing this scene, Ambrose wanted to come over and help, but he was injured just now by Luo Jue, his body was turbulent, and it was too late.

bring it on!

Dax's eyes were blood-red, and he did not retreat but instead moved forward, completely exploding the power of his body and condensing it on the Sky-Breaking Axe in an attempt to resist Luo Jue's attack.

Hum.

I saw the Open Sky Axe. After Dax injected his internal power, a golden glow burst out, illuminating the world. Bang! In the next second, Luo Jue's burst of light slammed into the sky-opening axe, and he saw the power of the sky-opening axe collapse in an instant. Then, when he heard a muffled hum from Dax, his whole person was shocked and flew out. He flew more than a hundred meters away before he fell heavily to the ground.

Although Dax's strength was at its peak in the Universe Continent, facing Luo Jue, it was still a lot worse. During the fierce battle just now, Dax was already shocked. At this time, facing Luo Jue to use weapons, he couldn't stop it at all.

After all, Luo Jue was sent by God of Nine Heavens, and his strength was much stronger than Profound Girl of Nine Heavens.

"Big Saint Uncle!"

Seeing this scene, Ambrose's eyes were bloodshot, and he couldn't help shouting. At the same time, he wanted to rush to check Dax's injuries, but his body was too weak to stand up.

"Dax"

At this time, Luo Jue fixed his eyes on Dax, his tone of arrogant gesture: "Isn't it a terrible name just now, is this just a few tricks?"

While talking, Luo Jue held the Tian Jue Sword tightly and slowly walked towards Dax.

The powerful breath filled the whole world.

"I'll give you one last chance, take Flower Mountain, and merge into my Heavenly League." When he arrived, Luo Jue said coldly.

"Haha..."

Hearing this, Dax laughed up to the sky, his eyes full of determination: "The person who made my Dax soft has not yet been born, just relying on you as a small messenger, you want me to give up? Dream it."

"I really want me to surrender and call your Nine Heavens God to come personally."

When the last sentence came out, Dax's face was full of madness.

Huh!

Hearing this, Luo Jue's eyes flashed with a strong killing intent: "Well, well, since you are so stubborn, then I will die as you wish!"

laugh....

When the words fell, Luo Jue urged his divine power, and a terrifying sword shadow burst out from the Tian Jue Sword in his hand, like a bolt of lightning, coming straight towards Dax.

Luo Jue at this time was completely impatient, and what made him extremely angry is that Dax in front of him even called the Nine Heavens God directly, which was simply intolerable.

It is completely disrespectful to speak the name of God of Nine Heavens, and you must kill it.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, the few Guo Dongs not far away were extremely proud, and their eyes were full of ridicule and indifference.

This Dax, relying on himself as the head of Flower Mountain and his relationship with Elysium Gate, was arrogant and extremely arrogant. At this time, he was killed by Luo Jue and he deserved it.

Mad!

Seeing Luo Jue's sword shadow exploding again, Dax clenched his fists, not panicking, only unwillingness in his heart.

Did you die like this? Very unwilling.

## Chapter 1859

At the same time, Ambrose also yelled, and rushed forward in spite of his body, trying to present this sword shadow, but the sword shadow was too fast to pass by Ambrose's side and couldn't stop it at all.

Hum!

Seeing that Dax was about to be split in half by Jian Ying, suddenly, a powerful breath came from not far away, and then a petite and slim figure appeared in front of everyone.

A pale pink skirt, with a bit of playfulness and cuteness, with finely carved jade-like features, arousing love, but there is a strong breath permeating the whole body.

It is Jewel.

During this period of time, Jewel has been practicing in the Carter Family's retreat. Today is the day to leave the customs. Half an hour ago, I learned that Ambrose and Dax were meditating at Yuxu Peak. When he arrived, he saw Luo Juezheng attacking Dax.

In Jewel's heart, Dax was Darryl's worshiping brother, how could he watch him have an accident?

Wow!

When Jewel appeared, whether it was Luo Jue or Guo Dong and others not far away, they were all taken aback.

Afterwards, Guo Dong reacted and looked at Jewel without blinking, his eyes straightened.

What a petite and exquisite beauty.

But... the breath that pervades this body is so strong. Ok?  
A few seconds later, Luo Jue reacted, frowning and looking at Jewel, with indescribable surprise in his heart.

This.... The power in this woman is not the power of humans, it seems to be the power of the Azure Dragon...

boom!

Just as Luo Jue was muttering secretly, he saw Jewel gently raise his hand and waved, a force burst out, and in a short

time, he greeted Luo Jue's sword shadow, and heard a vibration, the sword shadow broke away. trace. "Sister..." Seeing this scene, Ambrose was surprised and delighted, and couldn't help shouting. Although Jewel appeared to be Darryl's personal maid, she was actually Darryl's confidante. According to her seniority, Ambrose would naturally call her sister-in-law.

At the same time, Dax also wiped the cold sweat from his forehead, and laughed at Jewel: "Haha, Jewel, you came really in time, otherwise, my life will be accounted for."

When talking about this, Dax was extremely relaxed.

You know, Jewel's strength is the strongest in the Carter Family. After all, she has the power of the Dragon clan in her body, which is not comparable to human cultivators.

Hearing what Dax and Ambrose said, Jewel smiled lightly and said: "Brother Dax, Ambrose, don't worry, no one can hurt you if I am here today."

When the voice fell, Jewel looked up and down Luo Jue.

"You're not ashamed, just relying on you as a woman, you want to keep them?"

Facing Jewel's gaze, Luo Jue didn't bother to talk nonsense, his whole body exploded, his figure exploded, and he slapped Jewel with a palm.

In Luo Jue's heart, no matter what the relationship between this woman and the Qinglong clan is, since he dared to prevent him from killing Dax, he must get rid of it together.

Sigh!

Seeing Luo Jue burst out, Jewel didn't panic at all, bit her lip lightly, raised her hand, and rushed forward.

Bang!

In the next second, when the two palms collided, Luo Jue only felt an overwhelming force coming, and, in this power, there was the power of the terrifying Azure Dragon. At that time, Luo Jue snorted and backed away more than a dozen steps.

After steadying his figure, Luo Jue looked at Jewel in shock and anger, and said coldly: "What a strong Azure Dragon power, what is your relationship with the Azure Dragon clan?"

The Qinglong clan?

Jewel frowned, and faintly responded: "What is the Azure Dragon clan? You are talking about the Dragon clan, tell you, Shandy, the patriarch of the Dragon clan, is my sister."

what?

Hearing this, Luo Jue's heart was shocked.

The woman in front of her turned out to be the sister of the patriarch of the Qinglong clan, no wonder she was so strong.

At the same time, Luo Jue's mood became more complicated. You must know that ten thousand years ago, God's Domain launched a war of Gods. At that time, the Azure Dragons knew they were not opponents of God's Domain and were forced to flee to the human world. In other words, the Azure Dragons came thousands of years ago. Having been huddled on Dragon Island, and in such a situation, he was harmed by God's Domain.

As the messenger of God's Domain, Luo Jue's relationship with Jewel was a feud.

At this moment, Jewel asked Luo Jue back: "Who are you? Why do you want to shoot Dax?"

Jewel had just left the customs, and she still didn't know the identity of Luo Jue. This....

Luo Jue hesitated, and didn't know how to answer for a while. If he said his identity, it would be an endless situation. After all, the Azure Dragon clan and God's Domain are mortal enemies.

"Sister!"

At this moment, seeing Luo Jue's delay in answering, Ambrose couldn't help but speak: "His name is Luo Jue. He is an emissary from God's Domain. He recently established the Heavenly League to force the Great Saint Uncle's Flower Mountain to join. "

In the next minute, Ambrose explained the specific situation. Oops! Seeing this situation, Luo Jue's heart was shocked and suddenly became a little anxious. He wanted to perfuse Jewel, and then made an excuse to leave. After all, the grievances between God's Domain and the Azure Dragon clan could not be resolved by himself, but he did not expect that before he spoke, Ambrose would tell his identity. come out.

Holy area?

Hearing this, Jewel's delicate face was a little confused: "Isn't God's Domain a place in the legend? It actually exists..."

In Jewel's heart, God's Domain is illusory, only in myths. Later, Jewel's soul was attached to the dragon egg and became Sandy's sister, but because of her young age, Sandy never told her Overcome the grievances between the Dragon Race and God's Domain.

And Long Elen, who has been personally protecting Jewel, never mentioned it.

In this case, Jewel's cognition of God's Domain has always stayed in the concept of childhood.

Sigh....

Hearing Jewel's words, Luo Jue was taken aback for a moment, and then he secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Looking at the situation, this woman doesn't seem to know the grievances between the Azure Dragon clan and God's Domain, if that's the case, it's easy to handle.

"Absolutely Luo?"

At this moment, Jewel looked at Luo Jue and said seriously: "Since you are an envoy sent by God's Domain, you have to maintain the peace of the rivers and lakes in the World Universe Continent. Why do you want to forcibly occupy the place where people are occupied?"

"This one..."

Luo Jue scratched his head, looked embarrassed, and smiled bitterly: "This is a complete misunderstanding..."

As he said, Luo Jue glanced at Dax and continued: "There may be some things, I didn't explain clearly to this head of Sun. Take Yuxufeng's matter as an example, we are not occupying it, but borrowing it. Build a teleportation Formation to make it easy to contact God's Domain..."

When he said this, Luo Jue had a polite face, and he was completely different from the cold and arrogant look just now.

Speaking of it, Luo Jue didn't want to let go of his posture, but there was no way. Jewel in front of him was too powerful, and Luo Jue wasn't sure about fighting.



Mad!

Seeing this scene, Dax sneered and cursed inwardly.

This Luo Jue is really a villain. When he meets someone who is strong, he uses iron and blood methods, and when he meets someone who cannot be beaten, he changes his face.

Ambrose, who was next to him, looked at Luo Jue's gaze, also showing a bit of contempt.

Chapter 1860

However, Jewel nodded suddenly: "So it's like this."

Jewel's mind is pure, and she hasn't realized that Luo Jue in front of her is just playing herself.

"Sister!"

Seeing Jewel believed it, Ambrose was immediately anxious, and couldn't help saying: "Don't believe him, this Luo Jue City Mansion is very deep."

Hearing this, Jewel frowned, and then looked at Luo Jue: "Is that right?"

damn it....

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue's heart was very suffocated. With Ambrose and Dax there, it would be difficult to deceive this woman.

Muttering in his heart, Luo Jue smiled at Jewel: "I am a divine envoy specially sent to World Universe by the Nine Heavens God. How can I lie casually? It was indeed a misunderstanding just now."

As he said, Luo Jue looked at Ambrose again: "I can only say that this Sect Master Darryl has too deep a prejudice against me."

Ha ha...

Ambrose stopped talking, sneered secretly, and then thought of something and whispered towards Jewel: "Sister, looking at the situation, the dragon clan behind you is very jealous. If so, you can ask him if he can Help find my father."

Ambrose's voice was so small that only Jewel could hear it. what?

At this moment, Jewel's body trembled, her heart was inexplicably excited and uplifted, and she looked at Ambrose closely: "Your father? Is there any news for the son?" Even though Jewel is now the sister of the dragon clan patriarch, her identity is not the same now. Xibi, but still used to call Darryl the son.

Because Jewel knew that if there was no Darryl back then, she might have been a little beggar in Great East Continent. No matter how noble her status became, Darryl would always be her own son.

Sigh!

Seeing Jewel's excitement, Ambrose nodded: "Yes, three days ago, the girl Yuri who was involved in the vortex of

chaos with her father suddenly came back and said that her father was not dead, but was trapped. God's Domain..."

In the next few minutes, Ambrose explained the situation that happened to Yuri at that time in detail.

Great!

The son is not dead, the son is not dead...

Upon learning of the situation, Jewel was so excited, tears of joy flashed in her eyes.

For three years, for three full years, I have been guarding the Carter Family at all times, and I firmly believe that Darryl is not

dead and will definitely come back one day. Can you be upset to learn about Darryl at this time? "Sister!"

Seeing Jewel's happy look, Ambrose's mood improved a lot, but thinking of the situation in front of him, he seriously said: "This Luo Jue is an envoy from God's Domain, and he can definitely find his father."

"Since he is so polite to you, let him help..."

When saying these, Ambrose's tone was complicated.

You know, when he heard about Darryl from Yuri, Dax proposed to go to Luo Jue for inquiries, but was stopped by

Chester, because Luo Jue had a special identity, and Darryl had trespassed into the realm of God. If you tell Luo Jue about the situation rashly, it may be counterproductive.

Ambrose thought this way too. But at this time, seeing Luo Absolute Jewel being so polite, Ambrose decided to give it a try.

Ok!

Upon hearing this, Jewel nodded without even thinking about it.

As long as the son can come back safely, he will do anything at all costs.

Sigh!

At this moment, Luo Jue, who was standing on the opposite side, murmured in his heart when he saw Ambrose and Jewel had been talking in a low voice.

This Sect Master Darryl, what is this woman talking about? Are you discussing how to deal with me?

"Your Excellency!"

Just as Luo Jue was muttering secretly, he saw Jewel walking slowly, with a gentle expression on her face, and said softly: "Since you are from God's Domain, can you do me a favor?"

When she said this, Jewel looked serious, and her eyes flashed with anticipation. help?

Hearing this, Luo Jue was stunned. This woman in front of me is the younger sister of the Dragon Clan Chief, with an extraordinary status and powerful strength. She actually has to help herself?

At the same time, Luo Jue also secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Since the other party is asking for help, he shouldn't do it with himself.

Thinking about it, Luo Jue smiled: "Yes, what do you want me to do?"

Seeing that he didn't refuse, Jewel got excited all of a sudden, and said quickly: "A good friend of mine, his name is Darryl, who inadvertently broke into God's Domain. He originally wanted to return to the Universe Continent. He took it for a long time. Without news from him, I would like to ask your envoy to help me find it, can you?"

What?

At this moment, Luo Jue's expression changed, and he was stunned, only to feel his brain humming.

A human being broke into the realm of God privately?

This is a violation of the rules of the sky and must be punished.

At the same time, Luo Jue also thought Jewel was a little ridiculous. He knew that he was a messenger from God's Domain, but he still wanted to find someone for

him...

really interesting.

However, Luo never showed these psychological activities.

At this time, Luo Jue was the first time he heard of Darryl, because when he was dispatched to Universe, Darryl's fake Nine Heavens God hadn't been exposed yet.

After a few seconds, Luo Jue reacted and he was indecisive:  
"This, this..."

Seeing Luo Jue's face showing embarrassment, Jewel suddenly became anxious, and quickly said: "Your Excellency, as long as you help me find Darryl, you will be my benefactor in the future, and I must be grateful."

As long as Darryl returned safely, Jewel could not even have his life.

"Jewel!"

At this moment, Dax, who was not far away, couldn't help but yelled: "Why are you asking him? Darryl is good and there will be no problems. Even if we are looking for Darryl, we don't need his help."

When he said this, Dax glared at Luo Jue, unable to conceal his hostility.

Huh(?), just now, he almost died at the hands of Luo Jue. Jewel bit her lip and didn't respond.

Ambrose was angry and funny, and couldn't help saying: "Big Saint Uncle, don't you say a word..."

Speaking of it, Ambrose didn't have the slightest affection for Luo Jue, but in any case, the identity of the other party was an envoy of God's Domain. As long as he was willing to help, he would be sure of finding his father.

Hearing Ambrose's words, Dax was still frustrated, but he still closed his mouth.

At this time, Jewel watched Luo Jue closely, with a very sincere attitude: "My Excellency, please."

As soon as the voice fell, Guo Dong walked over and whispered towards Luo Jue: "Tianzun, this is absolutely impossible to promise, you don't know, that Darryl is more difficult than Dax, if you help them find Darryl, and bring it back, the situation in World Universe must be rewritten."

"More importantly, the existence of Darryl will hinder the development of our Heavenly League."

When he said this, Guo Dong looked serious, but his eyes flashed sinister.

When Darryl was still there, Elysium Gate had been rectifying the order of the rivers and lakes, especially Guo Dong, who had no principles, was the target of Elysium Gate's suppression. It can be said that Guo Dong hates and fears Darryl, how could Darryl return to World Universe?

Ok!

Hearing this, Luo Jue nodded thoughtfully.

In the next second, Luo Jue showed a smile and looked at Jewel and said, "Since the girl is so sincere, then I will promise you."

## Chapter 1861

Great!

Seeing Luo Jue's promise, Jewel was unspeakably excited, smiling like a flower, and very cute.

Ambrose, who was next to him, suddenly felt relieved.

Although he and Luo Jue were a little unhappy just now, the other party agreed to help find his father, indicating that Luo Jue was still worth paying.

What?

And Guo Dong next to him was dumbfounded. Why did Tianzun agree?

Thinking about it, Guo Dong was so anxious that he couldn't help but said to Luo Jue: "Tianzun, this can't be promised..." Luo Jue interrupted before he finished speaking.

"You shut up, I'm talking to this dragon girl, where's your turn to intervene?" Luo Jue's face was gloomy and coldly scolded, "It's my business to promise to help. What can I do with you? Relationship? Do you still want to influence my decision?"

Stern tone, full of aura.

Seeing Luo Jue's anger, Guo Dong panicked, and quickly said: "The subordinates dare not, dare not..." As he said, he stepped aside.

"Ha ha..."

Luo Jue turned his head and smiled at Jewel: "He doesn't understand etiquette, I made you laugh."

At this time, Jewel, in a happy mood, shook her head and said, "Where, I still want to thank you."

Luo Jue nodded, then thought of something, and smiled embarrassingly: "I'm fine with helping you find Darryl's whereabouts, but I also have something to do. I hope the girl can accomplish it."

When he said this, Luo Jue's face was indifferent, but there was a bit of cunning in his eyes.

"What's the matter?"

Jewel said without even thinking about it. In her heart, as long as the other party can help find the son, let alone one condition, that is, ten conditions, there is no problem.

"Is such that "

Luo Jue took a deep breath, with a hypocritical expression: "The Azure Dragon clan is the first of the four innate spirit beasts, possessing the power of turning clouds and rain, and reaching the sky and the earth. I have always admired Luo Jue, but unfortunately, the Azure Dragon clan has been there for thousands of years I lived in seclusion in the human world before."

"It's really an honor for me to meet a girl today, so I want to ask the girl to take me to your habitat and meet the patriarch of your Azure Dragon clan, so that I have a wish."

The words were extremely sincere, but when they spoke, Luo Jue had been observing the changes in Jewel's expression.

To be honest, Luo Jue seemed relaxed at this time, but he was actually very nervous.

Yes, Luo Jue is ready to take a gamble.

For thousands of years, God's Domain has been investigating the hiding place of the Qinglong clan, but failed to return. At this time, the sister of the Qinglong clan in front of him did not even know the grievances between his tribe and God's

Realm. Luo Jue knew that he had made great contributions. The opportunity is here.

Luo Jue's plan is simple. Let Jewel take him to the hiding place of the Qinglong clan. After knowing the place, he will find a way to capture all the Qinglong clan.

As long as you catch the Qinglong clan, you will have done a great job. When the time comes, Nine Heavens God must be seriously injured.

This.....

Seeing Luo Jue's sincere face, Jewel was stunned, and then hesitated: "This. "

Although Jewel didn't know the grievances between the Qinglong clan and God's Domain, before leaving Dragon Island, Shandy specifically explained that the location of Dragon Island must not be revealed.

But at this time, the envoy of God's Domain in front of him wanted to take him to Dragon Island by himself. How could this be done?

But if you don't agree, the other party will not try their best to help find the son.

For a moment, Jewel frowned and hesitated. Sigh!

Seeing Jewel's expression, Luo Jue lightly breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a smile: "Girl, does my condition make you embarrassed?"

Luo Jue at this time was relaxed on the surface, but a little nervous in his heart.

If the other party does not agree, it will be embarrassing.

Jewel shook her head quickly: "No, but I need to think about it."

When she said this, Jewel thought of Long Elen in her mind. If Long Elen was by her side, she could also give herself a suggestion. Unfortunately, when she was in the Carter Family retreat, Long Elen returned to Dragon Island. , Reported the situation to Sandy.

Thinking about it, Jewel made up her mind and said to Luo Jue: "Your Excellency, let's just give me two days to think about it. I'll consider it and go directly to the Heavenly League to find you. How about?"

"Good, good!"

Originally, Luo Jue was still a little worried. When Jewel said this, he immediately smiled: "Then I will be waiting for the girl in the Heavenly League." As he said, he greeted Guo Dong and the others to leave.

"Jewel!"

As soon as the front foot walked, Dax came over with an unhappy expression: "Are you really going to take this Luo Jue to the habitat of the

dragon clan?"

Jewel shook her head, looked at the direction that Luo Jue and several people were leaving, and said softly: "I can't be sure, because my sister said that the location of Dragon Island cannot be easily told to others. That's why I didn't immediately agree. he."

"Let's go back first, and when Long Elen comes back, listen to her opinion."

Having said this, Jewel checked the injuries of the next grandson, knowing that he was only injured by the shock and it was not a major problem, and Jewel was relieved.

Later, Jewel, Ambrose, and Dax left Yuxu Peak and returned to the Carter Family.

....

the other side.

Luo Jue took Guo Dong and quickly rushed to the general altar of the Heavenly League.

Along the way, Guo Dongyue thought more and more confused, and couldn't figure out why Luo Jue was so polite to Jewel.

"Tianzun."

Finally, Guo Dong couldn't help it, and asked, "Then Dax is so arrogant, why did Your Excellency Tianzun spare him? Even if the woman named Jewel is strong, you are from God's Domain, Tianzun."

Luo Jue didn't have a good air: "What do you know? I call it retreat as advancement. How can I catch them without first holding them down?"

Sigh...

Hearing this, Guo Dong pondered, and suddenly laughed: "I seem to understand."

Luo Jue was too lazy to talk nonsense and waved his hand: "Let's stop talking nonsense, and immediately send the order

to let everyone come to the general forum. I have important things to announce."

"Yes, Lord Tianzun!" Guo Dong quickly responded, and then proceeded to do it.

Half an hour later, the main altar hall of the Heavenly League.

In the main hall, there are several rows of seats, nearly a hundred, and the seats are already full of people, all of which are the heads of various sects and the minds



of all forces who have joined the Heavenly League.

On the innermost throne, Luo Jue sat there in a black robe, his expression was indifferent, he was not angry, and the aura of Tianzun was full.

On both sides of Luo Jue, there are eight seats, on which sit eight slender and charming figures, one by one wearing long skirts, with graceful figures and full of fairy spirit.

It is the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan.

Suddenly, Luo Jue summoned them, and everyone in the room didn't dare to speak rashly without knowing it.

The eight Huanxiang and Ziyan were also secretly suspicious.

Suddenly, what Luo Jue was going to do to gather so many people together?

For a while, the entire hall was silent.

"Everyone!"

Finally, Luo Jue cleared his throat and said with a smile: "This time we are summoning you to come, there is an important thing. This matter is not only related to the rise and fall of the Heavenly League, but also the honor and disgrace of each of you. "

## Chapter 1862

Hearing this, the whole hall was in an uproar, and everyone looked at each other with inexplicable excitement.

The honor and disgrace that affects everyone is certainly not a trivial matter.

Then, in the crowd, I don't know who could not help asking: "Your Excellency Tianzun, what the hell is going on?"

Luo Jue showed a slight smile and slowly said, "I am going to launch a war to let the Heavenly Alliance show its strength in the world of World Universe."

war?

Hearing this word, many people were shocked.

In the next second, the whole hall was talking about it.

"Tianzun is finally going to make a move."

"Yes, at the World Universe Conference, those big sects were dismissive of Tianzun, which was very hateful. Especially Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain..."

"Yes, the schools of Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain should have given them some color long ago."

In the hearts of everyone, they thought that Luo Jue was going to deal with Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain and other big sects. After all, at the World Universe Conference at that time, the schools of Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain didn't take Luo Jue seriously.

Everyone's discussion kept coming, but the eight oracles of Zi Yan and Huanxiang were secretly anxious.

If Luo Jue was prepared to deal with Elysium Gate, it would be troublesome.

"Tianzun!"

Finally, Huanxiang couldn't help being the first one to ask Luo Jue: "Are you going to do something on Elysium Gate? I think it's wrong. Since Elysium Gate was established, it has always adhered to the belief in punishing evil and promoting good to benefit the world. To safeguard the justice of the arena, if we rashly attack the Heavenly Sect, we will be obscure at all."

When the voice fell, Zi Yan also said: "Yes, the purpose of our Heavenly League is also to maintain the balance of the world, and to initiate disputes rashly, for fear of losing public opinion."

At the same time, the other six saints also nodded in agreement.

Like everyone else, the eight oracles also thought that Luo Jue was going to deal with Elysium Gate.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Luo Jue took a deep breath, his face gloomy: "Huanxiang, Ziyan, don't forget your identities, your nine-day saints are from God's Domain, and naturally everything must be subject to the rules of God's Domain."

"Furthermore, I didn't say it was a shot at Elysium Gate. What are you all excited about?"

Some words, not slow or slow, but full of aura. Isn't it to deal with Elysium Gate? At this moment, Huanxiang and Ziyang's expressions suddenly eased a lot.

"All right!"

At this time, Luo Jue stood up slowly, and said seriously: "I won't fight mysteries anymore. This time the goal of our Heavenly League is not the Jianghu sect, but the Qinglong clan."

What?

Hearing the last four words, the whole hall was silent for an instant, and everyone was stunned.

Especially the heads of the sects below, their eyes widened one by one, thinking that they had heard it wrong.

Qing.... The Qinglong clan?

At the same time, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyang also trembled.

Seeing the expressions of the people, Luo Jue chuckled and slowly said, "You don't need to guess, the Azure Dragon clan is the Dragon Clan you call the Nine States Continent."

"Perhaps you don't know yet, tens of thousands of years ago, the Qinglong clan and other demons fought openly against God's Domain. At that time, God's Domain launched a divine battle and sealed the various demons. Only the Qinglong clan escaped and hid in the Nine Mainlands."

"Just recently, I have the whereabouts of the Qinglong clan. When I find their habitat, I must capture all the Qinglong clan. Since you are a member of the Heavenly League, you have the responsibility to cooperate with me and follow my dispatch. I understand. ?"

When he said this, Luo Jue had a face of justice.

Huanxiang, sitting on both sides, and the eight oracles of Ziyang also had a calm expression. As a member of God's Domain,

they certainly knew the grievances between the Azure Dragon clan and God's Domain. Wow...

Knowing these circumstances, the whole hall was once again in an uproar, and many people were talking about it.

"No wonder there will be dragons in our World Universe. It turns out that they escaped from God's Domain."

"Unexpectedly, this dragon clan has disappeared for thousands of years, and it can

still be found by Tianzun...I admire it."

During the discussion, many voices were flattering Luo felt, but there were also many people frowning and looking complicated.

"Your Excellency Tianzun!"

Finally, I don't know who yelled: "This Azure Dragon clan is powerful and has the power to destroy the world. Can we fight through the cooperation of our sects?"

When the voice fell, many people nodded one after another.

"Yeah, I'm afraid it will be wiped out by the Dragon Clan before it gets closer."

"Your Excellency Tianzun, this matter is not trivial, you have to think twice."

Among the people's discussion, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan also had their eyebrows furrowed and their expressions solemn.

Because what everyone said is right, the strength of the Qinglong clan is very strong, and Luo Jue hastily launched a war with a small chance of winning.

Ha ha...

Hearing these words, Luo Jue smiled slightly, with a confident look: "You don't need to worry, I won't let you face head-on with the Qinglong clan. When the time comes, you only need to follow my command."

"As long as you are united and obeyed, this battle will be won."

"When the Azure Dragon clan is captured, I promise that every sect present will be assigned a dragon spirit beast."

Dragon spirit beast?

Hearing the last sentence, everyone in the hall was extremely excited, their eyes shining with scorching light.

You know, the dragon spirit beasts are countless people from the rivers and lakes, the strongest spirit beasts that can be dreamed and cannot be sought. Three years ago, when Darryl showed his dragon spirit beasts, he didn't know how many people he envied.

And now, Luo Jue promises everyone that as long as the Azure Dragon clan is captured, they will be divided into dragon spirit beasts, can they not be excited?

This is simply a great benefit.

Excited, someone suddenly knelt down to Luo Jue and said loudly: "Tianzun, rest assured, we Feng Lei Tang will cooperate fully."

Wow...

When the voice fell, other people also knelt down, expressing their loyalty loudly.

"And us..."

"We must unite as one, cooperate with Tianzun, and capture all the Qinglong clan."

The momentum shook the sky and echoed endlessly in the hall.

"good very good!"

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue smiled and nodded approvingly: "Everyone, please, help God's Domain capture the Azure Dragon Clan. You are the great heroes of God's Domain. At that time, everyone will be rewarded."

After saying this, Luo Jue looked smug.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan looked solemnly.

I don't know why, they always feel that Luo Jue did this, a bit too hasty.

"All right!"

At this moment, Luo Jue looked around and said seriously: "From now on, you go back and select the elite, and you can be dispatched at any time."

"Yes, Lord Tianzun!" Everyone in the hall responded in unison, and then left one after another.

At this time, Luo Jue stepped off the throne and said to the eight oracles of Huanxiang: "Several saints, you should also prepare to deal with the Qinglong clan. This is a tough battle."

When the voice fell, Luo Jue also strode out of the hall.

As soon as the front foot left, Zi Yan couldn't help sighing, and couldn't help but said: "Sisters, what should we do?"

Although it is our duty to deal with the Qinglong clan, but... Darryl is the dragon of the Qinglong clan. Honor."

When the voice fell, Huanxiang nodded and said, "Yes, it's a little difficult now."

The other six saints also frowned.

In the hearts of the eight oracles, Darryl was their benefactor. At that time in Kunlun, when the eight oracles were about to be alchemy by Donoghue Dixon, Darryl risked death to save each other. Finally, the eight oracles were saved, but Darryl was saved. Involved in the vortex of chaos.

It can be said that without Darryl, there would be no eight oracles today.

## Chapter 1863

At this time, Zi Yan thought about it, and said softly: "When we attack the Qinglong clan, let's help the Qinglong clan

secretly, and it is also considered to have an explanation to Darryl!"

To be honest, Zi Yan didn't want to follow Luo Jue to attack the Qinglong clan, but she couldn't help it. She was a nine-day saint, and it was her duty to help God's Domain deal with the Qinglong clan. In this case, she could only choose to help secretly.

Ok!

Upon hearing this, Huanxiang and the other saints nodded in agreement.

Now, this is the only way.

.....

the next day! Carter Family.

In the hall, Chester, Dax, Ambrose, Jewel, and Yvette Yvonne and others sat there one by one with complex expressions.

Yesterday, when Jewel and Dax returned to the Carter Family, they told everyone about the Yuxu Peak. They were all excited to learn that Luo Jue helped find Darryl, but let Luo Jue go to live in the Qinglong clan. Everyone can't pay attention to the matter of the earth.

Like Jewel, Chester and others didn't know the grievances between God's Domain and the Azure Dragon clan, so they didn't know that Luo Jue did it with ulterior motives.

At that time, everyone discussed for a long time without result, and finally Chester proposed that he waited for Long Elen to return before making a decision.

After all, Long Elen is the dragon envoy of the Qinglong clan and understands the situation on Dragon Island.

However, after waiting for a day, Long Elen never came back.

"Forget it!"

At this moment, Jewel stood up with determination on her Qingxiu's face: "I don't want to wait for Long Elen, I will go directly to the Heavenly League to meet Luo Jue. Take him to see my sister earlier, but his wish was lost. Only then can we help find the son with all our strength."

Sigh...

Hearing this, the whole hall was silent.

You know, taking Luo Jue to Dragon Island is a matter for the Qinglong clan, and it is difficult for everyone present to express their opinions.

www.mimiread.com "Ok!"

Finally, Chester nodded and said, "But we don't worry about you alone, so let me go with you."

Although Jewel is the younger sister of the patriarch of the Qinglong clan, she is also a family member of the Carter Family. As the eldest brother, Chester naturally wants to protect Jewel's safety.

However, Jewel resolutely shook her head: "No, Brother Chester, you know, Dragon Island is not allowed to enter. I took Luo Jue back and violated the rules."

Seeing her saying this, Chester nodded: "Well then, but you have to be careful."

Jewel smiled lightly and looked relaxed: "Brother Chester, don't worry about me. I broke off with Na Luo yesterday, and he can't beat me."

Having said this, Jewel bid farewell to everyone, and rushed to the Heavenly Alliance alone.

After two hours of flying, Jewel finally arrived at the general altar of the Heavenly League.

Sigh!

When landing on the main altar hall, Jewel couldn't help taking a deep breath when she saw the scene in front of her.

I saw that on the square in front of the hall, thousands of elite disciples lined up neatly, giving people a sense of solemnity, and the meeting hall was extremely

majestic.

However, Jewel didn't panic at all.

"who?"

As soon as Jewel landed on her feet, the surrounding elite disciples of the Heavenly League drank and gathered around.

"I'm looking for you heavenly." Jewel said. Wow...

When the voice fell, the surrounding elite disciples were frightened and scolded one after another.

"Bold, can you see Tianzun if you want to?"

"Frankly explain, what is the purpose of breaking into our Heavenly League general altar?"

With a loud shout of anger, an elite disciple headed up, waved his hand, and pointed to Jewel: "Take it now!"

Wow...

When the voice fell, the other elite disciples burst out of internal strength, and they were about to attack Jewel.

"stop!"

At this moment, there was a scolding, and Luo Jue strode over, with a majestic expression on his face.

When he arrived, Luo Jue looked around and scolded:

"Presumptuous, this is my distinguished guest, how can you dare to be so negligent? All back down."

Upon hearing this, the elite disciples quickly dispersed.

"Sorry!" Luo Jue looked at Jewel with a smile: "When the Heavenly League was established, these disciples still didn't understand the rules."

As he said, Luo Jue's smile grew stronger, and he continued: "I thought that the girl regretted it, but I didn't expect you to really come. Haha, I'm so honored to be trusted by the girl."

At the end of the talk, Luo Jue looked around and found that Jewel was the only one here, and he felt more comfortable immediately.



Haha...

This Jewel turned out to be alone. If this were the case, he would be more certain to raid the Qinglong clan.

Jewel smiled and said: "Let's go."

Luo Jue nodded, and then thought of something, politely said: "Girl wait a moment, let me explain the matter, let's go." With that, he walked quickly to the hall.

When he arrived at the main hall, Luo Jue called Guo Dong and whispered: "Send the order immediately, everyone will follow quietly, don't follow too closely, I will leave a mark along the way."

"Understand!" Guo Dong nodded quickly.

Luo Jue confessed a few more words before he walked out of the hall and set off with Jewel towards Dragon Island.

Along the way, Luo Jue showed a very gentlemanly demeanor, talking and laughing with Jewel.

Feeling Luo Jue's humor, Jewel also gradually put down her guard, but what she didn't know was that hundreds of thousands of Heavenly League tribes followed.

Speaking of it, it is easy to lose track of a distance of more than ten miles, but Luo Jue left marks along the way in secret, so the Heavenly League tribe easily followed.

After several hours of driving, Luo Jue and Jewel finally arrived at Dragon Island.

Sigh!

At this moment, floating in the air, looking at the Dragon Island in front of him, Luo Jue was so shocked that he couldn't help taking a deep breath.

What a magnificent place, what a hidden place. But even if it was hidden, I found it in the end.

For a moment, Luo Jue couldn't tell the excitement, and his eyes were full of excitement.

"This is Dragon Island." Jewel looked at Luo Jue and said seriously: "Because it is the first time to bring an outsider, so please wait here. I will tell my sister first."

"it is good!"

Luo Jue showed a slight smile: "Thank you, Miss Jewel." His mouth was polite, but his eyes flashed a bit fiercely.

Jewel didn't notice it, nodded, turned around and prepared to land.

Puff...

However, as soon as Jewel turned around, he saw Luo Jue take out two long objects from his body, fired them into the electricity, and stuck them directly on Jewel's back spine.

It is the prisoner dragon thorn.

Luo Jue, as the envoy of God's Domain, knows the weaknesses of the Qinglong clan very well, so he prepared the prisoner dragon stab in advance and prepared to raid Jewel, because he knew that it would be difficult for him to win against Jewel head-on.

Luo Jue shot too fast, Jewel couldn't react at all, her body trembled, she instantly lost her balance and fell straight.

If Jewel was still a human body ten years ago, the Prisoner's Dragon's stab would be useless to her. At this time, Jewel's

body was a dragon, and Luo Jue's assault with the Prisoner's Dragon's stab was totally helpless. Haha...

Luo Jue was very proud of his successful assault, and his figure flashed and caught Jewel who was falling.

"you..."

At this time, Jewel was shocked and angry, and shouted at Luo Jue: "You let me go, why are you attacking me? What are you stabbing me?"

Chapter 1864

Hearing Jewel's sweet drink, Luo Jue smiled and said proudly: "Fortunately, you are still the sister of the patriarch of the Qinglong clan, don't you know that this is the prisoner dragon thorn that specifically restrains your dragon clan?"

Prisoner dragon thorn?

Hearing this, Jewel's body trembled, and she panicked inexplicably.

When she was on Dragon Island, Shandy had never told Jewel about the prisoner dragon thorn, so Jewel never knew that this kind of thing still existed in the world.

But this prisoner dragon thorn is really too evil.

At this time, Jewel clearly felt that after the prisoner dragon thorn was pierced on her back, her whole body's strength was generally sealed, and she didn't even have the strength to stand.

"You despicable villain."

In fright, Jewel's eyes spit fire, and she stared at Luo Jue fiercely: "I warn you, if you dare to do anything to me, my sister and the entire Dragon Island will not let you go."

When she said this, Jewel regretted it very much.

Knowing that Luo Jue was so insidious, he would have waited for Long Elen to go back. Long Elen has rich experience in the arena and will definitely stop herself.

It's just that it's too late to say anything. "Haha..."

Hearing Jewel's words, Luo Jue couldn't help laughing up to the sky, saying every word: "Girl Jewel, don't worry, I won't do anything to you, I just want to keep you hostage to deal with the Qinglong clan. what."

what?

Jewel's heart trembled, and she suddenly woke up. It turned out that Luo was definitely not going to deal with himself, but the entire dragon clan...

Just when Jewel was stunned, Luo Jue stopped talking nonsense, grabbing her and flying towards the back.

After flying for a few minutes, I saw more than a hundred large ships appearing on the vast sea below. The ships were full of elite disciples of the Heavenly League. From a distance, the darkness was overwhelming and it was very spectacular.

On the leading ship, eight oracles, Huanxiang and Ziyan, stood on the deck. Behind them were the heads of the various sects who joined the Heavenly League.

Yes, this is Luo Jue's plan. Let Jewel lead herself to find the location of Dragon Island, and then discuss the attack plan with the Heavenly League.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue showed a confident smile and landed quickly.

When they arrived on the deck, the eight oracles and the heads all spoke together: "Tianzun!"

Luo Jue nodded and looked around and said: "Dragon Island is right in front of you. Everyone is ready to fight at any time." As he said, he threw Jewel on the deck.

At this time, Jewel had a prisoner dragon thorn on her back, completely losing her ability to move, her pretty face was pale and very weak.

Seeing this scene, all the heads present were indifferent, while the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyang were frowning and couldn't bear it.

"Tianzun!"

Finally, Zi Yan couldn't help but speak: "Since she has led you to find the location of Dragon Island, don't hurt her, let her go."

When the voice fell, Huanxiang and the other saints also nodded one after another.

In their hearts, Jewel and Darryl had a very close relationship, no matter what, they couldn't open Luo Jue to hurt Jewel.

"Humph!"

Hearing these words, Luo Jue snorted coldly, with no emotion in his tone: "If I let her go now, wouldn't she let her inform Dragon Island?"

"Also, the Heavenly Alliance respects me, and all actions must listen to me, so don't talk nonsense."

Some words, the voice is not loud, but there is no doubt about it.

Ugh...

Seeing Luo Jue's resolute attitude, Huanxiang and Ziyang looked at each other and sighed softly.

At this time, seeing Dragon Island in front, getting closer and closer, Luo Jue raised his hand: "Stop going forward." The Qinglong clan was very alert, and Luo Jue was very careful before understanding the environment of Dragon Island.

In an instant, Luo Jue's voice fell, and all the ships immediately slowed down.

Sigh!

At this moment, Luo Jue stood at the bow of the ship, looking at the terrain of Thea Dragon Island, and couldn't help but take a deep breath.

Luo Jue can clearly see that the entire Dragon Island is very large. Not only that, but the island has also established a

great Formation of heaven and earth. This great Formation of heaven and earth, based on the fire spirit spar, forms a huge protective layer that will protect the layer. The cold outside was cut off.

As the messenger of God's Domain, Luo Jue just glanced at it and understood that Dragon Island was in the deepest part of the wild and sly domain, it was dark and extremely cloudy.

Under this circumstance, the Qinglong clan on Dragon Island can only use the fire spirit spar to drive away the cold air.

However, Luo Jue was surprised to be able to build such a huge Formation of heaven and earth on the island, because in his impression, although the Azure Dragon clan was strong, they did not know the art of formation very well.

At this time Luo Jue still didn't know that Darryl had helped deploy the Heaven and Earth Formation on Dragon Island. It is precisely because of this that Darryl was named Dragon Marshal by Shandy, the patriarch of the Qinglong clan.

"Everyone!"

After observing for a while, Luo Jue looked around and said seriously: "Wait for me to enter the island first. After I attract the attention of the Azure Dragon clan, you will land quietly."

"Have you seen the great formation of heaven and earth on the island? If I guess correctly, all of the eyes of the formation are fire spirit spar, your task is to destroy the fire spirit spar inside and break the big formation. And join me."

When he said these, Luo Jue looked extremely serious. As long as this great Formation of heaven and earth is broken, when the Qinglong clan all receive the cold intrusion, they will have a greater chance of winning.

"understand!"

Hearing Luo Jue's instructions, the leaders of the surrounding sects responded in unison.

Luo Jue nodded, stopped talking nonsense, tapped the deck with his toes, rose up into the sky, and swiftly headed towards Dragon Island.

Wow....

Seeing this, hundreds of large ships started to move forward again.

.....

At this moment, in the hall of Dragon Island.

Sandi sits on the throne, wearing a golden robe, exquisite features and sexy curves, coupled with the powerful aura on her body, she has a different style and is extremely charming.

On both sides below, the dragon elites stood neatly. In front of Sandy, Long Elen stood respectfully. "Your Majesty the Empress!"

At this time, Long Elen's delicate face was a bit complicated: "I'm going to leave soon, what do you want to bring to Jewel, Your Majesty?"

When Luo Jue held the World Universe Conference in the New World Imperial City, Long Elen learned of the situation and was very anxious. Because the Qinglong clan and God's Domain had an inextricable grievance, God's Domain suddenly sent envoys to the World Universe Continent. For the Azure Dragon family, it was completely unresolved. bad news.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

However, at that time, Jewel was still in retreat, and Long Elen had no choice but to return to Dragon Island alone and report the situation to Shandy.

Sigh!

Shandy breathed a sigh of relief, her delicate face full of dignity, and exhorted: "You don't need to take a word, after you return to the Carter Family, you must take her back to Dragon Island anyway."

"Yes!" Long Elen replied, bowed to Shandy, and set off. "Your Majesty the Empress!"

However, at this moment, a dragon warrior rushed in and shouted: "It's not good, a person broke into Dragon Island. Our patrol team couldn't stop it at all."

Chapter 1865

what?

Hearing this, the whole hall was in an uproar, whether it was Shandy or Long Elen was frightened.

In the next second, Sandy stood up abruptly, her delicate face covered with frost: "Who is the other party?"

"boom!"

Before the words fell, only a loud noise was heard, and the door of the main hall was directly knocked open. Then, a figure strode in.

The look is leisurely and the bearing is extraordinary.

It is Luo Jue. Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of the entire hall were all focused on Luo Jue.

"Huh(?)!"

At this moment, a tall figure walked out quickly and glared at Luo Jue: "Who are you? Do you dare to trespass on Dragon Island and seek death?"

It is Ryugasaki.

Like Long Elen, Long Qi is also an emissary of Dragon, powerful and powerful, and is the most powerful assistant under the seat of Cindy.

At this time, Long Qi's eyes were locked on Luo Jue, and his whole body was full of strength, as if he was about to take action at any time.

At the same time, other dragon clan powerhouses in the hall also glared at Luo Jue.

You know, Dragon Island is the habitat of the Qinglong clan, which has always prevented humans from entering, and the person in front of him not only broke in without permission, but also dared to take action with the patrol team.

This is simply provoking the majesty of the dragon clan.

Sandi, who was sitting on the throne, also looked up and down Luo Jue, her eyes gleaming with coldness.

"Ha ha!"

Facing Ryuqi's glaring, Luo Jue didn't panic at all, but with a relaxed expression on his face, and said lightly: "You are not qualified to talk to me with an identity like you, just step aside."

Hum!

"You're looking for death!" Long Qi roared, his whole body exploded, and he had to do it!

He was also a messenger of the dragon, and this person

didn't even care about it. This was a great humiliation to Long Qi, and he couldn't bear it anyway.

"Long Qi!"

Seeing that Long Qi was about to explode, Sandy suddenly said, "Get out first!" While speaking, Sandy's gaze kept on Luo Jue.

Ryugasaki was reluctant, but still retreated.

At this moment, Sandy looked at Luo Jue and asked coldly: "Who are you on earth? Why do you want to break into my Dragon Island?"

When she said this, Sandy suppressed her anger.

Like Long Qi, Sandy was also very angry, but she acted calmly, knowing that the other party dared to break in, her identity must be difficult.

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of the entire hall also converged on Luo Jue!

This person dares to break into Dragon Island! Who gave him the courage?

Luo Jue ignored the gazes of the powerful dragon clan around him, but looked at Shandy and smiled: "Your Excellency

is the patriarch of the Azure Dragon clan, you really have a magnificent style and an extraordinary bearing."

As he said, Luo Jue looked around and continued: "My name is Luo Jue, Tianzun of the Heavenly League."

Heavenly Alliance?

Upon hearing this, Sandy's eyes flashed and she was faintly moved.

At the same time, the surrounding Long Elen and Long Qi were all shocked.

He is the Heavenly Sovereign of the Heavenly League? So, he is the messenger from God's Domain?

A few seconds later, Sandi took the lead to react and stared at Luo Jue: "Are you the messenger from God's Domain?"

"Not bad!" Luo Jue responded with a smile, with a leisurely expression.

Huh!



In an instant, the whole hall exploded in an instant. Whether it was Sandi or the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, they were full of anger. You must know that the Azure Dragon clan was forced to enter the Nine States Continent because of God's Domain launching a divine battle.

It can be said that the Azure Dragon clan and God's Domain have insoluble hatred. At this time, knowing Luo Jue's identity, how can he not be angry?

Feeling the gaze of the whole hall, Luo Jue didn't panic at all, and smiled at Sandy: "Don't look at me like this. I'm here this time, not to pick things up, but to represent His Majesty the Nine Heavens and persuade you to surrender. of."

"Your Blue Dragon clan, originally the head of the four innate spirit beasts, possessing the power to reach the sky and the earth, but now they are hiding on a small island, why bother?"

"As long as you are willing to surrender, I think His Majesty Nine Heavens, God, must be very happy, and then you can return to the realm of God."

When he said this, Luo Jue had a sincere expression on his face.

However, Sandi and the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses were unmoved.

"Shut up!" Long Elen couldn't help but yelled softly: "Our dragon clan has our own dignity and will never bow to any forces. No matter how good you promise, we will not agree to it."

When the voice fell, Long Qi and the other dragon clan powerhouses nearby nodded one after another.

Luo Jue smiled, ignored it, and looked at Sandy closely: "I have already said what I should say, but I came here with sincerity."

Sigh!

Sandi breathed a sigh of relief, without even thinking about it, and said softly: "What if I disagree?"

Hearing this answer, Luo Jue sighed and looked very regretful: "If you are obsessed with understanding, I have to destroy this Dragon Island."

The sound was not loud, but it spread throughout the hall. Quiet! At this moment, the whole hall was silent, and a needle drop could be heard clearly.

However, after a few seconds of silence, both Long Elen and Long Qi couldn't help laughing.

"Hahaha... what did he say? He wants to destroy Dragon Island?"

"This messenger from God's Domain has an unusual tone." "On his own, where does the courage come from?"

Lung Qi and the other dragon clan powerhouses mocked, and Sandi couldn't help but sneer and looked at Luo Jue contemptuously: "Luo Jue is it, you can destroy the dragon. island?"

"Ha ha."

Luo Jue smiled slightly, folded his hands behind his back, stood there proudly, with a confident expression on his face: "If you don't believe it, let's wait and see."

At this time, the Heavenly League should have broken the heaven and earth formation on the island.

Ok?

Seeing Luo Jue's confident look, Shandy frowned.

Long Elen and Long Qi also frowned secretly, this Luo Jue is so confident, does he still have a helper?

boom....

Just when Shandy and Long Elen were muttering in their hearts, suddenly, they heard a earth-shattering roar from outside, and the huge formation on the island collapsed in an instant.

Cindy's body shook, she immediately stood up, and shouted at the outside of the hall: "What happened outside?"

As soon as the voice fell, a strong dragon race rushed in, his face was earthy, and said in a panic: "Your Majesty is not well, our big formation has been destroyed."

what?

Hearing this, both Shandy and Long Elen trembled and furious.

Buzzing...

And before they could react, they only heard a deafening sound! A burst of footsteps came through the air!

Looking from a distance, you can see hundreds of thousands of Heavenly League elites, holding swords, flooding from all directions, surrounding the hall!

Headed by the eight oracles, and the heads of various schools.

Soon, when they arrived in front of the main hall, these heads said in unison: "Your Excellency Tianzun, fortunately, we succeeded in destroying the big formation."

Haha...

Hearing this, Luo Jue felt uncomfortable, and applauded: "Okay, very good!"

## Chapter 1866

As he said, Luo Jue looked back at Sandy, very proud: "How? Now you should believe it, the big formation on your island has been broken by me, and soon, you will be affected by the chill here one by one. intrusion."

"Under this situation, it is very difficult for your dragons to fight with me, so get to know yourself and give up!"

"Huh!"

Upon hearing this, Sandy's delicate face turned red all at once, making it extremely ugly.

At the same time, Long Elen and Long Qi in the hall were also extremely angry. Huh(?), this Luo Jue was so despicable that he secretly sent someone to destroy the big formation.

"It surprised me that!"

Finally, Sandy reacted, glaring at Luo Jue and mocking: "After so many years, your God Domain is still so despicable and shameless."

Although the incident happened suddenly, Sandy also noticed it. Just now, Luo Jue broke into the main hall alone in order to attract attention so as to create opportunities for the Heavenly League.

I have to say that Luo Jue's plan was very successful, and the great Formation of heaven and earth on the island was really broken.

Without the Great Formation of Heaven and Earth, all the Dragon Race powerhouses on the island would have to endure the cold. Under this circumstance, the hundreds of thousands of elites in the Heavenly League would be damaged.

Thinking of this, Sandy took a deep breath, and anger surged!

"You think that if you break the heaven and the earth, I will be soft. It seems that you still don't understand our Qinglong clan." Shandy looked at Luo Jue closely, her eyes were cold, and she said word by word: "Don't say you brought it today. Hundreds of thousands of people in the rivers and lakes of World Universe are the gods and soldiers who lead the gods, and we, the Azure Dragon clan, will not succumb!"

Some words are firm and firm. "good very good!"  
Hearing this, Luo Jue's mouth turned into a gloomy cold, and then he yelled loudly: "Everyone in the Heavenly Alliance, listen, today I will level Dragon Island and kill them without leaving a piece of armor!"

"kill!"

When the voice fell, hundreds of thousands of Heavenly League elites responded in unison, and then burst out internal forces, directly rushing up.

Seeing this scene, Sandy's delicate face, without the slightest fluctuation, was extremely cold.

"Fight against!"

In the next second, the words Leng Leng came out of Sandy's mouth.

Hum! Hum! Hum!

As the words fell, the dragon clan powerhouses inside and outside the hall urged their momentum one after another, burst out, rushed to the sky, and turned into giant dragons one by one.

In a short time, the sky over the entire Dragon Island was surging, with thousands of dragons flying up and down, extremely magnificent.

"Ho ho ho ho..."

In the next second, thousands of giant dragons roared in unison, and then rushed towards the hundreds of thousands of Heavenly League troops, cracks in the air wherever the figure passed!

"what "

Thousands of giant dragons erupted at the same time, and the aura formed was crushed, making the hundreds of thousands of elites of the Heavenly Alliance feel a panic deep in their hearts. Immediately after, many people were caught by the dragon before they even reacted. The force of horror flew out, screaming constantly.

In just one round, nearly 10,000 people died in a pool of blood.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue cursed secretly, his face extremely gloomy.

In the next second, Luo Jue locked onto Shandy tightly, and sneered: "As expected of the Azure Dragon clan, the strength is really strong, let me learn about the strength of you dragon female emperor."

Hum!

When the voice fell, Luo Jue's Yuanshen's power exploded, and the surrounding air was suddenly distorted.

Sandy's eyes were cold, and she was about to respond, but was interrupted by Ryuqi.

"Your Majesty, to deal with such shameless people, you don't need to do it yourself!"

Long Qi yelled, then rushed over, pointing at Luo Jue and cursing: "What God's domain messenger is just a shameless and despicable person, just a villain like you, is not worthy to fight the female emperor."

When the voice fell, a spear appeared in Long Qi's hands, and then his body flashed, and the spear drew out a shock, and directly pierced Luo Juexin's mouth.

Seeing Long Qi rushing towards him, Luo Jue gave a chuckle, his eyes flashing with a bit of contempt, and then he moved his figure to meet him!

clang!

In the next second, I saw Luo Jue and Long Qi, the two figures intertwined in mid-air, there was a loud noise, and Long Qi

snorted, the whole person flew directly, flew a full tens of meters away, and finally fell. On the ground, a mouthful of blood spurted out, his face pale.

Although Long Qi is a divine dragon messenger, with strong strength, there is still a big gap compared with Luo Jue.

Made.

At this time, Long Qi shuddered, staring at Luo Jue fiercely, furious.

I thought I could fight this Luo Jue, but I didn't expect the opponent to be so powerful!

Thinking about it, Ryuqi struggled to get up and was about to rush up again.

"Long Qi, you are not his opponent!"

At this moment, Sandy said lightly, and then she trembled and rushed to the sky to confront Luo Jueyao.

At this moment, Shandy stared at Luo Jue closely, with an icy tone: "You took the Heavenly Alliance and broke into Dragon Island, and ruined our heaven and earth formation. I want you to die!"

Hum!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath filled Shandy's body, and then the jade hand raised, and a palm hit Luo Jue!

Sandy seemed to be very slow, but in the blink of an eye, she arrived in front of Luo Jue.

"clang!"

Seeing Sandi's speed, Luo Jue's expression became solemn, not daring to underestimate the enemy, and quickly raised his hand and collided with Sandy's palms, only to hear a loud noise, and a powerful internal force fluctuation swept the entire sky over Dragon Island.

Immediately afterwards, he heard Luo Jue snorting, and the volley was shaken back dozens of steps.

Obviously, with this palm, Shandy has the advantage, after all, she is the empress of the Azure Dragon clan, and if she burst out with all her strength, she is much stronger than Queen Vermilion.

Mad!

Luo Jue steadied his figure and looked at Sandi closely, shocked in his heart.

I thought that after breaking the great formation of Dragon Island, this dragon female emperor would be affected by the cold like other dragon clan powerhouses, but at the moment, it seems that it has no effect on her strength in the slightest.

"You die for me!"

When Luo Jue was secretly shocked, he heard Thean Di Jiao scream, flipped her wrist, and a crimson flame appeared in her palm, and immediately slammed towards Luo Jue!

Hum!

This crimson flame is amazingly powerful, and the air burns wherever it passes.

This crimson flame is the dragon flame unique to the Qinglong clan.

"Om!"

Seeing Shandy's display of Long Yan, Long Elen below, and Long Qi's crowd were all inspiring.

"The female emperor has performed Long Yan!" "Yes, burn this despicable fellow."  
"Dare to provoke our dragon clan, this is how it ends!"

At this moment, many dragon clan powerhouses around couldn't help shouting.

In their hearts, Shandy used Long Yan, and Luo will definitely lose. You know, Long Yan is the essence of the strength of the Qinglong clan.

Sigh!

Listening to the discussion around him, Luo Jue's expression was extremely solemn. At that time, he didn't have time to think about it. After the power of the primordial spirit was completely exploded, he saw a golden glow, and then formed a golden protective film around Luo Jue.

Luo Jue at this time did not care about it and broke out with all his strength.

"boom!"

At the moment when the golden protective film was formed, I saw that group of dragon flames, which had already arrived, and heard a loud noise, Luo Jue was completely submerged by the flames, and the surrounding smoke billowed!

## Chapter 1867

Ten seconds later, when the smoke dissipated, Luo Jue was seen standing there with a pale face, his robe was almost burned out, and he looked very embarrassed.

However, in Luo Jue's eyes, there was not the slightest panic, but an endless coldness.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, Long Elen and the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses burst into joy.

This Luo Jue couldn't stop the Empress's Long Yan at all. It seemed that the Dragon Clan was set to win this battle.

"Roar! Roar! Roar..."

Under the excitement, many dragon clan powerhouses burst out again and rushed into the heavenly alliance crowd.

Speaking of it, the Heavenly League has a large number of people and also destroyed the heaven and earth formation of Dragon Island. It has the advantages. However, at this time, the morale of the dragon clan powerhouse is so strong that the Heavenly League can't stop it at all.

In a desperate situation, the leaders of the Heavenly League hurriedly commanded their subordinates to form a formation in an attempt to block the attack of the dragon clan powerhouse. However, as soon as the formation was formed, it was dispersed by the dragon clan powerhouse.

"what..."

For a time, screams continued to be heard from the Heavenly League crowd, and under the attack of the dragon clan powerhouse, one by one fell in a pool of blood.

Under this circumstance, many elites of the Heavenly League lost the courage to continue fighting, and they retreated in a row.

At the same time, the various heads also shouted at Luo Jue for instructions.

"Your Excellency Tianzun, we can't stop it..." "Tianzun, or... let's withdraw."

The voices advocating retreat continued to come, Luo Jue's face was gloomy and extremely ugly, and his eyes flashed with anger.

Mad!

Luo Jue cursed secretly and roared: "Shut up all of you. In this battle, you can only win and not lose. If anyone dares to retreat, I will never be merciless."

As he said, Luo Jue raised the sky and shouted: "Where is the Nine Oracles?"

Hum!

When the voice fell, I saw a wave of breath fluctuations, and then, eight charming figures appeared in front of everyone. All of them are graceful, beautiful, and immortal.

It is the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyang.

When the Heavenly League and the Dragon Clan were in a fierce battle, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyang had been wandering outside the battlefield without the intention of joining the battle. In their hearts, the Qinglong clan and Darryl



had a lot of origin, and they couldn't bear to make a move.

The eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan have discussed them, and when the battle is about to end, they will reappear and behave.

But they didn't expect that at a critical moment, Luo Jue resolutely ordered them to show up.

"Nine Oraclesess."

At this time, Luo Jue took a deep breath and said coldly: "This battle is very important. You must go all out. No matter how much you pay, you must help me subdue the Qinglong clan."

"Otherwise, I will tell His Majesty Nine Heavens at that time, saying that you are passively challenging."

Some words resounded through the clouds, beyond doubt. Huh...

Upon hearing this, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan trembled in their hearts, with inexplicable anger.

This Luo Jue is really too much, just for his own merits, he even moved out the Nine Heavens God to suppress us.

"Sisters."

At this moment, Zi Yan bit her lip and whispered: "What shall we do? Join the battle?"

The voice was so small that only the eight oracles could hear it.

When the voice fell, Huanxiang and the other saints looked at each other, and then Huanxiang sighed softly, and responded

in a low voice: "This is the end of the matter, there is no way, go on, just do it, otherwise, this Luo I will definitely speak ill of us before His Majesty the Nine Heavens."

After speaking the last word, Huanxiang flew up and headed towards the dragon in the sky.

Whizzing...

Zi Yan and the other saints also urged energy, and followed closely behind.

To be honest, the eight oracles didn't want to take action, but there was no way.

Luo Jue had a higher status than them. If he disobeyed, he would be accused of betraying God's Domain.

"Ho ho ho ho..."

Nearly a thousand dragons hovering high in the sky saw the eight oracles coming quickly, without any hesitation, they roared one after another, exploded with power, and fought against the eight oracles.

Sigh...

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Heavenly League below, all of them looked at their hearts tremblingly.

Many men have straight eyes.

I saw that the eight oracles were in mid-air, fighting against the dragon, their silhouettes flying up and down, that graceful posture was looming and extremely charming.

Speaking of which, the eight oracles are very powerful, but facing nearly a thousand dragons, they still cannot turn the tide of the battle. After all, the Qinglong clan is the first of the four major retailers innate. With the strength of the eight oracles, they can deal with several dragons. , Is more than enough, but at this time, facing a dragon with nearly a thousand heads, it is impossible to fight at all.

In a blink of an eye, two minutes later, I saw the eight oracles, completely suppressed by the dragon, all pale and dangerous.

Of course, the eight oracles didn't have all their strengths. They all knew that they couldn't win this battle at all. Since they were shown to Luo Jue, they kept their strength secretly.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Luo Jue clenched his fists, and his anger rose.

The eight oracles really turned towards the Qinglong clan in their hearts.

As an envoy of God's Domain, Luo Jue thought carefully, his eyes were like torches, and he could tell at a glance that the eight oracles of Zi Yan and Huanxiang did not have their full strength at all.

"Luo Jue!"

Just when Luo Jue was secretly annoyed, he heard Sandi's yelling, and the Jiao body came quickly, saying every word: "You will definitely lose in this battle. Even with the help of the Nine Oracles, you can't change the facts. Take it to death."

Hum!

When the voice fell, Shandy raised Yu's hand and slapped Luo Juexin with a palm.

This palm seemed to be light and fluttering, but in fact it was as fast as thunder. Under the surging force of the palm, the air around Luo Jue suddenly tore, which was very shocking.

Seeing this scene, many people in the Heavenly League changed their expressions and couldn't help exclaiming. "Tianzun be careful..." "Tianzun..."

Hearing the exclamation coming from below, Luo Jue did not panic at all, instead there was a playful smile on his face.

"The Empress."

Seeing that this palm was about to hit him, Luo Jue took a deep breath and shouted, "If you don't want your sister to have an accident, stop immediately."

The voice is not loud, but Sandy can hear clearly.

what?

Hearing this, Shandy's body was shocked, she withdrew her palm abruptly, and stared at Luo Jue closely: "What did you say?"

Luo Jue showed a slight smile and did not immediately respond.

In the next second, Luo Jue shouted from a distance: "Guo Dong, bring our prisoners up." When he said this, Luo Jue's face was full of triumph and playful abuse.

Wow...

The moment the voice fell, I saw Guo Dong and a few disciples of the Heavenly Alliance, escorting a petite and exquisite figure, coming quickly.

This fragile figure, pale and tied up, his eyes were full of humiliation and grief.

It's not Jewel, who else will it be?

Luo Jue's city mansion is extremely deep. He knew that only relying on the hundreds of thousands of elites from the Heavenly Alliance could not defeat the Qinglong clan, so he asked Guo Dong to hold Jewel and keep hiding in the dark.

When the critical moment was reached, he would use Jewel. Threatening Sandy. Huh!

At this moment, seeing Jewel, Shandy's body trembled, and she was suddenly taken aback.

## Chapter 1868

At the same time, the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses also gathered their eyes one after another, stunned on the spot.

"younger sister."

Finally, Sandy reacted, her delicate face was full of worry and distress, and she said, "How are you?" Sandy at this time was frightened. She clearly saw that Jewel was tied up with five flowers, her delicate face was pale and weak, and she had obviously suffered a lot. Not only that, but also had a few prisoner dragon thorns behind her.

what happened?

Isn't the younger sister in the Carter Family? How could it fall into Luo Jue's hands?

"sister!"

Seeing Sandy, Jewel was ashamed that she couldn't tell, tears could not help staying, and she cried: "It's me who is not good, I was deceived by Luo Jue, you don't care about me..."

When shouting these, Jewel's voice was weak, and under the seal of the prisoner's dragon thorn, Jewel didn't even have the strength to speak.

Huh!

Hearing this, whether it was Shandy, Long Elen, and the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, they were filled with righteous indignation and glared at Luo Jue.

Especially Sandy, her body trembled faintly in anger.

This Luo Jue is really despicable. He even caught his younger sister. No wonder he could find the location of Dragon Island.

Thinking about it, Sandy shouted at Jewel: "Sister, don't be afraid, sister, I am here, not afraid..."

Although Jewel has some responsibilities for today's affairs, but anyway, she is too young and ignorant. It is normal to be deceived by Luo Jue. The so-called sister's love is deep. At this time, seeing Jewel's weakness, Shandy Not willing to blame at

all, only distressed.

www.mimiread.com

At the same time, Long Elen and Long Qi, as well as the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, couldn't help but scold Luo Jue one after another.

"Quickly let go of your highness..."

"It is really despicable and shameless, to deceive the Empress's sister..."

"Let her go..."

The anger of many dragon experts kept coming, and Luo Jue stood there, not panicking at all!

"Sandy!"

In the next second, Luo Jue's mouth curled up, looking at Sandy with a smile, and said slowly: "I won't say more nonsense. You have seen the situation now. Stop immediately. Otherwise, I will give you an order. This younger sister will lose everything."

When the words fell, Luo Jue cast a wink at Guo Dong.

Guo Dongxin understood, and immediately drew out the long sword from his body, placed it on Jewel's neck, and shouted: "Stop your hands, otherwise, I will cut her throat immediately!"

When he said this, Guo Dong's eyes were full of excitement.

Success or failure depends on this. If you can force the Dragon Clan to surrender later, you will be a great hero...

"stop."

At this moment, Sandy did not hesitate, bit her lips tightly, and yelled aloud, "Stop!"

When she yelled these, Sandy looked at Luo Jue coldly, wishing to sack him, but in the end she held it back. Jewel is her younger sister, how can she bear to look at her?

Shandy clearly saw that Guo Dong's long sword was close to Jewel's neck. As long as Luo Jue gave an order, his sister would be dead.

Sigh!

Hearing Sandy's order, all the strong dragons in the scene stopped one after another, and even the giant dragons in the sky landed one after

another and changed back to human form.

At this moment, whether it was Long Elen, Long Qi and those dragon clan powerhouses, one by one stared at Luo Jue, very sad and angry.

Huh(?), it was clear that victory was in sight, but Luo Jue caught the Empress's sister.

Too unwilling! "Luo Jue!"

At this time, Sandy's delicate face was full of gloom, and she held Luo Jue tightly, and said softly: "Let her go right away." "Ha ha!" Luo Jue smiled slightly, with a leisurely look, and a bit of playful abuse in his eyes: "Emperor, you don't need to be so excited, as long as you listen to me obediently, I will never hurt her a bit."

As he said, Luo Jue looked serious and said word by word: "Take all of your Dragon Clan subordinates, immediately surrender, and swear to be loyal to God's Domain forever."

When he said the last sentence, Luo Jue was firm and unquestionable.

Huh!

Hearing this, whether it was Shandy, Long Elen and the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, their hearts were shocked, and their anger rose.

And Ryugasaki with such a hot personality clenched his fists and his eyes were blood red and blood red.

Quiet!

For a while, the entire Dragon Island was silent, and you could hear clearly when you dropped a needle.

Regardless of the eyes of everyone in the Heavenly League or the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, they all focused on Shandy, wanting to see her answer.

Especially those heads of various sects, one by one were inexplicably excited, looking at Luo Jue's eyes, full of admiration.

As expected to be Tianzun, Tianzun's dream was set for defeat, but in a blink of an eye, Tianzun reversed the situation.

If the dragon female emperor in front of her surrendered, according to Tianzun's previous promise, all the sects participating in the battle this time will get a dragon spirit beast.

When I think of the Dragon Spirit Beast, the people present are even more excited. "Luo Jue!"

Finally, Sandy reacted, without the slightest expression on her delicate face, and looked at Luo Jue indifferently, "You know the strength of your Heavenly Alliance, you know better than me. According to the situation just now, within an hour, your subordinates will definitely be the whole army. Annihilated."

"So, let's exchange terms, you let my sister go, and I let you leave Dragon Island safely."

When she said this, Sandy's eyes were firm.

The Azure Dragon clan has lasted for tens of thousands of years and has never bowed its head to any forces. How can it be possible to surrender to the realm of God?

When the voice fell, Long Elen and the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses nodded one after another.

"Yes, let go of your Highness quickly, otherwise, you don't want to leave alive one by one."

"But a defeated general, dare to threaten our female emperor?"

"Release Your Highness..."

All the dragon clan powerhouses shouted loudly one after another, shaking the sky.

However, Luo Jue remained unmoved, and looked at Shandy with a smile: "Emperor, do you think you are qualified to talk to me? God's Domain upholds the heavenly way and manages the world of Nine Heavens, which is completely in line with the heavenly way. You Qinglong clan surrender God Realm, it's not as shameful that you are insulted, so why bother to be so persistent?"

"Also, your sister's life is just between my thoughts. If you really don't care about her life or death, then I have to admit it."

When he said this, Luo Jue looked serious, but he was a little worried.

Huh(?), if this Cindy would not surrender, it would be in trouble.

"sister!"

At this time, Jewel suddenly got excited, and cried to Sandi, "I'm sorry, if I hadn't believed him credulously, he would not have found Dragon Island with the Heavenly League. I was wrong. I exposed. The location of Dragon Island."

"If he wants to kill me, let him kill it. I was responsible for this matter."

"In any case, our dragon clan can't give in."

Shouting the last sentence, Jewel burst into tears, her eyes full of guilt.

At the same time, there was a trace of reluctance and unwillingness in Jewel's heart. She hadn't seen the son come back safely, so she died like this. It's a shame.

## Chapter 1869

Listening to Jewel's cry, Sandy felt distressed, biting her lips tightly, biting and bleeding, her delicate face changed and her heart fell into a battle between heaven and man.

Surrendering to God's Domain, Shandy felt 10,000 resistance.

But if she doesn't agree, her sister will die tragically, and her head will be different. "it is good!"

Seeing Sandy's reluctance to make a decision, Luo Jue suddenly lost patience and said slowly: "It seems that you are not going to compromise, so I won't say more."

With that said, Luo Jue raised his hand towards Guo Dong.

Yes, Luo Jue was betting that Sandy wouldn't bear to watch Jewel leave it alone, otherwise, the effort just now would be wasted.

Getting Luo Jue's signal, Guo Dong didn't hesitate, holding the long sword tightly, he was about to cut Jewel's throat. "Sister, goodbye." At this moment, Jewel gave a miserable laugh, and said to Shandy: "Thank you for taking care of me over the years."

Immediately, Jewel glanced at the sky and muttered to herself. Son, let's see you in the next life.  
"Hold on!"

Seeing that the sword was about to pierce Jewel's throat, Shandy's body trembled and couldn't help but scream.

The next second, Sandi took a deep breath and stared at Luo Jue closely: "Okay, I promise you."

When uttering these words, Sandi seemed to have exhausted all her strength, her delicate face revealed a sense of powerlessness.

Seriously, she didn't want to surrender to God's Domain, but she didn't want to see her sister die in front of her.



Hearing this, Guo Dong quickly stopped. Wow!

At this moment, whether it was Jewel, Long Elen, and the surrounding dragon powerhouses, all were stunned. "Your Majesty Empress." A few seconds later, Long Qi walked out quickly, eagerly shouting at Sandy: "I can't agree!"

When the voice fell, the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses also responded one after another.

"Yes, our Azure Dragon clan, who have endured humiliation for so many years, just to avoid God's Domain, how can we surrender to God's Domain at this time?"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

"Yes, if that's the case, the blood of our Dragon Clan's martyrs who died tragically in the hands of God's Domain is not in vain?"

"Your Majesty, think twice!"

When yelling these, many dragon clan powerhouses were all excited.

"Shut up!"

Cindy's body trembled faintly, looked around, and shouted: "If I don't agree, do I want to watch my sister die tragically?"

When the voice fell, Long Qi and the surrounding dragon clan experts were silent for an instant, and at the same time they couldn't help looking at Jewel.

Yes, if you refuse to accept softness, His Highness Jewel will be in a different place.

Haha...

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue smiled, and his heart was indescribably excited.

Great, this Sandy actually agreed.

To be honest, when Luo Jue threatened Jewel's life just now, he didn't have much confidence in his heart, because he knew

that the dragon race was arrogant and would rather die than surrender, or he would never leave God's Domain in the first place, but he never expected that Shandy really For the sake of Jewel's safety, he promised to surrender to God's Domain.

Excited, Luo Jue was extremely happy.

After subduing the Qinglong clan, he has made a great contribution. When the time comes, His Majesty the Nine Heavens will definitely reward it again.

Thinking of this, Luo Jue looked at Shandy with a smile, and applauded: "Yes, you can surrender, and Dragon Island will save a war. Okay, now you can take an oath."

Sigh....

Hearing this, Shandy hesitated, but she walked out slowly, looking in the direction of God's Domain, and said every word: "I Shandy, the patriarch of the Azure Dragon clan, I swear here at this time, and from then on, the Azure Dragon clan will be loyal to God's Domain. Don't betray."

"If you violate your oath, the sky will thunder!"

When she said this, Sandy lost her previous arrogance, and looked serious.

Seriously, Sandy didn't want to surrender in her heart, but she couldn't help it!

My sister's life is in Luo Jue's hands, and the location of Dragon Island has been exposed. Even if we refuse Luo Jue's request today and continue to fight with him, no matter what

the outcome is, it will be difficult for the Azure Dragon clan to have a peaceful life in the future, because God's Domain is Will not let go of the Qinglong clan. Wow!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Heavenly League everyone cheered, and their faces were extremely excited.

"Haha... succeeded!"

"The Azure Dragon clan finally surrendered."

"Tianzun is really amazing, so soon the Qinglong clan was succumbed to..."

Under the joy of the Heavenly League, Long Qi and Long Elen, as well as the strong Dragon Clan present, looked sad and demoralized.

At this moment, Jewel was also trembling with her delicate body, mixed with mixed feelings, moved and blamed...

It was all myself, who believed Luo Jue's words credulously, otherwise, the Qinglong clan would not surrender to God's Domain so aggrieved.

"sister..."

In the next second, Jewel looked at Sandy and wanted to say something, but after only two words, she couldn't speak anymore, tears kept streaming down...

Ugh...

At the same time, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyang, who were not far away, sighed lightly.

They didn't expect that the situation would change so much that Sandy actually agreed to surrender.

But this is also good, the Azure Dragon clan surrendered to God's Domain, and there were fewer disputes.

"Good, good!"

At this moment, Luo Jue smiled, unspeakably energetic, and nodded at Shandy: "From now on, we will be our own people, haha."

With that said, Luo Jue raised his hand and gestured to Guo Dong to let Jewel go.

"sister!"

Getting free, Jewel rushed over and threw herself into Shandy's arms, and cried loudly: "I'm sorry, it's me... it's me who made our Qinglong clan like this..." When she said this, Jewel couldn't cry, arousing pity. Sandi held Jewel, feeling her guilt, and kept comforting: "Okay, it's not to blame you, maybe... this is the fate of our Qinglong clan."

For a time, the two sisters hugged each other, and the atmosphere was a bit sad.

This scene formed a sharp contrast with the cheers of the Heavenly League.

At this moment, Guo Dong was full of excitement, knelt down at Luo Jue, and said loudly: "Tianzun is mighty." When he shouted, Guo Dong's eyes were full of admiration.

Your Excellency Tianzun, first broke into the hall of Dragon Island alone, and then forced the entire Qinglong clan to surrender. Whether it is courage or strategy, who can compare to the mainland of World Universe?

Wow...

For a time, everyone in the Heavenly League also knelt down and shouted in unison. "Tianzun mighty!" A burst of shouts spread throughout the Dragon Island, resounding throughout the world.

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue smiled and raised his hand: "Get up, everyone."

As he said, Luo Jue's eyes fell on the eight oracles not far away, his eyes were cold,

and he said loudly, "Come on, take these eight oracles."

Ok?

Upon hearing this, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan were shocked.

what's the situation? This Luo Jue had already subdued the Qinglong clan, how could he suddenly turn around to deal with his own people?

Wow!

At the same time, everyone in the surrounding Heavenly League was also taken aback, but soon, they reacted one by one, urging the figures one by one, and quickly surrounded the eight oracles.

In the hearts of everyone in the Heavenly League, Luo Jue is Tianzun. He just forced the Qinglong clan to surrender. It can

be said to be a great contribution. This makes everyone admire him. Therefore, Luo Jue's orders are unconditionally executed. EHuh!

Seeing this, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan all changed their pretty faces.

"Luo Jue!"

In the next second, Huanxiang took a step forward and shouted at Luo Juejiao: "What do you mean?" Huanxiang's

character went straight forward, and was surrounded by the Heavenly League at this time, without panic.

On the contrary, Huanxiang's heart was very furious at this time.

This Luo Jue is too hateful. Just now he asked his sisters to help deal with the Qinglong clan. In a blink of an eye, he had to cross the river and demolish the bridge.

At this time, Zi Yan and the other saints also glared at Luo Jue.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Shandy and Long Elen, as well as the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses, all looked suspicious. What's the situation? Are these eight oracles not from the Heavenly Alliance? Why did Luo Jue suddenly turn his face with them?

"Ha ha..."

Under the gaze of the many eyes around, Luo Jue chuckled lightly, and faintly said to Huanxiang: "You ask me why? Today we came to Dragon Island, what did you guys do, you know better than me."

"Negative battles, this one alone is enough to condemn you."

After speaking the last sentence, Luo Jue stopped talking nonsense and shouted: "Take it."

Speaking of it, Luo never wanted to tear his face with the eight oracles, but they have inextricably linked relations with Darryl and the Carter Family. This will be extremely unfavorable for the Heavenly League to unify the rivers and lakes of Universe in the future. Female, after secretly colluding with the Carter Family, Luo did not hesitate to make a decisive decision.

Wow...

In an instant, the members of the Heavenly League burst into internal power, flooding towards the eight oracles of Huanxiang.

"Sisters!"

At this time Huanxiang was frightened, and her Jiao body kept trembling: "Since Luo absolutely doesn't believe us, let's not talk nonsense, and rush out together."

With that, Huanxiang flew up and rushed into the enemy group first.

"Yes, this Luo Jue is so cruel, we can't just wait and die." Zi Yan and the other saints spoke one after another, followed by Huanxiang, and fought fiercely with the Heavenly League.

Buzzing...

For a time, I saw the eight oracles, their silhouettes agile and elegant, and the speed was extremely fast, which only dazzled people to see.

In this situation, the surrounding Heavenly League tribes, although they were large in number, could not get close to the eight oracles at all.

This...

Seeing this scene, the surrounding dragon clan powerhouses all looked complicated.

Shandy also frowned slightly, looking at Luo Jue with a certain dignity.

This Luo Jue was too ruthless, and as soon as he conquered the Qinglong clan, he crossed the river and demolished the bridge to deal with his own people. Looking at this situation, it is difficult for the Qinglong clan to have a good life in the future.

In a blink of an eye, ten minutes passed, the members of the Heavenly League had not yet subdued the eight oracles. On the contrary, under the constant breakthrough of the eight oracles, the formation was in chaos.

A bunch of waste.

Seeing this, Luo Jue frowned, and then took out a few long hair-thin needles from his body.

I saw that these long needles were more than ten centimeters long, faintly shining with white light, and they were the fairy feather needles of God Realm.

The fairy feather needle is made of a special kind of spirit bird feather bone. It is very light and has almost no weight in the hand, but after being stabbed, its strength will be greatly weakened.

It is also because of its lightness that when this fairy feather needle is used, it is completely silent, and the person being stabbed is also unaware that it is impossible to guard against.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

At this time, Luo Jue did not hesitate at all, and with a wave of his hand, he saw the fairy feather needles, turning into white

light, and walking straight behind the eight oracles of Huanxiang.

Soon, Huanxiang, who was stabbed first, trembled, and suddenly felt something was wrong.

what happened?

The Huanxiang at this time, her pretty face pale, and her heart frightened. It was okay just now, why suddenly, the power of the primordial spirit in the body couldn't be moved?

Not only that, but his whole body was soft, and he almost couldn't stand firmly.

"Ha ha..."

Seeing Huanxiang's expression, Luo Jue showed a slight smile, and said with a smile: "Sage of Huanxiang, give up, don't continue struggling." His tone was

relaxed and triumphant, and his eyes were a little bit sly and abused in his eyes. Upon hearing this, Huanxiang understood what was happening, and glared at Luo Jue: "It's you..."

Before she finished speaking, Luo Jue sneered and interrupted: "Yes, you were hit by my fairy feather needle. The power of the primordial spirit was suppressed. In a short time, you can't move at all, so you still give up resistance. Right."

what?

Fairy feather needle?

When the voice fell, whether it was Huanxiang, Ziyan and the other saints, they were all shocked and furious.

As Nine Oracles, they certainly knew that the fairy feather needle would lose resistance as long as they were stabbed, but they would never have thought that Luo Jue, as an envoy specially sent by the Nine Heavens God, would have such a despicable method. Secretly assault...

"Luo Jue!"

Finally, Zi Yan bit her lip tightly and couldn't help but shout at Luo Juejiao: "You are still the messenger sent by the Nine Heavens God to represent God's Domain. Don't you feel ashamed of using such a despicable means?"

As she was talking, Zi Yan's face suddenly paled, and her body trembled faintly: "Well, I really think I was also hit by the fairy feather needle."

When the voice fell, the other saints also changed their faces and their bodies trembled.

"It's the fairy feather needle... I was also recruited..." "me too..."  
"Well, we are careless."

While talking, Zi Yan and the other saints, one by one, softened and sat slumped on the ground.

Sigh!

Seeing this, Luo Jue showed a slight smile and waved his hand: "Take it with you."

Wow!

When the voice fell, several elites from the Heavenly League walked up quickly, tied

the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan, and then held them down.

That's it!

At this moment, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan were all pale and desperate in their hearts.

This Luo Jue was cruel and cruel, and fell on his hands, afraid that there would be more fortunes.

.....

On the other side, God Realm, Yutian Palace.

At this time, near the Imperial Palace, the sky was already dim, and many monsters and divine soldiers and generals fell one after another in a pool of blood!

The two sides have been fighting fiercely here for two days and two nights.

In these two days, the demon tribe led by Darryl continued to suffer casualties. Originally there were nearly more than 200,000. After two days of fierce fighting, only less than 100,000 remained at this time.

On the side of God's Domain, although a lot of troops have been lost, there are still nearly 300,000 divine soldiers and generals.

After all, this is the realm of the gods, and the Yutian Palace is attacked by the monsters. The gods and soldiers will continue to come from all directions to support them. The more they gather, the more they can kill.

Under the circumstances, the monster race can no longer hold on, but the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix,

leading the rest of the monster race tribe, are still gritting their teeth.

Whether it was the White Tiger King, the Colorful Pheonix and all the demonic tribes, they knew in their hearts that without Darryl, they would not be able to leave the Sealed Land. Darryl gave them freedom.

Now Darryl's master, Ghost Valley sage is being held in a jail by Nine Heavens God, of course they have to do their best to help.

Bang bang bang...

At this time, around the Yutian Palace, the fierce battle between the monster race and the gods continued!

In the melee, Darryl held Heavenly halberd tightly,



extremely brave!

## Chapter 1871

At this time, Darryl had more than a dozen wounds all over his body and his clothes were stained red with blood, which was very tragic.

In front of him, the magical soldiers under Jiutian God surged up like a tide, surrounding him round and round, unable to kill at all.

After two days of fighting, Darryl's strength was almost exhausted, but he still gritted his teeth, holding on with his last breath.

Mad!

At this moment, looking at the divine soldiers who kept rushing up, Darryl cursed secretly, annoyed and anxious.

I thought that with the momentum of the Yaozu, I could hit God's Domain by surprise, and then took the opportunity to rescue Master Ghost valley sage, but never expected that the reinforcements of God's Domain would come so quickly.

What made Darryl even more depressed was that two days had passed, and he didn't even know where the sky prison was, and was completely dragged to the Imperial Palace.

Not far from Darryl, the White Tiger King, Colorful Pheonix, Lan Ling Peacock and King Xuanwu had almost exhausted the last bit of strength, each of them pale, but their eyes were still firm, without the slightest retreat.

Like Darryl, the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix were extremely anxious.

It won't work if you continue to fight like this. God's Domain has a steady stream of reinforcements. If it continues to be consumed, all the monster races will be destroyed.

Puff..

At this moment, a divine soldier rushed up from behind taking advantage of Darryl's unpreparedness, and pierced Darryl's shoulder with a sword.

In an instant, blood was gushing, and Darryl couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

"Your Excellency Darryl!"

Seeing this scene, both the White Tiger King and the Colorful Pheonix couldn't help exclaiming.

In the next second, the White Tiger King erupted, rushed over, stood in front of Darryl, and shook a few divine soldiers back, and shouted at the same time: "Your Excellency Darryl, this is not the way to go, let's block it first, you go quickly Tianja, look for Mr. Ghost valley sage."

When saying this, the White Tiger King's tone was firm and unquestionable.

Darryl took a deep breath, before thinking about it, shook his head and said: "No, I can't go!"

The monster race in front of them was already at a disadvantage, and if they left on their own, they would be even more unstoppable.

Sigh...

Seeing Darryl's refusal, the White Tiger King became anxious and shouted: "You don't have to worry about us, you go, go..." While talking, the White Tiger King burst out and rushed towards the enemy group in front of him.

At the same time, the colorful Pheonix who was not far away bit her lip and shouted at Darryl: "Your Excellency Darryl, listen to the White Tiger King, you go first, find a way to rescue Mr. Ghost valley sage, here we will block it first. "

"it is good!"

Darryl gritted his teeth, nodded heavily, then urged his figure to rush to the outside of the battlefield.

"Stop him!"

Seeing the situation here, the Nine Heavens God, who was floating in the sky, instantly locked his eyes on Darryl, and let out a roar, his majestic voice spreading throughout the sky and the earth.

Wow...

When the voice fell, there were hundreds of divine soldiers, urging their figures to rush towards Darryl.

Darryl's eyes were blood red in an instant, and he held Heavenly halberd tightly.

Huh(?), Nine Heavens God had already stared at him. Under such circumstances, it was difficult to leave the battlefield.

At this moment, the White Tiger King roared wildly: "I am here today, and none of you will want to hurt Your Excellency Darryl." The voice fell, and the White Tiger King's figure flashed and stood in front of Darryl, facing the hundreds of gods. Soldiers.

At the same time, the White Tiger King did not forget to push Darryl: "Hurry up..."

Darryl didn't have time to react. He only felt that a strong force came, and he was pushed hundreds of meters away by

the White Tiger King, and he was out of the battlefield, but the White Tiger King was suddenly surrounded. Sigh...

Seeing this scene, Darryl's blood was surging, and he couldn't express his feelings.

I thought that the White Tiger King was also a selfish hypocrite, but he never thought that at a critical moment, he would be so benevolent and righteous.

At this moment, the White Tiger King was surrounded by hundreds of sacred regiments and could not rush out.

Suddenly, a sacred soldier rushed behind the White Tiger King, and the long sword in his hand immediately stabs the White Tiger's back!

"Pump!"

In an instant, blood spewed out, and half of the White Tiger King's body was instantly dyed red.

Puff!

Originally, the White Tiger King had suffered a lot of wounds, and his strength was almost consumed. At this time, he was hit again, and the whole person was instantly weak.

Before he could catch his breath, several magic soldiers rushed up, and the weapons in their hands slashed towards the White Tiger King.

"Pump! Puff!"

The blood on the White Tiger King's body was like a fountain, and finally couldn't hold it, he fell from a high altitude and fell heavily on the top of the palace of the Imperial Palace.

"Roar!"

The moment it fell on the top of the hall, the White Tiger King turned into a giant tiger form, raised his head and roared, his claws waved, and dozens of magic

soldiers were swept away.

hiss...

Feeling the bravery of the White Tiger King, the other magic soldiers around looked at each other! I was extremely jealous.

This white tiger king is worthy of being one of the four innate spirit beasts... having received such a severe injury, he can still explode with such power.

"White Tiger King!"

And Darryl, who rushed out of the battlefield, couldn't help shouting when he saw this scene. At the same time, there were tears in his eyes!

"Roar..." The White Tiger King turned his head and roared at Darryl a few times, his eyes flashing resolutely, and he signaled Darryl to go quickly.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl's eyes were extremely bloody red, and he was crazy, and shouted at the Nine Heavens God in the sky: "Nine Heavens God, listen to me, if there is something wrong with the White Tiger King and the Colorful Pheonix, I need you to pay for your blood. Compensation."

When the words fell, Darryl wiped away the tears from the corner of his eyes, gritted his teeth thinking about rushing to the rear of Yutian Palace.

To be honest, Darryl really didn't want to leave like this, but the White Tiger King had already made a posture of breaking the boat. If he insisted, the blood of the White Tiger King would have flowed in vain.

Behind the Imperial Palace, there is a large-scale palace complex. In addition to the place where God rests for the Nine Heavens, there are also Tianja...

Huh!

Hearing Darryl's words, God Jiutian's expression instantly became gloomy, and he said coldly, "Stop him!" He was the master of God's realm, but he was threatened by a human. How could he bear it?

When the voice fell, he saw thousands of divine soldiers chasing directly towards Darryl.

"Help Your Excellency Darryl break through."

Seeing this, colorful Pheonix yelled, and then led hundreds of monster warriors to intercept the thousands of divine soldiers.

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Darryl speeded up and rushed into the group of palaces.

Mad!

At the moment when he rushed into the palace group, Darryl let out a long sigh of relief, and Huh(?) finally broke out.

At the same time, I was also a little worried, I had to hurry up, know that the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix could not last long.

Ok?

While muttering in his heart, Darryl suddenly frowned, only to feel that there was a fierce breath behind him. At that time, he quickly turned around and looked back.

At this look, Darryl's heart was shocked.

I saw a figure, breaking through the enclosure of the colorful spirit phoenix, coming out of the sky, a golden armor, full of powerful divine power.

It is Ao Lin, one of the six major towns under the seat of Nine Heavens God.

Gudong.

At this moment, feeling Ao Lin's strength, Darryl couldn't help taking a breath.

Such a strong breath, the strength is at least ten times stronger than that of Gong Ao.

Feeling Darryl's panic, Ao Lin's gaze was like a torch, with a bit of contempt: "Darryl, you are so courageous, you dare to release the demon clan from the sealed land, and bring trouble to the imperial palace. Don't think that there is a demon clan's work. Cover and you are safe."

"Success!"

When the voice fell, Ao Lin slowly raised his hand, holding a black long knife firmly, and coming straight towards Darryl.

Chapter 1872

Fuck!!

Seeing Ao Lin coming, Darryl cursed secretly, before thinking about it, he immediately summoned a group of Celestial Sparrow Spirit fire and threw it at Ao Lin.

Hum!

At the moment when Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire appeared, the surrounding temperature suddenly rose, and the air was extremely distorted.

Feeling the scorching temperature of Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire, Ao Lin frowned, not daring to hold on, and subconsciously flashed aside.

Darryl reacted very quickly, taking advantage of this opportunity, ran towards the depths of the palace group.

"Want to run?" Ao Lin reacted, snorted coldly, and quickly caught up!

Fuck!!

Seeing Aolin chasing after him again, Darryl cursed secretly, groaning inwardly.

Can't get rid of this Ao Lin, how can I save Master?

What makes Darryl speechless is that the group of palaces in front of him is too big, you know, the North Moana Imperial

City in the Nine Mainlands Continent is already big enough, and this one is dozens of times bigger than North Moana Imperial City. It can be said to be vast.

Darryl ran for several minutes, only to feel that Ao Lin and himself were getting closer and closer, and he was about to chase him. Moreover, because of panic and unfamiliar with the environment, Darryl could not tell the direction and was completely lost.

Ok?

Just when Darryl was secretly anxious, he saw that there was a palace in front of him. This palace was very peculiar. The other palaces were made of white jade, but this one was a black palace.

When he arrived, Darryl clearly saw that the gate of the palace was engraved with a few words: Holy Palace Forbidden Land, offenders are conceited.

Forbidden area?

Seeing this, Darryl's heart moved. He didn't hesitate at the time, and he rushed in

directly. You must know that since Darryl became a cultivator, he didn't know how many forbidden places he had crossed. He had already experienced it and didn't panic at all.

Not only did he not panic, but Darryl was also a little grateful. This is the forbidden area of the Holy Palace, so Aolin might not dare to chase in. If this happens, he is temporarily safe.

Huh...

Sure enough, seeing Darryl rushing into the black palace, Aolin did not catch up, but stopped, his expression full of caution and complexity.

Seeing this scene, Darryl completely relieved his heart, and at the same time showed a smile on his face.

In the next second, Darryl teased at Aolin: "Chasing? Why don't you chase?"

How about being strong? When it's forbidden, isn't it the same as not dare to enter?

"Ha ha!"

Facing Darryl's sneer, Ao Lin chuckled coldly and said: "Boy, you have entered the place of death, and you don't need me to do it yourself, why go in?"

What do you mean? Hearing this, Darryl frowned. Buzz...

At this moment, he heard a powerful aura fluctuating suddenly in the black palace behind him, and Darryl looked back subconsciously. At this sight, the whole person was blinded.

I saw that in the black palace, a black vortex was constantly distorting and changing, and at the same time, a strong breath was constantly surging out.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

This black vortex, at first glance, looked a lot like the chaotic vortex that distorted the space, but Darryl clearly felt that the power permeating in this black vortex was even more weird than the chaotic vortex.

what is this? Portal?

After a two-second pause, Darryl reacted and couldn't help but mutter secretly in his heart.

Sigh...

However, it was at this time that a terrifying suction force burst out from the black vortex and directly enveloped Darryl. All this happened suddenly, and Darryl had no time to react.

In the next second, seeing Darryl's figure flashed, he was directly sucked into the black vortex.

"You cannot live by committing sins!"

Seeing this scene, Aolin looked contemptuous, muttered to himself, turned around and headed towards the Imperial Palace.

Darryl didn't know what the black vortex was, but Ao Lin knew clearly that the black vortex was connected to an independent special space. In this special space, an extremely terrifying existence was sealed, and Darryl was sucked in. Absolutely nine deaths.

the other side.

After being sucked in by the black vortex, Darryl only felt that the sky was spinning.

After don't know how long, the dizziness disappeared, Darryl opened his eyes, and was immediately stunned.

I saw that there was a dim world in front of me, with gray surroundings, boundless and unbounded, as if I had entered a world of chaos.

Damn, what is this place?

At this moment, Darryl stood there with a confused face.

At this time, Darryl clearly felt that in this chaotic world, his primordial power seemed to be suppressed and could not be displayed at all.

That kind of feeling seemed to have changed back to an ordinary person, which made Darryl very frightened.

Sigh...

At this moment, I heard a deep breathing sound in the endless darkness.

"Who?"

Hearing the sound of breathing, Darryl was startled, yelled instinctively, and walked along the sound at the same time.



Damn it! Is there really someone here?

After just a dozen steps, Darryl's heart trembled, and the whole person was stunned!

I saw a figure quietly suspended in the gray mid-air.

This was a man with a black robe, and his robe was shabby but very clean. This man looked about thirty-five, with cool

and handsome features, and he was very handsome, but he was full of evil spirits.

Especially the frantic long white hair, unspeakable domineering.

"Sigh..."

The man and Darryl looked at each other from a distance. He didn't know how long he had passed before he let out a sigh: "I didn't expect that after so many years, the first person to come in turned out to be a human being."

The man's voice is not loud, but he gives people an irresistible force.

Gudong!

Under this pressure, Darryl secretly swallowed his saliva and cautiously said: "Dare to ask, who is Senior? What is this place?"

The man chuckled, "I am the emperor of Brahma. As for this place, it is a place forgotten by the gods in God's Domain. I call it the Immortal Tomb."

Brahma Emperor? Immortal Tomb?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and his heart became tense inexplicably.

The four words Brahma Emperor sounded very domineering, and it seemed that his identity was extraordinary.

However, even this kind of existence is trapped here, isn't he unable to get out?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl squeezed out a smile and said politely: "Your Excellency, how do you get in and out of this place? Please point me to a clear road."

"Out?"

The Emperor Brahma looked at Darryl with a playful look, as if he had heard a ridiculous joke, he couldn't help but mocked: "You kid is quite naive. Even I have been trapped here for 30,000 years. You, a human being, still want to go out. ?"

What?

When the voice fell, Darryl's brain buzzed, and his whole person froze.

what did he say? He was trapped here for thirty thousand years?

"You are a human being. It doesn't seem ordinary to be able to come here."

Just when Darryl was secretly shocked, he saw the Emperor Brahma looking at him with a smile but a little bit of abusive tone: "Let me test your abilities and see what is special."

As the voice fell, Emperor Brahma slowly raised his right hand.

Uh ...

At this moment, Darryl only felt a powerful force, and instantly imprisoned himself, and immediately afterwards, the whole person rose up in the air, as if there was an invisible thug who lifted him up.

## Chapter 1873

At this moment Darryl was panicked, under the pressure of that terrifying force, he only felt that his whole person was about to explode.

In panic, Darryl's throat was weak and hoarse:

"Pre...senior...you are merciful, it will be dead..." When he said this, Darryl almost cried.

Fuck!, my luck was too bad. I thought I had entered a forbidden area and could get rid of that Aolin, but it was spread to this place called the Immortal Tomb, and I also encountered the Brahma Emperor.

If it were to die in the hands of the Brahma Emperor, it would be really unlucky.

"Well..."

However, in the face of Darryl's plea, Brahma Emperor didn't seem to be able to hear him at all. While urging his

momentum and crushing Darryl, he said to himself: "The kid is really not easy, but the mortal body possesses the soul "

"Huh? There is also a different fire "

hiss....

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but breathe in cold air, shocked in his heart.

Fuck!, this Brahma Emperor is too terrifying. Not only can he perceive his own soul, but he also knows that he has a different fire...

Ok?

Just when Darryl was secretly shocked, suddenly, the Emperor Brahma discovered something again, and exclaimed in surprise: "Good boy, you still have the power of the bird ancestor?"

When speaking, Emperor Brahma ripped off his strength, and Darryl lost his balance and fell to the ground all of a sudden.

"Boy!"

At this time, the Emperor Brahma was hovering proudly in the air, staring at Darryl with scorching eyes, with a complex tone and a commanding taste: "You are a human, how can you have the power of bird ancestors? Just say it, or call it. Your soul will be destroyed."

When saying this, Emperor Brahma tried his best to restrain the excitement in his heart!

You know, the Brahma Emperor and the Suzaku clan have a very close relationship. After Pangu opened up the world, four spirit beasts were bred between the heavens and the earth, namely the Azure Dragon, the White Tiger, the Suzaku, and the Xuanwu. These four congenital spirit beasts are extremely arrogant, but the Suzaku has been ruled by the Brahma Emperor.

Since the creation of the world by Pangu, only one can conquer the four innate spirit beasts, that is, the emperor of Brahma.

Only later, the Emperor Brahma encountered some troubles, and in desperation, he cancelled the master-servant

relationship with Suzaku. However, in the heart of Emperor Brahma, he always had some special feelings for Suzaku.

Under this circumstance, the Emperor Brahma felt the power of Darryl's bird ancestor at this time, so he could not calm down. You know, Suzaku is the ancestor of a hundred birds, and the power of the ancestor in her body is her original strength.

At this time, the power of the bird ancestor appeared on a human body, which was too strange.

Sigh!

At this moment, feeling the overbearing aura of the Emperor Brahma, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath and cautiously said: "This is passed to me by

Queen Suzaku."

Having said that, Darryl explained the situation at that time in detail.

Having said this, Darryl secretly observed the expression of Emperor Brahma. I couldn't help muttering in my heart, this Brahma Emperor is so excited, does it have any connection with the Suzaku clan?

what?

Sure enough, upon learning of these circumstances, the emperor Brahma faintly shook his face, his face changed, his eyes widened, and his eyes flashed with anger and heartache.

A few seconds later, Emperor Brahma reacted and stared at Darryl: "You said Queen Vermilion is dead?"

"Yes!" Darryl nodded and said carefully: "At that time, she was raided by her subordinate Jinpeng. It was an emergency, so she had to pass on the strength of the bird ancestor to me."

Speaking of this, Darryl couldn't help being curious: "That... Your Excellency, you and Queen Vermilion..."

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by the emperor of Brahma.

"It used to be my spirit beast." The Emperor Brahma said, with a bit of emotion in his eyes: "Later, I cancelled the master- servant relationship with it. I thought that one day, if I could leave this fairy burial mound, I can see you again. To her, I didn't expect..."

At the end, the emperor Brahma looked sad and sighed.

What?

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain buzzing, staring blankly at Emperor Brahma, completely silly.

Queen Suzaku... was once his spirit beast? It's incredible. Under the shock, Darryl took a deep breath and couldn't help asking: "Your Excellency, how are you trapped here?"

The Emperor Brahma smiled bitterly, as if he didn't want to mention his past, but in the end he said: "It's because I lost the bet with my junior."

Darryl scratched his head: "Junior Brother?"

The emperor of Brahma glanced at Darryl and said lightly: "Yes, my brother, we worshipped the ancestors as our teachers together. The relationship is very good. At that time, when the whole world was divided into the realm of God, the world of humans, and the world of ghosts, my brother strongly supported I am the master of God's Domain."

Sigh...

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath to conceal his inner shock. After staying in God's Domain for this

period of time, Darryl had heard that the great ancestor of the Great Desolation was the strongest god after the creation of the world.

Unexpectedly, the Brahma Emperor in front of him turned out to be a prehistoric ancestor.

Just as Darryl was thinking about this secretly, he heard the Emperor Brahma continue to say: "Later, I became the master of the gods and began to formulate systems, rules and regulations to restrain the gods."

"As a result, at this moment, Junior Brother suddenly jumped out and said that I was too conceited, and that the rules and rules that were drawn up simply didn't work."

When he said this, the emperor Brahma's eyes flickered with complexity.

Darryl was half-knowledgeable and couldn't help but said: "Why doesn't it work?"

"Ha ha.."

Brahma Emperor smiled, but there was a hint of bitterness in his smile: "As a human, you should know that it is very difficult for the human world to enter God's Domain, and the rule I drafted at the time was that God's Domain established a sect in the human world. Door, and then every ten years, select elite talents in the human world."

"At that time, the younger brother was very opposed. He said that most human beings are greedy and there is no need to do this."

"According to Junior Brother's statement, we must allow human beings to fend for themselves. If some human beings work hard to cultivate to a certain level, the broken void will come to God's Realm, and God's Realm can accept it."

Damn it!

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but sigh with emotion.

I didn't expect that such a thing happened in God's Domain tens of thousands of

years ago.

To be honest, if the rules specified by the Brahma Emperor were really implemented, the rivers and lakes of the human world would not be what they are now.

Thinking about it, Darryl thought for a while, and asked again: "Then you, Junior Brother, are you still there now?"

The Emperor Brahma pondered, and smiled bitterly: "After I lost the bet with him, I gave up the position of the ruler of God's Domain. I still remember that when he was in power, he called himself the God of Nine Heavens..."

Huh...

At this moment, Darryl's heart was shocked, completely stunned.

Fuck!, after a long time, the junior of Brahma Emperor turned out to be the Nine Heavens God.

When he thought of Nine Heavens God, Darryl suddenly became angry. At that time, he just wanted to leave the realm of God. In desperation, he faked Nine Heavens God.

However, Nine Heavens God arrested Master Ghost valley sage for his own face.

## Chapter 1874

After a few seconds, Darryl calmed down, and then looked at the Emperor Brahma curiously: "Your Excellency, what bet did you make at that time?"

Although from the current situation, the Emperor Brahma must have lost at that time, otherwise, he would not stay in this dark celestial cemetery.

However, Darryl wanted to know the situation at that time. Sigh!

The Emperor Brahma pondered, his expression fluctuating, and he seemed to be plunged into memories.

After a full few minutes, the Emperor Brahma slowly said: "The junior brother and I are betting on human nature. I firmly believe that human beings are kind, hardworking and hardworking, while the junior brother believes that people are greedy and evil."

"In order to prove this, I made a bet with my junior brother, and then shut a human being in a fairy fruit forest, and then

gave him a magical secret book. At the same time, I sent a fairy guard."

"At that time, I told that person, as long as you stay safe and practice divine art, you can stay in the realm of God, but you can't leave the fairy fruit forest, let alone pick and eat the fairy fruit without authorization. Because I bet that this human will follow my instructions and work hard to practice the magic ."

"The younger brother concluded that this human being will definitely pick and eat the fairy fruit, because as long as one consumes one fairy fruit, it will increase the life span of five hundred years. That person will definitely not be able to withstand such a big temptation.

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but laughed blankly: "As a result, that person ate the fairy fruit."

"Yes it is!"

The emperor Brahma slowly nodded, his expression a bit complicated: "The man not only picked the fairy fruit, but also defiled the fairy...So, I lost, and I lost thoroughly."

I go.

Knowing that this was the case, Darryl was immediately stunned. That person was so bold, not only did he pick and eat the fairy fruit, he even defiled the fairy.

At this time, the emperor of Brahma continued: "After making this bet at that time, according to the previous bet, I destroyed my soul, and then went to the immortal mound for

quiet meditation, and my junior brother took over my rule in God's Domain." [www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

With that, the emperor Brahma was very emotional: "In a blink of an eye, thirty thousand years have passed..."

Self-destructive soul?

At this moment, Darryl's heart jumped and his mind went blank.

This Brahma Emperor has no primordial spirit, and his strength is still so strong. If there is a primordial spirit, wouldn't it be even more terrifying?

Later, Darryl thought of the bet between the Emperor Brahma and the God of Nine Heavens, and after careful consideration, he always felt that there was something wrong with those places.

Even if the two brothers are betting, there is no need to be so cruel. The one who wants to lose will destroy the soul and enter the dark place like Immortal Tomb for

meditation.

Could it be that this was a game set deliberately by the Nine Heavens God in order to seize the throne?

Thinking of this, Darryl couldn't help but said: "Your Excellency Emperor, have you ever thought about that at that time, you bet that your Junior Brother secretly used a trick."

Huh!

Hearing this, Emperor Brahma changed his face and his expression became solemn: "What do you mean?"

"You think." Darryl analyzed: "If it is an ordinary human being, knowing that you have given a warning, how could it be possible to defile the fairy after stealing the fairy fruit? This is too courageous."

"That's why I suspect that your junior was secretly doing tricks on that person. That's why you lost so thoroughly."

After speaking the last sentence, Darryl secretly observed the expression of Emperor Brahma.

The Emperor Brahma remained silent, without responding, but thinking about something. "correct!"

After a few minutes, the Emperor Brahma thought of something and asked Darryl: "You said before that you obtained the power of the bird ancestor in the Sealed Land. Where is the Sealed Land?"

Darryl did not conceal it, and responded: "The Divine Region launched a divine battle and sealed all the monster races. The monster races are the four innate spirit beasts and other spirit beast groups..."

Initiate a war of gods?

Hearing this, Emperor Brahma frowned.

Darryl continued: "I don't know the specifics, but as far as I know, the reason for the God Realm's initiation of the divine battle was because the four innate spirit beasts refused to submit to the divine realm, which caused the Nine Heavens God to be furious..."

"hateful.."

At this moment, Emperor Brahma's face instantly became gloomy, and his eyes flashed with anger.

Darryl was taken aback, and quickly said: "What's the matter? Your Excellency Emperor?"



The emperor Brahma couldn't hide his anger, and said: "At that time, I lost the bet. After giving up my seat, the younger brother promised me that he would always maintain the balance of the gods and would not use force easily. However, he did not expect that after I entered the immortal mound, he would immediately launch a divine battle to force the four spirit beasts to surrender..."

"But it's no wonder that when I lost the bet, the four spirit beasts, the Azure Dragon and the White Tiger, had been persuading me not to be too serious, and even persuaded me not to give up the dominance of God's Domain."

"Now it seems that it is precisely because the four great spirit beasts supported me that caused the dissatisfaction of the junior brother, that is why he would launch the battle of God."

Ugh...

Upon hearing this, Darryl sighed secretly.

This Brahma Emperor still does not understand that everything in the past was set by the Nine Heavens God. He deliberately bet with the Brahma Emperor to force the Brahma Emperor to abandon his position, and then launch a divine battle to establish prestige...

However, this Brahma Emperor has always been in a state of 'authoritarian fandom', so he has never figured it out.

Even if I want to understand at this time, it is too late.

At this time, the emperor of Brahma was very annoyed and regretted: "Damn it, I knew that, I should have obeyed the four spirit beasts at that time, and didn't give up the seat to Junior Brother. I didn't expect Junior Brother City Palace to be so deep, it would deceive me thirty thousand years."

Hearing this, Darryl was a little bit dumbfounded, but he was still comforting: "Your Excellency, it's not too late for you to understand. I have released the monster clan from the sealed land. At this time, I am in the Imperial Palace with Jiutian God. Fierce battle."

"Since the emperor has figured out the past, it is better to take the younger generation out of here to stop this war."

When he said this, Darryl's eyes were full of urgency.

It has been more than an hour since I entered this Immortal Tomb, and I don't know what's going on in the Imperial Palace, whether the White Tiger King and Colorful Phoenix are still struggling to support them.

However, with the help of the emperor Brahma, I believe that the situation will be restored soon.

Sigh!

Under Darryl's eager gaze, Emperor Brahma smiled bitterly and shook his head: "I told you just now that I can't get out without my soul, so I've only been here for 30,000 years, so you Think, can I still take you out?"

What?

Darryl was full of expectations, hearing this, his whole body instantly became desperate.

Fuck!, if you say that, you will never be able to get out? "but..." Just when Darryl was extremely depressed, he heard the emperor of Brahma turning around and slowly said: "You have the soul, and there is the possibility of leaving, but your strength is too low."

As he said, Emperor Brahma looked at Darryl up and down, and continued: "You have the power of the bird ancestor, and you can still meet me here. It is also a destiny for us. From now on, I will pass the Nine Oracles Profound Art to

you. I hope you can comprehend it well. As long as you practice, you can leave the Immortal Tomb."

## Chapter 1875

### Nine Oracles Profound Art?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, looking at the Emperor Brahma blankly, with inexplicable ecstasy in his heart.

This exercise is very domineering when you hear it, it should be very powerful.

"Ha ha..."

Seeing Darryl's expression, Emperor Brahma instantly guessed his thoughts and said with a smile: "These nine-day holy

profound arts were passed to me and my younger brothers, so, After you realize that you have completed your studies, you can't easily display them, understand?"

"Understand!" Darryl nodded repeatedly, inexplicably excited. Haha... I thought I was trapped in this immortal mound and could only wait to die, but I didn't expect that Liu Anhua would be a spring again, and in a blink of an eye, he would become a disciple of the Brahma Emperor.

It's almost like a dream. "Don't be happy too early."

Just when Darryl was extremely excited, he saw Emperor Brahma with a serious expression: "These nine-day sacred profound arts, not everyone can practice, although you have the soul, but the physique is not enough, you need the 'five elements to temper your body'. Only after successfully passing through the 'five elements tempering', you have the body of a holy god, can you cultivate the nine-day holy profound art."

Five elements quenching body?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and he was immediately stunned, and couldn't help but said: "What is the 'Five Elements Tempering Body'?"

"Five elements tempering your body is to temper your physique through the power of the five elements." The Emperor Brahma said earnestly.

Hearing this, Darryl nodded and couldn't wait to say: "Then let's start."

Seeing his expression, Brahma Emperor smiled and said: "You have a preparation in your heart. It is not easy for the five elements to temper your body. You have to endure unimaginable pain."

Sigh!

Darryl gritted his teeth secretly, nodded and said: "I can."

As long as you can leave here, you are not afraid of any suffering. "it is good!"

Seeing Darryl's serious face, the Emperor Brahma stopped talking nonsense, and then raised his hand with a wave, and suddenly the entire gray space around him quickly twisted and changed.

At the same time, Darryl was slowly dragged into the air by an invisible force.

Buzz..

In the next second, a sea of fire was formed around, and this sea of fire quickly enveloped Darryl. This sea of fire was formed by the real fire of the Five Elements that only exists in God's Domain.

The real fire of the five elements kept burning, and he saw that Darryl was flushed all over his body.

However, Darryl possessed Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire, so he didn't panic at all, this burning pain was completely able to withstand.

I don't know how long it took, the sea of fire finally disappeared, and Darryl successfully passed through.

"Not bad!"

Seeing this scene, the emperor Brahma nodded approvingly:

"You have a different fire in your body, so you can easily get through the power of this fire, but then you have to be careful."

After the words fell, the Emperor Brahma raised his hand again, and he saw that the surrounding area was suddenly white and became a world of ice and snow.

hiss...

At this moment, Darryl's body trembled suddenly, and he felt extremely cold all over his body. This was a kind of cold that had penetrated into the bones of the bone, and it hit his whole body at once.

Damn it, it's cold!

In an instant, Darryl's whole person trembled, and his whole person was about to be frozen.

At the beginning, Darryl could still grit his teeth, but as time passed, the cold from all around became stronger and stronger.

"what!"

The endless cold invaded, Darryl finally couldn't help it, hissing loudly, and at the same time he was about to urge the power of the soul to resist the cold.

However, at this moment, I heard the emperor Brahma yelling: "Don't push the power to resist, otherwise, the body tempering will fail. What you can do, you can only endure..."

endure...

Hearing this, Darryl immediately gave up urging the primordial spirit, gritted his teeth and continued to endure.

Time passed by every minute.

I don't know how long it took, the five elements tempering finally ended, and I saw Darryl was soaked in cold sweat, his face was pale, and he was indescribably embarrassed, it was like walking through a ghost gate.

"it is good!"

At this moment, the emperor of Brahma looked at Darryl, his eyes full of admiration: "It seems that you are extraordinary to be able to pass through the five elements so smoothly. Now I am beginning to teach you the

nine-day sacred profound arts. You must put away distracting thoughts and concentrate on understanding.

After the words fell, the emperor Brahma spoke out the formula.

At this moment, Darryl had a twelve-point spirit, remembering the formula, then closed his eyes, sat cross-legged, and entered the cultivation.

.....

On the other side, the Imperial Palace!

At this time, the fierce battle between the Yaozu and God's Domain had already come to an end.

I saw that the White Tiger King, Colorful Pheonix and other demonic tribes, all covered with blood, were extremely weak, and had almost no fighting power.

boom!

At this moment, a god general burst out, slapped a palm, and slapped the white tiger king fiercely on the back, and heard the white tiger king roar, the huge figure fell to the ground, completely losing combat effectiveness.

"White Tiger King!"

Seeing this scene, colorful Pheonix and other monster tribes exclaimed.

And taking advantage of the distraction of colorful Pheonix, countless gods and soldiers swarmed up to restrain her.

At the same time, the surrounding demonic tribes were all tied up by five flowers.

That's it!

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King's eyes were full of unwillingness and despair.

I thought that by leaving the Sealed Land, I could settle the old account with Nine Heavens God, but in the end it was a miserable defeat.

Fortunately, His Excellency Darryl got away in time, now he should rescue Mr. Ghost valley sage.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, the Nine Heavens God floating in midair showed a cold and

arrogant smile.

At this moment, Ao Lin walked quickly and respectfully said: "Your Majesty, all the monster races have been captured."

Jiutian God nodded, and then thought of something: "Where is Darryl?"

Ao Lin hurriedly responded: "That Darryl broke into the Immortal Tomb, and if nothing else, he would have died inside."

Ok!

Hearing this, Nine Heavens God's expression eased. The Immortal Tomb was an independent space derived from the opening of the heavens and the earth. The environment inside it was harsh and dangerous, and it was also trapped by his senior brother Brahma Emperor.

The Emperor Brahma has been imprisoned for 30,000 years, and he must have been in a madness.

Under this circumstance, Darryl would definitely die when he entered the Immortal Tomb.

"Your Majesty!" At this moment, Aolin pointed to King White Tiger and other demons tribes, and asked for instructions: "How to deal with these demons?"

Without even thinking about it, the God of Nine Heavens said coldly: "Prepare for Heaven's Punishment Platform immediately.

"Yes!"

Ao Lin responded and hurried to prepare.

Two hours later, a huge execution platform was built, and the White Tiger King, Colorful Pheonix, and other demonic tribes were all tied up and brought up.

"White Tiger King, Xuanwu King."

At this time, God of Nine Heavens stared at King White Tiger, and said coldly: "Even if you escaped from the Sealed Land, you are not our opponents. Now I give you a chance to be loyal to me and never betray. I will just Forgive you."

The White Tiger King did not respond, but gave a cold snort.

The King Xuanwu and colorful Pheonix beside him also looked at death as home.

"it is good!"

Seeing this situation, Jiutian God's face became gloomy and he stopped talking nonsense: "Since you want to die, I will fulfill you."

As the voice fell, Nine Heavens God slowly raised his right hand.

Hum!

In an instant, the sky and the earth changed color, and black clouds gathered in the sky. Immediately afterwards, among the billowing clouds, thunder and lightning tore through the clouds.

Yes, God of Nine Heavens, ready to draw out the sky thunder to destroy all the monster races in front of you?

In the heart of Nine Heavens God, these monster races do not surrender, they must decisively get rid of them, otherwise there will be endless troubles.

Sky Thunder?

At this moment, whether it was the White Tiger King or the Colorful Pheonix, their hearts trembled.

## Chapter 1876

As the spirit beasts, the White Tiger King and the colorful spirit phoenix, every time they reach a certain level of cultivation, they also need to overcome the catastrophe to break through, so they know the power of the sky thunder.

After several days and nights of fierce fighting, the White Tiger King, colorful Pheonix, and Xuanwu King had almost exhausted their strength. Under this circumstance, they could not withstand the bombardment of the sky thunder.

Sigh!

At this time, the White Tiger King's face was extremely pale, but his eyes were determined to see death at home.

Seeing the thunder and lightning above his head, King White Tiger's eyes were blood red, and his pride was full of pride: "King Xuanwu, colorful Pheonix, although we lost this battle, we did not shame the monster race from beginning to end."

"Also, Your Excellency Darryl has successfully escaped. I believe that he will definitely come back to avenge us."

"Isn't it Tianlei, I haven't paid attention to the White Tiger King."

When he said this, the White Tiger King looked mad, and his eyes flashed with rebelliousness.

When the voice fell, the king Xuanwu and the colorful spirit phoenix beside him nodded in agreement.

"Yes, we have done our best anyway, and we will die without complaint!"

"The King White Tiger is right, Your Excellency Darryl, will definitely avenge us!"

"Although we lost this battle, we also killed a lot of magical soldiers and generals, no regrets."

At this moment, the White Tiger King, the Xuanwu King, and the Colorful Pheonix looked at each other, with a smile on their faces, but they couldn't say how uncomfortable they were!

After finally leaving the sealed land, before it had time to display his ambitions and revitalize the monster clan, it would be completely destroyed in the end. I was really unwilling.

For a while, the dull atmosphere enveloped the entire execution platform.

Whether it is the White Tiger King, the Xuanwu King and the Colorful Pheonix, each one has fearlessness in his eyes, but he is desperate in his heart.

"Death is imminent, so much nonsense!"

Seeing this scene, God of Nine Heavens snorted coldly, then stopped talking nonsense, and waved his hand to directly provoke Tian Lei.

boom!

In an instant, I saw a thunder and lightning, from the billowing dark clouds, directly towards the execution platform, like a beam of light connecting the sky and the earth, very shocking.

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King all closed their eyes, waiting for death to come.

And the many priests watching around, as well as those divine soldiers and divine generals, all have a cold face. In their hearts, these monster races in front of them dare to provoke the God of Nine Heavens, do not put God's Domain in their eyes, and die.



Buzz...

However, at this moment, I saw an earth-shattering roar among the palaces not far away.

This roar was no less than the thunder surging, shocking the world.

what happened?

At this moment, whether it was the Nine Heavens God, the surrounding priests, and the White Tiger King on the execution platform, they were all stunned, and then turned their heads to look.

At this look, the audience was silent.

I saw that over the palace complex, the situation changed and the smoke billowed, and finally a piece of colorful auspicious clouds condensed out.

This....

Seeing this scene, whether it was the gods of God's Domain or the demons, they were all dumbfounded.

There is a colorful auspicious cloud unexpectedly? What is this peerless powerhouse coming out?

Amidst the shock, they clearly sensed that a wave of heaven and earth spiritual power continuously merged into that piece of colorful auspicious clouds, and the powerful aura condensed made people palpitating.

Sigh!

At this time, the Nine Heavens God also has a solemn face, no, there are very few who can cause colorful clouds in the realm of God, except for himself, that is the brother Brahma, who is trapped in the immortal mound.

However, the Emperor Brahma has been trapped for 30,000 years without the original spirit, and it is impossible to come out.

I thought, God Jiutian became more suspicious and asked Aolin next to him: "Are you sure that Darryl entered the forbidden area of the Holy Palace?"

Gudong!

At this time, Ao Lin's mind was also stunned, and said in fear: "Yes, the subordinates saw with their own eyes that Darryl was sucked into the Immortal Tomb."

Having said that, Ao Lin thought for a while and continued:  
"Your Majesty, even if that Darryl didn't enter the Immortal Tomb, he wouldn't be able to cause colorful clouds."

www.huanyuanshenqi.com Hum...

As I was talking, I saw that colorful auspicious cloud suddenly floated, almost as fast as lightning. Soon, when it reached the sky above the execution platform, it just hit the sky thunder that was smashed down, and then heard a roar, that sky thunder instantly dissipate.

At the same time, that piece of colorful auspicious clouds also slowly dispersed.

After the colorful clouds dispersed, I saw a figure quietly floating there.

Sword-like facial features, indescribably cold and handsome. It is Darryl!  
At this time, Darryl was enveloped in a golden halo, constantly surging with waves of power, which was extremely terrifying.  
Half an hour ago, Darryl successfully comprehended the Nine Heavens Profound Art in the Immortal Tomb, and his strength greatly increased. With the help of Emperor Brahma, he left the Immortal Tomb smoothly.

When leaving the Immortal Tomb, Darryl wanted to take the Emperor Brahma with him, but the Emperor Brahma couldn't

leave without the original spirit. Darryl had no choice but to say goodbye to the Emperor Brahma with reluctance. Wow!  
At this moment, seeing Darryl, there was an uproar around the entire Imperial Palace.

Especially the demonic tribes, one by one was extremely excited, showing joyful smiles.

"Haha..."

The White Tiger King was even more excited, and smiled at Darryl: "I knew that Your Excellency Darryl would definitely come back, haha..."

The colorful Pheonix and King Xuanwu nearby also showed excited smiles.

Sigh...

On the side of God's Domain, there was deathly silence. The priests present, and the god soldiers and generals around, looked at Darryl blankly, unable to slow down for a long time.

How long hasn't seen this boy, the strength of this kid has increased so much?

Not only caused colorful auspicious clouds, but also easily resisted a sky thunder...

This...

At the same time, Aolin stared at Darryl blankly, his mind buzzing, completely stupid.

impossible...

This Darryl was sucked into the Immortal Tomb, it was impossible to come out.

In mid-air, Jiutian God looked at Darryl tightly, revealing complexity and shock.

This kid is so fateful that he can come out of the Immortal Tomb.

Yes, it must depend on the power of the bird ancestor in his body.

At this moment, in the heart of Nine Heavens God, Darryl's ability to come out of the Immortal Tomb and resist the next sky thunder is definitely related to the power of the bird ancestor. Apart from this, there will be no other possibility.

"White Tiger King!"

At this moment, Darryl was floating in the air, and shouted at the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix: "Sorry everyone, I'm late."

When he said this, the anger in Darryl's heart rushed upwards, because he clearly saw that the White Tiger King and the

Colorful Pheonix, as well as the other monster tribes, were all tied up by the Big Five, with scars and weaknesses.

In the next second, Darryl's gaze fell on Jiutian God, and said coldly: "Nine Heaven God, immediately release the White Tiger King, otherwise, I will level your Imperial Palace!"

## Chapter 1877

At this moment, Darryl's voice rolled through, echoing endlessly in the Yutian Palace.

Quiet!

The whole audience was silent.

At this moment, whether it was Ao Lin or the divine soldiers and generals around, all their eyes focused on Darryl, which was extremely complicated.

This kid is really brazen, dare to provoke His Majesty Nine Heavens in public.

Nine Heavens God also had an extremely gloomy expression. "Ha ha!"  
A few seconds later, the God of Nine Heavens sneered, with a bit of contempt in his eyes, and said to Darryl: "You really don't know how to live or die. You think you have the power of the bird ancestor, so you can be arrogant?"

"Tell you, even if you have the power of the bird's ancestor, you have just resisted a sky thunder. In my eyes, it is just an ant."

"Aren't you very resistant? Let me see how many thunders can you withstand."

When the last word came out, God Jiutian looked grim and raised his hands abruptly.

Rumble!

Suddenly, the sky over the entire Imperial Palace was suddenly filled with thunderous luck, and the whole world was filled with a strong killing air.

In the heart of Nine Heavens God, Darryl in front of him was just able to resist the next sky thunder, completely relying on luck and the strength of the bird ancestor in his body. A sky thunder was already the limit he could bear.

Under this circumstance, if the sky thunder was triggered again, Darryl would not be able to resist, he would definitely die.

Sigh...

Seeing this scene, the many priests around, as well as Ao Lin, were extremely excited.

Like the Nine Heavens God, they also believed that Darryl was only relying on the strength of the bird ancestor to get off the sky thunder just now. At this time, the Nine Heavens God

triggered the sky thunder again, and Darryl would definitely not be able to stop it. End.

At the same time, the white tiger king and the colorful spirit phoenix on the execution stage changed their expressions, and they were all sweating for Darryl.

"Darryl!"

Worried, colorful Pheonix couldn't help but yelled at Darryl: "Be careful, the thunder is so powerful this day, you can't resist it."

When the words fell, the surrounding White Tiger King, and other demonic tribes also nodded one after another.

To be honest, Darryl appeared at a critical moment, and the White Tiger King and Colorful Phoenix were all moved and delighted in their hearts. However, no matter how strong Darryl was, he was just a human being. How could he be the opponent of Nine Heavens God?

Feeling the worry of the White Tiger King, Darryl smiled slightly, his expression indifferent: "It's just a mere sky thunder, you don't have to worry."

To be honest, if it were the previous words, facing the nine-day gods triggering the thunder, Darryl would definitely panic, but now it is different. With the help of the emperor of Brahma, Darryl not only successfully passed the five elements to temper his body, but also realized the nine days Xuan victory Gong, the strength is no longer what it used to be, and there is no panic at all.

"Ignorance ants, go to death!"

Seeing Darryl's face indifferent, Nine Heavens God was so angry that he roared, and immediately raised his right hand.

Boom boom boom...

Suddenly, I heard a thunder, and it came from the rolling black cloud above my head. Then, the black cloud surging violently, and then a bolt of lightning tore the world and smashed straight down.

Thousands of thunder and lightning slashed straight down together. This scene was too shocking.

Quiet!

At this moment, the entire Yutian Palace was surrounded by deathly silence, even if a needle fell on the ground, it could be heard clearly! The divine soldiers and generals on the scene looked at Darryl with a hint of indifference, as if they had seen a dead person.

Since the establishment of God's Domain, for tens of thousands of years, no one can bear so many thunders. Waiting for this Darryl, I'm afraid that even the scum left by being split.

You know, half a month ago in Guixian Mountain, Ghost valley sage was also punished by Nine Heavens God with Heavenly Thunder. At that time, Ghost valley sage had only endured a few hundred Heavenly Thunder, and it was about to die. And even if this Darryl had the power of the bird ancestor, his strength was not much stronger than that of Ghost valley sage.

Therefore, it is impossible for him to bear so many thunders. Sigh....

On the execution stage, the White Tiger King and the Colorful Pheonix were all pale, with their eyes fixed on Darryl, extremely anxious and worried.

This Darryl is too stubborn, how could he be a human being able to withstand so many thunders?

Anxiously, the White Tiger King and Colorful Pheonix all wanted to break free from the shackles and help Darryl, but they were all tied up by the five flowers and their aura was extremely weak, they could only watch.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

At this moment, under the eyes of the surroundings, Darryl hovered proudly, looking at the thousands of sky thunders coming straight from him, his expression was indifferent, and he didn't mean to dodge at all.

boom! boom! boom!

Finally, thousands of lightning bolts, like sharp swords piercing the sky and the earth, blasted on Darryl's body. In a short time, the entire Yutian Palace was surrounded by thunder and dust!

Huh!

At this moment, whether it was Ao Lin or the god soldiers and generals present, they all cheered, and they couldn't hide the excitement one by one.

In their hearts, these tens of thousands of heavenly thunders smashed down together, and Darryl's spirit must be destroyed, and there is no possibility of survival.

The White Tiger Kings on the execution stage all looked sad and sorrowful. Especially the Colorful Pheonix, crying bitterly, tears streaming incessantly.

Darryl, why are you so brave? That is tens of thousands of heavenly thunders.

"what?"

At this moment, the surrounding dust and smoke gradually dissipated. I don't know who exclaimed. For a moment, the whole audience was silent, and everyone was stunned.

I saw that in the dust and smoke, Darryl quietly suspended there, with a cold and arrogant expression. After being bombarded by thousands of sky thunders just now, there were no scars left on his whole body.

Not only that, in Darryl's whole body, there was a layer of golden light, and that golden light contained incomparably powerful power.

This...

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Nine Heavens God, Ao Lin and the surrounding soldiers and generals, they were all stunned, and their brains buzzed.

He... he actually resisted all the sky thunder. how can that be? He is just a human being. Wow...

After a brief silence, all the monsters on the execution stage cheered, and each one was extremely excited.

Especially the White Tiger King, under the shock, couldn't help muttering to herself: "Queen Vermilion did not misunderstand

the person. This Darryl is indeed the savior of our monster race."

While muttering to himself, the White Tiger King's eyes burst into tears of excitement. You must know that Tian Lei is the strongest calamity in God's Domain. For tens of thousands of years, no one has been able to resist so many thunders at once, but Darryl in front of him did. Arrived.

Can the Yaozu get acquainted with such a powerful ally, can it not be excited?

"Nine Heavens!"

At this moment, Darryl was floating there, looking at Nine Heavens God with a smile but a smile: "What other means are there, let's use it."

When he said this, Darryl looked calm, but his heart was extremely excited and grateful.

Haha...

This Nine Oracles Profound Art is really powerful, and it has caused thousands of heavenly thunders at the moment.

But having said that, before in the Immortal Tomb, fortunately, he was appreciated by the Brahma Emperor. Otherwise, he and the White Tiger King would have been wiped out.

Chapter 1878

When the voice fell, there was a sudden silence around the Imperial Palace!  
Everyone looked at Darryl!

Crazy, too mad!

This Darryl was obviously challenging the God of Nine Heavens.

It is unique for a human being to dare to challenge the supreme ruler of God's Domain.

At this moment, the face of Nine Heavens God was also extremely gloomy for an instant. You know, before so many subordinates, being so provoked by Darryl, where is the majesty? Where to put the back?

For a time, the surrounding atmosphere was extremely solemn, and everyone around him held their breath.

Finally, at this moment, I only saw Jiutian God laugh, staring at Darryl and coldly said: "Okay, very good, since I took the throne, you are the first to challenge me."

When I said this, Nine Heavens smiled without a smile. He was really angry.

In the next second, the figure of Nine Heavens God burst out and rushed straight to Darryl.

Nine Heavens God is a few hundred meters away from Darryl, but under the urging of the figure, he arrives in front of Darryl

in the blink of an eye. This body form is the unique 'empty movement' of Nine Heavens God.

When he got to the front, God Jiutian stared at Darryl with absolute contempt: "It is very rare for you to resist so many thunders, but you are not qualified to challenge me!"

Hum!

When the voice fell, a vast and terrifying aura burst out from the body of the Nine Heavens God, and in an instant, the entire Imperial Heaven Palace was instantly dark, with no light from the sun and the moon.

The unfathomable terror pressure permeated the whole world.

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens slowly raised his right hand and hit Darryl with a palm! Fuck!!  
What a terrifying power...



Feeling the bursting power of the Nine Heavens God, Darryl's expression changed, and he had no time to dodge, so he had to urge the Nine Oracles Profound Art to greet him with one palm.

boom!

Darryl and Jiutian God collided fiercely with their palms, and saw a violent aura impact, like a storm, sweeping towards the surroundings.

Pedal...

In the impact of this powerful aura, whether it was Ao Lin, the priests, and the surrounding divine soldiers and generals, they were all shocked and withdrew, and their faces were turbulent and pale.

After steadying his figure, Ao Lin and the eyes around him stared at Darryl closely, shocked.

So strong!

This guy can actually compete with His Majesty Nine Heavens...

At the same time, at the moment when the palms collided, Nine Heavens God and Darryl also took a few steps back in the air, and they saw that the expression of Nine Heavens God's face changed, and immediately stabilized their figure.

Darryl's face was also blue and white, and then returned to normal.

"you..."

At this moment, the God of Nine Heavens stared at Darryl, his heart was extremely shocked, his face was even more incredible!

This.. This is impossible!

Even if this Darryl possesses the power of the bird ancestor, it is impossible for his strength to increase so powerfully in a short period of time.

Feeling the astonishment of Nine Heavens God, Darryl showed a slight smile and slowly said: "Nine Heavens God, do you really think I just have the power of the bird ancestor?"

"If I just have the power of the bird ancestor, how can I be stupid to bear thousands of heavenly thunder?"

"To tell you the truth, I ran into your senior brother Brahma Emperor at the Immortal Tomb. He not only helped me with the 'five elements tempering', but also passed the Nine

Heavens Saint Profound Art to me. Otherwise, how dare I challenge you? " what?

Hearing this, Nine Heavens God's body shook, and only felt his brain humming.

This Darryl not only passed the'Five Elements Tempering Body', but also cultivated the Nine Oracles Profound Art?

No wonder just can resist thousands of sky thunder.

It's just... Brother Brahma Emperor, with a cold and arrogant disposition, how could it be possible to pass on the magic to a human being? But this is the case, people have to believe.

Wow!

Seeing this, the surroundings suddenly exploded.

Whether it was Ao Lin or the surrounding magical soldiers and generals, they stared blankly at Darryl, and they were all stunned.

You know, the Brahma Emperor is the master of the previous generation of God's Domain, with tyrannical strength, especially the'Nine Oracles Profound Art', which is infinitely powerful, broad and profound, and is the first

miraculous skill of God's Domain. But at this time, it was actually passed to the human being, Darryl.

At this moment, God of Nine Heavens reacted and said coldly at Darryl: "Even if you have learned the Holy Profound Art of Nine Heavens, in my eyes, you are just a humble human being."

The voice fell, and the Nine Heavens God's figure flickered, and once again came towards Darryl.

Darryl didn't panic at all, urging the Nine Oracles Profound Art, confronted him, and fought fiercely with the Nine Heavens God in the air.

Sigh..

Seeing this scene, the whole audience was holding their breath, watching one by one with a relaxed and happy heart.

You must know that the Nine Heavens God is not only the lord of the gods, but also controls the fate of the human world and the ghost world. His strength is unfathomable. At this time, He Darryl broke out in the air with all his strength, which can be said to be a rare battle in thousands of years.

At the beginning, Darryl was able to deal with it easily, but gradually, he couldn't stand it anymore. You must know that Nine Heavens God has been practicing for tens of thousands of years, and his background is not comparable to him.

boom!

I don't know how many rounds of fierce fighting, Nine Heavens God found a chance, hit Darryl's back with a palm, and heard Darryl let out a muffled groan. The whole person was shocked and flew nearly a thousand meters away. He fell heavily to the ground.

Although Darryl had comprehended the Nine Oracles Profound Art, he was still inferior to the Nine Heavens God.

After all, this is the master of God's Domain. "Your Excellency Darryl!"  
"Darryl! Darryl!!"

Seeing this scene, the White Tiger King on the execution stage and the Colorful Phoenix couldn't help exclaiming. At the same time, they wanted to rush to help, but their hands and feet were tightly tied, completely powerless.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Nine Heavens God stared at Darryl closely, and his tone was contemptuous: "With this strength, you dare to challenge me?"

While talking, God of Nine Heavens slowly walked towards Darryl.

The powerful breath filled the whole world.

Gudong!

Seeing the God of Nine Heavens getting closer, Darryl couldn't help swallowing his saliva, secretly anxious.

Huh(?), these nine-day gods are too strong, and he is not an opponent after practicing the nine-day holy profound arts.  
What should I do now?

At this moment, God of Nine Heavens arrived, his eyes were cold: "Even if you are lucky, you can't change the situation in front of you. Accept your fate."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

When the voice fell, the God of Nine Heavens shot and plugged in, thinking of Darryl directly and patted his head. Mad! Darryl was very unwilling, but under the terrifying pressure of the Nine Heavens God, unable to move, he had to close his eyes in despair.

At the same time, the White Tiger King and the Colorful Spirit Phoenix on the execution stage were also anxious.

Darryl couldn't die, if he died, the whole monster clan would also be destroyed.

Hum...

Seeing that Darryl was killed by the palm of the Nine Heavens God, at this critical moment, a powerful breath came from high above and filled the world.

At the same time, a low and old voice sounded between the heavens and the earth: "Stop your hands."

It was just three words, but it contained the sound of thunder, buzzing and reverberating in the ears of all the audience.

Sigh!

Hearing this voice, no matter it was the Nine Heavens God, the surrounding gods and soldiers, or the White Tiger King, my heart was shaking.

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens froze there, looking up at the sky, his expression was both excited and complicated, and he muttered to himself: "Master?"

Master?

Could it be that the great ancestors are here?

Seeing the expression of Nine Heavens God, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he couldn't help but look towards the sky?

## Chapter 1879

At this look, Darryl's heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that in the sky, there was a lot of sunshine, and in that sunshine, the colorful clouds turned into a huge lotus platform.

And on this huge lotus platform, there was an old man sitting quietly.

The old man, with silver hair and a shawl falling down, was wearing a white robe and his complexion was peaceful, just like an outsider.

The old man had a kind face, but there was an aura that made all living beings surrendered all over his body, especially

those eyes, as if he could see through the past and the future. Darryl just touched this kind of eyes, and his heart trembled. Gudong.

Two seconds later, Darryl reacted and couldn't help swallowing his saliva, trying to conceal the inner shock.

This must be the great ancestor, except for him, no one has such an aura in the entire God Realm.

Darryl guessed right, the old man sitting on the lotus platform was the ancestor.

The ancestor is the most legendary sage after the Pangu God. He was born at the beginning of the world. He possesses the

wisdom of the heavens and the earth, and the ability to reverse the universe. He is the sage of someone who has never been before.

According to rumors, it was the ancestors who founded God's Domain, and then later broke into the void and went nine days away.

"Master."

Just when Darryl was secretly shocked, he saw God of Nine Heavens with a respectful face, and he bowed deeply to the ancestors of the wilderness: "You have come back after traveling nine days away?"

When the voice fell, the many priests around, as well as those divine soldiers and generals, also knelt down and shouted in unison.

"Welcome to the great ancestors."

Thousands of people shouted in unison, and the momentum shook the sky.

Not only that, even the White Tiger King on the execution stage and the colorful spirit phoenix all put away their previous pride, and they looked respectful.

Damn it.

Seeing this scene, Darryl was inexplicably excited, he was really a great ancestor.

Thinking about it, Darryl's gaze slowly moved away from the ancient ancestor, and he was attracted by a figure beside the lotus platform.

I saw that in the seat behind the ancestor, a woman stood quietly. This woman, dressed in a white dress with tassels around the waist of the cuffs, gently dancing with Darryl, her graceful body, faintly faintly fascinating. Full.

nice!

What a beautiful woman.

At this moment, Darryl was staring at him, because the woman was standing sideways, so Darryl could not see her face for the time being,

but Darryl could also clearly sense that the aura pervading the woman's body made people not tolerate blasphemy. .

Sigh..

As if sensing Darryl's gaze, the woman slowly turned her head, and in an instant, the moment the woman turned her head back. Darryl instantly felt that his breathing was about to stop.

Beautiful, really beautiful. Charming but not seductive, gorgeous but not cold.

For a moment, Darryl's mind went blank, as if all the beautiful words in this world were not enough to describe the beauty of this woman.

Who is this woman? Being able to accompany the great ancestors to appear together is definitely an extraordinary identity.

"Sister Nuwa."

While Darryl was thinking secretly, he saw God of Nine Heavens smile at this woman, his tone was very polite: "I haven't seen you for a long time, Senior Sister really has the same style."

"Senior Sister follows Master and travels together for nine days. I think the harvest is not small."

When he said this, Nine Heavens had a smile on his face and a humble posture, completely devoid of the aura of the dominion of God's Domain.

What?

Seeing this, Darryl only felt buzzing, looking at the woman, the whole person was stupid.

This.... This woman is the Nuwa Empress who used to make up the sky with colorful stones? I didn't expect that Empress Nuwa's real body was so beautiful.

At this moment, Darryl was shocked in his heart, almost speechless.

You know, in the Underground Crystal Palace of the North Moana Imperial City, Darryl had seen the image of Empress Nuwa's disillusionment. At that time, with Darryl, there was also Laura. The two were appreciated by Empress Nuwa. , Bestowed the Chaos Yin Yang Pearl.

It is precisely because of the chaotic yin and yang beads that the fate of Darryl and Laura are tightly tied together. Darryl will never forget these things, and when he saw the illusion of the Nuwa Empress, Darryl was already shocked. People, at this

moment, when I suddenly saw the real body of Empress Nuwa, I was so shocked to speak?

However, what Darryl didn't expect was that Empress Nuwa was also a disciple of the great ancestor and a senior sister of Nine Heavens God.

"Darryl!"

At this moment, Empress Nuwa looked at Darryl with a smile: "It seems that when the Chaos Yin Yang Pearl was passed to you and your wife, this palace was the right person. I haven't seen you for a few years now, and you have completely merged with Chaos. The power of Yin Yang Pearl is not only that, but also possesses the soul."

With that, Empress Nuwa sensed something, and said in amazement: "You still have the power of the bird ancestor in your body... um... you have even practiced the Nine Oracles Profound Art. Not bad, not bad."

When she said this, Empress Nuwa looked at Darryl in her eyes full of admiration.

Wow...

As soon as these words came out, the audience was in an uproar, countless eyes staring at Darryl closely, they were all stunned.

what's the situation? Empress Nuwa actually knows Darryl?

Even the God of Nine Heavens was still there, looking at Darryl with incredible eyes.

Uh....

Under the attention of the public, being so complimented by Empress Nuwa, Darryl scratched his head in embarrassment, and smiled: "Niang Niang praised."

"Sister!"

At this moment, God Jiutian reacted and asked Nuwa: "Do you know this kid?"

Nuwa nodded, and said softly: "At the beginning, I was in the Crystal Palace under North Moana Imperial City in the mainland of World Universe. I left a remnant thought, guarding the Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl, waiting for someone to inherit. This person is Darryl. And his wife."

With that said, Nuwa couldn't help but glance at Darryl, and continued: "This Darryl is talented and intelligent, etiquette,

loyalty and filial piety are all outstanding, can be said to be the best among people."

When the voice fell, the great ancestor sitting on the lotus platform also smiled and looked at Darryl and said: "Little friend, you are Darryl, haha, when I was traveling nine days away, I heard Nuwa talk about you. , I saw myself today, I really am a dragon and a phoenix among people, not bad, not bad..."

Fuck...

Hearing this, Darryl was flattered immediately, and he quickly bowed deeply at the great ancestor: "I have seen the seniors." As he said, Darryl was very shocked.

The great ancestor actually knew me?

At the same time, there was an uproar around him again, and the gaze looking at Darryl was extremely complicated and shocked.

Wouldn't it be shocking for a human kid to be praised by the great ancestors in public?

"Master, sister!"

At this moment, the God of Nine Heavens became anxious and couldn't help saying: "Don't be fooled by this kid's appearance. This Darryl is so bold that he not only trespasses into the God's Domain, pretends to be the fruit servant of the Lingguo Garden and eats the Lingguo, but also Impersonate me."

"And these are nothing. What's even more annoying is that he released these hundreds of thousands of monster races out of the Sealed Land, causing trouble to God's Domain."

"This kid is not a dragon or a phoenix among people at all, but a daredevil."

After saying this, God of Nine Heavens glanced at Darryl coldly, his eyes full of gloomy coldness.

Chapter 1880

Hearing Jiutian God's angrily words, Nuwa smiled lightly and remained silent.

The great ancestor frowned.

"Old Ancestor, Nuwa Empress"

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath, adjusted his emotions, and slowly said,



"These things are a long story. Because of the negligence of God's Domain at the beginning, the ghost world King of the Dead destroyed the enchantment of the Nine Mainlands..."

In the next half an hour, Darryl said all his experiences.

"Later, I found the place where Senior Fuxi was sitting in the Roland Continent where Senior Fuxi was sitting, and after finishing the unfinished formation, it was passed to God's Domain."

"At that time, I wanted to leave God's Realm as soon as possible and pretend to be His Majesty Nine Heavens. It was a

helpless move. As for releasing these monster races, I had no choice. I couldn't be trapped in that sealed place forever, right?"

When talking about this, Darryl took a deep breath, looked at the White Tiger Kings on the execution platform, and continued: "When it comes to the grievances between the monster race and the gods, I think the battle of gods back then can be completely avoided, but, In order to consolidate his rule, Nine Heavens used to force these monster races to submit. He did not hesitate to break the peace to start war."

"Although I, Darryl, I am only a human being, I also know that all beings are equal because of the way of heaven. Here I want to ask the God of Nine Heavens, what is your way of heaven?"

After a few words, every word beaded, and there was a sound. "you. "

Hearing this, Jiutian God's face was extremely ugly, and he glared at Darryl and roared: "You are nothing but an ant-like existence, knowing what heaven is? Nonsense, nonsense."

As soon as the words fell, the White Tiger King on the execution stage couldn't help but retort loudly: "God of Nine Heavens, Darryl is right, why don't you dare to admit it? If it wasn't for you to force us monsters to submit, then A big battle will not happen."

Colorful Pheonix bit her lips tightly, and then said, "Yes, you are kind on the surface, but you are the most cruel. You say

peace, but you have always followed the rule of "those who follow me prosper against me and perish." Back then, we monsters The clan does not surrender, you launched a divine battle to seal us up, and now we have finally escaped with the help of Your Excellency Darryl, you still have to kill them all."

"Just like you, being able to sit as the master of God's Domain is simply a big joke."

Huh!

Seeing the White Tiger King and Colorful Phoenix, they both helped Darryl to speak. The Nine Heavens God was so angry that his face turned black and roared: "It's all nonsense. It is to maintain the heavenly power of God's Domain."

Ha ha...

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but chuckled, and retorted: "It sounds good, I think you are defending your status and rule."

"What do you mean?" Jiutian God glared and said coldly.

Feeling the anger of the Nine Heavens God, Darryl didn't panic at all, and said slowly: "Thirty thousand years ago, God's Domain was originally ruled by your brother Brahma Emperor, but if you were not convinced, you would bet against the Brahma Emperor in public. The means to win the bet forced the Emperor Brahma into the Immortal Tomb."

"You used dishonorable means to seize the seat of the rule of God's Domain, causing the Brahma Emperor to be trapped for 30,000 years, but you have no guilt at all."

"Dignified God's domain ruler, full of benevolence, righteousness and morality, haha, that's all."

After speaking the last sentence, Darryl couldn't hide his contempt.

"you wanna die!"

The God of Nine Heavens was completely furious, and the horrible aura of the whole body burst out, hitting Darryl with a palm.

He is the master of the dignified divine realm, but he was gesticulated by a human kid, and he was still in front of the master. If this breath is swallowed, how will he rule the gods in the future?

Seeing Jiutian God calling, Darryl looked indifferent and didn't panic at all.

Speaking of it, if it had been half an hour ago, Darryl wouldn't dare to offend Nine Heavens God so blatantly, but now it's different, Nuwa Empress is watching, she would definitely not stand idly by.

"stop!"

"Junior brother, calm down."

Sure enough, just seeing this palm was about to capture Darryl, he heard the ancestor and Empress Nuwa, they yelled in unison.

call.

Hearing the Master speak, Nine Heavens God forcibly withdrew his palm and looked at the ancient ancestors, very puzzled: "Master? Do you believe a human kid?"

The great ancestor pondered and said indifferently: "Although I have been wandering nine days away and rarely return to God's Domain, the situation in God's Domain cannot hide from me. Back then, you bet with your brother, secretly using small tricks, and you really are a teacher. do not know?"

what?

Hearing this, Nine Heavens God's heart trembled and was terrified.

Master actually knows?

At this moment, the great ancestor continued: "Although your methods were disgraceful at the time, you did not blame you for being a teacher. After all, your brother has a too straightforward personality, he is self-sufficient, and never listens to other people's opinions. Therefore, be a teacher. At that time, I felt that it would be okay for you to be the master of God's Domain."

"After that, you forced the Demon Race to surrender and launch a battle of Gods. I also know that the situation is not so serious, so I have never paid attention to you, but I didn't expect that today you would use the sky thunder to destroy all the Demon Race."

When he said these, the ancestors of the great wilderness had a calm tone, but they gave people a breathless majesty.

"Master, I..." Jiutian God flushed and wanted to refute, but he opened his mouth, but couldn't say a word.

Sigh...

At this time, the great ancestor waved his hand and said lightly: "Okay, no need to say anything, all things, this is the end."

As he said, the great ancestor showed a smile, and smiled at Darryl: "Haha, kid, you are really not easy, a kid from World Universe can make such a big noise in God's Domain and make me It was all shocked, not bad."

Hearing this, Darryl stood there, his whole body trembled

suddenly. .

What does the Honghuang ancestor mean by saying this?

At this moment, I saw the great ancestors looking around the audience, and said: "The rules and rules of God's Domain must be changed. Let's not forget the original intention. You must know that there is no distinction between high and low in cultivation. Whether it is a human being, a demon, or a god, they are all equal."

"Speaking of which, God's Domain has always had a lot of problems, but I have been outside for nine days and have no time to take care of it. Today, I was so troubled by Darryl. I think it's time to rectify God's Domain."

The voice of the ancestor was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire Yutian Palace, and the awe-inspiring might shocked the depths of the soul.

Quiet.

For a time, there was silence inside and outside the Imperial Palace, and even the entire God Realm.

"I need to carefully consider how to rectify it." Honghuang Old Ancestor said, his eyes finally fell on Darryl: "But right now, I need to announce one thing, Darryl is courageous and kind.

So I decided to designate him as the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, the status is second only to the Nine Heavens God, the main responsibility is to deal with matters between God's Domain and the human world."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

what?

HAt this moment, whether it was the Nine Heavens God, the many priests around, and the White Tiger King on the execution platform, they were all stupid, staring blankly at Darryl and speechless.

This... This great ancestor actually made Darryl the Nine Heavens Profound Sage?

The status is second only to God of Nine Heavens.

This has been unique since Pangu opened the world. You must know that even though Darryl possessed the soul and cultivated the nine-day sacred profound arts, he was still a human being.

This...

Darryl was also stunned there, his mind was blank. what's going on? I thought it would be good to get a life back, but I didn't expect the carp to leap over the dragon gate, and in a blink of an

eye, he would become a nine-day Profound Saint.

Haha...

After a brief shock, King White Tiger was the first to react and laughed at Darryl: "Congratulations, Your Excellency Darryl...haha..." Darryl is an iron-blooded ally of the monster clan, and he has done it for nine days at this time. Profound saint, can you not be happy for him?

At the same time, colorful Pheonix and other demonic tribes also congratulated each other one after another, all excited.

Sigh...

And the many priests around, as well as those divine soldiers and generals, had extremely complex expressions.

Especially the Nine Heavens God, his expression was green and white, as if he had eaten a fly.

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens couldn't help but said: "Master, you want to reorganize God's Domain. The disciples have no objection, but this Darryl is no more than a human being. What qualifications does it have to be a Profound Saint of Nine Heavens?"

When he said this, God Jiu Tian glanced at Darryl, his eyes full of contempt and contempt.

You must know that the Nine Heavens God has gone through nine or ninety-one catastrophes and possessed the body of life, and then through unremitting efforts, has sat on the position of the Nine Heavens God, and this Darryl, but a human being, will be named by the master. Nine Heavens Profound Saint?

As soon as the Nine Heavens God's words fell, Aolin and many priests nearby also spoke.

"Yes, this Darryl is no more than a human being, how can he be a nine-day Profound Saint..."

"This Darryl ignores the rules of the sky and leads the demon clan to make trouble in the Imperial Palace, so there is no rule, how can he take on such an important task?"

"Please think twice!"

While saying this, many priests knelt down in unison, and kept kowtow to the ancient ancestors.

Seeing this scene, the great ancestor did not have the slightest expression on his face, and looked at Nine Heavens God quietly: "What? You are now the ruler of God's Domain. With greater power, you can disobey your master's orders?"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

The voice was indifferent, but invisibly, there was a strong coercion.

"disciple..."

Facing the gaze of the ancestors, the God of Nine Heavens was inexplicably frightened. He knelt on the ground and said with a trembling tone: "The disciple dare not..."

At the same time, the many priests around quickly closed their mouths and stepped aside in silence. You must know that the ancestors of the wild and unshakable have an unshakable position in the realm of God, and even the God of Nine Heavens and Empress Nuwa are his disciples. Who dares to defy his words?

At this moment, Empress Nuwa looked around and said softly: "Perhaps, in your heart, this Darryl is just a human being and is not qualified to enter God's Domain. Clan, come out of the sealed zone, ask who of you can do it?"

"Furthermore, he has also received the inheritance of the Brahma Emperor and learned the Nine Heavens Profound Sage. No matter what, he is qualified to be the Nine Heavens Profound Sage."

The words are soft and nice, but they are beyond doubt.

At this moment, both the Nine Heavens God and the surrounding priests closed their mouths and stopped speaking against them.

"All right!"

At this moment, the great ancestor looked around and said to the God of Nine Heavens: "Remove the execution platform, let the White Tiger King release them."

"Yes, Master!" The God of Nine Heavens responded, and then ordered the surrounding magical soldiers and generals to remove the execution platform and untie the White Tiger King.

To be honest, after letting out the rebellious White Tiger Kings, the God of Nine Heavens was very reluctant, but there was no way, and the commander's orders could not be violated.

After regaining his freedom, the White Tiger King was very excited and bowed to the ancestors of the wild: "Thank you ancestors."

"Thank you ancestor!"

At the same time, colorful Phoenix and other demonic tribes also saluted.

Honghuang ancestor smiled slightly, nodded and said: "You don't need to be polite, everything before, even if it has passed, from now on, you can help Darryl."

"Yes!" White Tiger King nodded quickly.

Speaking of which, as one of the four innate spirit beasts, the White Tiger King has an arrogant personality and has never obeyed other people's arrangements.

More importantly, all the monster races were rescued by Darryl, assisting Darryl, and the White Tiger King was extremely happy.

"correct!"

At this moment, Darryl thought of something and looked at Jiutian God and said: "Now it is time to let go of my master and Mr. Ghost valley sage."

Darryl's attitude made God Jiutian very unhappy, but it was not easy for the ancestor to watch from the side, so he waved his hand at Ao Lin next to him.

Ao Linxin understood, and quickly said: "I will go to the jail and let Mr. Ghost valley sage go."

As soon as the voice fell, Darryl said: "I'll be with you!" Just a few words are beyond doubt.

In Darryl's heart, what he did during his time in God's Domain was out of helplessness, but in any case, it also hurt Master.

Feeling guilty, Darryl decided to go to the jail himself and pick up Ghost valley sage.

Seeing Darryl speaking, Ao Lin didn't dare to say anything. He quickly led the way and took Darryl to the prison. You must know that Darryl at this time is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, second only to the Nine Heavens God, how dare Ao Lin neglect?

After Darryl and Aolin left, the White Tiger King and the demons also stepped back to take care of their injuries. Before the fierce battle with God's Domain for several days and nights, the demon clan's vitality was greatly injured, and it took at least one month to recuperate.

For a time, the surroundings of the Imperial Palace returned to the peace of the past.

The ancestors and empress Nuwa were invited to the Imperial Palace by the Nine Heavens God.

"Master!"

At this time, after the great ancestors were invited to take the seat, the God of Nine Heavens looked worried: "How will the entire God Realm be rectified? Master will also show you..."

The many priests standing on both sides below, at this time also focused on the ancestors.

Sigh....

The great ancestor breathed a sigh of relief, did not respond, but glanced at each other with Empress Nuwa.

Empress Nuwa gently bit her lip, her beautiful and flawless face revealed a bit of dignity: "Junior Brother, Master and I are returning from nine days outside this time. Apart from rectifying God's Domain, there is one more important thing."

"What's the matter?" Jiutian God asked subconsciously.

Empress Nuwa frowned her eyebrows lightly, her eyes were a little worried: "When Master and I came back, nine days away, we sensed the breath of Demon Zun Gone...80,000 years ago, we all thought that the devil The clan was completely annihilated, and we were all wrong...the Demon Lord Gone, was not completely destroyed."

what?

Hearing this, whether it was the Nine Heavens God or the many priests below, their expressions changed drastically.

Chapter 1882

"Mozun Gone is not dead?"

Finally, the God of Nine Heavens reacted and looked at the ancestors blankly, and his voice trembled: "This... how is this possible? Didn't the master watch his soul destroy with his own eyes?"

At this time, the Nine Heavens God was indescribably nervous and terrified, completely devoid of the composure that the sovereign of God's Domain should have.



You know, Demon Zun Gone is too big, it is caused by the evil thoughts of the creation god Pangu.

As we all know, after Pangu opened the world, he died from exhaustion. The breath after death turned into clouds and mist, and his voice turned into thunder. The left eye was called the sun and the right eye became the moon. Ten thousand strands of hair were called the sky full of stars and blood. It is called rivers, lakes, and seas, muscles and bodies, called stretches of mountains.

However, apart from these, Pangu's spirit also gave birth to gods and demons because of both good and evil.

Because the devil pursues the belief that the strongest wins, and the strong respects, which is completely different from

the gods' belief in the natural law and harmony of all things.

Therefore, the battle between the gods and the devil has continued for nearly ten thousand years.

Later, the ancestors of the wild came out and led the gods to defeat the demon clan in one sentence, and killed the demon lord Gone, so that the soul was destroyed, and the demon clan disappeared in nine days. From then on, the demon clan also disappeared.

Thousands of years later, the ancestors of the prehistoric ancestors accepted Nuwa as a disciple. With the support of the ancestors, the ancestors of the prehistoric ancestors made Nüwa mixed with soil and water, attached with his own blood and spiritual power, and used willow branches to spot them. Transformation, shape it according to its own appearance, and create human beings.

After that, humans and Gods lived together in the same world, living in peace with each other. With the help of God, humans learned to use fire, catch food, and later build their own tribes.

Later, the great ancestors created the realm of gods, separated gods from humans, and created the realm of ghosts.

It can be said that the time of the Great War between Gods and Demons is far longer than before the emergence of human beings, at least one hundred thousand years ago.

Under this circumstance, knowing that Demon Zun Gone was not dead, Nine Heavens God was naturally unable to calm down.

Sigh!

At this time, seeing the expression of the God of Nine Heavens, the great ancestor sighed softly and slowly said,

"Don't make a fuss, you have to know that Demon Lord Gone is transformed by Pangu's evil thoughts and cannot be completely destroyed. Back then When the teacher defeated him, he expected this!"

Speaking of this, the expressions of the ancestors were somewhat complicated: "So back then, after I handed over the realm of God to your brother Brahma Emperor, I have been traveling nine days away, understanding the mystery of the heavens, and on the other hand, I was also investigating. I don't know the trace of Demon Lord Gone, the years have passed, and 30,000 years have passed, and there is still no clue."

"This time the grievance between you and the monster race has caused a bloody storm in the entire God Realm. As a teacher, I decided to pursue the Demon Lord Gone for the time being, and first come back to deal with the affairs of the God Realm. As a result, when I traveled through the chaotic void, I sensed Gone. The remnant breath of..." Huang Ancestor said slowly with a solemn expression.

Wow.

Hearing these words, the God of Nine Heavens was stunned, unable to slow down for a long time.

The real imperial palace is also in an uproar!

The priests standing on both sides opened their mouths wide and shocked.

If Demon Lord Gone is not dead, it will be in trouble.

At this moment, the ancestors of the prehistoric ancestors looked at the God of Nine Heavens and spoke again: "So, the grievances between you and the monster race are not a major event at all. Preventing the return of Demon Lord Gone is the top priority now. weight."

Uh ...

Jiutian God looked ashamed.

At this moment, the entire Imperial Palace was even more silent, and you could hear clearly after dropping a needle, and each expression was a bit heavy.

Perceiving the change in the expression of the God of Nine Heavens, the Nuwa Empress, who had been silent next to her, walked out slowly and smiled slightly: "Junior Brother, don't be too nervous. Even if the Demon Lord Gone is not completely destroyed, what he has now is nothing. It is a ray of remnant thoughts, and the strength is greatly reduced. As long as we unite and protect the divine realm, Demon Lord Gone will not have the opportunity to take advantage of it!"

When she said this, Empress Nuwa's voice was very soft and gentle, but she gave people a sense of awe-inspiring righteousness, which spread throughout the entire Yutian Palace.

Sigh!

Upon hearing this, both the Nine Heavens God and the priests present nodded in agreement!

"Senior Sister is right." God of Nine Heavens looked firm, looked around, and said loudly: "My God of Nine Heavens swears here, if Demon Lord Gone commits the crime, I will take the lead and fight to the end!"

"I will follow your Majesty and fight to the death against powerful enemies!"

At this moment, the priests of the entire Imperial Palace were also infected, and their blood boiled over.

Seeing this situation, Hong Huang ancestor nodded with satisfaction.

Although the disciple of Nine Heavens God is sometimes too arrogant and selfish, he still takes care of the overall situation at critical moments.

"Master!"

At this moment, Nuwa thought of something, and couldn't help but said to the ancestors: "Another brother, Brahma Emperor, is still trapped in the Immortal Tomb. I don't know what Master plans to do?"

When she said this, Nu Wa's beautiful face was a bit worried. She has a soft personality, and both the Nine Heavens God and the Brahma Emperor are very caring.

When the words fell, Jiu Tian God looked embarrassed and bowed his head in shame.

Back then, in order to compete for the dominance of God's Domain, he bet with his brother Brahma Emperor, which led him to enter the Immortal Tomb. It can be said that Brahma Emperor could be trapped for 30,000 years, and he could not get out of the relationship.

Now that the master knows the truth, he will definitely punish himself.

Sigh...

Just when the God of Nine Heavens was secretly panicking, he saw the great ancestor sigh lightly and slowly said: "Emperor Brahma, although his personality is upright, but sometimes he is self-sufficient and trapped in the Immortal Tomb,

which may also be his calamity."

"Wait, wait until he understands something in the Immortal Tomb, the teacher will bring him out."

At this time, the great ancestor looked indifferent, and he was even more unhappy or angry when he said something. You must know that an existence like him, whether it is his state of mind or Taoism, has reached a realm that ordinary people can't imagine. Caused a trace of turbulence in his heart.

Moreover, 30,000 years is out of reach for mankind, but for gods, it is just a matter of flicks. After all, the life span of gods is extremely long.

Under such circumstances, the encounter with the emperor of Brahma may not be relieved for Darryl, but for the ancestors, it is nothing more than a trivial matter.

"I see, Master!" Nu Wa nodded.

Seeing that Master didn't mean to blame, God of Nine Heavens was also secretly relieved.

At this moment, Nuwa thought of something and couldn't help but said: "By the way, what about Darryl? How did the master make arrangements after he sealed him the Nine Heavens Profound Sage?"

The ancestor of Honghuang thought for a while, and was about to speak, but was interrupted by a voice outside the Imperial Palace.

## Chapter 1883

"Tsk tusk...The great ancestor, I haven't seen you for so many years, you still have the same prestige."

This sound resounded like a blast of thunder in the sky above the Imperial Palace. At the same time, the world suddenly darkened. In an instant, whether it was the Nine Heavens God or the priests still present, they all sensed the high sky outside the Imperial Palace. , A terrifying force is rapidly condensing.

This force is different from the panic of the ancestors, but full of evil and evil.

Huh!

Hearing this voice, whether it was the ancestor of the great wild or the God of Nine Heavens, their expressions changed.

Although tens of thousands of years have passed, the voice is too familiar to them. It is Mozun Gone.

.....

At this moment, the prison is here.

In the dark cell, Ghost Valley sage sat cross-legged, with a weak face, completely lost its former style.

It has been five days since being imprisoned by the Nine Heavens God, and I don't know what happened to Darryl in the Sealed Land of the Demon Race.

Wow!

At this moment, the prison door was pushed open, and then two figures walked in quickly, it was Ao Lin and Darryl.

www.mimiread.com "Darryl?"

Seeing Darryl, Ghost Valley sage's heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

Worse, there was also Ao Lin who came in. Could it be that Darryl was also arrested?

"Master!"

At this time, Darryl was also very excited when he saw Ghost valley sage, he rushed over, his face was full of ashamed: "The disciple is not filial, and Master suffers."

When he said this, Darryl felt extremely uncomfortable.

Because he saw that Ghost Valley sage was in a dirty robe at this time, and his face was pale, so there was no such thing as a generation of superior demeanor. You know, Ghost valley sage is the number one person in the ages. I don't know how many people look up and can't see it. But at this time, I am so burdened by myself. Isn't it sad?

Feeling Darryl's sadness, Ghost Valley sage smiled slightly and said that he was okay.

In the next second, Ghost Valley sage's face became solemn: "Why did you find this place?" As he said, he didn't forget to glance at Ao Lin next to him. His eyes are full of alert.

Darryl took a deep breath: "Master, I'm here to take you out." Take me out? Ghost Valley sage was stunned, and then said anxiously: "Don't mess around, this is a jail, how do you take me out, you leave me alone, hurry up, and return to World Universe as soon as possible."

Although he didn't know how Darryl and Ao Lin were together, Ghost Valley sage knew in his heart that it was impossible for Darryl to take him out safely.

After all, this is a jail, and there are countless celestial soldiers and generals outside, and they are heavily guarded.

At this time, Ghost Valley sage didn't know that Darryl had changed from a fugitive wanted by the Nine Heavens God to the Nine Heavens Profound Saint with aloof status.

Sigh!

Feeling Ghost valley sage's worry, Darryl showed a slight smile: "Master, don't worry, the matter is over."

The voice fell, and Aolin next to him respectfully said: "Your Excellency Profound saint, this is not a place to speak, let's take Mr. Ghost valley sage out first."

Lord Profound saint?

At this moment, Ghost Valley sage was stunned, frowning and looking at Ao Lin: "What does he call him?"

Ao Lin didn't dare to conceal it, and respectfully said: "Mr. Ghost valley sage, you don't know yet, Your Excellency Darryl, has been named the Nine Heavens Profound Saint, second only to His Majesty the Nine Heavens..."

To be honest, Ao Lin is appreciated by the God of Nine Heavens, and he is also of high authority. If it is otherwise, he would never be so respectful, but Darryl is different. He is not only the Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens, he has a higher status than himself, and he is also regarded as such Appreciation is not something you can provoke.

what?

Hearing this, Ghost Valley sage's whole person was dumbfounded, staring at Darryl blankly, speechless.

Darryl... actually became the Profound Saint of the Nine Heavens?

A few seconds later, Ghost Valley sage was very happy, patted Darryl's shoulder and said: "Okay, okay, I am worthy of being the disciple I value most, and it really didn't disappoint me."

Ghost valley sage at this time is indescribably happy.

I thought that Darryl was in a disaster this time, but he never expected that in a blink of an eye, he would become the Profound Sage of Nine Heavens.

Happy, Ao Lin led the way, and Ghost valley sage and Darryl walked out of the prison.

Hum...

As soon as I walked out of the prison, I heard a terrifying aura, coming from high above. In a moment, no matter it was Darryl, Ghost Valley sage, or Ao Lin, they couldn't help but look up.

At this look, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he took a breath of cold air.

I saw a huge figure floating above the vast sky. This figure was thousands of meters high, like a big mountain, wearing black helmet and black armor, filled with a powerful aura, unparalleled domineering.

Especially those eyes, shining with evil red light, make people shudder at the first glance.

Darryl clearly perceives that this huge figure is completely transformed by a powerful force, but even so, the powerful coercion that erupts almost makes people breathless.

At this moment, the huge figure was condescendingly looking down at the Imperial Palace.

Outside the Yutian Palace, the ancestors of the wild, nine gods, and Nu Wa and many priests stood there one by one with solemn expressions.

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, Darryl's mind went blank, shocked.

Where is this huge figure sacred? Just a phantom can burst out such a terrifying breath.

"This..."

At this, Ghost Valley sage reacted, staring at the huge phantom, and muttered to himself: "Such a powerful demonic power, is it a legendary demon?"

magic?

Upon hearing this, Darryl asked quickly: "Master, what demon?"

Since being called a cultivator, Darryl only knew about God's Domain, the Human World, and the Ghost Realm and Monster Race. He had never known that there were demons. This was the first time he had heard of it.

Ghost Valley sage took a deep breath, looked at the huge figure in the sky, and slowly said: "In the legend, after Pangu opened up the world, he died of exhaustion, good thoughts turned into gods, evil thoughts turned into demons... Later, the gods were in the wilderness. Under the leadership of the ancestor, the

Demon Race was defeated, and the Demon Race was completely vanished."

Speaking of this, Ghost Valley sage couldn't conceal the inner shock: "But I didn't expect that the devil was not completely extinct..."

Because when the demons were destroyed, humans did not exist, so in human history, there has never been a record of demons, but as the first person in the ages, Ghost valley sage knows the past and the present, so he understands a little bit.

However, Ghost Valley sage didn't know that the huge phantom in mid-air was not an ordinary demon, but Demon Lord Gone.

Hearing this, Darryl froze there, unable to slow down for a long time.

"Old ancestor!"

At this time, Gogne was in mid-air, with blood-red eyes staring at the ancient ancestor: "Is it unexpected that I will come so soon? Haha, I heard what you and your apprentice said just now."

"Today's God's Domain is no longer as glorious as it used to be. It is too early to say if you want to stop me and keep me from nine days away."

Some words, extremely proud.

At this moment, the great ancestor Jingjing and Gogne looked at each other without responding.

"Ha ha..."

Gogne let out a sneer, and mocked: "What? The dignified ancestors dare not even say anything. They are not afraid, hahaha..."

The sound of wild laughter echoed throughout the world, extremely arrogant.

Huh!

When the voice fell, whether it was the Nine Heavens God or the many priests around, they were all furious.

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens finally couldn't help it, and shouted: "Gogne, you are just a defeated opponent of

my master, and you are not qualified to let my master take



action."

## Chapter 1884

"If you really want to fight, pass me first!"

The voice fell, and the figure of the Nine Heavens God burst out, carrying an unparalleled potential, and directly thinking of Gogne.

Speaking of which, facing Gogne, God of Nine Heavens was very panicked. After all, the other party was transformed from Pangu's evil thoughts. The powerful power of the first trial also originated from Pangu. But at this time, the other party was just a ghost of Cannian's illusion, God of Nine Heavens. Don't panic at all.

Seeing Nine Heavens God roaring, Gogne coldly snorted, and his blood-red eyes flashed with disdain.

"I'm talking to your master, what's the fun of you as a junior? Get out!" The cold words came from Gogne's mouth, and the huge figure slowly raised his right hand in the next second.

Hum!

In an instant, the world changed, and Darryl and clouds were surging, and a blood-colored beam of light was seen, connecting the heaven and the earth and blasting toward the Nine Heavens God.

hiss...

What a terrifying power!

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help but breathe in the air, and the whole person was stunned, shocked indescribably. You know, the strength of the Nine Heavens God, Darryl has learned, is almost unfathomable.

But the huge magical shadow in front of him, the explosive power, was even more than ten times stronger than the Nine Heavens God, it was incredible.

What shocked Darryl even more was that this huge demon shadow was called the Junior Nine Heavens God...

Boom boom boom...

Just when Darryl was stunned, he saw that blood-colored light blasting directly on the Nine Heavens God. Suddenly, a violent aura impacted, like a storm, sweeping the entire world.

At the same time, he heard a muffled hum from Jiutian God, his figure was directly

shocked, and finally landed at the gate of Yutian Palace, his face pale and embarrassed.

I go!

It was just a move that defeated the ruler of God's Domain?

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain humming, completely stupid.

And the many priests standing at the gate of the Imperial Palace couldn't help but breathe in cold air!

This Gogne, at this time, possessed nothing but a ray of remnant thoughts, and it was so shocking that he could burst out with such terrifying power.

The grand ancestors and Nu Wa also had solemn faces.

In the next second, Nuwa took a deep breath and said softly: "Let the disciple deal with him." As he said, she was about to urge her figure to rush up, but before she even left, she was stopped by the ancestor of the flood.

"You are not his opponent, let me come personally." Honghuang Old Ancestor said, his figure flashed, and he went into the air and confronted Gogne from a distance.

"Gogne, since you didn't completely perish in the first place and you still have a trace of life, you should completely repent." After staring at each other for a few seconds, the ancestor said coldly: "Also, you shouldn't come to God's Domain. There is no real body. And Demon Soul, you are not my opponent."

The sound is not loud, but it spreads all over the world. "Haha..." Gogne laughed up to the sky, and his blood-red eyes were full of madness: "What if I can't beat it, I, Gogne, as a demon lord, do whatever I want to do. Even if it's not your opponent, I will destroy this realm of God."

The last word fell, and Gogne, like a mountain, came directly thinking of the great ancestors.

The great ancestor did not fluctuate in the slightest on his face, and his whole body exploded, carrying a golden light, facing up, and fighting Gogne.

Boom boom boom...

For a moment, I saw the terrifying power of the great ancestor and Gogne. The violent collision made the sky and the earth, the sun and the moon, and the billowing dark clouds covered the entire sky. The entire God's realm was shaking violently, as if it were about to be destroyed. .

Sigh....

Seeing this scene, whether it is Nuwa, Nine Heavens God, or Darryl not far away, they are all excited. This level of battle, I am afraid that I have not encountered it once in tens of thousands of years...

In a blink of an eye, a few hours passed, and the great ancestors and Gogne were still fighting.

"Gogne, it's over!"

Unable to stand for a long time, the great ancestors lost patience, and his majestic voice spread all over the world. Then, with a wave of his hand, he saw a golden glow rushing out towards Gogne.

It was a golden plate impressively.

I saw that the golden disk became larger and larger, and finally reached a kilometer in diameter. Not only that, there are looming inscriptions on the edge of the gold plate.

I go!

What baby is this?

Seeing this situation, Darryl was immediately stunned, and his heart was inexplicably agitated.

Darryl clearly saw that the golden inscriptions that flashed out were an extremely ancient writing, and in the changing of these inscriptions, it seemed that they formed an extremely powerful magic circle.

And this formation, never recorded in Darryl's "Bai Qi Shen Formation", is very mysterious. "This..."

At this moment, the Ghost Valley sage next to him was extremely excited, with a trembling tone: "Could it be...this is the legendary Magic Mirror?"

Seal the magic mirror?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned and asked quickly: "Master, what is a magic mirror?"

Ghost Valley sage took a deep breath, concealed his inner excitement, and slowly responded: "The magic mirror is transformed by

the essence of Pangu. It possesses supreme divine power and can restrain all evils. This is the top magic weapon since ancient times, but Unexpectedly, I could see it today."

Hearing this, Darryl was shocked.

Who is Pan Gu? That is the God of Creation. With the magic mirror transformed by

his spirit, the power can be imagined.

"Old ancestor!"

At this time, watching the magic mirror rushing in, Gogne's eyes flashed with madness and disdain: "In addition to using magic weapons, what else can you do? Have the ability to fight me dignifiedly."

When he said this, Gogne looked fearless, but he was very flustered.

The Magic Mirror was transformed from Pangu's essence, and it was specially designed to restrain demons. This is his nemesis.

In the next second, Gonje wanted to dodge, but his body was too big, like a hill, unable to react quickly, and the speed of sealing the magic mirror was so fast that he could not dodge at all.

boom!

Finally, Feng Mojing arrived and directly covered Gogne.

It was at this moment that the ancestor of the Honghuang chanted a spell quickly, and the magic mirror was shining with a dazzling golden light, and it quickly shrank into the size of a palm, and flew back to the hands of the ancestor of the Honghuang.

www.mimiread.com Damn it!  
Seeing this scene, Darryl was shocked again.

This magic mirror is indeed a treasure, and it can be made bigger and smaller?

Wow...

At the same time, the Nine Heavens God and the many priests around him exuded joy.

"Master's supernatural powers really admire the disciples." The God of Nine Heavens smiled and praised sincerely.

When the voice fell, the priests around also responded. "Thanks to the ancestors, successfully subduing the devil..."

"The ancestor's magical power is boundless, shocking past and present."

Under the compliments of many priests, Nuwa looked calm.

When the great ancestor landed, Nuwa greeted him and said earnestly: "Master, since the Demon Lord Gogne is included in the Magic Mirror, we should act decisively and completely wipe him out."

Hong Huang ancestor shook his head: "I said before as a teacher that Demon Zun Gone was transformed from Pangu's evil thoughts and couldn't kill him at all. The only way is to suppress him in the depths of the ghost world."

Having said that, the ancestor of the great ancestor waved to Darryl not far away.

## Chapter 1885

Darryl was stunned and walked over quickly.

When he arrived, Darryl couldn't conceal his inner doubts, and said to the ancient ancestor: "Senior ancestor, what's the order?"

"Darryl!"

The great ancestor handed the Magic Mirror to Darryl with a serious expression: "Darryl, after you return to World Universe, you must bring the Magic Mirror into the depths of the underworld."

"Next, I will pass you a few sealing mantras. Remember, don't make any mistakes. Once Gogne escapes from the magic mirror, the consequences will be disastrous."

Sigh...

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and suddenly felt a heavy pressure.

He didn't expect that the ancestor of Honghuang would entrust such an important matter to himself.

"Master!"

Seeing this situation, God Jiutian was very displeased: "At this time, it is no small matter. It is better to let the disciple send someone to the ghost world to ensure that there is nothing wrong. Darryl is just a human being."

When he said this, Jiutian God looked at Darryl's gaze with a bit of contempt.

The matter of sealing the Demon Lord Gone is no small matter, and I don't know how capable this kid can be so important to the master.

Honghuang Old Ancestor frowned and said lightly: "I've already confirmed this matter."

As soon as the voice fell, Nuwa said: "Darryl is now the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, responsible for the affairs of God's Domain and the human world. It is most suitable for him to do this."

Seeing that Sister Sister said the same, even though God of Nine Heavens was very unconvinced in his heart, he couldn't say anything more.

Ok...

At this moment, the great ancestor trembled, and his face was a little pale. Just now, he fought with Gone. Although he won a great victory, he also hurt a lot of vitality.

"Master..."

At this moment, whether it was Nuwa or Nine Heavens God, they couldn't help exclaiming, and at the same time went up to help the ancestors.

Hong Huang ancestor shook his head and signaled that he was okay: "From now on, I need to retreat and meditate.

There are no important things. Don't bother me rashly. Okay, everyone is gone."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

With that said, the ancestor looked at Darryl and exhorted: "Don't make any mistakes about Demon Lord Gone."

"Understand!" Darryl nodded solemnly.

The Honghuang ancestor explained some more things and began to retreat and meditate.

A few minutes later, Darryl, Nu Wa, and Ghost Valley sage bid farewell and returned to the mainland of World Universe through the portal.

Hum.

The moment the portal light enveloped Darryl, Darryl's mood was indescribably excited and excited.

Mainland World Universe... I, Darryl, is coming back!

.....

On the other side, the main altar of the Heavenly League on the mainland of World Universe.

In the main hall, Luo Jue was sitting on the throne with a smile on his face, and the heads below were all happy.

Half a day ago, Luo Jue took the Heavenly Alliance tribe and returned triumphantly. This time he successfully subjugated the entire Azure Dragon clan. Can he be unhappy?

"Haha..."

At this moment, there was a burst of laughter from outside the hall, and then a figure slowly walked in, dressed in a purple-gold dragon robe, with extraordinary aura, it was the Lord Kenny.

When he arrived in the main hall, Lord Kenny bowed deeply at Luo Jueshen: "It's gratifying to hear that the Heavenly League broke through the Dragon Island and forced the Qinglong clan to surrender."

With that, Lord Kenny's eyes flashed with ambition, and he continued: "This matter has spread throughout World Universe. It's better to take the opportunity to subdue those royal families and sects who refuse to submit."

When the voice fell, the other leaders present also nodded in agreement.

"Yes, at this time our Heavenly League is when the morale is high."

"Furthermore, now we still have the Qinglong clan to help, defeating the big sects of Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain, it can be said to be a breeze."

Everyone's comments kept coming, and Luo Jue sat there, but it was calm.

"Everyone!"

A few seconds later, Luo Jue took a deep breath and smiled and said, "It is not appropriate for us to follow the Heavenly Way and to rashly attack other sects. In this way, immediately prepare a celebration feast and invite the sects of Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain to participate. When the time comes, let the Qinglong clan come out to frighten the scene, and these sects will understand what's going on."

Sigh...

Upon hearing this, Lord Kenny and the leaders present were taken aback, and then smiled.

"Miao, Lord Tianzun, wants to use the Azure Dragon clan to deter these sects of Elysium Gate."

"Wonderful..."

Half an hour later, the event of a celebration feast held by the Heavenly League quickly spread throughout World Universe. Immediately, Elysium Gate, Flower Mountain, and other sects that were not incorporated into the Heavenly League were invited.

.....

after one day. Dragon Island!

At this time, Dragon Island was already desolate. After Shandy agreed to surrender, she took the Azure Dragon clan and followed Luo Jue to the Heavenly Alliance.

Whoosh!

At this moment, I saw a figure descending from the sky, slowly falling on the main hall of Dragon Island.

The man is tall and straight, with a unique temperament around him, it is Darryl.

When he returned to World Universe, Darryl wanted to rush to the Carter Family as soon as possible, but he thought of the instructions of the great ancestors, and immediately came to Dragon Island. You should know that there is a deep well on Dragon Island, which is connected to the road of ghosts. Leading to the ghost world. I go!

At this moment, looking at the Dragon Island in front of him, Darryl was stunned.

Darryl saw that the Dragon Island at this time was deserted, there was no figure, and the majestic hall in front of him was even more dilapidated. There were traces of battle everywhere around it. Obviously there had been a big battle here.

what's the situation?

At this moment, Darryl only felt his brain buzzing, and he was immediately stunned.

Dragon Island is heavily defensive, and the dragon clan's combat effectiveness is amazing. Who has such great ability to make Dragon Island like this?

Also, where did the Qinglong clan go? After a few seconds, Darryl calmed down. Forget it, it's important to send Feng Mojing to the ghost world first.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl found the deep well, went directly through the barrier seal outside, and jumped in directly.



After a few minutes, Darryl stepped on the ground with his feet, and finally came to the path of the ghost, surrounded by wind gusts, which made people feel embarrassed, but Darryl had the soul at this time, so he didn't panic.

Darryl has passed through the ghost realm from the future, but under the strong induction power, he quickly locked the direction of the ghost realm underworld.

Sigh...

After walking for about half an hour, Darryl finally saw that the outline of a huge fortress appeared in front of him, and he saw that above the gate, there were many underworld soldiers standing together, and there were many underworld soldiers around the city. On patrol.

Unexpectedly, this ghost world is also so heavily guarded.

Thinking about it, Darryl walked straight to the gate of Mingdu City.

"stop!"

As a result, as soon as he arrived at the gate of the city, Darryl was stopped by a few soldiers.

The leader of the underworld soldiers looked at Darryl up and down, and said coldly: "Where are the wandering spirits and wild ghosts, please report their name!"

This general is called Gongcheng, and is the city guard of the underworld. And the King of the Dead in his mouth was Ileana.

## Chapter 1886

Three years ago, Donoghue Dixon was absorbed by Bonnie and died of the power of the King of the Dead. The underworld was in a

state of no ownership for a while. Later, Ileana returned to the underworld and established himself as the new King of the Dead.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Ileana was originally the Empress of the Ghost Realm, with a superb status. When he became the new King of the Dead King, no one in the entire underworld dared to object.

After Ileana came to power, many new regulations were drawn up, especially Mingdu was heavily guarded.

Sigh! Facing the question, Darryl looked relaxed and said: "I am not a wandering ghost, I am from the mainland of World Universe, and I want to go into the depths of the netherworld to do something."

Not a ghost?

Hearing this, no matter it was the official journey or the surrounding soldiers, their expressions changed.

The next second, Gongcheng sneered and said coldly: "You are so bold, as a human, have you ever thought about the consequences of trespassing in the ghost world?"

When the voice fell, the surrounding Ming Soldiers immediately dispersed and surrounded Darryl.

A human wants to enter the depths of the netherworld? It's too suspicious.

"Don't get excited..."

Seeing this situation, Darryl couldn't laugh or cry, and slowly explained: "I do have important things. My name is Darryl. I was named the Profound Saint of the Nine Heavens by the ancestors. I want to go to the depths of the Nether to seal the Demon Lord Gone. Urgent, urgent..."

When saying this, Darryl looked relaxed and relaxed.

He is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, second only to the Nine Heavens God, and the city guard of the underworld in front of him should not be presumptuous.

Great ancestor? Nine Heavens Profound Saint? Mozun... What's all this mess? This kid is crazy.

Hearing this, Gong Cheng and the surrounding Ming soldiers frowned.

"Bold!"

Soon, Gongcheng took the lead in reacting with a gloomy face, and yelled at Darryl: "What a brave guy, not only wants to get into the Nether City, but also talks nonsense. How dare you call yourself a Nine Heavens Profound Saint? Come on, grab him and take him to King of the Dead and let him go."

Darryl had just been named the Nine Heaven Profound Sage by the ancestors of the wild, and the news had not yet reached the ghost world, and Gong Cheng was just a small city guard of the underworld, naturally he didn't know.

On the journey at this time, it was determined that Darryl was a human who broke into the ghost world by mistake. Hula. When the voice fell, a dozen soldiers suddenly surged up. King of the Dead? At this moment, Darryl wanted to resist, but when he heard the words of Gongcheng, he was stunned. Back then, Donoghue Dixon claimed to be the new king of King of the Dead, but he was swallowed by Bonnie at the top of Kunlun, and was wiped out in smoke.

Could it be that the reputation of this city guard is someone else?

Thinking about it, Darryl gave up the interruption of the shot, letting these Ming soldiers be tied up.

Darryl had thought about it. Now that the ghost world has a new King of the Dead, it's even better to say about sealing the Demon Lord Gone!

Soon, Gongcheng took a dozen underworld soldiers and escorted Darryl into the underworld city.

Sigh!

The moment he entered the Underworld City, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that there were many shops in the entire Underworld City, which seemed to be very lively, but they were all ghosts, each with a miserable face, looking at people's hearts.

Seeing such a scene, Darryl couldn't help thinking of Chester in his mind.

At that time, Brother Chester strayed into the ghost world and was forced to be called the messenger of the King of the Dead. Later, because he angered the King of the Dead, he was imprisoned for a long time. It is hard to imagine how much Chester had suffered in such a place.

In the hall of Mingdu at this time.

Ileana was wearing a black robe, sitting on the throne, with no expression on her delicate face.

On the two sides below, the various messengers of the King of the Dead, and the ghosts, stood neatly there, with solemn expressions!

Half a month ago, news came from the mainland of World Universe that God's Domain had sent a messenger named Luo Jue to form the Heavenly League to rectify the situation in World Universe. At that time, Ileana was very calm when he learned of the situation.

Ghost Realm has always seldom contacted God Realm, so Ileana didn't bother to worry about what God Realm did.

But half a day ago, the Heavenly League broke through Dragon Island and forced the Qinglong clan to submit. At this moment, Ileana could not sit still.

You know, the Qinglong clan has a lot of origins with Darryl, and in Ileana's heart, they even regard Darryl as a benefactor. If it weren't for Darryl, Ileana might still be trapped. At this time, Darryl's allies were in trouble, and Ileana naturally couldn't calm down.

"Everyone."

At this time, Ileana frowned, looked around and asked: "The Qinglong clan has been subdued by that Luo Jue.

According to the news, Luo Jue has to deal with the Elysium Gate and Flower Mountain sects. These things, What do you guys think?"

Sigh...

Upon hearing this, the messengers below, as well as the many ghosts, looked at each other, but none of them came out.

Finally, a messenger came out with a complicated tone: "These are all matters of God's Domain and the Nine State Continent. I don't think we need to intervene in the ghost world..."

"His Majesty!"

As he was talking, he heard a shout from outside the hall, and then Gong Cheng walked in quickly, knelt down to Ileana, and respectfully said: "Go Cheng, see Your Majesty."

Ileana frowned, her beautiful face revealed a bit of displeasure: "Gongcheng, as the guard of Mingdu, why don't you go on patrol and come to the hall?"

Huh!

In an instant, the eyes of the surrounding people also focused on Gongcheng.

Gong Cheng scratched his head with embarrassment on his face, and said quickly: "Your Majesty, your subordinate has something important to tell. Just now, his subordinate caught a human being who came in at the gate of the city. This man is full of nonsense, claiming to be a Nine Heavens Profound Sage. , Said to enter the depths of the Nether..."

"The subordinate has already caught the person, and is now tying it up outside the temple." Wow.

The voice fell, and there was a lot of discussion in the whole hall.

"Nine Heavens Profound Saint?"

"The name sounds pretty silly, but why have you never heard of it?"

"It's not that messenger from God's Realm, the spy sent to intervene in the affairs of our ghost world, right?"

The discussion kept coming, Ileana's beautiful face also became solemn in an instant, and then coldly said to the official journey: "Bring people up."

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gongcheng responded and walked out quickly.

A few seconds later, the trip came back with a man who was tied up with five flowers.

It is Darryl! Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of all the people in the hall focused on Darryl.

Darryl?

Seeing Darryl, Ileana's body trembled, and she was immediately silly.

He... isn't he involved in the vortex of chaos? Are you dazzled?

Thinking about it, Ileana rubbed her eyes and looked again, feeling excited and delighted again.

It's really Darryl, he's not dead... Damn it!

At this moment, when Darryl saw Ileana, he also stood still on the spot.

Ileana? New King of the Dead turned out to be her?

Having not seen each other for three years, this Ileana has even more temperament.

At this time, Ileana, although wearing a black robe, could not conceal the exquisite curves, her facial features were exquisite and charming, especially the cold aura in her body that was thousands of miles away, which was simply fascinating.

Ok?

Seeing this scene, Gong Cheng was immediately stunned, full of questions in his head.

This...what's the situation? Why did your Majesty see this person with this expression?

Does it... Your Majesty knows him?

Thinking about it, his heartbeat speeded up on the journey, and suddenly became a little nervous.

"Ileana."

Finally, Darryl reacted and looked at Ileana with a smile: "It's been a long time, don't come here unharmed."

Unexpectedly, you have become the new King of the Dead. Congratulations."

## Chapter 1887

Hearing this, Gongcheng's heart was shocked, completely stupid, and looked at Darryl blankly, unable to speak, full of panic.

What does this man call your Majesty? Ileana? He even called his majesty by the name... "Darryl!"

Just when Cheng Cheng was stunned, he saw Ileana's expression full of joy and quickly stood up from the throne.

In the next second, Ileana walked quickly to Darryl, looked carefully, and said softly: "It's really you, you didn't die, it's incredible."

When she said this, Ileana's beautiful face was full of joyful smiles.

Speaking of it, Ileana's personality is cold and arrogant, no matter who is cold and arrogant, he looks aloof, but it is an exception to Darryl.

Darryl?

At this moment, whether it was the official journey, the messengers around, and those ghosts, they were all stunned there, shocked in their hearts.

This person is Darryl, who is famous in the mainland of World Universe?

Wasn't he involved in the vortex of chaos three years ago, his life and death unknown?

"Business trip."

At this moment, Ileana turned her head and stared at Gongcheng quietly: "This man is called Darryl, my friend, and a hero from the Nine Mainlands Mainland. You actually tied him up indiscriminately. Are you convicted?"

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

The sound is not loud, but it reveals a suffocating majesty. Huh. Sweating profusely on the journey, he quickly knelt down, squatted and said: "Your Majesty, the crime of the minister!"

Immediately, Gong Cheng said ashamed at Darryl: "Your Excellency Darryl, I have eyes but no knowledge of Mount Tai. Your sir does not remember the fault of the villain, forgive me for my fault."

To be honest, Gongcheng, as the guard officer of the Underworld, has an extraordinary position in the ghost world.

If someone else, he would never apologize so humbly and admit his mistakes, but Darryl is different. This is a famous figure in the World Universe Continent. Are you still a friend of your Majesty, dare not to apologize?

Seeing Gongcheng's panic on his face, Darryl waved his hand and said with a smile: "You don't need to be so panicked, don't you be surprised if you don't know..."

"Thank you, Your Excellency Darryl." Gongcheng wiped off the cold sweat on his forehead, and he let out a long sigh of relief.

Immediately, Gongcheng hurriedly withdrew from the hall. "Darryl!"

At this moment, Ileana smiled lightly and asked Darryl: "What the hell is going on? How did you escape from the chaotic vortex and return to the mainland of World Universe?"

Darryl took a deep breath and smiled bitterly: "This is a long story!" In the next ten minutes, Darryl explained his experience in detail.

Wow...

Knowing this, no matter it was Ileana, the messengers around, and those ghosts, they all stood on the spot in a daze.

Shocked, completely shocked.

Darryl turned out to be the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, second only to the Nine Heavens God! The whole hall was silent. Looking at Ileana and the expressions around him, Darryl smiled, took out the Magic Mirror on his body, with a serious face: "Mozun Gone is very evil, so the ancestors of Hong Huang asked me to come and bring Magic Mirror into him. In the depths of the Nether, suppressed, this matter is no small matter, there can be no delay."

Hearing this, Ileana reacted and nodded again and again: "I will accompany you immediately."

With that said, Ileana personally took Darryl into the depths of the Netherworld and suppressed Gone in the Magic Mirror.

After doing this, Ileana and Darryl returned to the main hall.

"Darryl!"

Just sitting down, Ileana's beautiful face was a bit solemn: "You just returned to the Universe Continent, you don't know yet, something happened to Dragon Island?"

Dragon Island?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and quickly asked: "What happened to Dragon Island?" His tone was a bit urgent.

Ileana lightly breathed a sigh of relief: "Half a month ago, God's Domain sent an emissary named Luo Jue to establish the Heavenly League to rectify the entire World Universe rivers and lakes. At that time, many sects joined."

"This Luo Jue City Mansion is extremely deep and very capable. Two days ago, Luo Jue led the Heavenly League to attack Dragon Island. After a fierce battle between the two sides, the Qinglong clan was defeated and surrendered to Luo Jue."

"Just now, I summoned my men to discuss how to intervene in these things. Unexpectedly, you came back."

what?

Knowing these circumstances, Darryl's expression changed.

Did the Qinglong clan surrender to that Luo Jue? No wonder the entire Dragon Island is so desolate.

But... the strength of the Qinglong clan is tyrannical, how can a small messenger of God's realm force them to surrender by force? There must be something strange in this.

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled slightly at Ileana: "Ileana, thank you for telling me this. I'm going to say goodbye. Let's go back to the past when we have a chance."

When he said this, Darryl looked calm, but he was extremely anxious.

Unexpectedly, after walking for so long, so many changes have taken place in the



mainland of World Universe.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family!

In the hall, Dax, Chester, and Yvette all sat there with solemn expressions, and the atmosphere in the entire hall was extremely depressed.

One day ago, news came that Dragon Island was broken by the Heavenly Alliance, and the whole Carter Family was in an uproar. Whether it was Chester or Dax and others, they couldn't believe that the powerful Dragon Clan was defeated.

Just now, the Heavenly League sent people to send invitations, inviting Elysium Gate, Flower Mountain, and the Eternal Life Palace to attend the celebration feast. At that time, Chester

realized that this matter was not trivial, and hurriedly called everyone to discuss. "Uncle Wen."

On this matter, Ambrose was the first to speak: "Should we go to the celebration feast of the Heavenly Alliance?"

Although Ambrose is already the Sect Master of Elysium Gate, he often consults Chester on major issues.

As soon as the voice fell, Yvette said earnestly: "This is a Hongmen banquet. If we enter, it will be dangerous. Luo Jue is unpredictable and will definitely not let us off easily."

Chester nodded in agreement: "Yes, the Heavenly Alliance has subdued the Qinglong clan, and its power has grown. Then it's time to deal with us."

"What are you afraid of?"

At this moment, Dax was dissatisfied and shouted: "Tell me, let's go to this celebration ceremony. Anyway, we are also the three famous sects in World Universe. If we are afraid, won't people in the world laugh? "

"It's a big deal, when the time comes, I will fight that Luo Jue to the death."

Hearing this, Chester couldn't laugh or cry, and couldn't help but said: "Dax, you calm down, that Luo Jue has

regained the Azure Dragon clan, if we go to war with him, do you think we have a chance to win?"

"At this time, it is related to the rise and fall of our three major sects, so we can't be arrogant."

Yvette and Yvonne also nodded one after another. "Yeah, don't be too impulsive!" "Brother Chester is right. Let's discuss how to deal with this matter."

Hearing what the crowd said, Dax was very suffocated and muttered: "Then you guys, what on earth should we do? Are we going or not going."

This..

For a moment, everyone looked at each other without a proper solution, and the whole hall was silent.

"Go, why not?"

At this moment, a magnetic and loud voice came from outside the hall.

Huh!

Hearing this voice, whether it was Chester, Yvette, and everyone, my heart was shocked.

This...this sound....

Whether it was Chester and Dax, or Yvette and Yvonne's daughters, they were all Darryl's closest people, so you could hear the voice of Darryl from outside.

Wow!

In the next second, everyone got up in shock and walked quickly to the outside of the hall.

Hum!

When I got to the outside of the hall, everyone was stunned when they saw the scene in front of them, their minds went blank, and their eyes were instantly flushed!

I saw a chic and tall figure standing quietly outside the hall, with a handsome and cold face with a somewhat cynical smile. It's not Darryl, who else?

This...

This is Darryl?

Are you dreaming...

At this moment, whether it was Chester, Dax, or Yvette's daughters, they were all stupid. At that time, several people rubbed their eyes in disbelief and looked again.

That's right, it's really Darryl, it's Darryl! He is not dead...  
I didn't read it wrong, he really didn't die, and he came back  
alive..

"Brother Wen! Dax! Yvette, Yvonne..."

At this moment, Darryl's gaze slowly looked over, swept across everyone, and his heart was filled with emotion, his eyes were sour and he almost shed tears.

For more than three years, Darryl always didn't want to return to the mainland of World Universe to reunite with his family. At this time, he finally got his wish, and his heart was ups and downs.

"Darryl!" "Fuck..."

Hearing Darryl's voice, Chester and Dax reacted, and Qi Qi responded, with incomparable astonishment and joy on their faces.

In the next second, Chester and Dax walked up almost at the same time, and put their arms around Darryl's neck.

"Darryl, it's really you? It's great, great..." Chester said excitedly. Speaking of which, Chester had a calm personality, but he was almost excited when he saw Darryl return safely. Speechless.

Dax was also extremely excited. He raised his hand and hammered Darryl's shoulder a few times, and said with a smile: "Darryl, I'm not dreaming, haha... You actually came back, do you know that I and Chester Ge are in Kunlun? On the top of the ruins, a stone monument was built to commemorate you."

"Grandma's, I was crying for a long time, no, you must buy me a few drinks to compensate."

When he said this, Dax had a smile on his face, but tears shed unconsciously in his eyes.

For three years, I thought that Darryl was in the Chaos Vortex and his bones were gone. How could I have thought that Darryl came back safe and sound. After experiencing such great sadness and joy, even a strong man like Dax could hardly restrain his emotions. .

"Haha..."

Hearing Chester and Dax's words, Darryl was touched and unspeakably warm, and laughed: "It's me, I'm back, Dax, don't talk about a few drinks, just invite you to drink every day. No problem, but, I'm afraid you won't be able to drink me."

When the voice fell, the three brothers hugged each other tightly and laughed at

each other.

"Darryl?"

At this moment, a soft voice came, trembling somewhat. It is Yvette. Seeing this, Chester and Dax immediately stepped aside with interest.

Darryl took a deep breath and looked at Yvette with a smile: "Yvette..."

Yvette's body trembled, she walked slowly, her delicate face was full of disbelief: "Darryl, it's really you? I...I'm not dreaming!"

While talking, Yvette walked over, raised her hand and gently stroked Darryl's face, looking at this, looking at that, her eyes were full of expressions and thoughts.

"Yvette...it's me..." Darryl's nose was sour, he couldn't help holding Yvette's hand, his voice was a bit hoarse, and he did not cry.

After three years of absence, Yvette has lost a lot of weight. For so long, she has really suffered.

"Wow..."

Hearing Darryl's voice, Yvette couldn't help it anymore, she couldn't help herself. She threw herself into Darryl's arms and couldn't help crying: "Darryl, I thought I would never see you again. Now... I miss you so much... Miss you so much..."

Three years!

For three whole years, during these three years, Yvette often sat in the garden of the Carter Family, recalling the scenes with Darryl, and occasionally imagined in her heart that Darryl was drawn into the chaotic vortex, and he might not die. , Looking forward to one day Darryl will stand in front of him.

But three years later, these fantasies finally turned into nothing.

Later, Yvette stopped fantasizing. She knew that Darryl might never come back. A month ago, Yuri suddenly appeared and said that Darryl was still alive. Yvette was not too happy at the time, she had been looking forward to it. This day has arrived.

But at this time, Darryl really came back, and all his misses turned into tears!

"Okay, okay..." Darryl hugged her tightly, feeling unspeakable guilt in his heart.

"Wow!"

At this moment, Yvonne, Alice, Debra, and Er Qing couldn't help it, and they all rushed forward, hugging Darryl tightly, crying with joy.

Whether it is Yvonne or the daughters of Alice, feeling the warmth on Darryl's body at this time, and confirming that he is really alive, they are all overjoyed, tears are constantly rushing!

Like Yvette, in the past three years, Yvonne, Alice, Debra, and the little fairy Irene began to miss Darryl every time when the night was quiet.

And now, the man who dreamed of seeing him suddenly came back, and the women couldn't help themselves.

His own man is not dead, he is not dead...

At this moment, the girls hugged Darryl tightly, each of them trembling, tears blurred their vision.

"Husband, do you know that Debra misses you so much, do you know..."

"I have never believed that you are dead, I can dream of you every day I dream..."

"Darryl, do you know? Our child was born, I named him Darryl Huaixian..."

At the same time of excitement, all the women talked about their lovesickness. Hearing these, Darryl only felt extremely uncomfortable in his heart.

At the same time, Darryl was extremely happy in his heart.

To be missed by so many confidantes, he is really the most blessed man in the world.

Thinking about it, Darryl said: "I'm sorry, it's all my fault..."

While talking, Darryl raised his hand, helped the women wipe the tears from their faces, smiled and comforted: "I blame me for making you so painful, but now I am back, I swear that I will never be separated from you in the future Up."

Sigh..

Hearing this, Yvette and Yvonne's daughters stabilized their emotions one by one. At this moment, they suddenly realized that so many people around were watching, they quickly let go of their hands holding Darryl, and their faces blushed.

Endless.

"Darryl, come in!"

At this time, Chester smiled and greeted: "You have been there for three years. You must tell us what you have experienced." Although Yuri came back before and had already talked about the general situation, Chester said. Can't bear to be curious.

When the voice fell, Dax also yelled: "Yes, Ms. Yuri said you are trapped in God's Domain. Tell us what is going on."

Chapter 1889

Darryl smiled and returned to the hall with everyone.

After everyone sat down, Darryl said everything he had experienced in God's Domain.

Of course, Darryl didn't tell about his being named the Nine Heavens Profound Sage and Demon Lord Gone. You must

know that these things were too shocking, and Darryl decided to keep everyone from them for the time being. Sigh...

Hearing this, whether it was Chester or Yvette, everyone was stunned, unable to slow down for a long time.

"Darryl!"

Finally, Chester slowed down, and looked at Darryl with emotion: "You are really fate, and your identity has been exposed by God's Domain. The Nine Heavens God didn't even punish you, and let you return to the Nine Mainlands."

Darryl smiled and said, "Speaking of which, Master Ghost valley sage still has a lot of face. Otherwise, I may have to delay some days in God's Domain."

Since Jiutian Profound Sage didn't say anything about it, Darryl simply concealed Ghost valley sage's involvement because of him.

Hearing this, Chester no longer asked.

After all, Ghost valley sage is the most wonderful person in the ages, and Jiutian God can see his face, and it is reasonable to let Darryl return to World Universe.

"Darryl!"

At this time, Debra, who was sitting next to him, looked at Darryl with a smile and couldn't hide the expression in his eyes: "When you came back just now, you said that you promised to participate in the celebration feast of

the Heavenly League. Could it be that this happened in World Universe during this period of time? Do you know everything about this?"

Wow...

The voice fell, the eyes of everyone around him, all gathered on Darryl's face, waiting for his answer.

Darryl took a deep breath and nodded: "Of course you know, don't forget, I have been with Master Ghost valley sage in God's Domain. Master is a master of divination and knows

everything, so what happened in the mainland of World Universe, You can't hide it from me."

Hearing this, everyone looked dazed.

At this moment, Dax couldn't help saying: "Darryl, in this case, you should know that Luo is definitely not easy to deal with..."

Before he finished speaking, Darryl interrupted with a smile: "It's okay, I'm not afraid of Nine Heavens God, and I'm still afraid of a little God's Domain messenger?"

"it is good!"

Seeing Darryl's decision, Chester nodded and said, "In that case, let's go together!"

Darryl shook his head: "No, we are not going to fight, we don't have to go to so many people, when the time comes, I will be alone." When he said this, Darryl had a leisurely look.

He is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, second only to the Nine Heavens God, and he is not afraid of what Luo Jue will do.

what?

At this moment, whether it was Chester or Yvette, everyone was stunned.

In the next second, Yvette's exquisite face was full of solemnity: "This is definitely not possible, Luo Jue is unpredictable, you are too dangerous to be alone."

When the voice fell, everyone around also nodded. "Yeah, you are too dangerous by yourself!"

"It's definitely not possible."

"You finally came back, you can't take any more risks..."

Listening to the people's words, Darryl was very moved, and immediately discussed with them, and finally had to agree to let Debra accompany him.

.....

On the other side, the Yellow Sea mainland.

In the southeast of the Yellow Sea mainland, deep in a large mountain, there is an isolated valley.

This valley has unique and beautiful scenery and is surrounded by a virgin forest. Because the mountains are high and steep, it is inaccessible.

This valley is called Cloud Valley because of clouds and mist in the sky all year round.

In the depths of Yungu, there is a quaint clan group. Here is the Baiyun Villa, the most mysterious hidden family in the Yellow Sea mainland!

Baiyun Mountain Villa has been handed down for thousands of years and has a profound background. It can be said that

there is almost no school in the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea mainland, which can compare with Baiyun Mountain Villa's long history.

However, Baiyun Mountain Villa has always lived in Yungu and has never been in contact with the rivers and lakes, so very few people know about it.

The current patriarch of the Baiyun Mountain Villa faction is named Baihe. He is more than 60 years old in his sixties, and his cultivation is unfathomable. In addition, he has extremely high attainments in the Qimen Dunjia Art.

Among the past patriarchs of Baiyun Mountain Villa, Baihe is absolutely outstanding.

At this moment, Baiyun Villa is peaceful and peaceful.

On the square behind the manor, the disciples of the Baiyun family were neatly arranged, working hard to practice martial arts. Baihe sat on the chair beside him, pointing a few words from time to time.

Buzzing!

At this moment, within the forbidden area of the manor not far away, there were strong vibrations. This vibration caused the entire Cloud Valley to shake violently, as if an earthquake.



what's the situation?

In an instant, the many disciples who were cultivating stopped one by one with complex expressions and inexplicable panic.

And the white crane sitting there is also solemn.

At this moment, a family elder walked over quickly and respectfully said to the white crane: "Patriarch, within the forbidden area, there is a sudden shock, is there a treasure present? In the past two decades, every time a treasure appears in the World Universe Continent, it must A vision has happened!"

Wow!

When the voice fell, a heated discussion broke out in the entire square. Those disciples were all excited and inexplicable, and their eyes focused on Baihe.

If there are treasures under Baiyun Villa, that would be great.

Under everyone's attention, Bai He looked indifferent, shook his head and said: "What treasure? Don't talk nonsense, it may be that there is a problem with the formation I am studying."

When he said this, Baihe looked calm, but his eyes were somewhat complicated.

Sigh...

Hearing this, everyone around them sighed in secret, a little disappointed.

It turned out that the patriarch was studying the formation in the forbidden area, and he was so happy.

"father!"

At this moment, a handsome figure walked quickly from the front hall, with slashed facial features, handsome, about twenty-five grades.

It is the only son of Baihe, the young owner of Baiyun Villa, Bai Yunfei.

Bai Yunfei was smart since he was a child. He was a rare genius for cultivation. At the age of fifteen, he broke through the Emperor Wu. His current strength is even more unfathomable. It can be said that if it were not for the Bai family's ancestral training to escape the world. , Causing Bai Yunfei not to go out and wander, otherwise, the rivers and lakes of the World Universe mainland must be another pattern.

When he arrived, Bai Yunfei asked Baihe: "Father, there is a sudden vibration in the forbidden ground, what is going on?" "Nothing serious!" Bai He said indifferently: "It may be that the formation that I am studying is out of order, let's go, come with me and have a look!"

Afterwards, Baihe looked around: "Everyone keep practicing, don't be lazy."

After speaking, Baihe took Baiyunfei and walked towards the forbidden area behind.

Ok?

Soon, when he reached the secret room in the forbidden area, Bai Yunfei was stunned.

I saw that everything in the secret room was normal, and the formation deployed by my father was intact, and it did not seem to have experienced a shock at all.

Under doubt, Bai Yunfei couldn't help asking: "Father, there is nothing wrong with this. The formation is good, where did the shock come from?"

Bai He looked solemn and did not respond, but slowly walked to a wall and opened the hidden mechanism in the dark.

Click...

In the next second, the mechanism was touched, and a secret path slowly appeared in front of him.

This...

Seeing this secret passage, Bai Yunfei was stunned. He grew up so big, and he had been to this secret room many times. It was the first time he knew that there was a secret passage hidden here.

Chapter 1890

Bai He took a deep breath and said lightly: "Don't ask more, come with me!"

At this time, the white crane had an unprecedented sense of solemnity on his face.

With that said, Baihe should step into the dark road first.

Bai Yunfei looked suspicious, but didn't dare to ask more, and quickly followed.

hiss!

After entering the dark tunnel, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but breathe in cold air. The steps in front of him couldn't see the end at all, and didn't know how long they were, as if they were leading to the center of the earth!

The more you go down the steps, the larger the surrounding space!

Under the manor, there is no cave, and I grew up here since I was a child, and I knew it for the first time.

For a while, Bai Yunfei's heart was even more puzzled.

After walking for a while, I saw that the passage in front was blocked by a layer of water-stripe membrane, filled with strange power fluctuations.

"Father, what is this?" Bai Yunfei couldn't help but said. Baihe concisely replied with two words: "Enchantment."

Enchantment?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was stunned and asked again, only to see that his father had already passed through the barrier, and immediately followed closely.

After crossing this barrier, Bai Yunfei clearly felt that the space below was filled with a powerful force, but the passage had not yet reached the end.

The more he walked down, the more shocked Bai Yunfei was.

Because every time you walk a certain distance, there will be an enchantment, and every time you pass through an enchantment, the power pervading the surrounding air becomes stronger, but Bai Yunfei is not panicked at all, instead there is an inexplicable excitement.

In the dark, Bai Yunfei sensed that the power filled in the air had an inexplicable intimacy, just like the feeling of blood connection.

I don't know how long I walked and passed through the eighteen layers of barriers. Finally, Bai Yunfei followed the white crane to the end of the dark road, and saw that what appeared before him was a huge open space. This open space contains the entire cloud valley. size.

And in the middle of this open space, there is a round boulder platform.

On the stone platform, there was a burly figure sitting cross-legged, wearing black armor, motionless, as if it had been petrified, showing no signs of life.

Even so, Bai Yunfei felt out of breath when he saw the burly figure.

Who is this person? It seems to have been dead for a long, long time.

At this moment, Bai Yunfei stared closely at the burly figure on the stone platform, shocked in his heart.

Having been dead for so long, and still giving people such a strong aura, the identity is by no means simple.

Sigh...

In shock, Bai Yunfei was deeply attracted by the thing in front of the burly figure, which was a drop-shaped spar, quietly suspended in front of him.

The spar is the size of a fist and exudes a dazzling light. Not only that, a strong breath is permeating from the spar.

At this time, Bai Yunfei immediately realized that the power permeating the entire underground space was emitted from this spar.

What kind of treasure is this? And who is this person? "Yunfei!"

Just as Bai Yunfei was muttering secretly, Bai He slowly said, "Do you know what our ancestors did?"

"Father, why did you suddenly ask about this?" Bai Yunfei was stunned, and then subconsciously responded: "When I was young, you told me that our ancestors of the Bai family were peerless and powerful. Recluse in Yungu, the genealogy handed down from generation to generation, it is also written like this..."

Before he finished speaking, Bai He shook his head and interrupted: "That's not true."

not real?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei stayed there, only feeling a little confused in his mind.

What is written on the family tree is actually fake?

As if he had guessed Bai Yunfei's thoughts, Bai He slowly said: "Our Bai family hides a huge secret. This secret is related to the survival of our Bai family and is of great importance.

Therefore, those written on the family tree are only for the family. What the ordinary members of China saw, the truth is only known to the patriarchs of

previous generations."

As he said, Bai He took a deep breath and looked extremely solemn: "Yunfei, you are an adult, and we will rely on you from the Bai family. I will tell you the truth now."

"Our ancestors of the Bai family are not humans, but demons. Demons were born after the creation of the world and were transformed by the evil thoughts of the Great God Pangu. Therefore, they have always been incompatible with the gods transformed by Pangu's good thoughts..."

"Thousands of years ago, the gods and demons broke out in a big battle. The Demon Sovereign was defeated and dissipated nine days away. The other members of the Demon Race were also annihilated by the gods one by one, but our ancestors escaped by chance at that time. "

"In order to escape the chase of the gods, the ancestors fled everywhere, and were later rescued by a human woman. After that, the two sides had mutual affection. With children, the ancestors lived in seclusion in the mainland of World Universe as human beings, and their descendants reproduced, and then there was the Bai family. family."

"Because we want to avoid God's pursuit, our Bai family has lived here for generations."

what?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei felt his brain humming, completely stupid.

The ancestors of the Bai family were not humans, but demons?

"father!"

After a full ten seconds, Bai Yunfei reacted, swallowing his saliva and asked: "So, what is on the stone platform in front of you is the remains of the ancestors?"

As he said, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but glance at the burly figure on the stone platform, and his heart was inexplicably shaken.

Baihe nodded: "Yes."

"Then what is the thing floating in front of him?" Bai Yunfei continued to ask.

Sigh!

Baihe took a deep breath and replied: "That is the devil soul of the ancestors. You must know that demons are different from humans and

gods. Humans rely on Qi for cultivation, gods rely on primordial spirits, and demons rely on demons for cultivation. ."

"The ancestors evaded the chasing of gods and suffered heavy losses in the flight, so after having children with human women, they died not too many years ago, but before dying, they condensed their demon souls out of their bodies, waiting for future generations. Take over the inheritance."

Speaking of this, Baihe pointed to the long dark road behind: "The eighteen layers of enchantments on the dark road were also deployed by the ancestors before they died, to prevent being detected by the gods to isolate the breath of the devil soul."

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei felt confused and couldn't help but said, "Isn't it unnecessary for the ancestors to do this? He couldn't fight against the gods during his lifetime, even if he left the devil soul, what's the use?"

"Ha ha!"

Bai He smiled and looked at Bai Yunfei with a deep look: "You are wrong. The ancestors did this, not to avenge the devil soul after passing on to the descendants, but to wait for the devil's resurrection."

"The ancestor is the most trusted general of the Demon Marshal. His Demon Soul can sense the existence of the Demon Marshal. At that time, the Demon Marshal was defeated by the god and dissipated nine days away, but the ancestor firmly believed that the Demon Marshal was not

dead because he was the Great God of Pangu. It's not going to die if it's transformed by evil thoughts."

"Therefore, when the ancestors were dying, they left a last fate. Only the patriarchs of the past knew about this fate."

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei only felt that his blood was rising, and he was inexplicably excited, and quickly asked: "What is the content of the last life?"

Bai He looked serious, and said every word: "The content of the last life is that when the ancestor's demon soul has a vision, it proves that it has sensed the existence of the demon. At that time, the Bai family will no longer escape from the world. Inherit the power of the Demon Soul, and then find the Demon Lord, who will assist and assist you throughout your life."

"There was a sudden vibration here just now. It was the vision caused by the Demon Soul. In other words, it sensed the Demon Lord."

Chapter 1891

Speaking of this, Bai He Qiang endured the excitement in his heart and watched Bai Yunfei closely: "Yunfei, inheriting the demon soul of the ancestors, and then finding the Lord Demon is the responsibility of our Bai family.

"You are talented and intelligent, you are the leader of the young generation of our Bai family, and the heir to the patriarch, so this big task is left to you!"

Sigh....

Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and stayed there for a long time, but he couldn't help himself. Although he knew the ins and outs, he still couldn't calm down.

This kind of thing, it is difficult for anyone to calm down.

In Bai Yunfei's heart, he thought that the family had been avoiding the world for other reasons, but he never expected that such a huge secret would be hidden.

"father!"

Finally, Bai Yunfei slowed down and said: "Then what should I do now?"

Baihe looked at the demon soul floating on the stone platform, and slowly said: "Fusing the power of the demon soul, we are the descendants of the demon, our physique is very different from ordinary people, and we can bear the powerful power of the demon soul. So, don't worry. "

"Is the power contained in this demon soul strong?" Bai Yunfei asked again.

Hearing this, Bai He suddenly laughed and looked at Bai Yunfei, with a deep meaning in his tone: "As long as you successfully integrate the devil soul, you are not afraid of even the gods, are you strong?"

Said, Baihe urged: "Go." Ok!

Bai Yunfei nodded, forcibly calmed himself down, then urged his figure, jumped onto the stone platform, took the demon soul in his hand, and then urged the power of his Qi to begin to merge.

www.huanyuanshenqi.com Hum! Hum! Hum!

In an instant, I saw the demon soul burst into a dazzling red light, instantly enveloping Bai Yunfei, and at the same time, the power contained in the demon soul crazily poured into Baiyunfei's Qi.

At this moment, Bai Yunfei hurriedly held his breath, sat cross-legged on the ground, and began to merge this force.

Seeing this scene, the white crane standing under the stone platform flashed with excitement, and at the same time secretly prayed in his heart: Bless the ancestors, and Yunfei must be successful in integration.

Unknowingly, the day passed.

The power of the Demon Soul was completely absorbed. Bai Yunfei opened his eyes, his face full of excitement.

At this time, Bai Yunfei clearly felt that the power in his body was not known how much stronger than before, and what made him even more excited was that after fusing the power of the devil soul, a technique appeared in his mind.

"Tianma Jue!"

What a domineering name!

Bai Yunfei took a deep breath, before thinking more, he continued to sit there, following the exercise formula in his mind, and began to practice.

Seeing this situation, Baihe was excited and guarded the law quietly.

Another night later, Bai Yunfei was done and he completely understood the Heavenly Demon Jue. Speaking of which, even if Bai Yunfei is talented and intelligent, it will take at least half a month to fully understand the Heavenly Demon Jue.

However, after integrating the power of the Demon Soul, it will be more effective. So, it only took one night.

Bai He was very excited about his son's successful integration of the Demon Soul and the successful practice.

"Yunfei, you really did not live up to my expectations!" Baihe looked at Bai Yunfei with a smile, and his eyes were full of love and approval: "I will call everyone in a while and announce the cancellation of the family. Then I will pass on the position of the patriarch to you. ."

"After that, you will take people out to inquire about the news of Demon Lord. Remember, we are descendants of demon, we must not be exposed, otherwise the consequences of being known by God's Domain will be disastrous."

"I see, father." Bai Yunfei nodded quickly.

The father and son said a few more words and left the secret room. Then, Baihe gathered all the family members and gathered in the front hall.

At this time, in the hall of Baiyun Manor.

Bai He sat there with a smile on his face, and Bai Yunfei stood aside, because he



had just completed his exercises, his whole body was filled with an indescribable temperament, and his expression was radiant.

Around the hall, sitting family elders and elite disciples. "Everyone!"

Seeing all the people there, Baihe smiled and looked around and said: "Now I announce two things. The first one is that our Bai family has stayed away from the world for thousands of years. From now on, we don't have to stay in Yungu anymore. The family disciple can go outside and wander around."

"The second one, I officially passed the position of patriarch to Yun Fei. From now on, you must assist Yun Fei well and revitalize the family."

Wow...

Hearing this, the whole hall was in an uproar, and many elite disciples were inexplicably excited and excited.

"Is it finally possible to break through the rivers and lakes? Great!"

"Haha, I'm dreaming."

These elite disciples are all young and vigorous, and they are all oriented towards the swordsmanship, but due to the family rules, they can only suppress the dream of going out in their hearts. At this time, the patriarch Bai He suddenly wants to lift this family rule, can he be unhappy?

The several elders looked at each other with complicated expressions.

Finally, one of the elders stood up and pointed at Bai He and said complicatedly: "The patriarch, living in Yungu, is a family rule passed down by our Bai family for thousands of years. It seems inappropriate to break it like this."

When the voice fell, the other elders also nodded in agreement.

These elders are all older, and their thinking is a little outdated, and they all feel that rashly canceling the escape from the world violates the legacy of their ancestors.

Hearing this, Bai He smiled slightly, and said, "The rules are that people stand by. If we keep being complacent, how can our Bai family continue to talk about it? My heart has been decided, and this is the matter."

With that, Bai He and Bai Yunfei looked at each other.

The ancestor is a matter of demons, and the father and son decided to temporarily hide it from the tribe. After all, this

matter is of great importance. Once it is leaked out, it will be a disaster.

Seeing the patriarch insisted, several patriarchs couldn't say anything.

"Yunfei!"

At this time, Bai He smiled at Bai Yunfei and said, "You are the patriarch now. From tomorrow, you will take the elite disciples of the family and go out to meet the world."

"Okay, father!" Bai Yunfei nodded. He knew that what his father said about seeing the world was actually looking for the Demon Marshal, but these things couldn't be said clearly in the presence of the tribe.

At the same time, Bai Yunfei looked at the sky outside the hall, and his heart was filled with pride.

On the mainland of World Universe, I am coming, Baiyunfei.

.....

One day later, Heaven Alliance!

The weather is nice today, the sun is shining, and the Heavenly League's general altar is even more lively.

Ten days ago, Luo Jue led a breach of Dragon Island and forced the Qinglong clan to surrender. This incident shocked the Nine Mainlands. You must know that the Qinglong clan

was called the Dragon clan by World Universe. They are powerful and are the existence that countless cultivators look up to.

However, the Heavenly League defeated the Qinglong clan in one fell swoop. This was an unprecedented feat, enough to be remembered in the annals of history.

For a time, the Heavenly League was shocked throughout World Universe.

After that, Luo Jue decided to hold a celebration banquet and invited the major sects of World Universe to further establish the prestige of the Heavenly League.

Today is the day of the celebration feast.

It was seen that nearly 10,000 seats were set up on the square of the General Altar of the Heavenly League, the aisle was paved with red carpets, and flags were flying around, which was very grand.

At this time, there were quite a few people sitting on these seats. Looking at the huge crowds of people in the past, from a distance, the darkness was overwhelming, and it was very spectacular. These guests, except for the royal

families, were masters of the various mainland sects.

## Chapter 1892

At this time, tens of thousands of people had arrived at the banquet, all waiting for Luo Jue to appear.

Wow!

At this moment, there was a commotion at the entrance of the banquet. Then, everyone's eyes quickly looked over, and they were all dumbfounded.

Seeing the entrance of the banquet, two figures slowly walked in.

One man and one woman, the man is handsome and cold, and the woman is graceful and beautiful.

It was Darryl and Debra.

Speaking of which, when discussing with the Carter Family before, Darryl had planned to come alone, but Chester felt that everyone was dangerous, and they all opposed it. In desperation, Darryl had to agree to take someone with him, and finally chose Debra.

You know, Debra used to be the Sect Master of Artemis Sect. Not only was he powerful, but he also handled things better than Artemis Sect. At critical moments, he could help Darryl make decisions.

hiss...

As soon as Debra appeared, it instantly became the focus of the audience. Many men looked straight.

Debra, the former Sect Master of Artemis Sect and the goddess of Great East Continent, wore a rose-red dress at this time, showing her perfect and sexy figure to the fullest. The almost S-shaped curve almost made many men in the room crazy. .

"Beautiful, so beautiful!"

"This is Debra, the former Sect Master of Artemis Sect? He really deserves his reputation."

For a time, many people in the audience looked up and down Debra, and talked a lot.

"Huh? The man next to Debra..."

At this moment, no one in the crowd called out, and the eyes of the audience suddenly gathered on Darryl.

This...

This is Darryl?

At the beginning, everyone's attention was on Debra. Seeing Darryl at this time, they were all stupid, all of them froze in place, petrified.

Wasn't Darryl involved in the vortex of chaos three years ago? how? Is he still alive? Feeling the gazes of everyone around him, Darryl's expression was indifferent.

After that, Darryl looked around and saw a lot of familiar faces. Not far from the seat, Lingbao real person of Wudang School, Master Jueyuan of Shaolin School, Gongsun E, head of Theaoyao...

They are all the masters of the sect of World Universe Continent.

Seeing this group of acquaintances, Darryl felt extremely happy, and went over to say hello with Debra.

"Lingbao real person, Master Jueyuan! Don't come here unharmed."

When he arrived, Darryl said with a smile on his face.

Hearing Darryl's voice, whether it was Grand Master Jueyuan or Lingbao Mortal, everyone was shocked. Looking at Darryl one by one, shocked!

Three years ago, Darryl was drawn into the vortex of chaos, and his life and death are unknown ever since.

At that time, Dax and Chester set up a monument on the top site of Kunlun to cherish the memory of Darryl. Not only that, many schools in Universe's rivers and lakes that have good relations with Elysium Gate also launched their own memorial activities.

It can be said that everyone believes that Darryl is dead. However, he never expected that after three years, Darryl would come back unharmed.

"Sect Master Darryl, is it really you?" Mortal Lingbao was the first to react and looked at Darryl with excitement.

Darryl smiled slightly: "Isn't there anyone else? I haven't seen you in three years, the real person still has the same style." Haha...

Real person Lingbao also laughed and said sincerely: "I really didn't expect that Sect Master Darryl was involved in the vortex of Chaos and could return safely. Seeing Sect Master Darryl all right, I am really happy from the bottom of my heart."

When he said this, Lingbao's real face was sincere.

Since the establishment of the Heavenly League, the structure of the rivers and lakes in the World Universe Continent has been broken. It seems that the surface is calm, but the undercurrent is surging. For this, the real Lingbao is very anxious, but he has no choice. You must know that Luo Jue is a god. The sent

envoys have extraordinary status and unfathomable strength, and no one can match them.

Now that Darryl is back, he might be able to break this deadlock. After all, Darryl is a recognized superpower on the Universe Continent.

When the words fell, Master Jueyuan next to him read the Buddha's name: "Amitabha Buddha, Sect Master Darryl can return safely. It is a great blessing for my World Universe."

At the same time, Gongsun'e and other heads also walked over and exchanged greetings with Darryl.

The atmosphere is harmonious and pleasant.

"Tsk tut..."

However, at this moment, a discordant voice came, with a somewhat ridiculous taste: "Isn't this the famous Elysium Gate Sect Master Darryl? You are not dead, it is incredible..."

Hearing the sound, Darryl and everyone around looked back, and saw a few disciples of the Heavenly League walking quickly, the one headed, wearing gorgeous soft armor, and a face with a sense of ambition.

It is Guo Dong.

Guo Dong is a sleek person. After the eight oracles were imprisoned by Luo Jue, he won Luo Jue's trust with his extraordinary flattery and was finally promoted to the guardian of the Heavenly League.

Guo Dong is also solely responsible for today's celebration banquet.

Sigh!

Seeing Guo Dong, Darryl frowned, this kid is a bit familiar.

Come to think of it, it seems that he is the head of a small school called Guo

Dong. Look like this, this guy is doing well in the Heavenly League.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

At this time, Guo Dong swaggered to the front and looked up and down Darryl: "Oh, Sect Master Darryl, it's really you."

As he said, Guo Dong patted his mouth sternly: "Oh, I almost forgot, you are no longer the Sect Master of Elysium Gate, I didn't expect that, Darryl, three years ago, you were drawn into the vortex of chaos. I can come back alive."

"But let me tell you, the current World Universe is not the World Universe three years ago. Now the entire World Universe is respected by the Heavenly Alliance, so no matter how beautiful you were before, when you come here at this time, you must honestly understand. ?"

When he said this, Guo Dong looked proud.

In the past, when Guo Dong was the head of the Little Sect, he was often suppressed by the Elysium Gate because he often did some shameful deeds on the rivers and lakes. Now

he has become a protector of the Heavenly League, and he has become proud of him. Guo Dong suddenly became proud.

Under this circumstance, Guo Dong didn't pay attention to Darryl, the former hero of World Universe.

On the contrary, thinking of the suppression by Elysium Gate, Guo Dong still had to tease Darryl a few words to vent his anger in front of everyone.

Speaking of it, Guo Dong knew that Darryl was very powerful, but this place was the main altar of the Heavenly League, so Guo Dong was determined, and Darryl didn't dare to mess around, so he mocked him and was unscrupulous.

"Guo Hufa, this is Darryl, you have to be polite."

"That's it, be careful that someone gets angry and abolishes your cultivation..."

At this moment, Guo Dong's comrades around him, as well as the sects who had a bad relationship with Elysium Gate, started to roar.

Hearing these yin and yang weird sounds, Darryl smiled faintly and ignored it.

In Darryl's heart, Guo Dong is just a bunch of clowns who care about them, and simply pull down his identity.

However, Debra on one side couldn't help it, and said displeased at Guo Dong:  
"Guo Hufa, my husband and I are here to attend the banquet on behalf of Elysium Gate, Flower

Mountain, and the Eternal Life Palace. You said in a weird manner. Are these interesting?"

Seeing Debra speaking, Guo Dong looked embarrassed and didn't know how to answer the conversation.

"Debra!"

At this time, Darryl whispered towards Debra: "Don't pay attention to him, there is no need to care about this kind of person, is it because a dog bites you, you have to bite it back?"

Puff...

Hearing this, Debra couldn't help but laughed, smiling like a flower, extremely charming, and in an instant, many men around were dumbfounded.

## Chapter 1893

Darryl's voice was very small, but Guodong Station was relatively close, and he could hear clearly.

"What are you talking about?" Guo Dong rose in anger, glaring at Darryl, and yelled.

Huh(?), he is now the guardian of the Heavenly League, and Darryl is likened to a dog. If this is tolerated, how will he convince the public in the future?

Wow!

At the same time, the disciples of the Heavenly League behind Guo Dong also walked over and surrounded Darryl.

Seeing this situation, Darryl's expression remained unchanged, very indifferent.

Debra frowned slightly, and said coldly at Guo Dong: "Guo Dong, is this how your Heavenly Alliance treats distinguished guests?"

Guo Dong sneered: "I don't mean anything else, but Darryl must apologize to me for what he said just now."

The tone is cold and unquestionable.

At this time, Guo Dong had a gloomy face, and his eyes flashed with cunning.

If you can make the former Universe hero apologize to yourself in public, you can not only frustrate Darryl's spirit, but you can also become famous in Universe, why not do it?

apologize?

Hearing this, Debra frowned and Darryl had an arrogant personality. How could he apologize to Guo Dong?

At this time, Darryl smiled and looked at Guo Dong: "I didn't say anything wrong, why should I apologize to you?"

As he said, Darryl looked around and said loudly: "Everyone commented, I was talking to my wife just now, and I said, 'The dog bites you, do you want to bite it back?' This is just a whisper between our husband and wife, and the result is This Guo Dong listened and thought I was scolding him. This is really inexplicable."

Haha...

When the words fell, there was a lot of laughter around, and many people looked at Guo Dong with amusement.

Huh!

At this moment, Guo Dong's complexion flushed, almost exploding with anger, this Darryl cursed once was not

enough, and he had to say what he said just now in front of everyone.

In anger, Guo Dong drew his long sword and glared at Darryl: "Okay, very good, see if you don't plan to leave safely today." As he said, a strong breath erupted from Guo Dong.

The atmosphere became serious in an instant, and the sword was tense.

Seeing this scene, the real person Lingbao and Master Jueyuan couldn't stand it anymore, and they all spoke up.

"Guo Hufa, Sect Master Darryl is just joking with you, there is no need to take it seriously."

"Yeah, everyone regards harmony as the most important thing..."

Persuasion kept coming, and Guo Dong looked grim and coldly said: "Shut up, this



is a matter between Darryl and I. Whoever intervenes indiscriminately will be unable to make a living with us."

Huh(?), Darryl dared to mock me in public, so he must show him some color.

Moreover, taking advantage of the opportunity, it can also deter other sects who have not joined the Heavenly Alliance, killing chickens and monkeys.

Sigh..

Seeing Guo Donglaizhen, Lingbao real person and Master Jueyuan, they secretly sighed and stopped talking.

To be honest, whether it is the real person of the pendulum or the Master Jueyuan, they are not afraid of Guo Dong, but the Heavenly League behind him is not easy to provoke.

At the same time, the other sects around also stood not far away, looking at the excitement with a smile, no one came up to help Darryl speak, no one was stupid, and they were not willing to offend the Heavenly League.

Seeing this situation, Guo Dong sneered.

Darryl, Darryl, there is no one to help you speak, just rely on you, how to fight our heavenly way.

"Darryl!"

At this time, Debra was also a little anxious, and whispered to Darryl, "What should I do?"

When she said this, Debra couldn't help but glance at Guo Dong. Her beautiful face was filled with anger. She never expected that Guo Dong would embarrass Darryl in public.

To be honest, Debra didn't put Guo Dong in his eyes, but if he really wanted to fight, he and Darryl were afraid that they would suffer. After all, this is the general altar of the Heavenly League.

Feeling Debra's anxiety, Darryl looked relaxed and smiled: "It's okay, don't panic!"

Upon hearing this, Debra stopped speaking.

She knew that Darryl was so calm, there must be a solution.

Seeing Darryl's nonchalant look, Guo Dong completely lost his patience and said coldly: "Darryl, I will give you a chance and immediately kneel down and apologize to me. The unpleasantness just now has passed."

Ha ha...

Darryl chuckled lightly, just about to speak.

However, at this moment, I saw a handsome figure and slowly walked over.

He is dressed in a white gown, personable, with extraordinary bearing, and an unfathomable breath permeates his whole body.

It is Bai Yunfei.

"The Heavenly League is really powerful and prestigious."

When he arrived, Bai Yunfei looked at Guo Dong up and down, and smiled lightly: "Your Heavenly League claims to be the supreme of the Nine and World Universe Mainlands, but at the banquet, you are not afraid of ruining your reputation by doing this kind of bullying?"

When he said this, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but glanced at Debra.

One day ago, after Bai Yunfei became the patriarch, he selected a dozen elite disciples and started to explore the news of the devil. Half a day ago, I learned that the Heavenly League held a celebration ceremony. All the schools in World Universe have come, but Bai Yunfei has not. After hesitating, he brought people to the general altar of the Heavenly League.

Speaking of it, Bai Yunfei originally planned to go to the banquet to quietly investigate the news about the Demon Marshal. He didn't want to attract attention, but he couldn't help seeing Guo Dong embarrassing Debra and Darryl.

Of course, Bai Yunfei didn't want to stand out for Darryl, but for Debra.

Bai Yunfei didn't know Debra. It was the first time I saw him today, but he was deeply fascinated by Debra.

Huh!

At this moment, the gaze of the audience suddenly gathered on Bai Yunfei.

"Who is this?"

"I don't know, I've never seen it, but he has a special temperament."

"Yes, I didn't expect that among us World Universe, there are still such characters..."

During the discussion, Darryl was also stunned, and then asked Debra in a low voice, "Is this your friend?"

Debra shook her head. "Huh(?)!"

At this time, Guo Dong also reacted, glaring at Bai Yunfei: "Who is your kid? Want to be the first bird?"

Facing Guo Dong's anger, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, and smiled slightly: "Below Baiyunfei, the current owner of Baiyun Mountain Villa, we Baiyun Mountain Villa has avoided the world for thousands of years, and we have been living a life without conflict. We only came out yesterday. Rushing in the arena."

Hearing this, many people around were shocked.

It turned out to be a hidden family, no wonder I haven't seen it before.

Guo Dong frowned and said coldly: "Since it's the first time you've come out to make trouble, don't be nosy."

Bai Yunfei smiled and said with a serious face: "It's right. Speaking of it, I came here uninvited this time to participate in the celebration banquet of your Heavenly League. It is for your Heavenly League's prestige, and, I plan to start joining your Heavenly League today."

As he said, Bai Yunfei's handsome face showed a bit of disappointment: "In my heart, the Heavenly League is an organization that 'benevolence and righteousness are first.' But after I came here today, I learned that the Heavenly League will

only bully people. People are disappointed. It seems that I had too high expectations for the Heavenly League at the beginning."

The last word fell, Bai Yunfei shook his head very emotionally, looking very regretful.

At the same time, Bai Yunfei's gaze quietly followed Debra's reaction.

This...

Hearing these words, Guo Dong was stunned and embarrassed.

Chapter 1894

At the same time, everyone around was also talking about it.

"This Bai Yunfei makes some sense."

"Shhh, keep your voice down, this is the general altar of the Heavenly League..."

Fuck!!

Hearing the discussion around him, Guo Dong looked complicated and didn't know how to deal with it for a while.

You know, Luo Jue's purpose for hosting a celebration feast today is to deter those sects who have not joined, so that these sects can take the initiative to join the Heavenly League.

But now, Bai Yunfei's words, invisibly, greatly damaged the reputation of the Heavenly League.

Thinking of this, Guo Dong wanted to take action against Bai Yunfei and kick him out directly, but if he did so, it would be even more counterproductive. After all, the whole of World Universe's Jianghu sects gathered around him.

Sigh!

Seeing this, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief, and couldn't help but look up and down Bai Yunfei.

This Bai Yunfei has a good set of things, and Guo Dong has nothing to say in a few words.

"This one..."

Finally, Guo Dong reacted, squeezing out a smile and said to Bai Yunfei: "Villa Bai, right? You have misunderstood. This is just a matter between me and Darryl, and has nothing to do with the Heavenly League."

Immediately, Guo Dong stared at Darryl fiercely: "I don't care about you because of the face of this Bai Zhuangzhu." After speaking, he greeted the surrounding Heavenly League disciples to leave.

To be honest, Guo Dong didn't want to let Darryl go so easily, but Bai Yunfei intervened and held it back for a while. After all, a hidden family like Baiyun Manor could not be offended if the heavens respected the object.

Seeing Guo Dong put down the cruel words, Darryl chuckled lightly, just as he hadn't heard it.

Debra also breathed a sigh of relief, and then smiled lightly at Bai Yunfei: "Thank you, Bai Zhuangzhu, for speaking up." Speaking of which, Bai Yunfei had been staring at him just now. Debra was very uncomfortable, but anyway, Bai Yun Fei also helped. Out of politeness, I naturally want to thank him.

"polite!"

Bai Yunfei looked indifferent, and said with a smile: "Walking in the rivers and lakes, naturally you have to draw a knife when the road sees injustice'."

As he said, Bai Yunfei walked over and stretched out his hand to Debra: "You are the legendary Great East mainland goddess, Miss Debra, my name is Bai Yunfei, I only started to wander the rivers and lakes yesterday, and I have long heard of the name of the goddess. I would like to take care of it in the future."

While talking, Bai Yunfei admired Debra up close. Beautiful, so beautiful. "Hello!" Debra smiled lightly, and shook hands with Bai Yunfei, then immediately retreated to Darryl's side, acting with restraint and generosity.

Simply shook hands with him, which already gave him a lot of face. This Bai Yunfei spoke very politely, but his eyes kept

looking back and forth on his body, which made people very uncomfortable.

Immediately, Debra began to introduce: "This is my husband Darryl, the former Sect Master of Elysium Gate." As he said, Debra held Darryl's arm affectionately, looking happy.

Obviously, Debra wanted Bai Yunfei to understand that he already had a man, and told him not to think about himself.

"Ha ha..."

Seeing this scene, the corner of Bai Yunfei's mouth raised, and he glanced at Darryl lightly: "The former Sect Master of Elysium Gate? That is to say, nothing is anymore? Please forgive me for my ignorance, I have never heard of it."

With that said, Bai Yunfei looked regretful, and continued: "I didn't expect such a beautiful and sexy lady to have a home. It's a pity..."

When saying this, Bai Yunfei did not conceal his contempt for Darryl in his heart.

The reason why Bai Yunfei came out to help with the conversation just now was entirely because he fell in love with Debra at first sight. At this time, seeing the woman he likes, who already has a husband and is still very affectionate, naturally feels very upset in his heart.

Under this circumstance, Bai Yunfei naturally had no good feelings for Darryl at all.

Huh!

Seeing Bai Yunfei's attitude, Debra felt very unhappy, but with so many people

around, it was difficult to show it.

Darryl was even more indifferent, pulling Debra's hand: "Let's go, the banquet is about to begin, let's find a place to sit."

With that, Darryl and Debra walked to the area where the World Universe Continent was located, and found an empty seat to sit down. After three years of leaving, seeing the sects of the World Universe mainland gather together again, Darryl's heart was up and down.

In the next second, Darryl looked around and his expression was taken aback.

Is she here too?

I saw that not far away, in the area where the South Cloud Continent was located, under the escort of a dozen royal guards, was sitting quietly with a slender figure, a long golden dress, with extraordinary nobleness, exquisite features, and a charming figure.

A majesty that can't be blasphemy pervaded all over his body. It is the current Queen of South Cloud World, Quincy Long. I haven't seen him in a few years, and this Quincy Long has become more sexy.

Huh!

At this moment, Quincy Long also saw Darryl, and suddenly his body trembled.

Did Darryl come back alive?

A few seconds later, Quincy Long calmed down, with a bit of coldness on his delicate face.

In the past three years, Quincy Long sent people to the Carter Family more than once to bring his sister Alice back to the Southern Cloud Continent, but they all failed in the end.

Sister Alice and Darrylzhu had a secret fetus, and she gave birth to the child and threw it into the face of the South Cloud World imperial family. All this was because of Darryl.

To be honest, Quincy Long at this time wanted to teach Darryl a lesson, but thought that this was the Heavenly League, so he still held back.

Sigh...

Feeling the hostility in Quincy Long's eyes, Darryl took a deep breath and couldn't

laugh or cry.

After such a long time, Quincy Long still has resentment towards himself in his heart.

Wow!

Just as Darryl murmured secretly, he saw the audience agitated, and then Luo Ju slowly walked out of the hall surrounded by a dozen elite disciples of the Heavenly League.

At this time, Luo Jue, dressed in a black and gold robe, with a smile on his face, and an aura that cannot be underestimated all over his body.

"See Tianzun!"

Luo Jueyi appeared, and everyone in the Heavenly League present shouted in unison, shaking the sky.

At this moment, the other sects who came to the banquet also greeted them one after another.

"Leader Luo, don't come here unharmed!"

"I haven't seen him for a while, the leader of Luo's style is better than before."

Although none of these sects joined the Heavenly League, they did not dare to neglect Luo Jue. After all, Luo Jue was not only a messenger from God's Domain, but a few days ago, he broke through Dragon Island. Who dares to offend?

"Haha..."

Facing the greetings from the surroundings, Luo Jue was in a good mood. He looked around and smiled and said: "You fellows, can participate in the celebration banquet of my

Heavenly League in your busy schedule. My Heavenly Dao League is really brilliant, haha!"

"Sit down, everyone, you don't have to be polite!"

Having said this, Luo Jue went to the main seat and sat down, then raised his wine glass: "Come on, I will offer you a glass first."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

At this moment, the audience raised their cups.

Soon after drinking for three rounds, Luo Jue gestured to Guo Dong next to him.

Guo Dongxin walked out and said loudly: "Everyone, you must

have received the news that the Qinglong clan hiding in Dragon Island has been breached by our Heavenly Alliance and bowed to our Lord Tianzun."

## Chapter 1895

"Today's Heavenly League is just around the corner, unifying the rivers and lakes of World Universe. Under this circumstance, it is hoped that the various sects present will no longer need to wait and see."

"Now the rivers and lakes of World Universe are the rivers and lakes of the Heavenly League. Therefore, merging into the Heavenly League is the only choice for you sects."

Guo Dong's voice was loud, and these words spread throughout the audience.

Sigh...

Hearing this, all the major sects present looked at each other and felt unprecedented pressure.

The Heavenly League has developed so rapidly, if the sects of one's own sects do not join, it will be even more difficult to develop in the arena in the future.

But to join the Heavenly Alliance, I was a little unwilling.

After all, the various sects present, pick one at random, have passed on for thousands of years. Once incorporated into the Heavenly League, how to face the martyrs of the sect?

Darryl sat there, but his face was calm, as if the things in front of him had nothing to do with him.

To be honest, Darryl didn't care about the Heavenly League merging other sects at all, he only wanted to see Shandy and Jewel now.

Darryl thought it over, and when the banquet was over, he would talk to Luo Jue alone.

"Haha..."

Just when everyone around was silent, they heard a loud laugh, and then, a handsome figure slowly walked out.

He is dressed in white, with extraordinary bearing.



It is Bai Yunfei. Huh!

Suddenly, whether it was Luo Jue or the other people present, their eyes suddenly gathered on Bai Yunfei's body, one by one was extremely shocked.

"This... isn't this the Bai Yunfei just now?"

"I heard him just now, what kind of family is in the hidden world, what are you planning to do now?"

This kid again!

Darryl, who was sitting there, was also stunned at this time, staring at Bai Yunfei, very confused in his heart. This guy seems to like grandstanding.

"Guo Dong!"

At this moment, Luo Jue, who was sitting in the main seat, couldn't help but whispered to Guo Dong and asked, "Who is this person?" As he said, Luo Jue looked at Bai Yunfei.

This person is young, but he has a strong aura.

"Return to Tianzun!" Guo Dong quickly responded: "This person is called Bai Yunfei, the patriarch of a hidden family."

With that said, Guo Dong stepped forward and shouted at Bai Yunfei: "Bai Yunfei, you suddenly came out, but what do you think of our Heavenly Alliance?"

When saying this, Guo Dong suppressed the anger in his heart.

Huh(?), had it not been for Bai Yunfei just now, he would have already taught Darryl. What tricks do you want to do at this time?

"Ha ha!"

Feeling Guo Dong's tone, Bai Yunfei smiled slightly, and said: "Guo, don't be nervous, what do I have to say about your Heavenly League? On the contrary, I agree with what you just said. I'm going out now to prepare. I announce to everyone

that I will lead my Bai family to join your Heavenly League."

As he said, Bai Yunfei's eyes flickered somewhat complicated, and continued: "I think, your Heavenly League won't refuse, right?"

"This..."

Hearing this, Guo Dong was stunned, and then squeezed out a smile: "Patriarch Bai is a man of insight. Now that he has joined us in accordance with the law of

heaven, how could we refuse?"

Luo Jue, who was sitting on the main seat, also showed a slight smile, and his mood was extremely cheerful.

Haha...

It seems that this celebration party was very successful. This Bai Yunfei has already expressed his intention to join the Heavenly League. With him taking the lead, other sects will definitely join in one after another.

"but..."

Just when Luo Jue was secretly delighted, he saw Bai Yun Birdsfeng turning around, saying every word: "Before I joined the Heavenly Alliance, there are some things that I want to ask the Lord Luo."

Guo Dong was stunned, then tilted his head to look at Luo Jue.

Luo Jue was also taken aback, then smiled and said, "This patriarch Bai, if you have anything to do, just say hello."

Bai Yunfei stepped forward slowly, looking directly at Luo Jue: "As far as I know, the Heavenly League is formed by the merger of various sects in the rivers and lakes of World Universe. The position of the leader of this alliance naturally needs a capable person. Served, but you have taken over the position of the leader by virtue of the identity of the envoy of the gods, is that right?"

The voice is not loud, but it shows an aggressive momentum. Huh!  
At this moment, Luo Jue's face suddenly became gloomy: "What do you mean?"

Luo Jue was very hot at this time.

This Bai Yunfei seemed to be joining the Heavenly League, but he was actually here to pick things up.

Guo Dong also caught fire in an instant, glaring at Bai Yunfei, and shouted: "Tianzun is powerful, no one can match. Among these nine states, who is better than Tianzun? Tianzun's self- appointment of the leader is nothing wrong. "

At the same time, the surrounding sects couldn't help whispering.

"what's the situation?"

"What is Bai Yunfei going to do?"

"Look at it before..."

Hearing the discussion around him, Bai Yunfei's expression was indifferent.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei shook his head at Guo Dong and said: "Guo Guardian, what you said is wrong. Even if the Luo leader is very capable, there will be many heroes from the Nine Mainlands. You must find someone who is better than him. It's not that hard."

"Really?" Guo Dong smiled back and looked around: "Well, then please ask Patriarch Bai to find me a person with better ability than Tianzun."

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly and pointed to his nose: "Don't look for it. I'm not talented. I feel that my ability is slightly better than the leader of Luo. If you don't believe it, you can set up a ring and let me and the leader of Luo to learn from each other."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei was very confident, and his face also showed a bit of arrogance.

Speaking of it, Bai Yunfei has no pursuit of power. He did this to better detect the news of the Demon Marshal. After all, the Heavenly Alliance is powerful and its disciples are all over World Universe. If you become the leader of the Demon Marshal, you will find the news of the Demon Marshal. Power times.

As for discussing with Luo Jue, Bai Yunfei is even more confident. You must know that after fusing the power of the

devil soul, Bai Yunfei's strength has reached a level that ordinary people can't imagine. Even if Luo Jue comes from the realm of God, he is sure to defeat it. .

What?

At this moment, hearing Bai Yunfei's words, the audience suddenly exploded.

"What did he say? He wants to compete with Luo Jue?" "This Bai Yunfei has a big tone."

At this moment, Debra also trembled, and couldn't help but said to Darryl: "Darryl, is this Bai Yunfei crazy? He actually challenged Luo Jue?"

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath, and while observing Bai Yunfei, he responded: "This Bai Yunfei is not crazy, he dare to say that, he must be dependent on it, let's just watch it from the side."

Saying that, Darryl was also very puzzled.

Because Darryl clearly felt that Bai Yunfei possessed a very powerful force in his body, and this force was completely different from the Qi power of other cultivators.

As for what this power was, Darryl couldn't perceive it.

To be honest, Darryl has the soul at this time. No one's cultivation situation can escape his magic eye, but Bai Yunfei is different. He has a devil soul and hides the aura of the devil soul, so it is difficult for Darryl Perceive it.

## Chapter 1896

At this moment, Luo Jue, who was sitting on the main seat, also reacted, looking at Bai Yunfei with a smile but a smile: "You want to challenge me?"

When he said this, Luo Jue looked at Bai Yunfei's eyes with a bit of disdain.

A human being dares to challenge himself, who gives him the courage?

This kid is just sensationalizing.

Bai Yunfei stood proudly and nodded: "What? Can't it?" Luo Jue smiled, but did not respond.

At this moment, Guo Dong couldn't help it. He strode out and shouted at Bai Yunfei: "You are a small hidden clan patriarch who is qualified to challenge Tianzun? You want to fight the ring, right? I'll play with you. "

With that said, Guo Dong waved his hand, and the surrounding Heavenly League disciples immediately cleared a field as a competition arena.

Ha ha...

Seeing this situation, Bai Yunfei chuckled lightly, and said calmly at Guo Dong: "Guo Guardian, I am not attacking you, your strength is not my opponent at all, so don't show your ugliness!"

What Bai Yunfei said was the truth, because he had a devil soul, he really didn't put Guo Dong in his eyes.

Mad!

Hearing this, Guo Dong only felt that he was greatly humiliated, his face flushed, and his eyes were instantly congested: "Okay, very good, with such a big tone, I don't know if your strength is as powerful as your mouth. "

"If you want to compete with Tianzun, you have to pass me first."

At this time, Guo Dong was almost furious. As the protector of the Heavenly Alliance, he was despised by the patriarch of a hidden family. How could he bear it?

"Ok!"

Seeing Guo Dong's insistence on his face, Bai Yunfei was helpless: "Since you have to be a pawn, then I will fulfill you!"

Hum!

As the voice fell, a terrifying aura burst out of Bai Yunfei's body, and the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant in an instant!

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

Bai Yunfei was originally a rare cultivation genius. Before the demon soul was integrated, his strength reached the fifth stage of Heaven Ascension realm. Yesterday, he integrated the power of the demon soul, and his strength was even stronger.

So strong.

Seeing this scene, everyone around was shocked.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Bai Yunfei slowly raised his right hand, his figure was as fast as lightning, and he hit Guo Dong with a palm!

Feeling the speed of Bai Yunfei's rapid lightning, Guo Dong's heart trembled, and he had no time to dodge, so he had to urge his internal force and raise his jade hand to meet him!

At this time, Guo Dong didn't dare to be careless, urging all his internal forces!

Bang!

When the two palms collided, Guo Dong's body shook. He only felt a terrifying force coming. He stepped back dozens of steps in a row before he stabilized his figure. His face was pale and weak, and his heart was shocked.

This... This Bai Yunfei, seemingly ordinary, is so powerful! ? What kind of exercise is he practicing?

At this moment, Darryl was also secretly surprised. This Bai Yunfei's strength was so powerful that Guo Dong was also a stage of Heaven Ascension Realm, but he couldn't catch a single move.

Moreover, this Bai Yunfei seemed to have not yet exploded with all his strength.

Quiet! The whole celebration feast was silent, and I could hear clearly when I dropped a needle.

Everyone was completely stunned by Bai Yunfei's strength. Luo Jue sat there with a look of surprise.

In the next second, Luo Jue slowly stood up from his seat and said to Guo Dong: "Guo Dong, you can withdraw. This Patriarch Bai is right, you are not his opponent."

"Yes, Tianzun." Guo Dong replied and stepped aside in shame.

At this time, Bai Yunfei smiled and said to Luo Jue: "Leader Luo, am I qualified to challenge you now?" When he said this,

Bai Yunfei put his hands behind his back, looking relaxed and free. "Ha ha!"

Luo Jue smiled slightly: "Since you want to discuss with me so much, then I am as you wish!" When the voice fell, Luo Jue's figure flashed and he was in the middle of the ring.

In the next second, Luo Jue looked at Bai Yunfei and said, "If you can defeat Guo Dong with one move, your strength is considered to be proud of World Universe, but I want to remind you first, I practice the Divine Realm technique, so you have to be careful. point."

When he said this, Luo Jue had a smile on his face, but his eyes flashed with contempt.

Speaking of it, Luo absolutely didn't want to fight against Bai Yunfei, which would lower his identity, but Bai Yunfei challenged him in public. If he refused, he would be laughed at by the surrounding sects.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, the audience was in an uproar!

Especially Guo Dong, and the disciples of the Heavenly League around him, were very excited.

"Tianzun is about to make a move!"

"Tianzun's strength is unfathomable. If Bai Yunfei waits, he will definitely lose miserably..."

At the same time, the other sect masters present here also focused their eyes on Luo Jue, with extremely complex expressions.

"This Luo Jue actually agreed to Bai Yunfei's challenge!"

"Although Bai Yunfei is powerful, he is not necessarily Luo Jue's opponent."

"Yes, after all, Luo Jue is from God's Domain..." While watching, many people whispered.

Sigh!

At this time, Debra, who was sitting next to him, had complex expressions on her delicate face, and then whispered towards Darryl, "Who do you think will win?"

Darryl took a deep breath and shook his head: "It's hard to tell!"

Everyone present believed that Luo Jue was determined to win, but Darryl didn't think so.

Speaking of it, Darryl didn't know why he thought this way. In short, Darryl had a feeling that this Bai Yunfei was not as simple as it seemed.

At this time, the ring is here.

Luo Jue stood there quietly, without the slightest fluctuation on his face.

Standing not far away, Bai Yunfei and Luo Jue faced each other with a relaxed smile: "It is an honor for me to be praised by the leader of the Heavenly League."

As he said, Bai Yunfei continued: "However, since I dare to challenge, I am not afraid of injury or death. Therefore, when the leader of Luo takes action, I don't need to be merciful."

With the power of the demon soul, Bai Yunfei is very confident, because his father Bai He once said that after the demon soul is integrated, the gods need not be afraid.

Huh!

Hearing this, Luo Jue's expression instantly darkened, and he said coldly: "Okay, very good, you are quite confident, then I will go all out in a minute!"

When saying this, Luo Jueqiang held back his anger, Mad, since he became the leader of the Heavenly League, no one has dared to provoke himself so much.

Luo Jue thought it over, and he must let this Bai Yun fly later, he can't survive, he can't die. In this way, it can also shock the surrounding major sects.

Feeling the coldness in Luo Jue's eyes, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, and raised his hand: "Leader Luo is the master, and I am a guest, so let's invite the Lord Luo first."

Luo Jue was too lazy to talk nonsense, snorted coldly, and urged him internally.

Hum!

In an instant, a terrifying breath burst out of Luo Jue's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

Feeling the terrifying aura on the stage, the masters of the various sects around were shocked. They only felt that they could not breathe a little. At the same time, they subconsciously urged internal resistance.

Strong, strong!

At the same time, Darryl also urged his power and deployed a protective film in front of himself and Debra to help Debra resist Luo Jue's breath pressure.

On the ring, Bai Yunfei had a calm expression, as if he hadn't been affected by this coercion at all.

## Chapter 1897

Seeing Bai Yunfei's indifferent gesture, Luo Jue was secretly surprised.

This kid has such a deep internal strength that he can withstand the crushing of his own aura, but no matter how strong his internal strength is, he is no more than a mortal body.

Thinking about it, Luo Jue's mouth curled up, revealing a scornful smile.

"Crack!"

Feeling the coldness of Luo Jue, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, lifting his right hand, accompanied by a crisp sound, was firmly grasped by him with a silver horizontal knife.

I saw that this silver horizontal knife, shining coldly, and suffocating, turned out to be a purple-ranked weapon.

"Hi, Purple Rank weapon."

"The breath of the explosion is so strong, it seems to be much better than the weapons cast by the famous sword villa..."

"I didn't expect that this Bai Yunfei was not only powerful, but also possessed a purple rank weapon."



While everyone was discussing, they all stared at the silver horizontal knife in Bai Yunfei's hand.

At this time, everyone didn't know that this horizontal knife, called "Evil War", was a family treasure of the Baiyun family. When the ancestors of the Bai family returned to the human world, they inadvertently obtained a piece of meteorite iron from the sky. Casting technology has created a horizontal knife.

For thousands of years, this evil war sword has been handed down from generation to generation in the Baiyun family. It has been treasured by the patriarchs of the past and is a symbol of the status of the patriarch.

Bai Yunfei was once the new patriarch of the Baiyun family. This time he came out to explore World Universe and brought out the evil war.

Purple rank weapon?

Seeing Xie Zhan Hengdao, Luo Jue was stunned, and then sneered with disdain.

As the messenger of God's Domain and the leader of the Heavenly Alliance, Luo Jue possessed countless top-quality

weapons, and he didn't take Bai Yunfei's purple rank weapons at all.

"It seems that you have come prepared."

At this moment, Luo Jue said lightly, then flipped his right hand, clasped a purple-ranked long sword, and rushed directly towards Bai Yunfei.

I saw that this long sword was dark blue all over, leaving a blue afterimage in the air where it passed. It was extremely gorgeous, and it was also a purple-ranked weapon.

Bai Yunfei gave a chuckle, too lazy to talk nonsense, his figure flew high above the sky, and Luo Jue fought fiercely in the air!

Sigh..

Seeing this scene, many people around were extremely excited.

"Both are purple-rank weapons!"

"In terms of weapons, neither side has an advantage, but in terms of strength, Luo League leader is better..."

"It's hard to say, how do I feel that Bai Yunfei is not easy."

Under everyone's discussion, the battle between Luo Jue and Bai Yunfei became more intense.

I saw that the figures of the two were constantly shuttled back and forth in mid-air, and the burst of breath caused the surrounding air to be distorted. In the blink of an eye, after a few rounds, neither of them could do anything about it.

Speaking of, Luo Jue, as an envoy from God's Domain, possesses the power of the soul, and can easily win!

However, Bai Yunfei integrated the power of the Demon Soul, whether it was the explosive power or the defense, it exceeded the limit of a mortal. In this case, it was difficult for Luo to suppress him.

At the beginning, Luo Jue was very confident, but gradually became a little anxious.

This Bai Yunfei is just a human being, how could it be able to stop his divine power from being crushed?

What made Luo Jue even more puzzled was that after the fierce battle for so long, he still couldn't perceive Bai Yunfei's cultivation level. The opponent was like a vast ocean, unfathomable.

Luo absolutely didn't know that Bai Yunfei had hidden the aura of the devil soul, and unless it was actively exposed, it would be difficult to detect it.

In shock, Luo Jue was completely anxious, and said coldly: "What a Bai Yunfei, it is really extraordinary. From now on, this deity will take it seriously."

Hum!

When the voice fell, the air suddenly condensed beside Luo Jue! A terrifying power, madly spread from his body!

"Tianluo Zhenshi!"

Four cold words came out from Luo Jue's mouth. In the next instant, he saw a cloud of golden glow erupting from him, like a scorching sun. In an instant, the entire Heavenly League general altar was enveloped by a golden glow.

I saw that Luo Jue's whole person, under the shining of this golden light, was indescribably majestic and domineering, which was daunting.

"This...is this the unique skill that God Realm has?"

"What skill is this?" "What a strong breath..."

At this moment, many people looked up and looked at Luo Jue, who was enveloped by a golden glow, one by one was extremely shocked.

Ok?

Bai Yunfei also frowned, secretly surprised.

This Luo Jue deserves to be from God's Domain, and this trick is very rare within World Universe. However, if you have a devil soul, you don't have to be afraid.

At this moment, Darryl, who was sitting below, also had a solemn expression.

I couldn't see that this Luo Jue was just an emissary sent by God's Domain, and his strength was so powerful that he was no less inferior to that Gong Ao.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl's gaze fell on Bai Yunfei again.

This Bai Yunfei is just a mortal body. It is said that he is not Luo Jue's opponent at all. As a result, after fighting against Luo Jue for so long, he is still on the same level, which is really incredible.

Buzz...

At this moment, the golden light shrouded the entire sky, dyed the entire Heavenly League general altar into a golden color, and everyone present was almost suppressed for breath.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Luo Jue slowly raised his right hand, and he saw the golden glow that surrounded him. A golden palm print instantly condensed and flew directly towards the white cloud.

The golden palm prints were getting bigger and bigger, and when they approached Bai Yunfei's eyes, they reached a diameter of tens of meters, sealing all his retreat paths to death.

For a time, many people present couldn't help but squeeze a sweat for Bai Yunfei.

Bai Yunfei's expression also became solemn, and then he held the Evil Fighting Horizontal Sword firmly, bursting out his power completely, and in an instant, a dazzling light flashed from the Evil Fighting Horizontal Sword.

"Tiantian Jue!" Three cold words came from Bai Yunfei's mouth.

"boom!"

When the voice fell, I saw the air in front of Bai Yunfei's eyes suddenly distorted, and then a huge shadow of the knife

broke out from the evil war horizontal knife, forming a silver shock, welcoming the huge golden palm print.

In the blink of an eye, two forces surged crazily, and the sky over the entire Heavenly Alliance, the sun and the moon dimmed.

Tian Mietian Secret Art is exactly the technique Bai Yunfei has comprehended in the devil soul, which contains terrifying explosive power. At this time, it is displayed in conjunction with the demon soul in Bai Yunfei's body, and its power is even more amazing.

boom!

In the blink of an eye, Bai Yunfei's knife shadow and Luo Jue's palm prints collided fiercely, and a roar of heaven and earth

broke. The entire Heavenly League general altar is trembling. The entire arena was filled with smoke and dust. Sigh.... Seeing this scene, everyone present felt cold and their brains buzzed.

Strong, really strong.

At the same time, Darryl was also shocked. This Bai Yunfei was so powerful that he actually blocked Luo Jue's strongest blow. If he had a chance in the future, he must investigate this person well.

correct! After being here for a while, I haven't seen the tribe of Shandy and the Dragon Clan, so it's better to take this opportunity to explore it inside.

Thinking of this, Darryl saw that the dust and smoke hadn't completely dissipated on the arena, and he immediately said to Debra: "Debra, I will explore the Heavenly Alliance, you stay here."

With that, Darryl's figure flashed and rushed directly into the hall not far away.

At this moment, Debra wanted to stop, but he was still a step slower, and suddenly became too anxious.

This is the general altar of the Heavenly League, it can't be explored if you want to explore it.

It can be seen that Darryl has entered the hall, and Debra can't say anything, so she can only pray secretly in her heart that Darryl will not be discovered by the people of the Heavenly League.

Darryl's speed was very fast, and the attention of everyone present was on Luo Jue and Bai Yunfei, and they didn't even notice this side.

## Chapter 1898

At this time, on the battlefield.

The dust and smoke gradually dissipated, and Luo Jue was seen floating there, his face was cold, and he was not affected by the huge impact at all.

Not far away from him, Bai Yunfei dressed in white, standing proudly.

Like Luo Jue, Bai Yunfei's expression remained as usual, and there was no sign of any shock injuries.

Wow...

Seeing this scene, the audience suddenly exploded, and a pair of eyes looked at Bai Yunfei tightly, shocked.

This Bai Yunfei actually drew with Luo Jue.

Strong, really too strong, you know, Luo Jue is a messenger from God's Domain, with a foundation of cultivation, which is

not comparable to human beings, and Bai Yunfei is even comparable to him. Why is it not shocking? It's simply a masterpiece. For a while, everyone was shocked, but a thought came to mind.

As soon as this Bai Yunfei appeared, it seemed that the pattern of the entire World Universe rivers and lakes was about to change.

Listening to the surrounding discussion, Luo Jue's face was blue and white, unspeakable embarrassment and irritation. His own grandeur of the Heavenly League, known as Tianzun's existence, can't even take a human kid, which is simply a huge humiliation.

But looking at so many sects around, Luo Jue couldn't show it well.

"rare.."

In the next second, Luo Jue suppressed the anger in his heart, and looked at Bai Yunfei without a smile: "Your Excellency is so young, it is rare to be able to fight this seat for so long without losing."

"My Heavenly League is just for the use of people. If your Excellency can join, it will

be not only the fortune of my Heavenly League, but also the fortune of World Universe."

"As long as you join, I will immediately appoint you as the deputy leader, how about?"

When saying this, Luo Jue looked at Bai Yunfei's eyes with a bit of urgency and complexity.

Luo Jue wisely thought for a long time. He knew in his heart that a talent like Bai Yunfei would be beneficial and harmless if he regarded him as hostile. It would be better to draw him over.

Huh!

As the voice fell, the eyes of the audience focused on Bai Yunfei again, and many people had deep envy in their eyes.

As long as you join the Heavenly League, you are the deputy leader.

This kind of honor, I am afraid that the entire World Universe will not find a second person, right?

"Ha ha..."

Facing Luo Jue's serious gaze, Bai Yunfei chuckled lightly, and said slowly: "Thanks to the Lord Luo, I can see it. Bai Yunfei takes my heart. Speaking of which, in the previous competition, regardless of victory or defeat, perhaps I will join the Heavenly Alliance."

"No matter how we drew a tie, it seems that I have no chance with the Heavenly League. Lord Luo, if the green mountains do not change the long green water, we will have a period of time later."

After speaking the last sentence, Bai Yunfei greeted his subordinates and turned to leave happily.

The match was a tie, but Luo Jue gave him a deputy leader, Bai Yunfei has a proud temperament, how could it be succumbed to others?

Bai Yunfei thought it through. Since his own strength is comparable to Luo, instead of staying in the Heavenly Alliance and becoming a deputy leader, it would be better to establish a sect on his own.

This...

Seeing this scene, everyone in the audience was stunned.

This Bai Yunfei, the deputy leader's seat, was even despised.  
Could it be that he really wanted to be the leader of the Heavenly League?

But having said that, he is indeed qualified for a tie with Luo Jue.

Huh...

At this moment, Luo Jue's expression was also extremely ugly. He didn't expect that Bai Yunfei would not give any face, so he just left.

After a full ten seconds, Luo Jue came to his senses and smiled at the surroundings: "It's okay, you guys go on, you must not get drunk or return today!"

With that, Luo Jue returned to his seat, and the people around him continued to talk about the wine.

At this time, Luo Jue had a smile on his face, seemingly indifferent to the test just now, but his heart was full of anger.

This Bai Yunfei has caused himself to lose face in front of all the sects. If he has the opportunity in the future, he must teach him well.

"Tianzun!"

At this moment, a personal guard walked over quickly and whispered: "Tianyuling suddenly flickered just now. It must be the news from God's Domain, please look over!"

With that, he handed a white jade token to Luo Jue.

I saw that this white jade token was engraved with cumbersome inscriptions, and there was a faint flash of light in it, which was very peculiar, obviously not a thing of World Universe.

This thing is exactly the Heavenly Jade Order, it is the thing that Luo Jue is in contact with God's Domain. Only by injecting divine power can the information inside be opened.

Luo Jue's expression instantly became dignified. He took the Heavenly Jade Order and injected his divine power. Suddenly, a message appeared in Luo Jue's mind: "Recently, the great ancestor has newly named a Nine Heavenly Profound Saint and has returned to World Universe. Luo Jue As an envoy of the gods, you must follow the arrangements of the nine-day Profound Sage..."

Nine Heavens Profound Saint?

Upon hearing these news, Luo Jue's heart trembled and was extremely shocked.

.....

the other side!

After Darryl entered the hall, he passed through the back door of the hall and entered the interior of the Heavenly League general altar.

Because a celebration feast is being held in the square in front of the main hall, the disciples of the Heavenly League are

maintaining order near the feast, so there are few disciples on patrol inside.

In this case, Darryl was very safe along the way. Ok!  
After entering the interior of the general altar, Darryl immediately sensed a familiar aura fluctuation, which was the soul contract between him and Jewel.

Of course, Darryl at this time didn't know that the young dragon that had established a master-servant relationship with him was Jewel.

Through the induction of the soul contract, Darryl quickly reached the door of a hidden room. Squeak!  
The moment he opened the door, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that sitting on the chair in the room was a delicate figure with delicately sculpted facial features, and a yellow short skirt, unspeakably cute, but with frowned eyebrows and a bit of worry. .

It is Jewel. "Jewel?"

After a full ten seconds, Darryl shouted subconsciously, but his mind was buzzing, and it was blank. Is this...Is it dreaming?  
At this time, Darryl had mixed feelings, joy and shock. He clearly remembered that Jewel swallowed a dragon ball by mistake, was severely injured by Zhang Jue, and then was thrown into the cold river.

At that time, Darryl was extremely angry and almost mad. In the past three years, whenever he thinks of Jewel, his heart is cut and sad. He thought that Jewel had left him forever, but at this time, he suddenly saw Jewel appearing alive. In front of you, how can you not be shocked?

Huh!

Hearing Darryl's voice, Jewel's delicate body trembled, and immediately raised her head to look at Darryl. In a moment, the whole person was also stupid.

"Master!"

In the next second, Jewel screamed, jumped off the chair, and plunged directly



into Darryl's arms, holding Darryl tightly with both hands, and crying with joy: "You are back, you are finally back..."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

At this moment, listening to Jewel's voice and feeling the warmth of her tender body, Darryl was very excited. He really

did not expect that he could be reunited with Jewel in this life and this life.

I haven't seen it for a long time, Jewel is still cute and charming, and her strength has become much stronger.

Ok?

What surprised Darryl even more was that Jewel still had a special power fluctuation, and this fluctuation was the spiritual link between herself and the Dragon Spirit Beast.

Chapter 1899

How could this be?

For a moment, Darryl was completely dumbfounded, and looked at Jewel in surprise: "Jewel, what's the matter? Didn't you get killed by Zhang Jue back then? Also, why do you have the breath of dragon on your body?"

Sigh!

Upon hearing the question, Jewel breathed a sigh of relief and slowly said the situation: "My son, I didn't die back then. It was Diao Chan who saved me. She put my soul into the dragon egg..."

"Later, as a dragon, I was born out of a shell and became your dragon spirit beast, did you know? I was thinking that I will grow up quickly, and when I have the ability to transform a human form, I will be able to communicate with you. , When the time comes, you will know that I am Jewel..."

"But later, you were drawn into the vortex of chaos..."

When she said this, Jewel couldn't help herself. She hugged Darryl tightly and couldn't help crying: "My son, do you know? At that time, through the soul contract, I sensed that you were not dead. I was very happy, but afraid. You can't come back..."

Since transforming the human form, Jewel has been thinking about it, looking

forward to reuniting with Darryl, and now she has got her wish, and all her longings have turned into tears!

"Jewel..." Darryl was indescribably touched: "These years, you have suffered, you have suffered..."

When saying this, Darryl held Jewel tightly, for fear that he would never see him again when he let go. Speaking of

which, among all Darryl's confidantes, only Jewel was the most special, just like his sister. same.

At this moment, Jewel was not talking, leaning close to Darryl's arms, feeling the familiar warmth.

"Master!"

After a long time, Jewel suddenly thought of something: "How did you come here?" As she said, Jewel looked outside, her delicate face showing a little nervousness.

You know, here is the general altar of the Heavenly League. Although Darryl is strong, he is not an opponent of the Heavenly League.

Haha...

Feeling Jewel's tension, Darryl showed a slight smile and wanted to answer.

"Okay!"

However, just at this moment, I heard a sneer from outside the door, and then, a dozen figures poured in, the head of which was grim and cold.

It is Guo Dong.

At this moment, Guo Dong stepped forward with a scornful expression on his face: "Darryl, you are so courageous and dare to break into our general altar. Do you really think that

you were once a World Universe hero, so you can have no taboos? Tell you, now World Universe, it is no longer the World Universe that was three years ago!"

When he said this, Guo Dong looked arrogant.

Just now, Guo Dong was patrolling at the banquet and found that Darryl was missing, so he immediately led people to search around, and indeed he caught Darryl here.

At this time, Guo Dong was a little excited besides his anger.

Before the banquet started, Guo Dong wanted to trouble Darryl, but Bai Yunfei

disrupted the situation. At this time, seeing Darryl breaking into the main altar again, Guo Dong felt that an opportunity had come.

Seeing this, Jewel instantly became nervous.

Speaking of it, Jewel originally didn't put Guo Dong in his eyes, but since the Qinglong clan surrendered to Luo Jue, under Luo Jue's compulsion, they all took Luo Jue's special pill, and the power of Qinglong in an individual was completely destroyed. suppress.

Jewel also took the pill, and she was very weak at this time. Stupid one! However, Darryl frowned secretly, and after cursing inwardly, then patted Jewel's fragrant shoulder to signal not to panic.

In the next second, Darryl walked to the side and sat on the chair with a leisurely and calm posture. Mad! Seeing Darryl's attitude, Guo Dong suddenly became angry, and shouted: "You special code to die?"

This Darryl is too arrogant, not to mention breaking into the general altar, he is still an uncle, and more importantly, he does not put himself in his eyes at all. It is difficult for anyone to calm down when doing this.

Guo Dong yelled, and at the same time drew out his long sword.

Wow!

At the same time, the dozens of Heavenly League elites behind him also surrounded Darryl.

In the face of this situation, Darryl didn't panic at all, looking at Guo Dong with a smile but a smile: "Guo Dong, just with you guys, do you think you can take me down?"

While talking, Darryl picked up a jade plate next to him and played with it leisurely.

"you..."

Guo Dong's face flushed, a little embarrassed.

This Darryl is a well-known World Universe hero. He is extremely powerful. If he really wants to fight, relying on himself and a dozen elite disciples, I am afraid that he is really not an opponent.

Thinking about it, Guo Dong winked at a disciple next to him and asked him to rush to inform Luo Jue.

The disciple understood, and immediately rushed to the grand banquet hall.

Darryl saw these in the bottom of his eyes, smiled in his heart, and sat there calmly.

Guo Dong was proud and said coldly: "Darryl, you don't pretend to be in front of me, you dare to break into our main

altar, you are dead, when our heavenly respect comes, even if there is a big Luo Jinxian. Can't save you." Darryl smiled and ignored it. "what's up?"

At this moment, a low voice came from outside, and immediately afterwards, Luo Jue was seen slowly walking in.

At this time, Luo Jue's face was full of gloom. He had previously competed with Bai Yunfei, and the result was a tie. He was a little bit suffocated. At this time, the banquet was not over and Guo Dong called him over, and his mood was even worse.

Huh!

After entering, Luo Jue's gaze was suddenly locked on Darryl's body, his expression even more gloomy.

Who is this person? Why are you here? "Tianzun!"

Seeing Luo Jue's arrival, Guo Dong immediately became emboldened and shouted: "His name is Darryl, the former Sect Master of Elysium Gate. This person has always been very arrogant. Just now, he trespassed into the main altar and was warned by me. , And uttered wild words..."

When he said this, Guo Dong looked at Darryl proudly.

Tianzun arrives, just wait for death.

Hearing these words, Luo Jue looked at Darryl up and down, looked at it for a long time, his tone was very cold and arrogant: "Are you Darryl?" Darryl was famous in World Universe, and Luo Jue had certainly heard of it.

But that was the past. The current Universe Rivers and Lakes belonged to the Heavenly League. Moreover, Luo Jue came from God's Domain and didn't put Darryl in his eyes at all.

"Yes, it's me!" Darryl smiled slightly and nodded.

Although Luo Jue's aura was very strong, Darryl still looked calm and calm.

"Master!"

At this moment, Jewel couldn't help but pull Darryl a bit and whispered: "Be careful, this Luo Jue is very cunning!" When she said this, Jewel couldn't help but

glance at Luo Jue. There was a bit of fear and anger.

Jewel had personally experienced this Luo Jue's method. A few days ago, if he had not believed in Luo Jue's tricks, Dragon Island would not have been breached.

Darryl smiled slightly, and comforted Jewel: "Don't be afraid, there is me."

Seeing the two people talking in front of him like no one, Luo Jue felt a wave of anger in his heart, and said coldly: "Darryl,

you are so courageous, dare to trespass into the inside of my Heavenly League." Sigh!

Darryl lightly breathed a sigh of relief, and said lightly at Luo Jue: "The Azure Dragon clan is my ally, but you have breached Dragon Island. Do you think I will just sit back and watch?"

## Chapter 1900

When saying these, Darryl's tone was indifferent, but it was beyond doubt.

Feeling the aura of Darryl, Luo Jue was taken aback for a moment, and then couldn't help but chuckle: "Tsk tsk, you deserve to be a former World Universe hero, as expected!"

As he said, Luo Jue looked at Darryl with interest: "However, your Elysium Gate, your reputation on the rivers and lakes of Universe, has plummeted, and you are only one person now, I want to see, what are you going to do?"

Hum!

The last word fell, and a terrifying breath broke out from Luo Jue's body.

Seeing this situation, Guo Dong was very excited and couldn't help shouting: "Tianzun, don't talk nonsense with him, just kill it."

Immediately, Guo Dong proudly yelled at Darryl: "Darryl, I said long ago that World Universe at this time is no longer the World Universe that

was three years ago. If you break into our general altar, you are seeking your own death. "

Feeling Guo Dong's pride, Darryl ignored it.

"Luo Jue, before you start, can you talk about it alone?" Darryl said with a calm expression, "You men are too noisy."

Ok?

Luo Jue frowned. This Darryl, facing such a desperate situation, could still be so calm, it really was extraordinary.

Thinking about it, Luo Jue nodded and said: "Okay, I see what tricks you are going to play, Guo Dong, you go out first." This

is the general altar of the Heavenly League, and he is not afraid of Darryl playing tricks.

Seeing Luo Jue promised to talk with Darryl alone, Guo Dong suddenly became anxious.

It could be seen that Luo Jue had a serious face, and Guo Dong didn't dare to disobey, so he had to take a dozen elite disciples of the Heavenly Alliance and quickly exit the room, but when he walked out the door, he didn't forget to give Darryl a stern look.

"Darryl!"

As soon as the front foot left, Luo Jue looked impatient, and said to Darryl: "If you give your last words, you can say it now."

Darryl smiled slightly: "Luo Jue, as the messenger sent by God's Domain to the Nine State Continent, have you recently received news from God's Domain?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Luo Jue frowned: "What did you say? What news?"

Darryl looked at ease: "For example, the incident of Profound Sage Nine Heavens returning to World Universe..."

what?

Hearing those four words, Luo Jue's face changed drastically, and his heart was even more shocked, staring at Darryl closely: "You...how do you know about the Nine Heavens Profound Saint?"

Luo Jue at this time was extremely shocked.

You know, only Luo Jue knows the news that God's Domain has spread to World Universe. Moreover, the Nine Heavens Profound Sage has just learned about it. How did this Darryl know?

Thinking about it, Luo Jue stared solemnly, and said coldly at Darryl: "How do you know about the Nine Heavens Profound Sage? You'd better tell me exactly, otherwise, I will make you die without a place to be buried!"

Having said this, Luo Jue was full of aura, as if he was about to do it at any time. Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Jewel, who had been silent next to her, was inexplicably nervous, and at the same time she hugged Darryl's arm tightly.

In the face of Luo Jue's glaring, Darryl didn't panic at all. Instead, he sighed and slowly said: "I've already said so obvious, haven't you seen it? Forget it, let me just say it, I am The Nine Heavens Profound Sage, who has just been appointed by the ancestors of the Great Wilderness, is mainly responsible for dealing with matters related to the gods and the human world."

"In other words, even if you are the Tianzun of the Heavenly League, you still have to follow my arrangements, understand?"

What?

This Darryl... is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage?

Hearing this, Luo Jue's heart trembled, and his whole body froze, unable to slow down for a long time.

Jewel was also stunned, her Jiao body trembling faintly, staring at Darryl blankly.

"Haha..."

Finally, Luo Jue reacted, as if he heard Tianda's joke, and sneered at Darryl: "What did you say? You are the Nine Heavens Profound Sage? Haha...what qualifications do you have to be the Nine Heavens Profound Sage Ok?"

Just halfway through the mockery, Luo Jue suddenly silenced.

He saw that Darryl smiled, slowly raised his hands, and then a golden glow shone, condensing a golden phantom. Although the phantom is a power illusion, it gives people a sacred and indeseatable feeling. .

It is Darryl's soul. soul?

Seeing this, Luo Jue flushed, and was speechless in shock.

This.. This Darryl is just the body of a mortal, so he actually possesses the soul?

Just as Luo Jue was muttering secretly, a scene that shocked him even more appeared in front of him.

Hum...

Seeing Darryl waved his hand gently, a group of crimson flames jumped out, and then a ball of fire condensed in midair. As soon as this ball of fire appeared, the temperature of the entire room suddenly increased a lot.

Not only that, Luo Jue clearly saw that a spirit bird was faintly shining in the fireball.

"This... is this the power of the bird ancestor of the Suzaku clan?" Luo Jue's eyes widened and he squatted. As the envoy of God's Domain, Luo Jue recognized it at once, and the fire that Darryl urged was the power of the bird ancestor of the Vermillion Bird clan.

At this moment, Luo Jue was completely stupid, staring at Darryl blankly, only feeling that his legs were weak, and he couldn't stand still.

This Darryl not only possesses the primordial spirit, but also the power of the bird ancestor. This is very consistent with the message from God's Domain. It seems that he is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage.

"How?"

At this moment, Darryl showed a slight smile and looked at Luo Jue, "Now believe in my identity."

Hearing this, Luo Jue calmed down and hurried to accompany his smiling face, and respectfully said: "Your Excellency Profound saint, I really didn't know Taishan before. Please be magnanimous and don't care about it."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

When he said this, Luo Jue had a smile on his face, but he was extremely frightened.

After that, this Darryl turned out to be the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, and just now he was thinking about doing something with him, this is a big trouble.

Ok!

Seeing that his attitude is pretty good, Darryl nodded, sat in a chair, and said lightly: "I'm going to take Jewel away later, it's okay."

"No problem, no problem!" Luo Jue wiped the cold sweat on his face, and the chicken nodded repeatedly as if pecking at rice.

Darryl continued: "There is also the Qinglong clan, which also needs to be redefined."

Luo Jue at this time, how dare he violate the slightest:  
"Everything is subject to the arrangements of the Lord Profound Sage."

"Also, I am the matter of Profound Sage Nine Heavens, so I must keep it secret."



"understand..."

It was almost time to explain, Darryl slowly stood up.

At this time, the heart that Luo Jue had been hanging on finally fell to the ground, and then shouted at the door: "Guo Dong." As the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, Darryl had a close relationship with the Qinglong clan, and he, However, all the Qinglong clan were given pills, suppressing their dragon power.

Before Darryl got angry, let Guo Dong send the antidote to the Qinglong clan.

Wow!

When the voice fell, Guo Dong rushed in with a dozen elites from the Heavenly League.

At the moment he rushed in, Guo Dong shouted with a pleased look: "Tianzun, this subordinate will take Darryl down." The voice fell, and he rushed towards Darryl.

At this time, Guo Dong thought that Luo Jue had asked himself to come in because he wanted to do something against Darryl.

## Chapter 1901

At this moment, Luo Jue almost didn't scare to death, is that Guo Dongzhu's brain? Actually do something on the Profound Saint Nine Heavens? In anger, Luo did not think too much, and one stepped forward and slapped Guo Dong's face with a slap in the face!

"Snapped!"

This slap almost used all his strength, Guo Dong turned around seven or eight times, and finally sat on the ground, his face swollen high.

"Your Excellency Tianzun!"

Guo Dong was directly beaten up, staring at Luo Jue blankly, panic and puzzled: "This Darryl is bold and reckless, trespassing into the interior of our general altar, to give him some color to see..."

"Snapped!"

Before he finished speaking, Luo Jue was frustrated. He slapped him and slapped

him angrily. "You shut up, Your Excellency Darryl is here to discuss the future of Universe Jianghu with me. It belongs to the Heavenly League. Dear guest. You understand, you neglect the distinguished guest, just don't put me in your eyes."

Just now Darryl said that if you want to conceal the identity of the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, how dare Luo Jue say it? Can only say that Darryl is his own distinguished guest.

What? VIP? !

Hearing this, Guo Dong covered his face, his whole body was blindfolded, and his brain buzzed.

What's the situation?

Your Excellency Tianzun, who was planning to attack Darryl just now, how could Darryl become a distinguished guest in a blink of an eye?

Seeing that Guo Dong was stunned and stupid, Luo Jue refused to fight and shouted angrily: "You little-eyed slave, you have been disrespectful to Your Excellency Darryl before, but you can't just apologize?"

Hum!

Hearing this roar, Guo Dong's face was instantly pale, without a trace of blood!

Tianzun wants to apologize to Darryl?

At this time, Guo Dong was very resistant, but seeing Luo Jue's cold expression, he was so scared that he couldn't say a word.

"Your Excellency Darryl..."

Two seconds later, Guo Dong took a deep breath, walked slowly in front of Darryl, and reluctantly said: "Before you have offended a lot, please forgive me."

When he said this, Guo Dong's tone was full of humiliation.

He never expected that, as the guardian of the Heavenly Alliance, he would apologize to Darryl. You know, Darryl has disappeared for three years, and his reputation is far from before. Even the rivers and lakes almost completely forgot Darryl.

And myself, as the guardian of the Heavenly Alliance, the limelight is flourishing.

Stupid one!

In the face of Guo Dong's apology, Darryl was expressionless and said lightly: "Guo Dong, when the banquet had not started before, you wanted me to kneel and apologize to you..."

Huh!

Hearing this, Guo Dong trembled all over, almost crying: "Your Excellency Darryl, I was confused before, I was wrong..."

Puff through.

While talking, Guo Dong directly knelt in front of Darryl.

To be honest, Guo Dong didn't want to kneel, but there was really no way he could do it. If he hadn't obtained Darryl's forgiveness, Luo absolutely would not let him go.

Seeing this scene, Darryl nodded in satisfaction: "Okay, don't do this kind of bullying in the future."

"Yes, yes, what your Excellency Darryl taught is." Guo Dong knelt there and nodded non-stop, dripping with sweat.

At this time, Luo Jue came over and kicked Guo Dong fiercely: "Remember the teachings of Your Excellency Darryl. If you commit another offence, I will never be merciless. I will roll off quickly and send the antidote to the Qinglong clan."

Guo Dong didn't dare to disobey, let alone ask more, got up and walked out desperately.

"All right!"

At this time, Darryl breathed a sigh of relief, and said to Luo Jue: "Now the banquet is almost over, I am inconvenient to stay longer, if there is anything in the future, just send someone to the Carter Family to ask me for instructions."

With that, Darryl took Jewel and strode out.

To be honest, Darryl thought about receiving all the Qinglong clan from the Carter clan, but this would definitely cause the World Universe Shock. In order not to be noticeable, let them stay in the Heavenly League.

After all, Luo Jue knew his identity, and he dared not do anything to the Qinglong clan.

"Master!"

On the way back to the banquet, Jewel couldn't help but curiously said: "Are you really the Nine Heavens Profound Sage? What kind of status is that? That's amazing. That Luo Jue is very arrogant. As a result, when I saw the son, I was afraid like a little tortoise. same."

From the acquaintance to the present, Jewel is still used to being called Master Darryl.

Haha...

Hearing Jewel's description, Darryl couldn't help but laugh, and then responded: "Nine Heavens Profound Sage, second only to Nine Heavens God, of course it's amazing..."

Having said that, Darryl said about his being named the Nine Heavens Profound Sage.

At the end of the talk, Darryl said earnestly: "Jewel, it's good for you to know about this by yourself. Don't tell Debra and Brother Chester for now, you know?"

"Why?" Jewel looked puzzled: "Don't you believe Brother Chester and the others?"

Darryl shook his head with a serious look: "I don't believe in Brother Chester and the others, but because there are too many people in the Carter Family. The so-called people are too many to talk about. My identity is not trivial, and I don't want to be exposed so quickly."

Jewel nodded seemingly understanding.

While talking, it was already at the banquet. From a distance, I saw Debra sitting there, looking around, her exquisite and beautiful face, her worry could not be concealed.

Darryl has been walking for so long, and he doesn't know what happened. Can you not worry?

"Darryl."

At this moment, seeing Darryl, Debra's expression was happy, and she hurriedly greeted him.

When he arrived, Debra couldn't hide his eagerness and excitement, and said softly: "Darryl, you are finally here."

After that, I was even more delighted to see Jewel next to him: "Jewel, I am relieved to see that you are fine. By the way, how did you come out? People from the Heavenly Alliance, why don't you stop you?"

Darryl smiled slightly: "I have reached an agreement with Luo Jue. From now on, the Heavenly League and Elysium Gate, as well as Flower Mountain, and the Palace of Eternal Life will not violate each other. Then Luo Jue agreed and let me take

Jewel away."

When saying this, Darryl looked relaxed. So simple?  
Hearing this, Debra was stunned.

In her cognition, the Heavenly League is not so easy to talk.

At this time, the banquet is about to end, Darryl smiled: "The specific situation, I will tell you later, the banquet is almost over, let's go."

Seeing that Darryl didn't say much, Debra didn't ask too much. Having known each other for so many years, Debra believed in Darryl unconditionally. She knew that what Darryl did was his reason.

Leaving the general altar of the Heavenly League, Darryl, Debra, and Jewel traveled all the way, talking and laughing, so uncomfortable.

Speaking of it, Darryl had just returned to World Universe, and there was still a lot to do, but after so long separation from Debra and Jewel, this time he took the opportunity to relax.

After playing for a few hours, I saw a tavern not far ahead. At this time, there were a lot of guests in the tavern, almost all of them were people who participated in the Heavenly League banquet.

"My son, there is a tavern in front of me." Jewel shouted, very excited.

I was tired and thirsty after walking for a few hours just now.

## Chapter 1902

"Debra, let's rest here!" Darryl showed a slight smile and pointed at Debra.

Debra nodded, then the three of them walked into the tavern and sat down by Darrylow.

Ok?

As soon as he sat down, Darryl was shocked, he felt that a murderous aura suddenly came!

Darryl looked back subconsciously and saw that not far away, dozens of sect disciples, holding swords in their hands, immediately surrounded the tavern.

These sect disciples, wearing uniform dark green gowns, embroidered with a

serpentine logo on their chests, are the disciples of the Five Poison Sects of the Westrington Continent.

The head is a woman, also a dark green dress, exquisite features, indescribably seductive and charming.

It is Ji Tina, the current Sect Master of the Five Poison Sect.

At this time, Ji Tina's eyes locked on Darryl tightly, revealing endless resentment: "Darryl, you killed my sister, I will kill you, to pay homage to her spirit in the sky."

Yes, Ji Tina is Lindsay's younger sister.

A few years ago, Lindsay was forced to surrender by Darryl taking Heaven Cult Pill. Since then, Lindsay has been working for Darryl, and at the same time, every other year, she went to the Carter Family to get the antidote.

Only two years ago, Lindsay was entangled by her enemies and failed to go to the Carter Family in time to get the antidote. As a result, she died of poison.

The elder sister died tragically, Ji Tina was distraught, and blamed all the hatred on Darryl and the Carter Family. At the Heavenly League banquet before, Ji Tina saw Darryl show up and wanted to kill him immediately, but was just jealous. The strength of the Heavenly League was held back at that time.

But at this time, in the tavern outside this barren mountain, how can you spare him when you encounter Darryl again? !

sister! ?

Feeling Ji Tina's resentment, Darryl looked puzzled: "This beauty, who are you?" Before Lindsay died, Ji Tina had been practicing in the Five Poison Sects and rarely walked around the rivers and lakes, so Darryl Don't know it at all.

Ji Tina's beautiful face was full of resentment, and he said every word: "Darryl, you don't pretend to be confused. Back then, you forced my sister to take Heaven Cult Pill. Two years ago, she was poisoned and died. You said she 'S death has nothing to do with you?"

Sigh!

Hearing this, Darryl's face was stunned.

It turned out to be Lindsay's younger sister.

At the same time, I was a little shocked, Lindsay actually died?

No, after I let Lindsay take Heaven Cult Pill, I stayed in Carter's family to learn about the medicine, and asked Lindsay to take it every other year. Under such circumstances, how could Lindsay be poisoned to death?

Thinking about it, Darryl tilted his head to look at Debra: "Debra, didn't the family give Lindsay the antidote?"

Debra responded gently: "Every time Lindsay comes, the antidote is given to her."

Darryl frowned, and stared at Ji Tina: "This is strange, every year the antidote is given to your sister, why would she die by poisoning?"

"Two years ago, my elder sister was entangled by the enemy, and the time to get the medicine was delayed, causing the poison to die!" Ji Hongchang gritted her teeth and said bitterly: "Darryl, if you didn't give my sister Heaven Cult Dan, she You won't die either, so you have to die for one."

I go!

Upon hearing this, Darryl finally understood something, and smiled bitterly: "If this is the case, it means that your sister's fate is like this. This is God's will, and it has nothing to do with me!"

To be honest, Darryl felt a little regretful when he learned that Lindsay had died, but he didn't feel too sad when he thought of what she had done. You know, at the beginning, Lindsay

helped Donoghue Dixon, controlled Yvonne, and instructed Yvonne to assassinate herself.

With Darryl's personality, Lindsay should have been killed that year and let her live a few more years, which was kind enough.

After saying this, Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, greeted Debra and Jewel, preparing to leave the tavern.

"Go? Did you go?"

At this moment, Ji Tina yelled: "Five Poison Sect disciples listen to the order, kill Darryl, and avenge the head!" After the voice fell, Ji Tina raised his hand, clutching a weird weapon.

This weapon, with curved blades, looked like a crawling poisonous snake, with a faint green light glowing all over, and it was obviously poisonous.

The Five Poison Sects are good at using poison and killing people invisible. Ji Tina's weapon is called 'Heart Devouring', a blue-rank weapon. It is said that when it was cast, it was soaked in the venom of 108 poisonous insects for a full year. time.

It can be said that this 'Heart Devouring' is extremely poisonous, as long as it is cut through the wound, it will attack the heart with poisonous gas, and die.

Wow!

When the words fell, the five Poison Sect disciples behind Ji Tina pulled out their weapons one after another, rushed over quickly, and stopped in front of Darryl.

Darryl frowned, did not even look at the Five Poison Sect disciples, and chuckled at Ji Tina: "I just said that your sister's death is God's will, please don't make trouble!"

At this time, the people from all walks of life in the tavern came out to watch the excitement.

"I'm going, isn't this Darryl? It seems that there is going to be a fight with the Five Poison Sects!"

"Tsk tusk... I heard that the Five Poison Sects have changed to a new head, but I didn't expect it to be so beautiful... Especially those eyes, it's ecstatic."

"Shhh, keep your voice down, the Five Poison Sects are not easy to provoke."

During the discussion, many men's eyes were locked tightly to Ji Hongchang, and they looked up and down, and their eyes were straight.

When the surrounding discussion came, Ji Hongchang didn't care at all, but stared at Darryl closely, and said coldly: "Darryl, you don't need to talk nonsense. Today, no matter what, I will seek justice for my sister! "

Fuck!!

Hearing this, Darryl was speechless, this Ji Tina was simply making trouble.

Thinking about it, Darryl smiled bitterly: "Although you have many people, they are not my opponents. The result is just asking for trouble, why bother?"

Ji Hongchang bit her red lips tightly, saying every word: "I know you are very strong, even if you can't kill you today, you will have to pay a little price!"

With that said, Ji Tina glanced at Debra and Jewel: "They are all your confidantes,



right? Tell me, can they stop my poisonous power!"

The last word fell, Ji Tina's internal strength exploded, and the jade hand raised, and in a short time, a green poisonous mist quickly enveloped Debra and Jewel.

Huhu!

I saw that where the poisonous fog was filled, the air made a sneer, and the grass on the ground withered instantly.

Hiss, what a strong poisonous mist!

Seeing this scene, the faces of the people around the rivers and lakes changed drastically, and one by one stepped back.

Mad!

Darryl's expression also changed, and his anger rose in an instant. At that time, he couldn't think about it. He urged his figure to rush over, raising his hand to condense a protective film to block Debra and Jewel.

In the next second, Darryl glared at Ji Tina: "You are looking for death!"

To be honest, Darryl was not afraid of Ji Tina's troubles, and he didn't even blame Ji Tina. After all, Lindsay's death had something to do with him.

In Darryl's heart, Ji Tina could deal with himself no matter what, but he would definitely not be able to deal with Debra and Jewel. You know, Debra and Jewel are his family members.

J  
"Om!"

Under the surging anger, Darryl did not hesitate, and slowly raised his hand, a group of crimson flames jumped out of his palm, tumbling up and down, and in a moment, the surrounding air was instantly distorted by the high temperature.

It is Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire.

Of course, in order to avoid hurting the innocents around him, Darryl did not urge the power of Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire to its extreme.

However, even so, feeling the extremely hot temperature, the faces of the people watching the rivers and lakes all around

changed greatly, and they whispered, and then avoided to the distance.

With a cold expression on his face, Darryl said coldly at Ji Tina: "If you want

revenge, just come to me and dare to move my family, I will never forgive you!"

When the voice fell, Darryl raised his hand and waved Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire directly at Ji Tina!

Hum!

I saw that the air was burning wherever the celestial flames passed by!

This...

Seeing the celestial quelling flames floating, Ji Hongchang's beautiful face instantly became solemn, and his heart was also extremely frightened. At that time, he didn't have time to think about it, and he quickly grasped his heart and waved in the air to form a protective barrier.

boom!

At this moment, the Sky Sparrow Spirit Flame erupted and hit the protective film severely. There was a loud noise, and the terrifying heat swept away, and the entire tavern was on fire.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com) Click!

In the next second, I heard the cracking sound, the protective film completely collapsed, and under the fierce impact, Ji Hongchang snorted and was directly shaken out, flying a full 100 meters away. Then he landed heavily, and a mouthful of blood spurted out!

Seeing this scene, the people of the rivers and lakes who retreated not far away, their eyes were concentrated on Darryl's body, shocked.

Strong.

This Darryl is worthy of being a former Universe hero. He has not seen him for three years and his strength is even more terrifying. It actually defeated the head of the Five Poison Sects with one move.

"Head..."

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Five Poison Sect disciples exclaimed one after another, and then rushed towards Darryl.

"Get out of here!"

At this moment, Darryl raised his hand again, and a powerful wave swept out instantly, and saw that the disciples of the Five Poison Sect were all shaken out, their faces pale, and they lost their combat effectiveness.

"Ji Tina!"

Darryl stared at Ji Tina closely, his body was filled with powerful killing intent: "I didn't want to kill you, it was you who forced me."

When the voice fell, Darryl slowly walked towards Ji Hongchang.

The strong breath swept the audience. Sigh...

Feeling the terrifying aura erupting from Darryl, Ji Hongchang bit her lips tightly, her eyes flashed with humiliation and unwillingness, and her delicate body trembled faintly.

I thought I could avenge my sister this time, but I didn't expect that after Darryl disappeared for three years, his strength became so terrifying.

The sister's hatred was not reported, and she took her own life here.

Very unwilling.

Thinking about it, Ji Hongchang's tears slipped gently, desperate.

At this time, Darryl had already walked to the front, raised his right hand, and directly thought of Ji Hongchang and patted on the top of his head.

Darryl was right. He hadn't planned to fight with Ji Hongchang, but he used poison to Debra and Jewel, Ni Lin was offended, and he had to kill her at this time.

"Master!"

However, at this critical moment, Jewel suddenly shouted, and then ran over to stop Darryl.

Darryl frowned: "Jewel, what are you doing?"

Jewel breathed a sigh of relief and glanced at Ji Tina, who was extremely weak, and Yu Xin couldn't bear to say: "My son, you can spare her."

what?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned and looked at Jewel in a puzzled way: "She was about to kill you just now, do you want to save her?"

Jewel sighed lightly and said in a low voice, "Although she is wrong about this

matter, she can't be blamed at all. Her sister has died of poison and is already very pitiful. Son, you can spare her. One time."

When she said this, Jewel's eyes were full of complexity.

Speaking of it, just now Ji Tina suddenly shot herself and Debra, Jewel was also very angry, but she felt a little sympathetic when thinking about Ji Tina's situation.

This...

Facing Jewel's request, Darryl couldn't laugh or cry, stood there, hesitating.

Ji Tina was also there, staring at Jewel blankly, speechless, she never expected that Darryl's confidante would intercede for herself.

"My son, please, give her a chance." Jewel embraced Darryl's arm and spoke like a baby.

Darryl took a deep breath, couldn't bear to refuse, and nodded: "Okay!"

As he said, Darryl turned his head to look at Ji Tina, and said coldly: "Ji Tina, I will spare you my life for

seeing Jewel's face today. If you dare to make trouble unreasonably next time, I won't forgive you. "

Having known Jewel for so many years, this time he begged himself for the first time, Darryl couldn't bear to refuse.

"I "

Facing Darryl's warning, Ji Tina's face flushed, but he didn't know how to respond.

At this time, Ji Tina's heart was filled with grief and despair.

After being spared by the enemy, how can you still stand in the arena in the future, and how can you face your sister's

spirit in the sky? But what can he do if he is not reconciled, Darryl is strong, and he is not an opponent at all.

For a while, Ji Hongchang sat there paralyzed, with a trance and arousing pity.

Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, greeted Jewel and Debra, and left with strides.

Sigh....

Seeing this scene, the onlookers not far away also scattered. "Who is making

trouble here?"

However, at this moment, only one shout was heard. From a distance, hundreds of elite disciples of the Heavenly League came quickly, with an arrogant and arrogant look on the head!

It is Guo Dong.

This place belongs to the jurisdiction of the Heavenly League. When Darryl and Ji Tina were fighting just now, Guo Dong was not far away. Hearing the movement, he rushed over.

Seeing the Heavenly League rushing, all the people in the arena were jealous, and at the same time they all looked at Ji Tina subconsciously.

Huh!

At this moment, Guo Dong's gaze immediately locked Ji Tina, and his eyes were straight at that time.

Isn't this the head of the Five Poison Sect? It's so sexy. Guo Dong had already seen Ji Tina at the celebration banquet of the Heavenly League before, and he was deeply attracted at that time, but at this time, the close appreciation made almost his soul fly away.

In the next second, Guo Dong slowly approached and looked up and down Ji Tina: "Head Ji, you lead your disciples to have trouble in our place of the Heavenly League. Have you ever thought about the consequences?"

While talking, Guo Dong's gaze constantly moved on Ji Tina's charming curve.

Speaking of it, Guo Dong knows that the Five Poison Sects are good at using poison. If it were normal, he would never be so frivolous to Ji Tina. However, at this time, Guo Dong clearly felt that Ji Tina was injured and very weak, of course. No worries.

Sigh...

Guo Dong's gaze made Ji Tina uncomfortable. He bit his lip and said lightly: "I will lead the disciples to find Darryl for revenge. It is a private matter between us. It has nothing to do with your heavenly alliance, right?"

When talking about this, Ji Hongchang quietly ran his internal strength and adjusted his Qi breath. He was shocked by Darryl just now. At this time, he just wanted to recover some, and then left quickly.

## Chapter 1904

Hearing this, Guo Dong's original smiled face was stunned for an instant, and then he became serious.

Is this Ji Tina fighting against Your Excellency Darryl just now?

Muttering in his heart, Guo Dong looked around and asked the people not far away: "Is that right?"

Darryl is a distinguished guest of the Heavenly League, and even Luo Jue is courteous for three points. Now in the Heavenly League's territory, Ji Tina is making trouble for him. This matter must not be ignored.

In the face of Guo Dong's question, the people around the rivers and lakes did not dare to conceal and nodded.

"Indeed it is!"

"Just now both sides shot, we have all seen it." "The three Darryls, just left soon..." Hearing these words, Guo Dong nodded silently.

In the next second, Guo Dong looked at Ji Tina with a faint smile: "If it's a personal grievance, it is indeed inconvenient for our Heavenly League to intervene, but if it is Darryl, then it can't be ignored."

As he said, Guo Dong waved his hand: "Come on, tie up all these Five Poison Sect people."

Wow!

When the voice fell, hundreds of elite disciples of the Heavenly League rushed up to surround the Five Poison Sects. Soon, one by one was tied up by the five flowers.

Under the impact of Darryl's power, these Five Poison Sect disciples were all injured. At this time, facing the elites of the Heavenly League, there was no resistance at all.

"you. "

Seeing this, Ji Tina's body trembled and was furious, and immediately shouted at Guo Dongjiao: "Guo, what do you mean?"

At this time, Ji Tina was very angry. He didn't expect that, Guo Dong said that he would do it.

Sigh....

At the same time, the people around in the arena couldn't help but talk a lot. "what's going on?"  
"How did you catch all of the Five Poison Sects?"

Guo Dong ignored the discussion around him, smirked, and said to Ji Tina: "Hey, I forgot to say that, Your Excellency Darryl is a guest of our Heavenly Alliance. You are in the realm of our Heavenly Alliance, looking for Darryl's troubles. , You said, how should our Heavenly League respond?"

What?

Darryl is a guest of the Heavenly Alliance?

Hearing this, Ji Tina's body trembled and she was completely blindfolded.

She clearly remembered that before the celebration feast of the Heavenly Alliance, Guo Dong was still asking Darryl for trouble in public. Many people saw it on the spot. In a blink of an eye, Darryl became a VIP guest of the Heavenly Alliance. .

At the same time, the people in the surrounding arena were also stunned there.

After doing it for a long time, Darryl is a guest of the Heavenly League. No wonder this Guo Dong would attack the Five Poison Sect.

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Guo Dong looked around and said in a cold tone: "The Heavenly Alliance will do things, and irrelevant people will evade immediately, so as not to cause trouble to the upper body."

Huh(?), with so many people watching, it is not convenient to do anything, so it's better to drive them all away.

Wow...

When the voice fell, the people watching from the surrounding rivers and lakes looked at each other without hesitation, they scattered, and walked cleanly in the blink of an eye.

In just a few months since the establishment of the Heavenly Dao League, its strength is so high, who dares to provoke. "Guo Hufa!"  
Seeing that Guo Dong had driven away the onlookers, Ji Hongchang was a little inexplicably panicked and couldn't help but said, "What do you want?"

Guo Dong came over, grabbed Ji Tina's hand, and said with a smile: "Don't be nervous, you are the head of the Five Poison Sect, with an extraordinary status,

what can I do to you?"

With that said, Guo Dong looked at Ji Tina unscrupulously.

Yes, Guo Dong drove away those people who were onlookers in order to take advantage of Ji Tina. You know, Guo Dong is a well-known lecher, how could he miss the opportunity when he encountered the injured Ji Tina at this time ?

"Hey..."

"The law protector has been blessed for a few days..."

The surrounding elites of the Heavenly League also showed a smirk one by one, and followed up. As Guo Dong's subordinates, these elite disciples naturally understand Guo Dong's lustful nature.

Huh!

At this moment, Ji Tina felt ashamed and shook off Guo Dong's hand, and then clenched his heart, and said coldly: "Guo, guardian, please respect yourself. If you do this again, don't blame me for being polite!"

When saying these, Ji Tina couldn't express his grief.

It was really unlucky to get home today, not only didn't kill Darryl and avenge her sister, but also met a villain like Guo Dong.

Want to resist?

Seeing the strange weapon in Ji Hongchang's hand, Guo Dong was taken aback at first, and then he smiled and said: "Ji, I didn't say what to do with you, why do you use the sword

and the gun? Besides, in our Heavenly League site Come on, do you still want to do something with me?" Snapped!

When the voice fell, Guo Dong's internal force circulated, and suddenly shot, a palm was cut on Ji Tina's wrist, and in a moment, he heard a crisp sound, and fell to the ground.

At the same time, Ji Tina also trembled with her tender body, standing unsteadily, and stepped back with a soft cry.

To be honest, if it were normal, Guo Dong would not be able to destroy Ji Tina's weapons so easily, but at this time Ji Tina was seriously injured and could not fight back.

Hahaha...

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Heavenly League disciples all laughed out loud, looking at Ji Tina playfully and teasing each other.



"Oh, the beauty is angry..."

"Tsk tusk... this is the strength of the head of the Five Poison Sects, but that's it."

"Your Excellency Guardian, the head of Ji has a very strong personality, and he is just right with your appetite."

Hearing these ridicules, Ji Tina was very embarrassed and angry.

At this moment, the five Poison Sect disciples who had been tied up couldn't help but yelled.

"You bastards."

"Will your Heavenly League deceive the less with more and fall into trouble?"

"It's a shame that you still pretend to be a bunch of bastards..."

While yelling, many of the Five Poison Sect disciples struggled desperately, trying to break the shackles. At this time, they all had the same idea, even if they died, they couldn't watch the head be humiliated.

"court death!"

Seeing this, Guo Dong smiled coldly, walked quickly over, slapped his hands, and slapped them one by one.

Bang bang bang...

More than a dozen people slapped the face, and the disciples of the Five Poison Sects all fell to the ground, their faces swollen.

Guo Dong still felt puzzled. He drew his portable long sword, and reached the heart of a Five Poison Sect disciple, and said cruelly: "Huh(?), dare to insult our Heavenly League, I think you are all tired of living."

When the voice fell, Guo Dong would stab him with a sword. "stop!"

At this moment, Ji Tina's body trembled and hurriedly shouted: "Guo Dong, don't hurt my disciple!"

Guo Dong stopped his movements and turned his head to look at Ji Tina, with a smirk: "I can give you such a face and spare their dog lives, but I have one condition, it depends on whether the head of Ji is worthy of cooperation. "

"What conditions?" Ji Tina asked subconsciously. "Hey..."

Guo Dong gave a smirk and slowly walked over: "It's very simple, as long as the head of Ji accompanies me to drink a few glasses of wine, I will not only go around them, maybe I will let you go."

When saying this, Guo Dong looked at Ji Tina, revealing a bit of greed and wretchedness.

## Chapter 1905

Hearing this, Ji Tina's body trembled, and her heart was extremely ashamed.

This Guo Dong is too shameless.

He is the head of the Five Poison Sect, Bing Qing Yujie, how can he drink with him?

At this moment, the five Poison Sect disciples who fell to the ground were also very angry and shouted.

"Master, I can't agree."

"It doesn't matter if we die, the dignity of the Five Poison Sects cannot be lost."

"Never promise him..."

The shouts kept coming, and Guo Dong frowned, very irritable.

Seeing Ji Hongchang biting her lip and never responding, Guo Dong suddenly lost patience and shouted, "Huh(?), kill them all for me!"

Clang, Clang, Clang!

When the voice fell, the surrounding Heavenly League elites drew out their swords and hacked at the five Poison Sect disciples.

"Don't..."

Seeing this scene, Ji Tina was anxious, and at the same time wanted to rush to stop him, but was extremely weak and powerless.

Hum!

At this critical moment, a powerful breath broke out from not far away. In an instant, the disciples of the Heavenly League present were shaken back, and all the swords in their hands fell to the ground.

"Huh(?), who dares to take care of nosy?" Guo Dong frowned, cursed, and looked back at the same time.

hiss!

At this look, Guo Dong couldn't help taking a breath.

The surrounding elites of the Heavenly League were also stunned there, secretly shocked.

I saw that a handsome man came slowly from not far away, dressed in white, unspeakably handsome, full of formidable aura, with a faint smile on the corner of his mouth, a bit unruly.

It was Bai Yunfei who had tied with Luo Jue before in the general altar of the Heavenly League.

In a blink of an eye, Bai Yunfei walked up to him, glanced at Guo Dong lightly, and said lightly, "You are really shameless in the Heavenly League. You talk about conforming to the Heavenly, but you will only do some bullying."

One hundred said, Bai Yunfei looked around like electricity!

Hum!

At the same time, a powerful breath filled Bai Yunfei's body! Sigh... Feeling the powerful aura crushed, whether it was Guo Dong or Ji Tina and others, they felt their heart tightened, and they were a little out of breath.

I have to say that this Bai Yunfei's aura is really too strong. Gudong!

At this moment, Guo Dong couldn't help but swallowed his saliva secretly.

"I won't talk nonsense with you, while I am in a good mood now, take your subordinates, and let me go..." At this time, Bai Yunfei gave Guo Dong a cold glance and said coldly, beyond doubt!

Mad!

Hearing this, Guo Dong secretly clenched his fists, furious.

This Bai Yunfei was too mad, and he dared to be so arrogant in the Heavenly League.

Ji Tina also looked at Bai Yunfei blankly, with inexplicable excitement and excitement in his heart.

Great, this Bai Yunfei and the Heavenly League are not in a match, and both himself and those disciples are saved.

"Bai Yunfei!"

Finally, Guo Dong reacted, took a deep breath, and said patiently: "This is the matter of our Heavenly League and the Five Poison Sect. Don't be nosy!"

When he said this, Guo Dong was up and down in his heart. You know, Bai Yunfei's strength is too strong, and he had a tie with Elysium Gate before.

Bai Yunfei looked proud, his expression did not fluctuate at all, and said lightly: "The same thing, I won't say the second time, get out of here..."

Huh...

Hearing this, Guo Dong was completely angry. At that time, his heart was full and he shouted: "Bai Yunfei, I will give you face, don't know how to praise, really think I am afraid that you will not succeed?"

After that, Guo Dong raised his hand and waved: "Give it to me!"

Even if Bai Yunfei is strong, he is no more than a single person.

Wow!

When the voice fell, hundreds of Heavenly League elites burst out of internal strength and rushed towards Bai Yun.

"court death!"

Bai Yunfei let out a cold snort, then slowly raised his hand, and saw a cloud of bloody light condensed, and then a thick red fog formed, directly enveloping the elites of the Heavenly League that rushed up.

Sneez...

I saw that where the red mist passed by, there was a croaking sound. Obviously, this mist was extremely toxic.

"what!"

The red mist diffused very quickly. In the blink of an eye, many elites of the

Heavenly League were enveloped. I saw that after inhaling the mist, the disciples of the Heavenly League bleed one by one, and their skin instantly ulcerated.

The screams were endless, and within a few seconds, more than a hundred disciples of the Heavenly League fell into a pool of blood and died horribly.

hiss...

Seeing this scene, Guo Dong and the rest of the Heavenly League disciples were all in cold sweat and panic.

And Ji Tina, her body trembling even more, watching Bai Yunfei closely, she was speechless in shock.

What a strong poisonous fog.

As the head of the Five Poison Sect, Ji Tina is also a master of poison, but at this time, she clearly felt that the power of the poison mist that Bai Yunfei displayed was more powerful than she knew.

At this moment, Guo Dong reacted, his voice trembled, and shouted: "Retreat, retreat!" When the voice fell, he took other people and fled without a trace in the blink of an eye.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

"Rubbish."

Bai Yunfei looked contemptuous, spit out two words faintly, and then flicked the dust on his body.

At this time, Ji Tina reacted from the shock, struggling to stand up, walked to Bai Yunfei, bit his lip and whispered: "Thank you, Bai Yunfei, for your help!"

Bai Yunfei looked up and down Ji Tina, smiled and said, "Don't rush to thank you, although I am passing by, I am not helping you for no reason!"

This...

Hearing this, Ji Tina was stunned.

At this time, Bai Yunfei continued: "Look at your situation, it should be the Qi meridian, which has been severely injured, and it is difficult to recover in a short time. In this way, I will help you heal your injury, but if you have conditions, you must bring the five poisonous sect to join. I."

After competing with Luo Jue in the general altar of the Heavenly League before,

Bai Yunfei planned to establish a new sect to facilitate the investigation of the news of the devil. At this time, he happened to pass by here and rescued Ji Tina, and he naturally threw it out. The olive branch.

You know, the Five Poison Sect is also a well-known sect in the Westrington Continent, and it is Bai Yunfei's target.

what?

Ji Tina's body trembled, but he did not expect that Bai Yunfei would make such a request.

Soon, Ji Tina calmed down: "If I don't agree, huh?"

When answering, Ji Tina was very straightforward. You must know that when the Heavenly League was established, Luo Jue once sent someone to the Five Poison Sect and asked Ji Tina to take the Five Poison Sect and merge into the Heavenly League, but Ji Tina was decisive. Refused.

At the beginning, I refused the invitation of the Heavenly League, how could it be possible to join Bai Yunfei now?

"Ha ha.."

As if guessing that Ji Tina would answer this way, Bai Yunfei smiled faintly: "Rejecting my end is death. Don't forget. I saved your life. I can save you or kill you."

## Chapter 1906

With that said, Bai Yunfei looked around the five Poison Sect disciples around him, and continued: "You and your disciples, one by one, have been seriously injured. I want to kill you, but it's easy."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei's face was calm and calm, but his body was filled with a chilling aura.

"you. "

Hearing this, Ji Tina's body trembled, and her heart was inexplicably panicked.

This Bai Yunfei is strong and perverted. He is also righteous and evil. If he doesn't agree, I'm afraid he will really kill people.

But.... If you join him, the Five Poison Sect will no longer exist. Under Jiuquan, what will be the face of seeing the ancestors of the Five Poison Sect in the future?

"Sigh!"

After a full ten seconds, Ji Hongchang bit her lip and said: "I can join you with the Five Poison Sect, but there is one condition. You have to help me deal with Darryl."

Ji Tina knew that if Bai Yunfei was not promised today, the Five Poison Sect would be destroyed, and it would be better to compromise temporarily than to die rather than surrender.

Moreover, Bai Yunfei is strong, if he can promise Fu Darryl, that would be the best.

Haha...

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was stunned for a moment, and then couldn't help laughing: "What are my conditions at the time, a mere Darryl is not enough. Okay, I will promise you."

In Bai Yunfei's mind, Darryl's weight was not as good as Luo Jue's, so naturally he wouldn't take it seriously.

Afterwards, Bai Yunfei smiled and slowly said, "From now on, you are Bai Zong's protector!"

At this moment, Ji Tina no longer hesitated, and knelt down, respectfully said: "Subordinates have seen the Sect Master!"

Ok!

Bai Yunfei nodded in satisfaction, then drew a dagger and cut his finger.

In an instant, blood poured out.

Seeing this scene, Ji Tina was stunned.

Sovereign, what is this going to do? Snapped!

Just when Ji Hongchang was secretly surprised, Bai Yunfei suddenly approached, tapped her acupuncture points, forcing Ji Hongchang to open his mouth, and then dripped the blood from his fingers into her mouth.

All this happened so quickly that Ji Tina didn't react at all and swallowed the blood directly.

"Sigh(?)..!"

At this time, Ji Tina was inexplicably frightened, and at

the same time a little delighted, because she clearly felt that after swallowing the blood, a strange force merged into her Qi.

Under this circumstance, the injury that was previously severely injured by Darryl is quickly recovering and healing...

Sect Master's blood is so magical?

Seeing Ji Hongchang's stunned look, Bai Yunfei smiled slightly: "Don't panic, my blood can not only help you heal your injuries, but also strengthen your strength."

"You don't need to ask more questions, hurry up and heal, and then go to Dragon Island with me." Bai Yunfei sensed that

the breath of Demon Marshal finally appeared on Dragon Island, and he couldn't wait to check it out.

After saying this, Bai Yunfei walked aside and untied the ropes on the other Five Poison Sect disciples.

Sigh!

Ji Tina is a smart woman. Seeing Bai Yunfei, she didn't want to say more, so she naturally didn't dare to ask more, so she sat cross-legged on the ground and began to heal her injuries and restore her strength.

Soon, half an hour later, Ji Tina completely recovered and flew to Dragon Island with Bai Yun.

After several hours of driving, Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina finally arrived at Dragon Island.

Bai Yunfei quickly found a deep well through the demon soul's induction. This deep well was the entrance to the ghost world. Bai Yunfei clearly felt that the aura of Demon Marshal had completely disappeared near this deep well.

strange!

At this moment, Bai Yunfei frowned and was very puzzled.

The breath of Demon Marshal disappeared here. Could it be that it was brought into the deep well?

Bai Yunfei had just stepped into the rivers and lakes, but he didn't know where the deep well was connected. "Sigh(?)..!"  
Seeing Bai Yunfei's dignified face, Ji Hongchang couldn't help but speak softly: "This seems to be the path to the ghost world. Is the Sect Master planning to go to the ghost world?"

Ghost world?



Hearing this, Bai Yunfei's heart was shocked.

Below this deep well, is the ghost world connected?

Muttering in his heart, Bai Yunfei wanted to go down and find out, but then he thought about it, if he broke into the ghost world, I was afraid that he would not be able to find the whereabouts of the devil, and he would be alerted by the ghost world. Then, it would be troublesome.

After all, the ghost world is not something that ordinary people can break through.

"Ji Tina, is this the only way to the ghost world?" Bai Yunfei asked.

Ji Tina thought for a while: "There are several ghostly roads into the ghost world in the Universe Continent."

With that said, Ji Tina couldn't help but ask: "What does the clan chief do in the ghost world?"

"Look for the trace of Demon Marshal." Bai Yunfei groaned and said lightly.

Speaking of it, Bai Yunfei didn't want to tell Ji Tina so quickly, but he had to be alone, it was too difficult to find the Demon Marshal, and one more person would help, and there would be more hope.

Bai Yunfei is not afraid of Ji Tina betraying him.

You know, Ji Tina drank his demonic blood, and his life was firmly controlled by Bai Yunfei.

Demon Lord?

Hearing these two words, Ji Tina was stunned, and his mind went blank!

Mozun...what a domineering name, what kind of existence is this, I have never heard of it before.

Seeing her look puzzled, Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and explained the origins of demons and gods and their grudges in detail. Finally, Bai Yunfei said lightly: "Our entire Bai family is the descendants of demons."

"We have waited for thousands of years to restore the glory of the devil. Finding Lord Demon Lord is the most critical step. Now you understand." [www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

This...

Hearing this, Ji Tina's delicate body trembled faintly, staring blankly at Bai Yunfei, shocked.

No wonder that Bai Yunfeineng and Luo Jue were tied in the general altar of the Heavenly League before. It turned out that he was not a real person, but a descendant of a demon.

In shock, Ji Tina was also a little inexplicably excited.

With this powerful backer, are you afraid that you can't kill Darryl and avenge your sister?

Thinking of this, Ji Tina tried to calm herself down and said: "Thank you for your trust in the Sect Master and tell this to his subordinates."

With that said, Ji Tina looked around the deep well: "The Sect Master said just now that the aura of the Lord Demon Marshal has completely disappeared here. I guess that the Lord Demon Lord must be in the ghost world."

"As far as I know, Darryl has some origins with the ghost world, and his beloved brother Chester, and he was once an envoy of the King of the Dead, so I think we need to explore the whereabouts of the devil without knowing it, and directly break in. The ghost world will surely cause a lot of trouble. It's better to start with Darryl and Chester."

Well...

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei groaned and nodded: "Okay, just listen to you. You can set off now to the World Universe Continent."

After that, Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina quickly left Dragon Island and rushed to the World Universe Continent.

.....

At this time, the ghost world. Buzz, buzz, buzz...

From today onwards, in the quiet depths of the netherworld, there were continuous waves of vibrations, and for a while,

the Yin Soldiers of the entire Ming Capital were inexplicably panic.

Feeling the shock, Ileana also attached great importance to it, and went to explore the depths of the netherworld in person.

Chapter 1907

At this moment, in the depths of the gloomy nether, the vibration continued.

A sexy and cold figure appeared slowly, and his delicate face was full of solemnity.

It is Ileana.

I saw that on the stone platform in the depths of the netherworld, the magic mirror was quietly placed there, and more than a dozen seals were deployed around it, but even so, a horrible aura continued to permeate from the magic mirror. come out.

Obviously, the vibrations in the entire depths of the netherworld came from within the magic mirror.

"Jie Jie..."

Just as Ileana approached, she saw a hideous face appeared on the magic mirror, her eyes were extremely bloody red, which made her heart palpitating.

It was the Demon Lord Gone who was trapped in the magic mirror.

At this time, Demon Lord Gone's eyes locked Ileana through the magic mirror: "Tsk tsk, you are the new King of the Dead of the underworld? I didn't expect it to be a sexy beauty."

Before Darryl sealed the magic mirror and sealed it in the depths of the Netherworld, Ileana also helped, but at that time the Demon Lord Gone was still asleep, so he had never seen it.

Hearing this, Ileana's delicate face did not fluctuate in the slightest, and said coldly: "Mozun Gone, the magic mirror is infinitely powerful, you can't get out, don't struggle."

Haha...

Hearing this, Demon Lord Gone couldn't help laughing, his tone arrogantly: "Do you think the ancestors can really trap me? Tell you, it won't be long before my subordinates will come to rescue me. ."

"When I regain my freedom, it will be the day when the realm of God is destroyed. If you are a little King of the Dead, if you are more acquainted, remove the seals around here."

Subordinate?

Ileana frowned and couldn't help muttering secretly.

In the battle between the gods and demons tens of thousands of years ago, all demons were destroyed, only Demon Lord Gone, leaving behind a ray of thoughts,

wandering nine days away.

In this case, where did he come from?

Thinking about it, Ileana slowly said: "Mozun Gone, sealed in the depths of the netherworld, is your destiny. Don't be alarmist in front of me, I don't want to eat yours!"

With that said, Ileana slowly raised his jade hand and deployed an enchantment in the depths of the netherworld, so as to isolate the movement of the magic mirror.

Last night, Ileana was too lazy to talk nonsense with Demon Zun Gone, and directly withdrew from the depths of the netherworld.

"stop "

When leaving the depths of the Netherworld, Demon Lord Gone uttered a roar, which kept coming from behind: "Quickly let me out, or you will regret it... When I regain my freedom, the first one will be the first. Annihilated the ghost world..."

A loud roar made Ileana somewhat inexplicably fearful.

Soon, returning to the Mingdu Hall, Ileana immediately summoned all the messengers and ghosts.

"According to my order, all the ghost roads connecting the human world to the ghost world will be completely sealed." Ileana sat there with a delicate face, extremely solemn: "And, take care of these ghost roads."

With that said, Ileana took out a letter and handed it to an emissary to order: "Immediately bring this letter to the Nine Mainlands Continent and give it to Darryl. Remember, you must hand it over to him personally.

When she said this, Ileana was extremely serious.

I don't know why, after seeing Demon Zun Gone, Ileana knew that the other party could not escape the magic mirror, but there was always a bad premonition in her heart.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The messenger took the letter and did not dare to neglect, so he responded and hurriedly set off for the mainland of World Universe.

.....

On the other side, the Earth Garden.

At this time, on the avenue leading to Donghai(?) City, a man and two women were

walking leisurely.

It was Darryl, Debra, and Jewel.

Before Ji Tina asked for trouble, Darryl didn't care at all. He was in a good mood with Debra and Jewel all the way.

"Master!"

At this moment, Jewel suddenly thought of something, with a bit of sadness in her expression: "Today seems to be auntie's death." A few years ago, Donoghue Dixon raided the Carter

Family and killed Darryl's mother Su Darryl. Jewel was there at the time.

In Jewel's heart, Darryl is the closest person. Darryl's parents are her parents, so she has always kept Su Darryl's death in her heart.

Sigh...

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath, feeling sad instantly.

Thinking of his mother, Darryl felt a pain in his heart. When Donoghue Dixon attacked the Carter Family, although Darryl rushed back in time, he was still a step late, especially when he thought of his mother's tragic death, he felt extremely sad and guilty.

At this time, Debra took Darryl's arm and said softly, "Fortunately, Jewel reminded that today is the death of mother, let's go back to Donghai City and worship."

The mainland of World Universe emphasizes that fallen leaves return to their roots, so after Su Darryl died that year, Darryl saw her buried in the ancestral grave of the Darryl family in Donghai City.

Ok.

Darryl nodded, then the three of them turned around and hurried towards Donghai City.

After an hour of rushing, the three Darryl arrived at the Darryl Family Ancestral Hall. At this time, the Darryl Family was no longer glorious, and the entire ancestral hall was calm.

Puff through.

The moment he entered the ancestral hall, Darryl saw Su Darryl's spiritual position at a glance. At that time, he knelt down immediately: "Mom... My son came to see

you..."

Without finishing a sentence, tears were already streaming down his face.

Debra and Jewel also looked sentimental, and slowly moved forward, burning incense to worship.

For a time, the atmosphere in the ancestral hall was extremely dull and solemn.

Because he missed his mother, Darryl stayed in the ancestral hall for a long time. Until the sky gradually darkened, he took Debra and Jewel to leave.

Hula...

As soon as I walked out of the ancestral hall, I only heard the sound of footsteps. In a blink of an eye, a group of people rushed out of the woods, each with a knife in his hand, surrounding Darryl three groups.

The Darryl Family Ancestral Hall, on a hillside near the sea, has beautiful scenery, but it is relatively remote. Especially at night, very few people come here.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Where did these little-eyed thieves come from?

Darryl frowned, and immediately couldn't help but laugh at the appearance of this group of people.

Haha...

Are these people playing role-playing?

I saw that each of these people looked fierce and evil, but their faces were covered with graffiti, some painted a tortoise, and some painted an elephant, which was indescribably funny.

At the same time, Debra and Jewel couldn't help but laugh.

"Huh(?)!"

Seeing that the three Darryls were not only not afraid, but also able to laugh, the leading man couldn't help cursing: "Dare to laugh? Quickly, take out all the valuables."

This person was Song Gang, the leader of a small group of pirates in the waters near Donghai City. Speaking of which, after Darryl established Elysium Gate, he renovated the coastal strength of Donghai City. There were no pirates.

It was only later that King of the Dead caused chaos in World Universe, and Elysium Gate was too busy to take care of him, so many pirates appeared near the

coast of Donghai City.

robbery?

Seeing this, Darryl frowned and sneered: "You are so bold, do you know where this is? Dare to rob here."

Chapter 1908

When the voice fell, Jewel also said: "Do you know who he is? The once Lord of Elysium gate(?), Darryl! The second young master of the Darryl family."

Darryl?

Upon hearing this, Song Gang and his surrounding companions were taken aback, and then there was a burst of laughter.

Haha...

After laughing, Song Gang looked at Darryl up and down:  
"You are Darryl? I'm still Universe Supreme. Who are you scaring?"

Three years ago, Darryl was drawn into the vortex of chaos, and Kunlun was completely collapsed. At that time, everyone in the Universe Continent was unknown. It can be said that Darryl died three years ago. How could he appear in Donghai City at this time? ?

Seeing that they didn't believe it, Darryl didn't bother to talk nonsense, and said lightly: "Whether you believe it or not, hurry up and don't mess with me!"

At the same time, Debra also spoke softly: "Let's go, we have no money?"

No money?

Song Gang sneered, muttering in his mouth, his eyes fell on Debra's sexy figure, his eyes straightened instantly.

nice! pretty!

Unexpectedly, in such a remote place, you can still meet such a sexy beauty.

At this moment, Song Gang's mouth curled up and looked at Debra with a smile:  
"Beauty, since you have no money, then you can go with me, hehe, as long as you follow me, I promise you won't treat you badly!"

While talking, Song Gang seemed arrogant, but his attention had been paying attention to the surroundings.

Two days ago, Song Gang and his men were robbing a cruise ship. Suddenly a powerful figure appeared and subdued Song Gang and his group. In the next two days, Song Gang and his group were in the hands of that powerful man. , Suffered a lot.

Two hours ago, Song Gang and his gang took advantage of the powerful character to slept and escaped. After passing by the Song family ancestral hall, they just came out of Darryl and wanted to take the opportunity to rob a sum of money.

Song Gang was lustful by nature. Seeing Debra so beautiful, evil thoughts suddenly arose.

At this moment, several of Song Gang's accomplices also laughed loudly, looking up and down Debra one by one, and one after another boomed.

"Tsk tsk, Brother Gang, this woman is so exciting!"

"Brother Gang, this beauty is really suitable for our sister-in-law."

"Haha, Brother Gang has Yanfu today."

Hearing these words, Debra's face flushed, and her heart was extremely ashamed.

"Fuck me all special codes!"

Darryl also frowned, couldn't help but shout angrily, the whole body was full of strength!

Mad?

In an instant, Song Gang and everyone's eyes locked on Darryl.

In the next second, Song Gang stared at Darryl disdainfully: "Boy, don't have the money, get out quickly! But this beauty has to stay!"

Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: "I'll say it again, get out!"

Mad, looking for death!

Song Gang suddenly became angry, raised his hand and shook hands with a long knife: "Boy, give you a chance, don't you, go to hell!"

When the voice fell, Song Gang gripped the long knife and slashed directly at Darryl.

In Song Gang's heart, Darryl looked thin and weak, not burly at all, and not threatening at all, but he didn't know that Darryl had hidden his breath.



Hum!

Suddenly, a breath of internal strength erupted from Song Gang's body, with a long knife in his hand, carrying a piece of cold light, just wanting to come from Darryl's neck, this Song Gang is a martial emperor's strength, and at this time, he burst out with all his strength. A piece of air is distorted, and the momentum is amazing.

Seeing Song Gang bursting out, Darryl's eyes were full of contempt, and the strength of his body burst out instantly!

"boom!"

Hearing only a sound of air vibration, Darryl slowly raised his hand, and he saw a group of crimson flames jumping out.

It is Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire.

Speaking of which, to deal with a character like Song Gang, Darryl's use of Vermillion Bird Spirit Fire was completely overkill, but the other party was rude to Debra, and Darryl was angry and couldn't take care of so much.

hiss...

What a weird flame? What skill is this? What a strong breath! At this moment, all of Song Gang's comrades were stunned in place, their bodies trembling, and their hearts were extremely shocked.

Feeling the scorching flame, Song Gang froze there too, cold sweat, and wanted to turn around to escape, but his legs became weak and he didn't listen.

"Sigh!"

Darryl didn't talk nonsense, and with a wave of his hand, the flames directly thought of Song Gang floating.

The flame seemed to be very slow, but it was in front of Darryl in the blink of an eye.

"what..."

Song Gang was too late to dodge, and was enveloped in flames in an instant. He heard a scream, Song Gang's whole

body was burning, and in less than a few seconds, Guo Gang was already a charred corpse. day! What a scary flame.

Seeing this scene, Song Gang's accomplices trembled one by one, and couldn't help but breathe in cold air!

This guy, seemingly ordinary, his strength is so terrifying. Could it be... he is really the legendary Darryl?  
"Wow, that's amazing..."

Jewel smiled like a flower, clapped her hands and said, "My son, the power of this flame is more powerful than the cold fire of the white lotus before you, too powerful."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Hearing Jewel's admiration, Darryl smiled slightly.

In the next second, Darryl's eyes fell cold, and he looked around at Song Gang's other accomplices, saying word by word: "Who else is not convinced, just come up!"

Puff! Puff...

Hearing this, all of Song Gang's accomplices had a chill on their backs, and then looked at each other and all knelt down, all of them trembling, not daring to breathe.

"Heroes please spare your life!" "Spare..."  
"Your Excellency is really Your Excellency Darryl, please forgive us for having no eyes..."

The boss, Song Gang, can't even stop the opponent, who would dare to be presumptuous!

At this moment, Debra frowned and looked at these people, and couldn't help but wonder: "Who are you guys? Why are you robbing here?"

Sigh!

Hearing the question, a guy kneeling in front of Debra quickly responded: "In response to this young lady, we originally ate in a nearby sea..."

Hum!

Without finishing the words, a strong breath came from the distant sea.

Immediately afterwards, a delicate and crisp voice came:  
"Song Gang, you are so bold, you dare to run away while I am sleeping. Do you think you can escape from the palm of this girl? Before I get angry, get out of here. Come to me."

The voice is very good, but it reveals a strong aura. That's it!  
Hearing this voice, all of Song Gang's accomplices were pale and slumped on the ground, as if it was the end of the world.

What a deep internal force.

At this moment, Darryl also frowned secretly, while looking at the direction of the beach, he saw an exquisite and sexy figure coming quickly.

The figure was very fast, it was still hundreds of meters away in the first second, and it was right there in the next second.

I go!

Seeing the other side's appearance, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that at this time, a girl of 17 or 18 years old, in an emerald green skirt, was full of youthful breath, her features were exquisite and lovable, but her eyes were cold and arrogant and coquettish. .

At first glance, it's not an easy master.

At this moment, the girl glanced at Darryl three times, then looked around, coldly said: "Are you still running?"

While talking, the girl frowned when she saw Song Gang's body: "Dead? Who killed my slave! Did you kill him?"

When the last word fell, the girl Kodama raised her hand and pointed at Darryl.

## Chapter 1909

In the face of the girl's question, Darryl looked indifferent: "This person is blocking the road and robbing, he has no right to know, shouldn't he die?"

While talking, Darryl felt the girl's strength and was startled secretly at once.

It turned out to be the late stage of Heaven Ascension realm.

A girl who was less than twenty years old was actually stronger than the Dax. You must know that Sun Dax's realm at this time will not transition to the middle stage of the Tribulation Realm.

Huh!

Hearing this, the girl frowned, looked around Song Gang's accomplices, and shouted: "Okay, do you dare to rob while I was asleep when you escaped? It's really a dog that can't change eating shit..."

Puff...

Feeling the girl's anger, Song Gang's accomplices were frightened one by one, and

they knelt on the ground quickly, begging for mercy.

"Don't dare, don't dare."

"Miss Wushuang, please forgive me."

When begging for mercy, each of these people paled, obviously because they were afraid of this girl, and they were scared to their bones. And this girl, named Nalan Wushuang, was the very powerful person who subdued Song Gang and his group a few days ago.

Seeing this scene, Debra and Jewel were secretly surprised.

You know, Song Gang's companions, all of them look fierce and evil, and they are not good, but they are so frightened of a girl, which is really incredible.

At this time, Nalan Wushuang glared at a few people: "I will settle accounts with you when I go back."

As he said, Nalan Wushuang's gaze fell on Darryl, with a savage look: "Even if they are wrong, you can't kill anyone. You have to apologize to me for killing my slave."

The voice is crisp, but beyond doubt. What?

At this moment, Darryl was stunned, both angry and funny. This girl is not small, she wants me to apologize to you?

Thinking of this, Darryl smiled slightly: "Little girl, your subordinate robbed me of money and was killed by me. He deserved it. Why should I apologize?"

Wow...

As he was talking, he heard a sound of footsteps not far away, and saw dozens of figures rushing in quickly, one by one with swords and swords on their backs, each with good strength.

When they arrived, these people stood behind Nalan Wushuang, one by one extremely respectful.

These people are all pirates active in the nearby coastal areas, and they have been subdued by Nalan Wushuang in the last month.

Sigh...

Seeing the scene before them, these pirates were stunned.

In the next second, a young woman came out and couldn't help but ask Nalan Wushuang: "Miss, why did Song Gang die?"

This woman looks in her twenties, in a pink dress, she is unspeakably sexy and

charming, and she is not weak in strength, Level 5 Martial Emperor.

This woman was called Theao Rong, and she was Nalan Wushuang's personal maid.

Over the years, due to the turbulent situation in World Universe, many pirate gangs have spawned in the waters near Donghae City, looting merchant ships, bullying the people, and making nearby fishermen miserable.

And just a month ago, this girl named Nalan Wushuang suddenly came here, smashed the nearby pirate gangs one by one, and used cruel methods to force these pirates to become his slaves.

No one knows where Nalan Wushuang comes from, where she learned from, only that she is very strong, and there is a maid named Theao Rong next to her.

Hearing Theao Rong's question, Nalan Wushuang lightly breathed a sigh of relief, then lifted his chin, pointed at Darryl and said, "He killed him."

Huh!

When the voice fell, no matter it was Theao Rong or the pirates around, his eyes suddenly gathered on Darryl.

This person is so brave enough to dare to kill Miss Nalan.

Under everyone's gaze, Darryl didn't panic at all, his face was calm and calm.

But there was some emotion in my heart. The girl in front of me was not only powerful, but also recruited a bunch of pirates to be his subordinates, which was a bit interesting.

At this time, Jewel couldn't help it, and said to Nalan Wushuang: "It's impossible to apologize, girl, do you know who he is? He is Darryl, the founder of Elysium Gate, and the hero of the Nine Mainlands."

Darryl?

Upon hearing this, the surrounding pirates changed their faces and exclaimed.

"Elysium Gate Darryl?"

"It turned out to be him.... No wonder the temperament is so special."

"The two beside him are his confidantes, they are really pretty..."

Exclamation kept coming, Nalan Wushuang also frowned slightly, couldn't help but look up and down Darryl.

In the next second, Nalan Wushuang chuckled and said lightly: "Even if you are Darryl, what about? My people, I can teach you that you have to apologize to me for killing Song Gang."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

As he said, Nalan Wushuang glanced at Debra and Jewel, and continued: "If you insist on not apologizing, just leave them two, and lose one life."

I go, my tone is not small.

Darryl frowned, looked at Nalan Wushuang, and couldn't help but laugh out loud: "Girl, you are not too old and your tone is not young. I tell you clearly that I can't apologize, let alone lose one life. Life."

With that, Darryl greeted Debra and turned to leave. "stop!" Seeing this scene, Nalan Wushuang yelled, her figure flickered, and she stood in front of Darryl, and at the same time Yushou raised his hand and hit Darryl's heart with a palm.

The little girl has a bad temper.

Seeing Nalan Wushuang's move, Darryl frowned, and without any hesitation, he slapped and greeted him.

boom!

Suddenly, the two palms touched, and they heard a dull vibration, and then Nalan Wushuang was shaken back a few meters away by the volley.

And Darryl also stepped back a few steps. When he shot, Darryl didn't use all his strength, otherwise, Nalan Wushuang had already been hit hard.

"you..."

Nalan Wushuang steadied her delicate body and looked at Darryl closely, revealing a bit of dignity.

This Darryl is worthy of being a Universe hero, and his strength is indeed strong. It can be said that he has encountered the strongest opponent since his debut.

No one knew that Nalan Wushuang came from a secret cultivation sect, Thea Yinzong.

Like the Bai family, Thea Yinzong has avoided the world for nearly ten thousand years. He never walks around the rivers and lakes, and never asks about the rivers and lakes.

Therefore, no one knows that there is such a sect.

Nalan Wushuang, as the outstanding young generation of the Thea Yinzong, with outstanding talent and aloof personality, when he encountered a strong opponent like Darryl, the fighting spirit in his heart was immediately aroused.

"Being called a Universe hero, really has two sons." Nalan Wushuang looked at Darryl tightly, with a little confidence on his delicate face: "Let me see how strong you are!"

Hum!

When the voice fell, Nalan Wushuang's internal force exploded, and the surrounding air instantly twisted.

Darryl shook his head: "You are not my opponent!" "Don't talk nonsense, don't fight with me today, don't you want to leave." Nalan Wushuang looked savagely: "Otherwise, you have to apologize to me." Fuck!!

Darryl couldn't laugh or cry, what a good girl, so like to fight and kill?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl looked back at the Darryl Family Ancestral Hall and said helplessly: "Well, since you have to fight, let's go to a place farther away."

When the voice fell, Darryl displayed his figure and headed towards the beach not far away.

Next to it is the Darryl Family Ancestral Hall, as well as the spiritual seat of his mother. Darryl didn't want to destroy the ancestral hall because of the fierce battle with Nalan Wushuang.

## Chapter 1910

Nalan Wushuang didn't hesitate, and her delicate body flashed, following Darryl, towards the beach.

Sigh!

Seeing this, Debra and Jewel looked at each other and hurriedly followed up.

Xiao Rong and the pirates were also very excited, urging their figures one after another, followed closely behind.

Soon, when I arrived at the beach, Nalan Wushuang stood on a rock and said to Darryl: "Darryl, if you worship, from now on, you will be my servant."

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help but laugh out loud: "It's really boastful, then if you lose, what would you say?"

"Who is not ashamed, it's not necessarily true. If I lose, I will leave it to your disposal!" Nalan Wushuang responded coldly, and the moment the voice fell, the tender body came straight towards Darryl like a shock.

interesting.

Seeing Nalan Wushuang so confident, the corner of Darryl's mouth was raised, and his figure burst out, fighting Nalan Wushuang in midair.

Speaking of which, Darryl had planned to defeat Nalan Wushuang with a single blow, but seeing that the other party was so cold and arrogant and confident, he planned to play with her more.

Bang bang bang!

I saw that the figures of Darryl and Nalan Wushuang were constantly shuttled in the air, a breath of vibrating, constantly spreading out, causing the sea to surge and huge waves.

Sigh...

Seeing this scene, all the pirates who watched the battle not far away were shocked, and at the same time could not help whispering.

"It's rare to see this level of battle."

"Unexpectedly, Miss Nalan is so powerful that she can fight against Darryl without losing sight..."

"You said, who will win next time?"

All the pirates' comments came, Theao Rong Xiuli couldn't help but said: "Does this still need to be guessed? Of course the young lady can win." When she was speaking, Theao Rong looked confident.

You know, Nalan Wushuang is an inexperienced genius for thousands of years in the Thea Yinzong.

Hearing this, Jewel, who was not far away, couldn't help but curl her lips: "It's quite confident!"

Debra smiled lightly: "I don't care about them, let's just watch."



At this time, mid-air.

Nalan Wushuang's long skirt is flying, extremely agile, just like a god descending to the earth, every time he makes a shot, the surrounding air will vibrate, and his strength is extraordinary.

However, Nalan Wushuang at this time was not relaxed at all, on the contrary, the more he fought, the more frightened.

She clearly saw that every time she attacked, Darryl was downplayed and resolved.

How could this be?

And what shocked Nalan Wushuang even more was that he couldn't perceive Darryl's realm, and the other party was like a vast ocean, unfathomable.

"I can't help you if I don't believe it!"

After being unable to stand for a long time, Nalan Wushuang was completely anxious, her red lips lightly opened, and a few words coldly exhaled: "Fright finger!" After the voice fell, he quickly raised his jade hand and flicked his finger, and he saw a dazzling light toward Darryl lased.

This dazzling light is like a sharp arrow, wherever it passes, the air is torn apart and its power is amazing.

Shocking refers to one of the top martial arts of Thea Yinzong. For thousands of years, very few people have been able to practice it, and once it has been practiced, it will be extremely powerful.

Ok?

Darryl frowned, very surprised, this girl has such a deep internal strength, and the skills she displayed are so special.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl didn't panic, and with a wave of his hand, he deployed a protective film in front of him.

Sneez...

In the next second, the light hit the protective film and instantly collapsed.

what?

Seeing this scene, Nalan Wushuang's delicate body trembled, staring at Darryl blankly, shocked.

Impossible, his own shock finger, can penetrate everything, no one can stop it, but was easily blocked by this Darryl with a protective film.

This is never possible.

At this time, Nalan Wushuang didn't know that Darryl had a soul, and he was no longer an ordinary person. It was very easy to block her shocked fingers.

Seeing Nalan Wushuang's solemn face, Darryl smiled and said: "Girl, give up, you are not my opponent!"

Nalan Wushuang bit her lip tightly and snorted coldly: "I, Nalan Wushuang, never know what surrender is."

When the voice fell, Nalan Wushuang's delicate body trembled, and once again came towards Darryl.

Ugh!

Seeing her so persistent, Darryl sighed secretly, turned around like a ghost, walked around behind Nalan Wushuang, and patted it with a light palm.

Darryl thought it over, and knocked Nalan Wushuang to the ground with one palm, ending the battle.

However, Nalan Wushuang reacted quickly. Seeing Darryl's palm, he hurriedly moved his figure and flew upwards, preparing to avoid this palm. It was just that Darryl shot a flash of electricity, and finally did not avoid it.

By coincidence, because Nalan Wushuang's figure rose, Darryl's palm should have hit her back, but in the end, it hit her leg firmly.

Snapped!

With a clear sound, Darryl was immediately stunned.

At the same time, Darryl couldn't help but secretly admire the wonderful touch.

At this moment, Nalan Wushuang trembled even more, her delicate face was extremely red, and her heart was even more ashamed.

This...this Darryl hit his own place unexpectedly.

In shame and anger, Nalan Wushuang glared at Darryl, his eyes full of murderous aura.

"So shameless!"

Seeing this situation, Theao Rong, who was watching the battle below, was also extremely angry, and couldn't help but yelled: "It's still a World Universe hero like this, and his shot is so mean."

This Darryl is also a well-known figure in World Universe anyway, and he actually hit the place where Missy... It's really hateful!

Wow!

At the same time, the pirates around also exploded in an instant.

"I go "

"What's the situation? What did I see just now?"

"Tsk tusk, I didn't expect that the famous Darryl would actually. "

There was constant discussion, and Debra's delicate face was also blushing, unspeakable embarrassment.

She could see that Darryl didn't mean it, but being watched by so many people, it was unreasonable.

Jewel was a little angry, and shouted at the group of pirates: "What are you talking nonsense? The situation just now is obvious. It was Nalan Wushuang who didn't avoid it and was knocked down by the son...that place."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

However, no one listened to Jewel's words, and all his eyes focused on mid-air.

Mid-air.

Nalan Wushuang urged his figure to move, and landed on a rock, glaring at Darryl, blushing all over his face: "Darryl, you are still called the Hero of World Universe? I think it's a rascal."

Uh.....

Feeling Nalan Wushuang's anger, Darryl scratched his head, also extremely embarrassed.

Fuck!, this is a big embarrassment.

But soon, Darryl reacted and tried to calm down: "It was an unintentional mistake just now. It can be said to be a

coincidence, but then again, I made my debut earlier than you, and I can be regarded as your predecessor. There is nothing wrong with slapping you, even if I educate you this junior."

With that said, Darryl looked up and down Nalan Wushuang, and continued: "You little girl, relying on some abilities, is arrogant, and today I will teach you a little lesson to let you know that there is sky outside the sky."

"Pooh!"

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang was ashamed and angry, and couldn't help but sipped: "Taking advantage of me and being so grandiose, I think you are a bummer."

## Chapter 1911

Ugh!

Darryl was very helpless, and smiled bitterly: "Girl, don't know what is good or bad, I have already controlled my strength with the slap just now, otherwise, your ass has already blossomed, can you still stand here and talk to me?"

"you. "

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's face flushed, and her angry body trembled: "You shameless bastard, I have to kill you today!"

When the voice fell, Nalan Wushuang's light figure swept away, killing Darryl with astonishing energy.

Seeing Nalan Wushuang rushing in, Darryl shook his head, without leaving his hand at this time, greeted him with a palm. boom! The two palms touched, and there was a dull vibration. At this moment, Nalan Wushuang took a few steps back, her body trembled, and her face was instantly ugly!

Darryl didn't release the water anymore, Nalan Wushuang was certainly not his opponent with the palm just now!

"you..."

Nalan Wushuang only felt that her chest was stuffy, stabilized her figure, looked at Darryl in shock and anger, with incredible writing on her face!

This... how is this possible!

It was just that in an instant, the strength of this Darryl was more than ten times stronger than before.

Could it be.... He hadn't done his best before? what?

Seeing this scene, Theao Rong not far away, as well as the pirates, were also stunned.

The winner is decided so quickly? Before that...

At this time, Darryl smiled and looked at Nalan Wushuang and said lightly: "I said, you are not my opponent? It's not early, and I won't play with you anymore."

"We made a bet just now. If you lose, I'll take care of it, so let's do what you say!"

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang bit her lip tightly, her heart suffocated and unwilling, but she still replied, "What do you want?"

Darryl smiled: "Don't be nervous, I don't want your life, so let's call me a good brother, forget the misunderstanding just now."

Huh!

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's delicate face turned red again, and at the same time, his eyes stared coldly at Darryl, humiliated and angry.

This Darryl, just standing on his own cheap, now he has to call his good brother...

How could there be such a shameless person?

At the same time, Theao Rong and the pirates were also stunned.

This Darryl's conditions were too random, but then again, it was a bit shameless for Nalan Wushuang to call his good brother.

Debra and Jewel couldn't help but chuckled.

After three years of absence, Darryl still likes to tease people so much.

At this moment, seeing that Nalan Wushuang had been silent, Darryl smiled and said: "What? I was so confident before I started, but now I have lost, I don't recognize what I said?"

"you..."

Nalan Wushuang became angry for a while, and finally bit his lip and whispered: "Good brother..."

To be honest, Nalan Wushuang was 10,000 reluctant to call Darryl a good brother, but there was no way, and he was willing to bet.

After shouting this sentence, Nalan Wushuang stomped his feet, and then shouted at Theao Rong and the pirates: "Let's go."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

After walking a few steps, Nalan Wushuang looked back at Darryl and said coldly: "Darryl, I remember you. The humiliation you brought to me today will be doubled in the future."

Hearing these threats, Darryl smiled slightly, not paying attention at all.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family.

In the hall, Chester and Dax were sitting there drinking tea and chatting.

"Brother Chester, Darryl sent someone back, saying that he was going to Donghai City to pay homage to his mother. It's been a few hours, why haven't you come back? Isn't something wrong?" Dax took a sip of tea and was very worried. Opening.

Sigh!

Chester took a deep breath and looked solemnly: "It's a bit weird. I will send someone to Donghai City to check the situation."

"Master of Wendian!"

As he was talking, the butler walked in quickly and respectfully said to Chester, "There is a person outside the village who claims to be Bai Yunfei, I want to see Palace Master Wen!"

Bai Yunfei?

Chester and Dax frowned upon hearing this name.

I haven't heard the name.

Soon, Chester reacted and waved his hand: "No!"

Darryl did not come back, Chester was very irritable, not in the mood to see anyone.

"Understood!" The butler replied and walked out quickly. At this time, outside the gate of Carter Family Manor.

A man and a woman stood there, the man dressed in white, chic and handsome, and the woman charming and moving.

It is Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina.

After exploring Dragon Island, Bai Yunfei guessed that the demon may be in the ghost world, and then listened to Ji Tina's suggestion and rushed directly to the Carter Family.

At this time, the butler walked out quickly and arched his hands at Bai Yun: "Sorry, the Master Chester is missing, please come back, please."

not see?

After touching the closed door, Bai Yunfei frowned, feeling very unhappy, smiled immediately, and left with Ji Tina.

Soon, when he arrived at the hotel room where he was resting, Bai Yunfei looked annoyed: "Huh(?), this ugly man is

not small." When he said this, Bai Yunfei's eyes were full of gloom.

At this time, Bai Yunfei wanted to break into the Carter Family directly, forcing Chester to help himself, to explore the ghost world, but still held back.

After all, the Carter Family has a high reputation in the arena, and if things make a big deal, it is impossible to guarantee that they will not be leaked out if they are the descendants of the devil.

"Sigh(?)..!"

At this time, Ji Tina came over and said, "Since Chester refused to see this, let's start with someone close to him. As

far as I know, Chester's son is Neil Wilson, so let me Check Neil Wilson's situation." Ok!

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei nodded: "Okay, you go to check."

Ji Tina responded, and then walked out of the room and instructed the Five Poison Sect disciples to investigate Neil Wilson's condition.

Half an hour later, Ji Tina returned to the room and said with a smile: "Sovereign, there is a clue. This Neil Wilson talked to a girlfriend, a student of Donghai(?) University, named Xu Wan. The two have a good relationship. We can use it. This Xu Wan, grabbed Neil Wilson and threatened Chester with Neil Wilson."

"it is good!"

Bai Yunfei showed a slight smile and applauded: "Very well, just do what you said."

.....

At night, Donghai(?) University.

Donghai(?) University is a well-known institution of higher learning in World Universe Mainland. At this time, it was time for school to end, and many students were seen pouring out of the school.

At the entrance of the school, there are many luxury cars parked, and many rich second-generation generations gather together, chatting and laughing, while looking at the beautiful students coming in and out.

Sigh...

At this moment, there was a burst of restlessness, and I saw a slender and charming figure slowly walking out of the school door.

A floral dress, tall ponytail, tall and charming figure, full of youthful and moving breath, it is Neil Wilson's girlfriend, Xu Wan!

As soon as Xu Wan appeared, many of the rich second generations suddenly looked straight.

"I'm going, this beauty is on time." "Yeah, it's deadly."

"I know this, her name is Xu Wan, she is the girlfriend of the Young Master of the Eternal Life Palace, we can't afford to offend."

During the discussion, many rich second generations dispelled the idea of approaching each other, joking, who dares to provoke the girlfriend of the Young Master of the Eternal Life Palace?

## Chapter 1912

Just as these rich second generations were talking, they heard an exclamation from the crowd, and then, they saw a slender and graceful figure appearing in front of everyone.

A long burgundy dress, with light steps, exquisite curves, exquisite features, and a bit of charm, it is simply indescribably beautiful.

It is Ji Tina. Wow!

As soon as Ji Tina appeared, the entire entrance of Donghai(?) University suddenly exploded.

For a while, all the eyes of everyone present will be on Ji Tina's body, especially those rich second generations, their eyes straightened.

Beauty, too sexy.

Is this a female teacher from Donghai(?) University? So beautiful.

"Tsk tut..."

A few seconds later, a few rich second-generation generations around the luxury car laughed and walked over to admire Ji Tina up close. They are all dandy



disciples from Donghai(?) City, and they are lawless from the back of the family.

At this time, in the hearts of these rich second generations, Ji Tina in front of them should be a new female teacher from Donghai(?) University. She has no background, so she is even more unscrupulous.

Among these rich second generations, the leading one, wearing ear studs, looked up and down Ji Tina, extremely arrogant, and didn't care about the many students around him watching.

This person's name is He Yuan. He is a horny person who does logistics business at home. He likes to hunt for girls in front of the university the most. Seeing Ji Tina at this time, I was instantly fascinated.

"Oh, I didn't expect that there are such sexy beauties in Donghai(?) University!" He Yuan admired Ji Tina while laughing with his companions, his voice was particularly harsh.

When the voice fell, several companions beside him started booing one after another!

"Yeah, we come every day, but we haven't seen it." "This beauty is really the best." "Haha, Brother Yuan, you will be lucky today."

When talking about this, these rich second generations didn't care that Ji Tina was right in front of them.

Faced with this situation, Ji Hongchang's delicate face did not fluctuate at all.

Yes, she appeared at the gate of Donghai(?) University for Xu Wan.

It's very cold.

Seeing that Ji Tina didn't react at all, He Yuan was even more energetic. He walked up directly with a few of his companions and looked at Ji Tina with a smile: "Beauty, dare you ask what Fang's name is? We can meet here, it's really fateful. Ah, why don't you find a place to have a few drinks?"

"roll!"

Ji Tina frowned her eyebrows, spit out a word coldly, without even looking at He Yuan.

Where did the bastards come from, they really don't have eyes.

Ok?

He Yuan and several of his companions were stunned when they heard this.

This beauty is very hot.

At this time, hearing the movement here, the surrounding students, as well as Xu Wan, looked towards this side.

Finally, He Yuan reacted and looked at Ji Tina with interest: "Tsk, the beauty is so straightforward, haha...My name is He Yuan, I..."

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted. "Snapped!" I saw Ji Tina raise her hand, and the shot seemed light and fluttering, but He Yuan couldn't dodge it at all. Just heard a crisp sound, He Yuan's whole body was like a cannonball, and he flew out directly.

"what!"

He Yuan screamed, flew out a full tens of meters, and finally fell heavily on the ground, spitting out several mouthfuls of blood, and then closed his eyes, knowing whether he was alive or dead!

Damn it!

Seeing this scene, several of He Yuan's companions were all erect, their legs were soft, and they were unable to stand firmly. This beauty turned out to be a cultivator, and her strength was so strong?

At the same time, the students watching the excitement around were all stupid. They looked at Ji Tina without blinking, and couldn't say a word!

Xu Wan was also stunned there, shocked in her heart.

This beauty is so amazing, but He Yuan these dudes deserve it.

"Hello there!"

Just as Xu Wan was muttering in her heart, Ji Hongchang walked over slowly, with a slight smile on her delicate face: "Girl, are you Xu Wan?"

Xu Wan was stunned and nodded: "Yes!"

When answering, Xu Wan was inexplicably nervous, only that the woman in front of her had a strong aura.

Ji Tina smiled: "That's it, I'm Neil Wilson's friend, I want you to help me with something, let's go with me!" friend?  
Xu Wanxiu frowned, how could such a beautiful female friend never heard Neil Wilson mention it?

Muttering in her heart, Xu Wan shook her head: "Sorry, I have something else." She said, she turned and left. Xu Wan has not yet set foot in society, but her instinct tells her that if she walks with the woman in front of her, something bad will

happen.

Seeing this, Ji Tina couldn't think too much, and hurried to catch up, raising his hand to stop Xu Wan's acupoint.

Suddenly, Xu Wan's body trembled and couldn't move a single movement.

Snapped!

At this moment, Ji Hongchang snapped his fingers at a distance, and a car drove up quickly, and several people got off and put Xu Wan on the car.

All this happened so quickly that the students around hadn't understood what was going on, and the car had already drove out of the school gate.

At this time, in the car.

Xu Wan was tapped on the acupuncture points, and she couldn't move a single movement, feeling extremely panic and nervous in her heart.

"you..."

A few seconds later, Xu Wan endured the panic in her heart and stared at Ji Tina who was sitting in front: "You are not Neil Wilson's friend, who are you? Why are you arresting me?"

Ji Tina turned around, with a sly look on her delicate face, and smiled slightly: "Don't be nervous, you'll know when you get to the place, my name is Ji Tina, from the Five Poison Sect of Westrington Continent!"

Five Poison Sect?

Hearing this, Xu Wan's heart trembled. Although she was still a student of Donghai(?) University, but after becoming Neil Wilson's girlfriend, Xu Wan also learned a lot about World Universe.

The Five Poison Sect, the first sect in the Westrington Continent, is good at poisoning and killing people invisible.

How could Neil Wilson get into such a sect? Thinking of this, Xu Wan felt even more nervous. Unconsciously, the car drove for more than an hour.

When the car stopped, Ji Hongchang ordered someone to cover Xu Wan's face with a black cloth, and Xu Wan panicked

even more. Ben was also thinking about finding an opportunity to send a message to Neil Wilson, telling him where he is, and asking

him to save him. Now he was covered with a black cloth and didn't know where he was.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

After covering the black cloth, Xu Wan was taken by Ji Hongchang for more than ten minutes.

This....

Finally, when the black cloth on her face was taken off, Xu Wan suddenly became flustered when she saw the environment in front of her.

I saw that there was a dilapidated cottage in front of me, and there was a wreck everywhere where I saw it, obviously abandoned for a long time. And around this cottage, there are many disciples of the Five Poison Sect guarding it.

It is almost heavily guarded.

What is this place? Will the other party kill others? Seeing these, Xu Wan was nervous.

At this time, Xu Wan didn't know that this abandoned valley was the former Valley of the Evil. Darryl had just created Elysium Gate and swept away the Valley of Evil, and forced the leader of the Valley of Evil to surrender. Later, Yang Jian led the army of North Moana to attack Donghai(?). The city,

Darryl and the various martial arts have also retreated to the Valley of the Evil Man to make the last resistance.

Now, a few years later, this place has been extremely desolate.

## Chapter 1913

At this moment, under the sign of Ji Tina, a few disciples of the Five Poison Sect took Xu Wan to the shabby hall of the cottage.

In the hall, Bai Yunfei sat there leisurely.

"Sect Master, Neil Wilson's girlfriend has been caught." Ji Tina said respectfully.

Bai Yunfei nodded, and then looked up and down Xu Wan, showing a smile: "I didn't expect this kid to be Yanfu not shallow, and the girlfriend he was looking for, so beautiful and beautiful."

Sigh...

Feeling Bai Yunfei's gaze, Xu Wan felt uncomfortable.

Xu Wan clearly felt that the Bai Yunfei in front of her looked handsome and handsome, but there was a chilling evil in those eyes.

Soon, Xu Wan reacted and asked Bai Yunfei, "You...Who are you?"

"It doesn't matter who I am?"

Bai Yunfei smiled indifferently, and said leisurely: "Girl, don't be nervous, I just want to use you to draw Neil Wilson out, and it won't hurt you!"

With that said, Bai Yunfei gestured to Ji Tina: "It's up to you next."

Ji Tina nodded, then walked to Xu Wan, ready to take out the phone from her, and then led Neil Wilson over.

"Don't touch me..."

At this moment, Xu Wan was clicked on the acupuncture point and couldn't move, but she was too anxious in her

heart. She shouted at Ji Tina Jiao: "You despicable people, want to harm Brother Theaoyu, I won't let you succeed."

While talking, Xu Wan spit at Ji Hongchang, trying to prevent her from searching herself.

Ji Tina reacted quickly and flashed aside, but his anger was aroused.

"I don't know how to promote!" A few cold words came from Ji Tina's mouth. As he said, he suddenly raised his right hand and slapped Xu Wan's face with a vicious slap!

"Snapped!"

With a crisp slap in the face, Xu Wan whispered, and she took a few steps back and fell to the ground all at once.

Bai Yunfei sat there, looking at him with a smile, without the slightest pity, and now he just wanted to draw Neil Wilson out as soon as possible, then control it, and finally threaten Chester. As for how Ji Tina treats Xu Wan, he doesn't care at all.

At this time, Ji Tina searched for his mobile phone from Xu Wan, quickly found Neil Wilson, and sent a message.

It's over.

Seeing this, Xu Wan's face was pale and completely desperate.

At the same time, I prayed secretly in my heart.

Brother Theao Yu, don't come, don't come.

.....

Donghai(?) City, Eternal Life Palace Branch Hall!

In the secret room, Neil Wilson was sitting there, meditating. The original Neil Wilson also lived in the Carter Family. Later, Chester asked him to manage the branch of Donghai(?) City in order to sharpen him. So during this time, Chester Theao Yu has always lived in the branch hall.

Recently, Neil Wilson is cultivating the unique skills of the Eternal Life Palace, and most of the time, he is in retreat.

Buzzing...

At this time, Neil Wilson was completely immersed in the realm of cultivation, and suddenly, the phone on his body vibrated.

Who is looking for me at this time?

Neil Wilson frowned and quickly took it out to take a look. He suddenly smiled, which was sent by Xu Wan.

Immediately, Neil Wilson opened the message, and the whole person was blinded.

I saw that the news was only a short sentence: I am in the Valley of the Evil Man in the north of Donghai(?) City, come see me.

strange!

The Valley of the Evil has been deserted for many years, and it is still a big night. What is Xu Wan going there for?

Muttering in his heart, Neil Wilson immediately called, but what he didn't expect was that he heard the sound of the other party shutting down.

Shut down?

At this moment, Neil Wilson had a bad feeling, sweating profusely, and stood up all at once!

Afterwards, Neil Wilson quickly walked out of the secret room and rushed over in the direction of the Evilman Valley.

.....

At this moment, in the Valley of the Evil.

After Ji Tina took Xu Wan's cell phone and sent a message to Neil Wilson, he directly destroyed the cell phone.

Seeing this, Xu Wan was panicked and angry, and kept yelling. "It's noisy!"

Bai Yunfei was upset by the noise, and waved at Ji Tina: "Take her out, and Neil Wilson will show up and notify me."

"Yes!" Ji Tina responded and quickly ordered his subordinates to drag Xu Wan out.

When he got outside, under the sign of Ji Tina, a few disciples of the Five Poison Sect tied Xu Wan to a big tree.

"you..."

At this time, Xu Wan, panicked and angry, still kept yelling at Ji Tina: "You vicious woman, if you want to harm Brother Theaoyu, you will not succeed."

"You better let me go, otherwise, Brother Theao Yu won't let you go."

Xu Wan's yells kept coming, Ji Tina frowned and was very irritable, and coldly reprimanded: "Shut up for me!" The lord was resting in the hall, and he couldn't afford it if he quarreled him.

However, Xu Wan had lost her mind at this time and didn't listen at all.

"I won't be silent, you kidnapped me, and you want me to be silent, is it a guilty conscience?" Xu Wan looked at Ji Tina fearlessly, and coldly retorted.

At this time, Xu Wan was calmer than before.

The other party arrested him in order to get Brother Theaoyu out, so before Brother Theaoyu showed up, they wouldn't do anything to themselves.

"it is good!"

Seeing Xu Wan's fearless look, Ji Hongchang's mouth curled up, revealing a sneer: "I can't tell, you are a delicate female student who is quite courageous, dare to yell at me."

With that said, Ji Tinayu flipped his hand and saw that there was a fluffy thing on the palm of his hand.

hiss!

Seeing that thing, Xu Wan's body trembled, and she couldn't help taking a breath.

In the palm of Ji Tina's hand, there was a big black spider, and he saw that the spider was ten centimeters in size and was dark, but in the eyes, there was a scarlet.

Obviously, this spider is highly poisonous. "you. "  
A few seconds later, Xu Wan reacted and looked at Ji Tina in panic: "What are you going to do?"

"What are you doing?"

Ji Hongchang's delicate face is full of playful abuse: "Aren't you very brave? I will let you taste the evil sky spider and tell you that this evil sky spider is a special poisonous insect raised by our Five Poison Sect. After being bitten, your whole body will be paralyzed, and then your skin will ulcerate, and you will not look like humans and ghosts."

"Since you have such a backbone, let's try it."

When he said this, Ji Hongchang's eyes flashed with revenge.

Ji Tina could not forget the tragic death of her sister, and Xu Wan in front of him, although not a direct relative of Darryl, but Neil Wilson's father, Chester, was his elder brother, so Xu Wan and Darryl in front of him are also considered to be Dating with relatives.

In a short time, unable to kill Darryl to avenge his sister, he took Xu Wan to vent his anger.

Anyway, if she was bitten by the evil sky spider, she would only become ugly and could not die, and it would not affect the plan tonight.

what?

Hearing this, Xu Wan's body trembled, and she looked at the evil sky spider in Ji Hongchang's hand tightly, sweating all over her body: "Don't come over, don't come over..."

## Chapter 1914

Ji Tina chuckled and looked at Xu Wan coldly: "I know I'm afraid now? It's too late!"

With that said, Ji Hongchang took the Xietian Spider and walked step by step.



Seeing Ji Hongchang approaching step by step, Xu Wan's pretty face turned pale, completely desperate, tears flooded out!

It's better to die directly after being bitten by this evil sky spider.

In desperation, Xu Wan bit her lip tightly, closed her eyes, tears kept slipping from her face, wet her long skirt.

"Don't blame me..."

Seeing this, Ji Hongchang's beautiful face was full of coldness:

"Who told you to be disobedient? Also, I am not afraid to tell you that the reason why I treat you this way is all because of Darryl. A few years ago, he forced my sister to take Heaven Cult Pill, and my sister would not die of poison."

"Your boyfriend, call Uncle Darryl, you are a family, so if you want to blame it, blame Darryl."

When the voice fell, Ji Hongchang suddenly jade his hands, and saw the evil sky spider jump off his palm and came directly toward Xu Wan's face.

Xu Wan closed her eyes, looked at the sword in Ji Hongchang's hand, and suddenly stabbed her. She was completely desperate!

"Stop, you dare to hurt her, I want your life!"

At this critical moment, a loud roar sounded, followed by a stream of light lasing, like lightning, in the middle of the evil sky spider.

Snap!

The evil sky spider was hit by the streamer, and instantly shattered and turned into a mass of fleshy mud.

Immediately after that, the streamer also stuck to the trunk beside it, it was a dagger.

Whoosh!

At this moment, a figure fell from the sky, tall and straight, with handsome and cold facial features, it was Neil Wilson.

After receiving the news before, he found that Xu Wan's phone was turned off. Neil Wilson did not dare to stop for a while, rushed to the Evilman Valley, and just arrived at the Evilman Valley, just in time to see Ji Hongchang using the evil sky spider to deal with Xu Wan.

"Brother Theao Yu!"

Seeing Neil Wilson appearing, Xu Wan was so overjoyed that she couldn't help but screamed.

At the same time, Xu Wan did not forget to remind: "This woman is very powerful, be careful!"

Neil Wilson nodded, and then comforted: "Wan'er, don't be afraid, there is me." As he said, seeing Xu Wan being tied up by five flowers, his heart rose with anger.

"who are you?"

In anger, Neil Wilson stared at Ji Tina with blood-red eyes, and shouted: "I don't know you, why kidnap my girlfriend? If you don't give me a satisfactory answer today, don't want to leave here alive. "

"Ha ha!"

Feeling Neil Wilson's anger, Ji Tina didn't panic at all, and said indifferently: "You are still the young master of the Eternal Life Palace, and you don't even know me? Tell you, I am the lord of the Five Poison Sect Ji Tina!"

While saying this, Ji Tina's heart was shocked when he sensed Neil Wilson's strength.

This kid, his grade is not more than twenty years old, and his strength... is already in the early stage of Heaven Ascension realm!

"What about the Five Poison Sects? The end that provokes me is death!"

Neil Wilson's face was filled with evil spirits, and after an angry shout, the figure burst out, thinking of Ji Tina directly.

Seeing Neil Wilson rushing forward, Ji Tina sneered, then rose up and fought fiercely with Neil Wilson in mid-air.

Bang bang bang...

I saw that the two figures were constantly shuttled in the air, causing the surrounding air to be extremely distorted.

Speaking of which, Ji Tina is much older than Neil Wilson, and has a deeper cultivation background than Neil Wilson. However, Neil Wilson has recently practiced the technique of shifting flowers and trees, and his moves are ever-changing, which makes Ji Tina a headache.

Soon after ten minutes passed, Ji Tina was still unable to suppress Neil Wilson.

"This is Neil Wilson's son?"

At this moment, there was a faint voice. Immediately afterwards, a handsome figure walked out slowly, with a bit of coldness on the handsome face.

It is Bai Yunfei.

Seeing Bai Yun flying out, Ji Tina's delicate body flashed, withdrew from the ring, and lightly landed on the ground.

Neil Wilson also landed, his eyes locked on Bai Yunfei: "Who are you?"

When he said this, Neil Wilson's face was dignified, because he clearly sensed that the breath of the handsome man in front of him was unfathomable.

"My name is Bai Yunfei!" Bai Yunfei looked carefree: "I planned the matter tonight."

"It turns out that you are the mastermind!" Neil Wilson snorted coldly, without the slightest nonsense, urged by internal force, holding a long sword tightly, and stabling directly towards Baiyun.

To be honest, sensing Bai Yunfei's unfathomable strength, Neil Wilson didn't want to be so reckless, but there was no way, his girlfriend was still tied up, and he had to seize the opportunity.

"Ha ha..."

Feeling the power of this sword, Bai Yunfei's mouth curled up, his face full of contempt: "Boy, even if your father is here, I don't care about it. With your strength, you dare to show off in front of me?"

The moment the voice fell, a powerful breath burst out of Bai Yunfei's body, and then his figure rose into the air.

Hum!

In the next second, Bai Yunfei waved his right hand, and a palm shadow burst out, and he saw that the palm shadow was condensed by a powerful force, and the air around it had been completely distorted!

What a strong breath.

At this moment, Neil Wilson's complexion changed drastically, and immediately all his internal power burst out, condensing on the long sword, trying to defeat Bai Yunfei's palm shadow.

"Brother Theao Yu, be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Xu Wan was inexplicably panicked.

In the next second, Neil Wilson held a long sword and collided with the palm shadow in midair. He saw that Neil Wilson's long sword did not break the palm shadow apart. On the contrary, the long sword in his hand shattered directly, and Neil Wilson's entire People were also severely slapped on the ground by palm shadows.

boom!

The moment Neil Wilson's figure hit the ground fiercely, a loud noise erupted, and within a short time, a cloud of dust filled the entire Valley of the Evil.

"Brother Theao Yu."

Xu Wan was worried and heartache again, and couldn't help crying.

And Ji Tina standing not far away, as well as the five Poison Sect disciples around, were very excited, looking at the figure of Bai Yunfei in mid-air, full of admiration.

The Sect Master is really amazing. Today, World Universe can match it, except for Luo Jue of the Heavenly League. There shouldn't be a second one.

Especially Ji Tina's eyes flashed with strange brilliance.

With such a strong backing, are you afraid that you can't kill Darryl?

After ten seconds, the dust and smoke gradually dissipated, and a large pit with a diameter of more than ten meters appeared in front of everyone. At the bottom of the pit, Neil Wilson was lying there, his face pale, and blood spilled out of his mouth.

Obviously, the palm shadow of Bai Yunfei just now completely severely injured him.

Whoosh!

At this time, Bai Yunfei slowly landed from the air, landed steadily on the ground, and then walked to Neil Wilson step by step.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com) "I.."

At this time, Neil Wilson endured the pain all over his body, staring at Bai Yunfei, shocked, and unwilling to say: "I don't know you, why do you want to count me?"

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly: "I don't want to deal with you, but there are some things that require your father's help, but unfortunately, he refused to see me, I have to start from you!"

Chapter 1915

When the voice fell, Bai Yunfei took out a blood-red bead from his body, and saw that the bead was in a translucent state, and there was a faint black bug inside.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei clicked on Neil Wilson's acupuncture point and stuffed the beads into his mouth.

Gudong!

Neil Wilson hadn't reacted yet, and the beads had been swallowed into his stomach.

"You...what did you give me?" Neil Wilson couldn't help asking, shocked and angry.

Bai Yunfei looked indifferently: "The thing you swallowed just now is called a soul-eating bloodworm. After swallowing it, it will get into your mind and merge with your blood and essence, and use your blood and essence as a whole. Birth."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

"And I can completely control this soul-devouring bloodworm, as long as you obediently listen to me, I will keep you safe, otherwise, this soul-eater bloodworm will suck up your blood."

"I advise you not to try to get rid of it, because he is fused with your essence and blood, and you cannot get rid of it. Understand?"

Soul Eater Bloodworm?

Neil Wilson's heart was shocked when she heard these words, and her whole body was cold.

Such a weird name must be extremely terrifying, but...I have been in the arena for several years, how come I have never heard of such a thing?

Neil Wilson at this time didn't know that the Soul Devouring Bloodworm was cultivated by Bai Yunfei with the blood of the Demon Soul, and it was not something from the Universe Continent at all, and Neil Wilson would naturally not have heard of it.

A few seconds later, Neil Wilson glared at Bai Yunfei, biting his teeth and said: "Do you want me to work for you? Stop daydreaming. Even if I die, I won't be your running dog."

When the voice fell, Neil Wilson would bite his tongue and kill himself.

In Neil Wilson's heart, his father, Chester, is a well-known hero, and he has to stand upright like his father. How can he surrender to Bai Yunfei at this time?

Snapped...

Bai Yunfei seemed to expect Neil Wilson to do this, and he stretched out his hand and snapped his fingers.

Neil Wilson only felt a buzzing in his brain when he snapped his fingers, and his whole body was paralyzed instantly, and even his tongue was not at his disposal.

Obviously, Bai Yunfei urged the soul-eater blood worm.

"Falling in my hands, life and death are in my control." Bai Yunfei looked at Neil Wilson with a smile but a smile, his tone was beyond doubt: "I want you to die, you can die."

As he said, Bai Yunfei's figure flashed, and when he reached Xu Wan, he took out another bead with a soul-devouring bloodworm and forcibly fed her to swallow it.

"you..."

After swallowing the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, Xu Wan's body trembled and her face was extremely pale.

At the same time, Neil Wilson's expression changed drastically, and she yelled at Bai Yunfei: "Asshole, you have to force me to just come at me, why do you feed her the poisonous insects?"

Bai Yunfei chuckled, "If you don't do this, how can you force you to give in?"

"I know, you are strong and fierce, but you don't want to see with your own eyes, your girlfriend has become a human, a ghost or a ghost, right?"

In the last sentence, Bai Yunfei said very leisurely, but it gave people a shuddering feeling.

Xu Wan was extremely frightened, her legs were weak, and she felt that she could not stand still. She looked at Neil Wilson for help: "Brother Theaoyu..."

Xu Wan is in the midst of beauty, and loves beauty most, unable to imagine her skin festering.

Sigh!

Facing Xu Wan's horrified eyes, Neil Wilson secretly gritted his teeth and fell into a fierce struggle.

If you are not convinced, your reputation can be preserved. If she refuses to accept it, Wan'er will suffer inhuman pain.

"it is good!"

After a few minutes, Neil Wilson finally compromised and looked at Bai Yunfei and said, "What do you want me to do for you?"

Seriously, surrendering to Bai Yunfei, Neil Wilson resisted in all kinds of things.

But there is no way, the lives of myself and his girlfriend are in the hands of each other, and it is nothing if I die, but I can't make Xu Wan tired.

"Sure enough, there is love and righteousness."

Seeing that he finally agreed, Bai Yunfei smiled and said lightly: "What I want you to do is very simple. Your father Chester, who has been an emissary of the King of the Dead, has a ghost token that symbolizes the identity of the emissary of the King of the Dead. I want You quietly take out this ghost token and give it to me."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei seemed relaxed, but his eyes flashed with urgency.

You know, the ghost token, but the symbol of the messenger of the King of the Dead, with this thing, even ordinary people can freely enter the ghost world, and avoid the investigation of the underworld soldiers.

Speaking of which, with Bai Yunfei's strength, he can directly break into the ghost world, even Ileana can't stop him, but

if he does this, he can't hold back the matter of possessing the devil soul. Ghost token?

Neil Wilson's heart was shocked when she heard this, and she stared at Bai Yunfei blankly, unable to speak.

Neil Wilson of course knew that his father, Chester, used to be the messenger of the King of the Dead, and he treasured a token of the ghost world, but that token. The place where Chester was hidden was very hidden, and it was not easy to find it.

"Boy!"

Seeing his silence, Bai Yunfei said coldly: "I'll give you ten days, within ten days, if I don't see the ghost token, what will happen, you know better than me, understand?"

"Understand!" Neil Wilson nodded, reluctantly in his heart, but at this time, he has no choice.

.....

On the other side, God's Domain!

In the Imperial Palace, the Nine Heavens God is sitting on the throne, enjoying the wine in a leisurely manner.

In the open space in the hall, a dozen fairies were dancing gracefully, and the surrounding musicians played soft music, and the atmosphere was peaceful.

Since the great ancestor appeared, he first dealt with the affairs of the monster race, and then sealed the demon lord Gone, completely eliminated the hidden dangers of God's Domain. In this case, the God of Nine Heavens had no worries and was relaxed.

"His Majesty."

At this moment, I saw a figure, walked quickly into the hall, knelt there, and looked complicated.

It is Luo Jue.

Seeing Luo Jue, God of Jiutian frowned, raised his hand to signal the dancing fairies to retreat, and then asked: "Luo Jue, didn't I ask you to rectify the situation in World Universe? Why did you come back?"

Although Luo Jue is not as strong as Gong Aoqiang, he is resourceful and sophisticated, and is the most valued subordinate of Jiutian God. This time to rectify the situation in World Universe, Jiutian God also has high hopes.

"His Majesty!"

Luo Jue knelt there, with a complex expression on his face, and responded: "Your Majesty, I created the Heavenly Alliance in the mainland of World Universe, intending to unify the rivers and lakes of World Universe. Everything was going on in an orderly manner, but after returning to World Universe, the Profound Sage of

Nine Heavens looked for it alone. The subordinates talked and laid down many rules for me."

"As soon as the nine-day Profound Sage intervened, many of his subordinates were unable to proceed smoothly. Therefore, when the subordinate returned to God's Domain this time, I just wanted to ask your Majesty, whether the affairs of World Universe should be carried out according to his own plan or whether he would follow the nine-day Profound Sage. of."

It's that Darryl again.

Hearing this, Jiutian God frowned and his face became gloomy.

Speaking of Darryl, Nine Heavens God is in anger.

## Chapter 1916

This Darryl first entered God's Domain by mistake, and then pretended to be



himself. Then, he released the Demon Race from the Sealed Land and besieged Yutian Palace. At that time, he could immediately kill Darryl, but at a critical moment, Master. The great ancestors appeared. The master not only helped Darryl speak, but also made him a nine-day profound sage.

And now, when Darryl returned to World Universe, he intervened in Luo Jue's affairs.

Luo Jue was his own, and he could be regarded as the imperial minister sent by God's Domain to World Universe. Darryl pointed at him, but didn't put himself in his eyes.

Thinking about it, the God of Nine Heavens slowly said: "That Darryl, it was only good luck that he was named the Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens by my master. This Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens is just a false name and has no real power."

"For World Universe's affairs, you can proceed according to your own plan, and ignore that Darryl. Do you understand?"

When he said the last sentence, there was no slight fluctuation on the face of Nine Heavens God.

Sigh...

Hearing this, Luo Jue's originally gloomy mood suddenly relaxed, showing a slight smile, and quickly said: "Subordinates understand."

When returning to God's Domain this time, Luo Jue wanted the attitude of God of Nine Heavens. You know, when he learned that Darryl was the Profound Sage of Nine Heavens, Luo Jue was very puzzled. He didn't understand that a human being would have such a respectable identity. .

And now, from the words of Nine Heavens God, Luo Jue clearly felt that His Majesty did not appreciate this Darryl. On the contrary, there was a strong disgust in his words.

After understanding this, Luo Jue had a bottom in his heart.

At this moment, Luo Jue thought of something, hesitated, and asked: "Your Majesty, what if Darryl objected to the plan drawn up by his subordinates?"

"It depends on how you react to changes." Nine Heavens said lightly: "You are resourceful, there should be a way."

As I said, what Jiutian God thought of, continued: "By the way, after you return to Universe, you will start investigating Xuanyuan's desire for evil. As far as I know, after Xuanyuan died that year, his subordinates wanted to hide and hide. Got up."

Xuanyuan wants evil?

Hearing this, Luo Jue was stunned.

Tens of thousands of years ago, gods and humans co-existed in the same world. Later, the gods designated hierarchies and discriminated against humans. At that time, Emperor

Xuanyuan, who was the emperor of the human race, led humans to fight against the gods.

However, the result of the confrontation ultimately ended in human failure.

And Xuanyuan has also become a thorn in the eyes of God's Domain.

Later, the whole world was divided into three realms, namely the God Realm, the Human Realm, and the Ghost Realm, completely separating God from human beings.

Because of this, the human beings headed by Xuanyuan have been dissatisfied, but at that time there was a war in the human world, first the Chiyou war, and then the Raksha tribe's rebellion.

After the end of the human war, while the human beings were recuperating, God's Domain sent divine soldiers and generals to launch a raid. In that raid, Xuanyuan was killed and his subordinates also suffered numerous casualties. However, there was still a residual force that escaped from God's Domain. Kill and hide.

As the most powerful subordinate of Nine Heavens God, Luo Jue was very clear about this past, but he did not expect that after so long, Nine Heavens God could still remember it.

"Your Majesty, your subordinates will definitely do their best to find out the whereabouts of Xuanyuan Yuyi." Luo Jue said seriously.

Ok!

God of Jiutian nodded in satisfaction and waved his hand: "Go, there are so many things in World Universe, so you can't delay it."

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

Luo Jue did not dare to neglect, he quickly responded, and then withdrew from the Imperial Palace.

.....

Haze Mountain.

Wuying Mountain is located at the junction of the Yellow Sea continent and the Zhongyuan continent. This mountain range

stretches for thousands of miles. There is a huge gorge in the middle section. The gorge is filled with fog all the year round, hence the name Wuying Mountain.

In the area of Wuying Mountain, the environment is complicated and inaccessible.

However, the world does not know that in the mist-shrouded valley, there is a piece of antique pavilions and pavilions, here is the Thea Yinzong who has escaped from the world for nearly ten thousand years.

Xhia Yinzong was established by Xuanyuan's men that year.

Over the past ten thousand years, Thea Yinzong has produced many strong men, but because of indifferent fame and fortune, he has never set foot in the arena.

Today's Sect Master Thea Yin has been passed down for 88 generations, and the current Sect Master is an odd woman: Na Lanqing.

Nalanqing, that is, Nalan Wushuang's mother. At this moment, in the Great Hall of Thea Yinzong.

Nalan Qingduan sat there quietly, and looked carefully, she was only in her thirties. She was dressed in a pale yellow long lyre. She was compact and dignified, and she looked like a fairy in the sky, sacred and not to be desecrated!

And the whole body was filled with a breath of terror.

At this time, if there are people from World Universe's arena, it will definitely be shocked, because this Nalanqing has already surpassed the tribulation realm and reached the realm of ascension.

It stands to reason that in her current realm, she has broken into the void and entered the realm of the gods, but Nalanqing has stayed in the human world.

On the chairs on both sides under Nalanqing, several elders sat there, each of them immortal and powerful.

Of these elders, the one with the lowest strength was also in the middle stage of the Tribulation Realm.

You know, Thea Yinzong was established by Xuanyuan's subordinates, because of the hostile relationship with God's

Domain, so the strength reached the point of soaring, and he was unwilling to enter the God's Domain.

Although Thea Yinzong has not set foot in the arena for thousands of years, he has been closely following the situation in World Universe.

In the past two months, God's Domain has sent messengers to establish the Heavenly League in World Universe. Knowing this, Na Lanqing considered it again and again, and finally decided to let her daughter Nalan Wushuang investigate the situation.

Now, Nalan Wushuang has been away for a month, and there is no news. Nalanqing is concerned, so he called the elders to discuss.

"Sigh(?)..!"

At this time, an elder stood up and comforted: "Miss has Theao Rong next to her. Theao Rong is calm and calm. With her by her side, Miss should be fine."

Hearing this, the other elders also nodded in agreement.

"Yes, and the young lady is talented and talented, so she can turn good luck even if she is in danger."

"Sect Master don't worry too much!"

Hearing these words, Nalan Qingxiu's eyebrows frowned and couldn't help saying: "Wu Shuang is young. Although he is very powerful, he has no experience in the rivers and lakes.

Moreover, it is said that Luo Jue, the envoy of the gods, used very insidious methods. After surrendering, I am afraid that after he knows Wushuang's identity, he will secretly calculate."

When saying this, Nalan Qing's beautiful face couldn't conceal his worries.

"mother!"

As he was talking, he heard a clear cry from outside the hall, and then two slender figures walked in quickly.

It was Nalan Wushuang and Theao Rong. "Miss!"

"Miss is back."

Seeing Nalan Wushuang coming back, the elders present were all overjoyed and showed loving eyes.

These elders all watched Nalan Wushuang grow up, and in their hearts, they were like granddaughters.

At the same time, Nalanqing was also overjoyed and stood up and said: "Wushuang, you are back." As he said, he beckoned and motioned to Nalan

Wushuang to sit next to him.

## Chapter 1917

Nalan Wushuang came over and sat down, holding Nalanqing's arm in a coquettish posture: "I'm back, I miss you so much."

"I was talking to some elders about you just now." Nalanqing raised his hand, gently touched Nalan Wushuang's head, and smiled: "I am relieved to see that you are all right."

With that said, Na Lanqing asked, "You have been out for more than a month, but what happened to the Heavenly Alliance?"

Nalan Wushuang tilted his head for a moment and replied: "After the Heavenly Alliance forced the Qinglong clan to surrender, it held a celebration banquet and invited all the sects of Universe Jianghu to participate. I wanted to establish

prestige. I heard that after the banquet was over, Many sects have joined the Heavenly League."

"Also, at the banquet, there was a person named Bai Yunfei who competed with that Luo Jue, and the two sides were tied."

Bai Yunfei?

Hearing this, no matter it was Na Lanqing or the elders, they were all stunned.

Is a human being so strong? It turned out to be a tie with Luo Jue.

At this time, Nalan Wushuang continued: "By the way, my daughter has done a lot of good deeds to eliminate violence and peace in addition to investigating the situation of the Heavenly League this month. When I was in the World Universe Continent, I conquered a lot of people who oppressed the people. Pirates. Those pirates, under my remediation, one is more honest than the other..."

When the voice fell, Theo Rong also followed with a smile and said, "Yes, Miss, she has done a lot of chivalrous things during this period of time."

"is it?"

Na Lanqing laughed very relievedly, and nodded approvingly: "Wu Shuang has grown up as expected."

Afterwards, Na Lanqing asked, "By the way, besides these, are there any other situations, or are there any troubles?" trouble?  
Hearing the question, Nalan Wushuang frowned, and suddenly thought of Darryl, a

bit of shame and anger came out on Qingxiu's face.

Seeing her expression, Na Lanqing quickly asked: "Are you really in trouble?"

"No!"

Nalan Wushuang breathed a sigh of relief, shook his head and said, "It's just a stinky rogue."

Smelly rogue? Nalanqing was stunned.

At this time, Nalan Wushuang didn't conceal it. He explained the process of fighting with Darryl in detail. Of course, the matter of being spanked by Darryl did not say. After all, there are several elders around, so why are you ashamed to say it?

At the end, Nalan Wushuang said angrily: "Mother, that Darryl is too damnable. He calls himself a hero of World Universe and the founder of Elysium Gate, but his mouth is not serious!"

When the voice fell, Theo Rong couldn't help but answer: "Yeah, when Darryl and Miss played against each other, they

acted frivolously and spoke frivolously, completely a bummer!" Sigh...

Knowing this, Nalanqing frowned, and several elders were also talking about it.

"It is often heard that Darryl is a hero who stands up to the ground, but he did not expect to be such a person."

"The hero of World Universe is just a man who seeks fame and steals fame."

"How dare you be rude to the young lady, it's horrible."

Several elders' comments came, Na Lanqing sat there, her expression didn't fluctuate at all, and said coldly: "That Darryl, really is so excessive, when he tried to compete with you, humiliated him?"

"It's true." Nalan Wushuang let out a long sigh of relief and nodded in response.

Thinking of the situation where she was taken advantage of by Darryl, Nalan Wushuang trembled in anger.

In the next second, Nalan Wushuang hugged Nalanqing's jade arm tightly and shook it gently: "My daughter can't swallow this breath. You must vent my breath."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

"Good, good!"

Facing her daughter's request like a baby, Nalanqing smiled and nodded: "This tone, my mother will definitely give it to you."

After speaking, Na Lanqing looked around, and said to several elders: "The Dao League is developing so rapidly on this day, our Thea Yinzong can't sit still, what do you think?"

When the voice fell, several elders responded one after another.

"Yes, if you wait until the Heavenly League completely controls the rivers and lakes of World Universe, everything will be too late!"

"Yes, when the Heavenly League takes control of the Universe Rivers and Lakes, it will find us sooner or later. Then, Thea Yinzong will have no place to hide."

"Rather than just sit and wait, it's better to plan ahead."

Hearing this, Nalan nodded: "Since everyone agrees, starting tomorrow, our Thea Yinzong will begin to be involved in the arena. By the way, we will make arrangements immediately. I want to see that Darryl."

"Yes, Sovereign!" Several elders responded in unison.

.....

Carter Family.

In the hall, Darryl, Chester, Dax, and Yvette's daughters were sitting there, sipping tea leisurely, and the atmosphere was indescribably warm.

Recently, there have been many good things. Not only did Darryl return from God's Domain safely, but he also brought Jewel back safely from the Heavenly League. For a while, the entire Carter Family was beaming.

"Young Master!" At this moment, the butler walked over quickly and respectfully said to Darryl: "Emissary of the King of the Dead, please see you here!"

The messenger of King of the Dead?

Darryl frowned, nodded and said: "Please come in!"

The butler responded and walked out quickly.

After a while, I saw a man wearing a black robe slowly walking into the hall, filled with a cold breath, it was the envoy Yuan Kun sent by Ileana.

"Everyone is polite!"

When he arrived in the hall, Yuan Kun cuddled his fists at Chester and saluted.

Immediately, Yuan Kun said to Darryl politely: "I am on the order of His Majesty the King of the Dead. There are important things to report to Your Excellency Darryl. Can you discuss it separately?"

Talk alone?

Darryl was stunned, then thought that it might be Demon Zun Gone, and nodded: "Well, please follow me to the back."

The matter of Demon Zun Goni is no trivial matter, so don't let Brother Chester and the others know about it for the time being.

Soon, when he arrived at the study in the backyard, Darryl asked, "What the hell is going on?"

Yuan Kun took a deep breath and took out Ileana's autograph letter: "Your Excellency Darryl, you will know it after reading it."

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath, unfolded the letter and looked at it, and was stunned.

I saw that the letter read: Demon Gone tried to break free from the magic mirror, which caused a strong shock in the depths of the netherworld. Not only that, Demon Gone also threatened that his subordinates would soon enter the ghost world to save him. Get out of trouble.

Demon Lord Gone has the remnants of his subordinates?

After reading the letter, Darryl looked at Yuan Kun with a serious face, and said, "What else does King of the Dead have for you to explain?"

Yuan Kun thought about it, and slowly said: "Your Majesty asked me to tell Lord Darryl, the matter of Demon Lord Gone is no trivial matter, and since Demon Lord Gone has said that, it may not come from groundless sources. Besides, there are really the remnants of the devil."

"Your Majesty hopes that Your Excellency Darryl can send someone to investigate on the mainland of World Universe. See if you can find Demon Zun Gone's followers and take precautions."



Hearing this, Darryl nodded: "Okay, I see."

"The words have arrived, and I'm leaving." Yuan Kun stood up, arched his hands at Darryl, and turned to leave.

Fuck!!

As soon as his front foot left, Darryl sat on the study chair, his expression tangled.

Demon Zun Gone's subordinates, what are the characteristics, what they look like, I don't know anything about it, how to find out.

## Chapter 1918

However, since it is a subordinate of Demon Marshal, it must be different from ordinary people, especially in appearance, it must be very different from human beings.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Muttering in his heart, Darryl walked out of the study and returned to the hall.

In the hall, Chester and Dax went to the secret room to practice, only Yvette and Debra's daughters were left chatting there.

"Darryl!"

Seeing Darryl coming back, Yvette couldn't help asking: "The messenger of the King of the Dead suddenly visited, is there something wrong?"

"It's nothing!"

Darryl smiled and said casually: "Recently the situation in World Universe has changed, Ileana reminded me to be careful of Luo Jue." The matter of Demon Lord Gone can't be said for the time being, and he can only make up a random reason to prevaricate it.

Upon hearing this, Yvette stopped asking more questions.

Afterwards, Darryl chatted with the women, chatting for a while, Jewel suddenly thought of something, and said to Darryl: "My son, you have been away for three years, I don't know how much change Donghai(?) City has been."

"By the way, I heard from a disciple outside just now that the antique market in Donghai(?) has just opened, and the son likes antiques the most. Would you like to take a look and relax?"

Is there an antique market in Donghai(?)?

Hearing this, Darryl showed a smile and nodded: "Okay, then go and take a look later."

With that, Darryl pointed at Yvette several times: "Do you want to go?"

Yvette smiled and said, "I won't go. I'm not interested in antiques. Let Debra stay with you."

When the voice fell, Yvonne also said: "Don't go shopping for too long, remember to come back for dinner."

Darryl nodded, and went to change his clothes.

Ten minutes later, Darryl, Debra, and Jewel walked out of the Carter Family Manor and went to the downtown area of Donghai(?) City.

It was dusk at this time, and I saw crowds of people on the street, so lively.

And the three Darryl were particularly eye-catching among the crowd.

Debra is sexy and charming. Jewel is youthful and energetic.

The two of them walked together, it was a beautiful landscape.

Jewel was so excited at this time, she hadn't been shopping with Darryl for a long time.

"The son...Sister Debra, the three of us haven't been like this for a long time. I still remember that we were in the New World Continent and we fell to the bottom of the volcano together! Later, the son merged with the cold fire of the white lotus and created his own practice. Later, As soon as we came out from the bottom of the volcano, we visited the Imperial City of New World, alas, I miss those years."

"Jewel, you have a good memory, but although your memories are good, they are not bad now!"

"Yup!"

The three talked and laughed all the way, and soon they arrived at the antique market.

Sigh...

The moment he entered the antique market, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath when he saw the scene in front of him, and his mood was unexplainable.

I saw that the newly opened antique street occupies an entire main road. There are many antique shops on both sides, and the roadside is full of stalls. In Darryl's memory, Fenglin Street in Donghai City is considered the largest. There is an antique street, and this one in front of you is even more prosperous than Fenglin Street.

At the same time, seeing such a prosperous antique street, Jewel and Debra were also in a moment of interest, looking east and west, lingering forever.

As soon as the three Darryl appeared, they instantly became the focus of the entire Antique Street!

Of course, all eyes were on Debra and Jewel.

Jewel was wearing a yellow short skirt, she was petite and exquisite, bright and moving.

Debra, on the other hand, is in a purple dress, showing her perfect and charming figure to the fullest, appearing dignified and yet sexy. The almost S-shaped curve makes the eyes of many men present look straight.

"Beautiful, two beautiful women."

"These two seem to come from the Carter Family..." "Really? No wonder it's so outstanding."

While many men were surprised by Debra, they looked at Darryl with a bit of envy and jealousy.

"Who is this man?" "do not know. "

"It's pretty decent, but this dress is obviously not a big man.

It's really not long-sighted to have two beautiful women from the Carter Family accompany each other."

During the discussion, no one recognized Darryl, let alone that this man was the hero who had saved the situation in World Universe. You must know that Darryl was involved in the vortex of chaos three years ago, and his life and death have been unknown since then.

And these three years were enough for these ordinary people to forget about Darryl's deeds.

The surrounding discussion kept coming, Darryl's expression was indifferent, and he didn't care about it at all.

Debra and Jewel also looked the same, and did not feel uncomfortable because of the gaze around them. On the contrary, they had long been accustomed to this kind of attention.

"I go..."

At this moment, no one in the crowd yelled, and then, there was agitation around, all eyes were looking towards the entrance of Antique Street.

I saw two slender figures, accompanied by a few bodyguards, slowly walking in. These bodyguards, wearing uniform black suits and sunglasses, are very stylish.

And those two women are full of aura.

One of them, in his thirties, is dressed in black professional attire, stepped on high heels, full of the aura of a business boss, a shawl wavy, with a delicate face, indescribably sexy.

It is Emily, the president of the Yashi Group.

The other one, in his twenties, wears a black dress with beautiful features, but a bit of arrogance between his brows.

This girl is Emily's cousin, Chen Ting.

Speaking of this, Emily is not interested in coming to this kind of antique street, but his cousin Chen Ting is very fond of antiques. Today, when I learned that the antique street in Donghai(?) City was opened, she came with Emily softly and hard.

Wow!

As soon as Emily appeared, the entire antique street was extremely shocked.

You know, a few years ago, the Yashi Group was a large company in the entire land continent, and its cosmetics were sought after by almost all young women.

In the past few years, the Yashi Group has continued to grow and develop, with branches all over the mainland of World Universe. It can be said that if there is a ranking of the rich in the mainland of World Universe, Emily is definitely in the top five.

But at this time, how can this wealthy business woman come to Antique Street, how can she not be shocked?

For a while, the eyes of the whole street were focused on Emily and Chen Ting, all of them were silly.

Many men have difficulty breathing, this Emily's aura is simply too strong. It's so attractive! Although she is only a woman, her aura is enough to overwhelm the men present!

Only Darryl looked indifferent.

However, Darryl was also very surprised when he saw Emily.

It turned out to be her?

I haven't seen it in a few years, and this Emily is even more charming.

"Let's give way!" After entering the Antique Street, a few bodyguards guarded Emily in the middle, and constantly dispelled those who were in the way. This row of faces is like a big star appearing on the stage.

But no one dared to question and gave way one after another, only Darryl three stood still.

"Hey!"

One of the bodyguards locked on Darryl tightly, and said coldly: "Just let me, don't you understand?"

## Chapter 1919

Darryl smiled, did not respond, but looked at Emily with a smile on his face. Mad!

Seeing Darryl's gaze, staring at the boss, the bodyguard suddenly became angry: "Boy, where do you look?"

With that said, raising his fist, he must teach Darryl.

At the same time, Chen Ting also noticed Darryl's gaze, staring at her cousin all the time, her eyebrows furrowed, and she muttered contemptuously: "Where is the poor and poor? It's really unruly."

Chen Ting had just graduated from university, and, relying on Emily's relationship, she was arrogant and regarded herself as superior, and she didn't put ordinary people in her eyes at all.

At this time, in Chen Ting's eyes, Darryl was a poor man. It was disgusting to dare to look directly at his cousin with such a look.

Wow!

Seeing the situation here, the passers-by around were also talking about it.

"This kid dares to stand in the way of Emily, is he tired of his life?"

"Yes, looking at people with this kind of eyes, it seems to be unlucky."

Under the discussion, no one sympathized with Darryl and thought he deserved it.

"stop!"

Seeing the bodyguard's fist, he was about to hit Darryl, and at this critical moment, Emily suddenly screamed.

In the next second, Emily stepped on high heels and walked quickly to Darryl, unable to conceal his inner excitement, and respectfully said: "Second Young Master, is it you? Is it really you?"

When she said this, Emily was so excited that she almost cried with joy.

Three years ago, the news that Darryl was involved in the vortex of chaos spread. Emily was extremely sad at the time. You know, it was the master of Darryl that Emily opened the company. It can be said that without Darryl, there would be no Emily today. .

In order to cherish the memory of Darryl, Emily has enshrined a portrait of Darryl in his office for three years, but at this moment, how unhappy to see Darryl appearing in front of him alive?

When they first met, Darryl was still the second young master of the Darryl family. Although in the past so many years, Emily still used to be called the second young master.

What?

The second young master?

Seeing this scene, no matter it was Chen Ting or the people around him, they were all stunned.

what's going on? Emily, who stuns the shopping mall, is so respectful to this man, and is still honored as the second young master? What is the identity of this man?

Feeling the excitement of Emily, Darryl smiled slightly: "It's me. Emily, long time no see."

"Great!"

Hearing Darryl's voice, Emily was overjoyed, happily like a little girl: "I'll call Felix

Blakey and Riyue later. If they know that the second young master is still alive, they will definitely not be able to sleep happily. "

At this time, the bodyguard who was about to do it just now was completely stupid.

The person in front of you is Darryl? Sect Master of Elysium Gate, Hero of Universe...

"In front of the second young master, you can't be unruly!" Emily lightly breathed a sigh of relief, and said to several bodyguards: "Retreat."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

"Yes." Several bodyguards were panicked and quickly stepped aside.

At this time, Darryl pulled Debra and Jewel to his side, and introduced with a smile: "These two are Debra and Jewel, both of whom are my confidantes."

"This is Emily, the president of Yashi Group."

Upon hearing the introduction, Debra and Jewel both smiled and nodded at Emily.

Emily's exquisite face was somewhat polite: "I have heard of the names of the two young ladies, but I have never seen them before. I was fortunate to see them today. They are indeed beautiful, one is more beautiful than the other."

"sister!"

As he was talking, an indifferent voice sounded next to him: "He is Darryl, there is nothing special about it."

It is Chen Ting.

While speaking, Chen Ting looked at Darryl up and down, her eyes unabashedly contemptuous.

Of course, Chen Ting had heard of Darryl, especially in Emily's mouth, she had heard about Darryl's deeds, but Chen Ting was a little disappointed when she saw Darryl at this time.

The Darryl in front of him was dressed no different from ordinary people. Even if he looked a little more outstanding, he didn't seem to have anything special, far from what he had imagined.

"Chen Ting!"

Emily frowned her eyebrows lightly, and said displeased: "Don't be rude."

Chen Ting stuck out her tongue, not speaking, but her expression was very reluctant.

Immediately, Emily smiled bitterly at Darryl: "Second Young Master, this is my cousin Chen Ting, who has just graduated from university and is young and ignorant. Don't be surprised."

Darryl waved his hand and said with a smile: "It's okay."

He could see that this Chen Ting was still very young, and had just set foot in society, so she didn't care about it.

At this time, Emily thought of something, and he stopped saying: "Second Young Master, you have a high level of knowledge in antiques. Why don't you wait to help me find an antique?"

Afterwards, Emily apologized to Debra and Jewel: "Two young ladies, I won't delay the second young master too much time."

When she said this, Emily's eyes were full of expectation.

Emily admired Darryl very much. In her heart, she dreamed that Darryl would help her choose an antique. You must know that the antiques Darryl liked could not be faked. More importantly, it was very memorable.

Debra and Jewel looked at each other and nodded with a smile.

"of course can!"

"You asked the son to help you choose antiques, but you found the right person."

After saying this, Debra smiled at Darryl and said softly: "Darryl, since President Chen said so, you can help her pick an antique. Jewel and I will go shopping first."

With that, Debra took Jewel and walked towards an antique shop not far away.

Debra was icy, smart and considerate. She could see that she and Jewel were aside, and Emily was a little uncomfortable, so she simply took Jewel to go shopping first.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl smiled, and nodded at Emily: "Well, I'll pick one for you



later."

Hearing this, Emily was very excited and nodded repeatedly.

Chen Ting, who was next to him, didn't take it seriously, and couldn't help but said, "Sister, he's just a messenger, do you understand antiques?"

In Chen Ting's mind, the cultivators who walked around the rivers and lakes were all rude people. How could they understand antique calligraphy and painting?

Emily did not respond, but glared at her.

Chen Ting stopped talking, but her face was a little unconvinced.

Feeling Chen Ting's contempt, Darryl just pretended not to see it, chatting with Emily while walking and visiting the antiques on the roadside stalls.

"Come and see, they are all good things."

"Calligraphy and painting jade, everything is fine..." "Handsome guy, come and see..."

Every time I went to a stall, those small stalls greeted them with great enthusiasm.

However, Darryl only glanced slightly, and did not stop at all.

In a blink of an eye, the entire antique street stalls were almost finished. Chen Ting looked at Darryl and couldn't help but roll her eyes and said, "There are so many stalls, and I haven't picked one. I think you really don't understand."

## Chapter 1920

"Chen Ting!" Emily frowned.

Darryl smiled and looked at Chen Ting earnestly: "You are still too young to know how deep the water on the antique street is. I tell you, there are many fakes like this kind of antique street that just opened, so Be cautious. Understand?"

Seeing his old-fashioned posture, Chen Ting curled her lips in disdain: "According to you, the things on these stalls are not real?"

Darryl smiled, not speaking, and continued to move forward. Ok?

After walking a few steps, Darryl stopped at a booth.

The stalls were all porcelain, blue and white porcelain, Jun porcelain, everything, each of them was colorful and dazzling.

Emily got excited at once, and there must be something good for the second young master to stop.

Chen Ting also stood there, and began to admire the porcelain on the stall. The porcelain on this stall was exquisite in shape and there should be real things.

"Friend, I'm all good stuff here, take a look!" At this time, the stall owner also stood up and greeted enthusiastically.

Darryl nodded, his eyes swept around, and pointed to an inconspicuous jade bottle in the corner of the stall: "How much is this?"

I saw that the jade bottle was light blue, not very shiny, and there was a small gap at the mouth of the bottle, which was just as shattered compared to the bright and bright porcelains around it.

What?

At this moment, Chen Ting was stunned and couldn't help but said, "You picked this thing after a long time?"

There are so many porcelains around, and picking one is better than this.

What a vision.

"My friend has good eyesight."

The stall owner was also stunned, and then snapped out: "This thing was sold here by my friend. It is said that it was inherited from his family's ancestors. It has been sealed underground for many years. It was only recently dug out..."

Darryl interrupted him directly and asked: "Don't say so much, how much is it?"

Others could not see this bottle, but Darryl recognized it at a glance. It was an official kiln in Yuan Dynasty. Although the bottle mouth was flawed, it could not affect its value. If it were put on auction, it would be at least a thousand. Million.

More importantly, the things from the official kilns of the Yuan Dynasty are extremely rare, so they are very valuable for collection.

This....

The stall owner scratched his head, groaned, and said, "Five thousand!"

When answering, the stall owner looked sincere, but his eyes flashed with treacherousness.

This jade bottle was collected by the stall owner the day before yesterday after spending several thousand. At that time, an expert was found, but it couldn't be identified. In desperation, he had to throw it in the corner of the stall.

Unexpectedly, at this time, Darryl's fancy, with Emily, the beauty president next to him, would certainly make a fortune. "fifty thousand?"

As soon as the voice fell, Chen Ting couldn't help but yelled, "Is your broken bottle worth fifty thousand?"

After speaking, Chen Ting said to Darryl: "Do you know antiques? After picking for a long time, just pick such a broken bottle?"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Darryl's expression was indifferent, and he ignored it.

Emily couldn't help but grabbed Chen Ting: "Don't talk, the second young master knows it!"

At this time, Darryl smiled at Emily and said: "That's it, pay for it! Antiques have been selected for you, and I'll go find them."

When the words fell, Darryl and Emily said goodbye, and turned to look for Debra and Jewel.

Emily did not hesitate, and immediately paid the stall owner.

"sister!"

Chen Ting stomped her feet in a hurry, "You just believe in Darryl, is this broken bottle worth fifty thousand?"

Chen Shi's poem was not good, and her delicate face became cold: "Chen Ting, if you slander the second young master like this, you won't recognize me as my cousin again!"

Just now Darryl was there, and Emily was not good at it. At this time, Darryl was gone and couldn't help it anymore.

This cousin is really ignorant.

Having said this, Emily took the jade bottle, turned and left.

Chen Ting was stunned and hurried to catch up: "Sister, wait for me..."

.....

On the other side, Debra and Jewel went into an antique shop after they finished shopping at the street stalls.

This shop is very large and decorated in an antique style. Walking inside, it feels like a journey through the past and the present, and it has a strong sense of history.

The two strolled around, Debra was attracted by a jade fan, and asked the boss: "How much is this?"

The boss hurried up and introduced graciously: "This beautiful lady, you have a good vision. This jade fan is a piece of the court of the Song Dynasty. Looking at the carving, it is beautiful and beautiful. It opened on the first day of today. Here is a discounted price, two million!"

Hearing this, Debra frowned slightly, picked up the jade fan and looked at it.

The jade fan is quite exquisite, but it is hard to tell whether it is from the Song Dynasty. You know, Debra comes from the Great East Continent and doesn't know much about the history of the World Universe Continent.

Next to Jewel, she couldn't help but speak: "Two million, so expensive."

"Oh! Isn't this Miss Debra?"

As he was talking, he heard a surprised sound outside the door, and then, a handsome figure slowly walked in.

He was dressed in white, unspeakably handsome and unrestrained in his own way.  
?

It is Bai Yunfei.

One day ago, Bai Yunfei forced Neil Wilson to surrender and asked him to steal Chester's ghost token for ten days. During these ten days, Bai Yunfei temporarily stayed in a hotel in Donghai(?) City. Today is boring, so he came out alone. After turning around, I didn't expect to see Debra when I entered an antique shop.

Walking into the store, Bai Yunfei looked at Debra with a smile: "Miss Debra, we are so destined, we have met again."

Bai Yunfei admired Debra at first sight at the celebration banquet of the Heavenly League before, and then almost dreamed about it. Now when he meets it again, he feels excited.

To be honest, Bai Yunfei knew that Debra was Darryl's woman at this time, but Bai Yunfei didn't care about this, he only knew that the woman he liked must be chased.

Bai Yunfei?

Seeing Bai Yunfei, Debra frowned, she was surprised and disgusted.

Although Bai Yunfei was very strong, he was contemptuous of Darryl at the celebration feast of the Heavenly League, so Debra didn't have the slightest affection for him.

Feeling Debra's indifference, Bai Yunfei didn't care at all, and said with a smile: "Since Miss Debra likes this jade fan, why not buy it for you."

Buy it for me?

Debra was stunned for a moment, before he even thought about rejecting: "Thank you, no need!"

She is Darryl's woman, how can she let other men give gifts?

Seeing Debra's refusal, Bai Yunfei looked serious: "Miss Debra, why are you so polite? I can see that you like this jade fan very much. I bought it for you. It is also an adult beauty."

How can such a good opportunity be missed as a gift for the beautiful woman?

"No need." Debra replied faintly, and then put the jade fan back into the distance.

At the same time, Jewel couldn't help it anymore, and she said to Bai Yunfei: "You are so strange. Sister Debra said that you don't need it. Why are you still entangled? Besides, we don't lack these two. Millions, you really don't need to pay for it if you want to buy it."

Jewel Bingxue is smart, she can tell at a glance that the man in front of her wants to pursue Sister Debra.

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei didn't care, his eyes were always on Debra.

"Miss Debra!" Bai Yunfei showed a harmless smile, and said sincerely: "I don't mean anything else, I just want to make friends with you."

"I..."

Debra bit her lip lightly, not knowing how to respond for a while.

"Debra!"

At this moment, a faint voice sounded outside the door: "Since he is so sincere, let him buy it." The voice fell, and a cold figure walked in slowly.

It is Darryl.

Chapter 1921

Seeing Darryl appearing, Jewel screamed, walked over and took Darryl's arm, and

said: "This person seems to be plotting against Sister Debra. You have to be careful."

Having said this, Jewel still did not forget to give Bai Yunfei a look.

Haha...

Hearing this, Darryl showed a smile and reached out to touch Jewel's head.

After so many years, Jewel is still so cute.

In the next second, Darryl's gaze fell on Bai Yunfei, and he said lightly: "Bai Yunfei, don't come here unharmed."

When he said this, Darryl smiled, and did not show any dissatisfaction because Bai Yunfei pursued Debra. On the contrary, Darryl was very calm.

You know, Darryl and Debra have gone through several years of wind and rain, living together and dying together. It can be said that they are stronger than Jin, so Darryl is not worried that Debra will betray him.

Mad.

At this moment, Bai Yunfei frowned, his original good mood suddenly became worse.

I thought I could take the opportunity to contact Debra this time, but I didn't expect that at the critical moment, Darryl appeared.

It's a terrible sight.

Thinking about it, Bai Yunfei squeezed out a smile and made a free and easy look: "It turned out to be Darryl, haha, don't come here without any harm. I just passed by here accidentally and saw Miss Debra admiring the jade fan. Come in and have a look."

Immediately, Bai Yunfei set his eyes on Debra, and said sincerely: "I met Miss Debra and wanted to make friends, so I planned to sell this jade fan and give it to Miss Debra."

Having said this, Bai Yunfei took out a card from his body and threw it directly to the shop owner: "My wife, please wrap it up!"

okay!

The owner of the store was very happy, so he hurriedly swiped his credit card. Just opened today, he sold two million. Can he be unhappy?

At this time, Bai Yunfei looked at Debra and said in kindness: "Miss Debra, I

sincerely want to make your friend, I have already bought the jade fan, I hope you don't refuse!"

While speaking, Bai Yunfei glanced at Darryl from the corner of his eyes, revealing a bit of contempt.

But he is the former Elysium Gate Sect Master, whose reputation has long since ceased to exist. How can He De, let such a beautiful and fragrant Debra lady be accompanied? Today, no matter what, we must win the hearts of the beautiful women.

Bai Yunfei held strong self-reliance and didn't put Darryl in his eyes at all, so Darryl was by his side and ignored him blatantly.

Ha ha...

Seeing this situation, Darryl secretly sneered.

This Bai Yunfei is really confident enough. He dares to block my face and lightly smoke to show good. If I don't teach you a lesson, how can I gain a foothold in World Universe in the future?

At this time, in the face of Bai Yunfei's goodwill, Debra's delicate face also flashed a hint of impatience.

"Darryl..." Debra pulled Darryl gently: "Look..."

Before she finished speaking, Darryl smiled slightly, holding Debra's fragrant shoulders, and said lightly: "Debra, since this brother Bai is so sincere, you accept this gift."

With that said, Darryl glanced at Bai Yunfei and said with a smile, "Spending two million to buy a fake, this is the first time I have seen such a big handwriting!"

At this time, Darryl couldn't hide the mocking in Bai Yunfei's eyes.

Yes, the moment Darryl came in just now, Darryl could see that the jade fan was not from the Song Dynasty court at all, but a counterfeit that was imitated by later generations. It was just that the imitating skills were so clever that most people couldn't see it at all.

But who is Darryl? When he was the second young master of the Darryl family, he followed the master of Chinese studies Kang Lianping as his teacher, and his knowledge in antiques almost scorned the entire land continent.

So Bai Yunfei spent two million to buy this jade fan and give it to Debra, Darryl did not object.

Since the other party is going to be taken advantage of, give him this opportunity, anyway, it is not his own money.

Sigh....

At this moment, Debra secretly breathed a sigh of relief, with a smile on her face. Speaking of which, when Darryl asked her to accept this gift, Debra was very upset.

I am your woman, but you let me accept gifts from other men. It's really shameful.

But at this time, learning from Darrylkou that the jade fan was fake, Debra was relieved instantly. She was talented and intelligent, and immediately understood that Darryl did this deliberately to play with Bai Yunfei.

Huh!

Hearing Darryl's words, Bai Yunfei's expression changed, and a trace of anger flashed in his eyes.

Huh(?), does Darryl dare to mock himself, saying that the jade fan he bought is a fake?

Especially seeing Darryl's hand holding Debra's scented shoulders, Bai Yunfei's heart was filled with anger, and his anger grew even stronger.

A fellow who has no reputation, dare to mock me? court death.

Thinking about it, Bai Yunfei held back his anger and sneered: "Darryl, you said the jade fan I bought is a fake? It's really interesting. How can such a big shop sell fakes?"

"Miss Debra likes this jade fan, you can't afford it, so you deliberately say it is fake, right?"

When he finished speaking the last sentence, Bai Yunfei looked contemptuous.

Darryl smiled without saying a word.

At this moment, hearing the movement here, many people gathered around the door, watching the excitement curiously.

"I'm going, what's the situation?"

"The one who was accompanied by two beauties is the former Elysium Gate Sect



Master Darryl?"

"Who is the opposite? He is so handsome and so rich, and he actually spent two million to buy a jade fan..."

"You have money, but the antique street opened on the first day. There is a mixture of antiques. I don't know if this jade fan is genuine?"

Seeing many people around the door, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, but smiled. The more people, the better, and when Darryl loses his face, his reputation will plummet.

Muttering in his heart, Bai Yunfei looked at Darryl with a smile but a smile: "Darryl, if you don't speak, you will admit that you were talking nonsense just now, so if you can spend two million to buy this jade fan, I have nothing else. By the way, leave immediately!"

Let me buy?

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help laughing, and said lightly: "My brain is not sick, why should I spend two million to buy a fake?"

With Darryl's current status, money is not important anymore. Speaking of it, if Debra likes it, whether it's true or not, let alone two million, or twenty million, Darryl will not frown, but it involves this Baiyun. Flying is different.

After all, this is the dignity of a man. "you..."  
Bai Yunfei's face turned gloomy, his eyes gleaming coldly. This Darryl, actually scolded me for no brains?

At this moment, the shop owner finished swiping the card, Bai Yunfei looked gloomy and coldly said: "Boss, is your jade fan real? This Darryl is a fake!"

The Bai family has avoided the world for nearly ten thousand years. It was only a few days ago that Bai Yunfei first set foot in the arena. It can be said that he knew nothing about antiques. At this time, seeing Darryl's faint-hearted appearance, his heart began to wonder, and he began to question the store. boss.

"How can it be!"

Facing Bai Yunfei's questioning, the shop owner was very excited and shouted: "As it is said, my shop opened for the first time, how could it be possible to sell fakes?"

"My ancestors were from a family of antiques. When I was five years old, I entered the industry, and it's 30 years now."

## Chapter 1922

"In the past 30 years, there are hundreds of thousands of antiques that I have handled, and I have never missed it. Besides, businessmen are based on honesty, and I can't break my own job, do you think?"

"Look at this jade fan. It has a gentle texture, but it is carved from top-quality white jade. The lines on it are exquisitely carved. It is entirely from the court."

The shop owner talked eloquently, and talked wildly.

Sigh...

For a moment, all the people who watched from the outside of the door nodded subconsciously, one by one deeply agreeing.

"Yes, this jade fan is exquisitely carved, not like a fake one." "The fake will not have such a warm luster."

"Not bad..."

Bai Yunfei also smiled when he heard the comments from everyone around him.

Everyone said it was true, but Darryl said it was a fake. It was clear who was right and who was wrong.

Thinking about it, Bai Yunfei looked at Darryl mockingly: "Darryl, everyone's eyes are sharp, what else do you have to say?"

When the voice fell, Jewel couldn't help it: "The son said that this jade fan is fake, and it's fake."

Jewel has extraordinary confidence in Darryl's accomplishments in the antique world.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl lightly breathed, first glanced at Bai Yunfei, and then at the shop owner again, then slowly said: "This jade fan is indeed the best white jade, and the carving craftsmanship is also top-notch, but unfortunately, it is not in the Song Dynasty. It's a high copy in the past two years!"

"The black traces in the carved flowers above seem to have been left over after hundreds of years of precipitation, but they are not!"

"This is a method of distressing, using special pigments and smearing on it."

"After smearing, it is buried in the soil, and then taken out a month later, after special polishing, there will be an illusion of precipitation over time."

"I have to say that this old method is very clever, but the fake is fake, and the facts cannot be changed."

At the end, Darryl smiled and looked at the shop owner: "You said you were born in an antique family, and you have a good vision, but this time, you just missed it."

"This..."

Hearing this, the shop owner flushed and was speechless for a while.

At the same time, there was silence around, and everyone watching the excitement couldn't help whispering.

"This is what Darryl is talking about. Is the jade fan really a fake?"

"It's hard to say..."

"Interestingly, if it's true, the person on the other side spent two million to buy it, but it's really a fool."

The discussion around him kept coming, and Bai Yunfei frowned, and he lost his previous self-confidence.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei looked at Darryl and said uncomfortably: "You said this jade fan is a fake. It's just a one-sided word. Can anyone prove it?"

When the voice fell, many people around nodded.

"Yeah, nothing is justified!"

"Is it true or not, how can I prove it?"

Darryl's expression was indifferent: "If you don't believe it, you can find an authoritative person to be firm and firm."

Bai Yunfei frowned, turned his head to look at the shop owner?

The shop owner hurriedly said: "Don't worry, handsome guy. The things in my shop are 100% guaranteed to be true. The authoritative person can identify it as early as possible. Today, Antique Street opened. It is said that Master Yuan Xingzhi is also here. I will invite him."

When he said this, the shop owner looked confident.

The shop owner believes in his own eyesight. This jade fan was collected for hundreds of thousands, and it will never be fake. When Master Yuan Xingzhi

arrives, everything will be finalized.

Master Yuan Xingzhi?

Hearing this, everyone around was in an uproar, all inexplicably excited.

You know, Yuan Xingzhi is the most famous antique master in the World Universe Continent. If he is there, you can tell whether this jade fan is true or not at a glance.

The shop owner walked out of the shop quickly and went to invite Yuan Xingzhi.

After a while, I heard a stir in the crowd, and then I saw the shop owner slowly walk in with an old man with gray hair.

The old man looks in his sixties, vigorous, and wears an off- white gown with good temperament.

It is Yuan Xingzhi.

Seeing Yuan Xingzhi, everyone around was inexplicably excited.

"I'm going, it's really Master Yuan Xingzhi."

"When this jade fan is true or not, it will be revealed."

In the discussion, Darryl stood there, a piece of leisurely comfort.

Darryl knew Yuan Xingzhi, not only knew, but also very familiar. You know, Darryl and Yuan Xingzhi are both disciples of Kang Lianping. Moreover, Darryl had been apprentice to his teacher earlier, and he was regarded as Yuan Xingzhi's senior.

"Master Yuan!"

At this moment, the shop owner took down the jade fan and handed it to Yuan Xingzhi: "Let's see if this came from the

Song Dynasty court. My guest, I spent two million, so he had to buy it. Peace of mind." Ok!

Yuan Xingzhi nodded, then took the jade fan, looked at it over and over, and finally shook his head and said: "Boss, when you received this thing, it should be careless. This is a high imitation fake. The color in the carved pattern is old. It has to be said that it was made with very clever means, but it is just a fake."

With that, Yuan Xingzhi patted the shop owner on the shoulder: "Refund the money to others."

What?

At this moment, the shop owner froze there, completely stupid.

At the same time, everyone around also exploded in an instant.

"What? This jade fan is really a fake!"

"I'm going, such a big shop, it sells fakes..."

"The water in the antique world is really too deep. This jade fan doesn't look like a fake, but it turns out to be a fake."

The surrounding discussion, you and I heard one sentence, Bai Yunfei was also stunned there, his expression gloomy.

Huh(?), he thought that Darryl just didn't have the money to buy a jade fan, so he deliberately said nonsense, but he never expected that this jade fan was really a fake.

At this time, Bai Yunfei looked at Darryl closely, shining unwilling and angry!

I was thinking of humiliating Darryl, and fortunately, in front of Miss Debra, raising his own image, but in the end, it was himself who made the ugly public in the end.

He is very reluctant to accept this fact. "Handsome guy!"

At this moment, the shop owner quickly refunded the money, and apologized to Bai Yunfei: "I'm sorry. When I received this jade fan, I saw it and almost caused you to lose so much money. I'm sorry, I'm sorry...Speaking of which, I really lost Master Yuan this time, otherwise, the sign of this shop would be smashed..."

Bai Yunfei didn't speak, standing there, his expression gloomy.

To be honest, Bai Yunfei wanted to kill the shop owner very much at this time. If he hadn't sold fakes, he wouldn't have been so shameless in front of Miss Debra, but so many people around looked at him and still held back.

"Hey!"

At this time, Jewel came over and mocked at Bai Yunfei: "You don't know anything about antiques. You are embarrassed to buy gifts for Sister Debra. Don't be ashamed. Talking about your knowledge in antiques, you learn. For the past ten years, it hasn't been as good as the son."

When she said this, Jewel looked at Darryl's gaze, full of admiration.

Debra next to her pursed her lips, unspeakably charming.

Bai Yunfei's face was blue and white, and the flames were indescribable, but they couldn't come out.

## Chapter 1923

At this moment, Darryl slowly walked over and smiled at Bai Yunfei: "If you want to please others in the future, it is best to be a little self-aware. Don't be in a field you are not good at. If you don't know how to pretend to understand, you will only laugh generously in the end!"

"As I said just now, this jade fan is a fake. You must not listen, but fortunately the shop owner has already refunded the money to you. You don't have to thank me. If you buy antiques in the future, wipe your eyes with bright spots. "

"you!"

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei almost exploded in anger, but he had nothing to refute.

"good very good!"

In the next second, Bai Yunfei showed a smile, gritted his teeth at Darryl and said: "As expected of the former World Universe hero, I have learned it today, and we will have some time later."

As he said, Bai Yunfei turned his head and smiled at Debra: "Miss Debra, let's meet again."

The last word fell, Bai Yunfei glared at Darryl fiercely, and then strode away.

At this time, the onlookers around also gradually dispersed, but there were still some curious ones who looked at Darryl and talked a lot.

"Is he really the former Elysium Gate Sect Master Darryl?"

"I didn't see it, he also studied antiques..." "It's possible that it's blind, but it's correct."

During the discussion, many people believed that Darryl's tasting of the jade fan was true and false. It was because the blind cat ran into the dead mouse and was wrong.

"Brother?"

However, at this moment, I saw Yuan Xing approaching Darryl with joy, and said excitedly: "I'm not mistaken, is it really you? Three years ago, you were involved in the vortex of chaos, me

and The master was very sad when he found out, but he didn't expect you to come back safely."

When he said this, Yuan Xingzhi clutched Darryl's hand tightly, extremely excited.

Although Yuan Xingzhi and Darryl didn't meet many times, they had always been grateful to this senior. You should know that when Yuan Xingzhi was just apprentice, he helped people misunderstand a lot of antiques.

Once, Yuan Xingzhi made a mistake in his identification and caused heavy losses to the client. The client almost found someone to kill him. Later, Darryl knew that he appeared in time and saved Yuan Xing's life.

In this case, even though Darryl is several decades younger than Yuan Xingzhi, Yuan Xingzhi has always respected this senior.

But at this moment, when he suddenly saw Darryl who had disappeared for three years, how could Yuan Xingzhi not be excited?

Feeling the excitement of Yuan Xingzhi, Darryl showed a smile: "Junior Brother, you haven't seen you for so many years, you have improved a lot in the taste of antiques, not bad."

What?

Seeing this scene, the people around were all dumbfounded.

Did you hear that right, the antique master of the famous Earth Garden mainland is actually called Senior Brother Darryl?

Shocked, completely shocked.

Especially those who think that Darryl is blind and stunned.

Even Yuan Xingzhi is his junior, it seems that Darryl's attainments in antiques are not silly, but true learning.

After exchanging a few words with Yuan Xingzhi, Darryl left the Antique Street with Debra.

It's getting late, and it's time to go back for dinner, Yvette and Yvonne are all waiting.

On the way back to the Carter Family, Darryl and Debra were chatting while walking while enjoying the night view of Donghai(?) City. It has to be said that Donghai(?) City is indeed one of the largest cities on the mainland, and it is really too prosperous.

Especially this night scene is simply fascinating. "Darryl?"

As he was walking, only a cold voice was heard from behind.

Suddenly hearing someone call his name, Darryl was stunned, and Debra, both of them, looked back together. At this look, they were stunned.

Damn it!

I saw two elderly men standing quietly ten meters away. Both elderly men were about 70 years old, wearing exactly the same black ancient robes with their hair in a bun. It seems to have crossed over.

Not only that, the two elders are also filled with a powerful aura.

Darryl was very surprised, and couldn't help but say: "Below is Darryl. I don't know where the two seniors come from? What are you looking for?"

When talking about this, Darryl was very puzzled, don't these two old men know him?

At the same time, Debra and Jewel were also very curious.

Hearing Darryl's answer, one of the elders slowly nodded and said: "We are the elder of Thea Yinzong, the old man is Feng elder, and he is Huo elder."

After introducing himself, the elder Feng looked at Darryl tightly: "Our chief sees you, come with us."

The tone is cold, beyond doubt. Thea Yinzong?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned and said with a wry smile: "Two, I don't seem to know your Sect Master of Thea Yinzong.

Moreover, I have something to do." After speaking, he greeted Debra to leave.

Seeing this, Elder Feng furrowed his brows and let out a cold cry: "Stop!"

When the voice fell, the elder Feng's internal force urged, and the figure burst out, like lightning, coming towards Darryl.

Hum!

I saw that where Elder Feng passed by, the air was twisted and vibrated, which was amazing.

Damn it!

Seeing Elder Feng burst out, Darryl was shocked.



He clearly felt that the strength of this elder Feng was even close to the realm of ascending, that is to say, it was only the last step before he could shatter the void and enter the realm of God.

There is such a terrifying existence in World Universe.

In shock, Darryl couldn't think much, urging the power of the soul to quickly avoid the blow of Elder Feng, and at the same time he said: "Elder Feng, I have nothing to do with your Thea Yinzong. There is no need to do it as soon as you come up. Right."

"You humiliated our eldest lady, and said that you have nothing to do with our Thea Yinzong? Today, no matter what,

you have to go with us!" Elder Feng said coldly, raising his palm to hit Darryl.

This palm is even sharper than before.

The eldest lady of Thea Yinzong? Who is that? ,

Darryl was puzzled, and at the same time he didn't think too much, and he went up and fought fiercely with the elder He Feng.

"Darryl!"

"Master!"

Seeing this scene, Debra and Jewel were very anxious, and then they urged their figures to rush to help.

"This is a private grievance between our Thea Yinzong and Darryl, no one else should intervene!" Standing beside him, Elder Huo, who had been watching the battle silently, said coldly, and then both Debra intercepted them.

Debra and Jewel were both furious, and joined forces to fight Elder Huo.

However, Elder Huo, like Elder Feng, was close to the realm of soaring strength. Even though Debra and Jewel joined forces, they were not his opponents.

Bang...

Within two rounds, Debra and Jewel each hit a palm, and then the elder Huo tapped the acupuncture points.

Not far away, the fierce battle of Elder Darryl and Feng continued.

In the fierce battle, Elder Feng became more and more frightened.

This Darryl, but his thirty-something grade, was so powerful that he was close to

the realm of ascending, unable to suppress him. More importantly, he couldn't perceive Darryl's realm.

This Darryl's strength is completely unfathomable.

Chapter 1924

Sigh!

Seeing the situation here, Elder Huo couldn't help taking a deep breath, and was secretly shocked.

This kid Darryl, who is only in his 30s, has such a terrifying strength, he actually possesses the soul? Instead of taking him down, Elder Feng was firmly suppressed.

It's incredible to be so young to have a soul.

For a while, Elder Huo was there for a while, unable to slow down for a long time.

To be honest, it is difficult for ordinary people to sense that Darryl possesses the primordial spirit, but Elder Huo and Elder Feng are different, they are both close to the realm of ascending, and their perception is very keen.

In a blink of an eye, Elder Darryl and Feng had fought for a few more rounds in midair.

Seeing that the situation is getting worse and worse for his side, Elder Huo finally couldn't help it, and shouted: "Darryl, if you resist stubbornly, I will be rude to them."

The moment the voice fell, Elder Huo raised his hands and hovered over Debra and Jewel's heads.

Huh!

Hearing the shout, Darryl didn't stop immediately, but subconsciously looked at Elder Huo's side, his heart was shocked, and his eyes instantly became blood red.

I saw that Debra and Jewel were touched on the acupuncture points and couldn't move them. Elder Huo's palms were hanging above their heads. As long as they were patted with their internal force, the two women would lose their fragrance.

At this time, Darryl was shocked, but also extremely angry.

In the next second, Darryl yelled: "Two seniors, you are not my opponents alone, so you use my family to threaten, don't you feel ashamed?"

When he said this, Darryl wanted to rush over directly, but he

still held back.

After all, Elder Feng and Elder Huo are too strong, no matter how fast they are, they are not as fast as the other party, and they can't take the risk of Debra and Jewel's life.

Ahem.....

Hearing Darryl's irony, Elder Huo flushed, and coughed a few times to cover up his embarrassment.

Because Darryl is right, his own dignified and powerful elder of the hidden sect, looking at the entire Universe rivers and lakes, can be said to be a peak-like existence, and at this time, using two women to threaten Darryl is indeed insulting himself. Identity.

But if you don't do this, there is no other way to make Darryl soft.

Thinking about it, Elder Huo smiled bitterly, and looked at Darryl very seriously: "Darryl, I was helpless to do this. Who would have thought that the strength of the former Elysium Gate Sect Master was so strong."

"As long as you stop, I won't hurt them both."

Hearing this, Darryl was very annoyed, but he had no choice but to stop. He could see that Elder Huo was not telling a joke. He really kept his hands. The other party might actually kill Debra and Jewel.

Seeing this scene, Debra and Jewel were both indescribably ashamed.

Ben wanted to help Darryl, but it turned out to be a burden to him. But I have to say that the strength of Elder Feng and Elder Huo is really too strong.

Sigh...

At this moment, Elder Feng secretly breathed a sigh of relief, and looked at Elder Huo very gratefully.

Fortunately, Elder Huo was anxious to be wise and restrained Darryl's family. If he continued to fight, he would really be unable to hold it.

"Elder Huo!"

At this time, Darryl took a deep breath, looked at Elder Huo closely, and shouted: "I have stopped, and immediately let them go!"

Elder Huo smiled slightly and said slowly: "Darryl, don't worry, as long as you obey us obediently, I will never hurt them both!"

As he said, Elder Huo took a deep breath, and said seriously: "Immediately you can catch it without the slightest resistance." When the last word fell, Elder Huo's face was firm and beyond doubt.

At the same time, Elder Feng came slowly and took out a golden pill from his body: "You eat this Zhenyuan Pill, and then follow us."

Zhenyuandan?

Darryl frowned, with a look of confusion.

Your own alchemy has reached the most true and pure state. The elixir in "Promise Alchemy" is also very familiar. Why have you never heard of Zhenyuan Pill?

Seeing Darryl's expression, Elder Feng smiled calmly: "Don't be nervous, this is not a poison. After taking it, it can suppress your primordial power. I do this just in case."

When he said this, Elder Feng looked at Darryl's gaze, gleaming with strange brilliance.

When fighting against Darryl just now, Elder Feng sensed Darryl's primordial spirit, and his heart was shocked. It's incredible to be so young to have a soul.

As for Zhenyuan Pill, it is the unique medicine of Thea Yinzong.

You know, the founder of Thea Yinzong was Xuanyuan's subordinates. Ten thousand years ago, Xuanyuan led his subordinates to fight against gods. There were many ways to deal with gods. This Zhenyuan Pill was one of them.

What? !

Can this medicine suppress my primordial power?

At this moment, Darryl's expression changed and he was shocked. Who are these two old men?

At the same time, my heart was a little suffocated. Obviously he had the upper hand, but this elder Huo used

Debra and Jewel to threaten him. Knowing that, before he did it, he let Debra and Jewel leave. "Okay, I take it..."

Finally, Darryl took a deep breath, picked up the Zhenyuan Pill from Elder Feng, and said slowly: "I hope your words count."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

"Darryl." "The son..."

Seeing this, both Debra and Jewel trembled, and Qi Qijiao exhaled.

Debra's delicate face could not conceal her worries, and she said, "Don't take it, what if it's poison?" Elder Feng and Elder Huo have unknown origins. Their words

must not be trusted!

When the voice fell, Jewel also shouted: "My son, you don't care about us, let alone agree to their terms."

When she said this, Jewel almost burst into tears.

In three years, the son had left for three full years, and finally returned. How could he watch him taking each other's pill and finally be taken away by these two high-powered old men?

"Debra, Jewel!"

Feeling their worries, Darryl showed a slight smile: "Don't worry, I will be fine."

With that, Darryl swallowed Zhen Yuan Dan. Hum!

The moment he took the Zhenyuan Pill, Darryl only felt a buzzing in his head, and immediately after that, the power of the original spirit in his body was suppressed by a strange force, and he couldn't move it at all, it was very strange.

I go, it can really suppress the power of the soul.

Upon sensing these, Darryl was shocked, and at the same time, he became interested in Thea Yinzong in his heart.

"it is good!"

Seeing that Darryl had kept his promise and obeyed Zhen Yuan Dan, Elder Huo nodded approvingly: "Although you, kid, act a little frivolous, you can finally do what you say, not bad."

To be honest, Elder Huo didn't have a good impression of Darryl. After all, this kid had previously humiliated the eldest lady Nalan Wushuang, but at this time, seeing Darryl honoring his promise, his opinion of him suddenly changed a little.

## Chapter 1925

In the next second, Elder Huo turned his head towards Debra and Jewel and said, "The old man also has the words to say, so it won't be difficult for you two. Your acupuncture points can be unlocked on their own after half an hour."

Having said this, Elder Huo and Elder Feng took Darryl and left quickly.

"Darryl!"

"Master!"

Seeing Darryl being taken away, Debra and Jewel both stomped their feet in a hurry and couldn't help shouting, and at the same time they wanted to catch up. However, the acupuncture points were tapped and the three of them could only leave with their eyes open.

"Sister Debra, what should I do?" Jewel couldn't help but said, almost crying.

The son was taken away by those two powerful old men, I was afraid that there would be more fortunes.

Debra was also worried, but she calmly said, "Don't worry, Jewel, this is Donghai(?) City. Let's rush through the acupuncture points as soon as possible and bring the news back. At that time, we will find a way together and we will

definitely be able to stop these two. Old man, bring Darryl back safely." Ok!

Hearing this, Jewel nodded her head heavily, and finally, together with Debra, urged her internal strength to try to open the acupoints.

However, Elder Huo's acupuncture technique was very unique, and Debra and Jewel couldn't break through no matter how they tried.

Finally, half an hour passed, and the acupuncture points were unlocked by themselves.

At this moment, Debra and Jewel couldn't think much, and hurried back to the Carter Family.

A few minutes later, Carter Family Hall.

Knowing that Darryl was captured by two mysterious old men, whether it was Chester, Dax and Yvette, everyone was furious, and at the same time panicked.

Xhia Yinzong?

For a while, everyone looked at each other and was extremely puzzled while they were anxious.

What kind of sect is this, why haven't you heard of it before?

"fast!"

Soon, Chester was the first to react and shouted: "Call everyone immediately and block all exits in Donghai(?) City. Be sure to find the two old people and Darryl's whereabouts."

Speaking of which, half an hour has passed, Darryl may no longer be in Donghai(?) City, but Chester still has a glimmer of hope in his heart.

When the voice fell, Yvette couldn't help but speak: "Let's act separately, so that the success rate is greater!"

Chester nodded in agreement.

A few minutes later, Chester and Yvette were divided into dozens of divisions and began a carpet search near Donghai(?) City.

The entire Donghai(?) City was also tightly sealed by the Carter Family.

For a time, the bustling and prosperous Donghai(?) City was shrouded in a tense atmosphere.

.....

the other side!

Elder Feng, Elder Huo, took Darryl to fly for more than two hours and finally arrived at Thea Yinzong.

I go!

At this moment, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, and the whole person was stunned.

It was seen that this Thea Yinzong was built in the deepest part of Wuying Mountain. This antique built ethnic group, looming in the surrounding clouds and mist, is like a fairyland.

The location of Thea Hidden Sect is extremely concealed, if it weren't carried by the two elders, it would be difficult to find if it passed through here.

Through the gate, Darryl clearly saw the quiet and elegant internal deployment of the Jian Clan, the corridors and

pavilions, which can be seen everywhere, and many strange flowers and weeds were among them. It's a paradise.

And on the plaque at the gate, Long Feifengwu wrote a few elegant characters: Hidden Shixiazong!

Sigh!

Seeing these, Darryl couldn't help taking a deep breath, shocked.

I thought that I had a good understanding of the rivers and lakes of World Universe, but I didn't expect that at the junction of the

Yellow Sea mainland and the Zhongyuan mainland, there was

actually a hidden Sejong gate.

Moreover, the environment of this Thea Yinzong is as charming as a picture scroll.

"Let's go."

At this moment, Elder Huo faintly spoke: "Let us go to see the Sect Master!" When the voice fell, Elder Hefeng led the way.

Darryl nodded, and honestly followed behind.

Along the way, you can see Thea Yinzong's patrol disciples from time to time, five steps one post, ten steps one post, and

Darryl felt that the more you walk inside, the stronger the strength of the disciples of these posts.

The entire Thea Yinzong is almost heavily guarded. I go! Finally, when he arrived in a spacious and bright hall, Darryl was silly when he saw the scene inside!

I saw that there were a few people sitting in the hall, two of them old men, wearing black robes like the elders, white beards and white hair, and powerful.

In the innermost position, there is a delicate throne.

On the throne, sitting on the throne, a woman who is alluring, a white silk long dress, reveals the charming curves looming, delicately crafting the same facial features, indescribably sexy and charming.

Not only that, there is a strong aura permeating the woman. It was Na Lanqing, the suzerain of Thea Yinzong. hiss...

At this moment, sensing Na Lanqing's strength, Darryl's heart was extremely shocked.

This woman... unexpectedly surpassed the realm of Heaven Ascension and reached the realm of ascension. But why didn't you stay in World Universe instead of Broken Void?

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Immediately afterwards, seeing Nalan Wushuang next to Nalanqing, Darryl was taken aback for a moment, and then he suddenly understood something.

is her!

Didn't this meet the stubborn girl in Donghai City before?

It seemed that she was the eldest lady of Thea Yinzong, no



wonder she was so arrogant at the time, and she dared to speak cruelly to me if she was defeated.

At this time, Nalan Wushuang's gaze was also staring at Darryl, and his delicate face was filled with pride and coldness.

What if this Darryl is strong? Wasn't it arrested?

The thought of Darryl touching himself...that place at that time made Nalan Wushuang extremely ashamed.

Huh!

At the same time, all the gazes of the entire hall suddenly gathered on Darryl, and the elders present were secretly surprised.

This is Darryl?

But if you are in your thirties, do you have the primordial spirit?

Could it be...this Darryl comes from God's Domain?

Thinking of this, the gazes of the great elders looking at Darryl instantly revealed a strong hostility. You know, the ancestor of the Thea Yinzong, but Xuanyuan's subordinates have a deep enmity that is difficult to resolve with God's Domain.

Na Lanqing was also frowning her eyebrows, her exquisite face showed a trace of coldness, condescendingly looking at Darryl.

Gudong.

At this moment, facing Nalanqing's autumnal eyes, Darryl's eyes straightened, and he couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

This is the Sovereign of Thea Yinzong? This look, this temperament, even if Chang'e is here, is not inferior.

"You are Darryl?!"

After looking at it for a while, Na Lanqing said softly: "Know this Sect Master, why do you want to see you?"

The sound is not loud, but it is filled with a strong aura. Sigh!  
Darryl took a deep breath, glanced at Nalan Wushuang, and said with a wry smile: "Your Sect Master, if I guess right, it must be related to this Miss Nalan Wushuang. Speaking of which, I was just a misunderstanding with her."

"What's the misunderstanding?"

As soon as the voice fell, Nalan Wushuang couldn't help but said: "It is clear that you rely on your strength to not only bully me, but also humiliate me..."

With that said, Nalan Wushuang held Nalanqing's arm and pleaded: "Mother, don't talk nonsense with him, this kind of rascal, just kill it."

## Chapter 1926

Hearing this, Darryl's heart jumped, almost crying without tears.

I just spanked you at the time, totally unintentional, is this going to kill me?

This girl is too ruthless.

At this time, Na Lanqing also said with a solemn expression: "Wushuang, don't mess around!"

As he said, Na Lanqing looked at Darryl up and down. There was no mood swing on the beautiful face: "You said it was a misunderstanding, then you can explain it."

Darryl nodded, took a deep breath, and then explained the situation at that time.

At the end, Darryl shrugged and smiled bitterly: "Your lord, I was robbed by this young lady just after I worshipped my mother at that time. I took action to fight back. It was completely reasonable defense."

"But you daughter, you insisted on asking me to apologize, and then forcibly acted with me. In the end, I lost the fight and said that I was bullying her."

"I also accidentally ran into her place at the time, not intentional at all."

Hearing this, the whole hall was silent.

Elder Feng and several other elders all looked complicated.

According to that, it seems that the young lady is making trouble unreasonably.

This...

Na Lanqing also blushed with a pretty face, and there was a bit of embarrassment in her eyes.

Nalan Wushuang was anxious all of a sudden, and gave Darryl a fierce look: "You killed my person, are you justified?" This Darryl said that he was too much, which is really disgusting.

The more Nalan Wushuang thought about it, the more angry he got.

However, at this moment, Na Lanqing spoke softly: "Wu Shuang, don't talk first."

As he said, Na Lanqing looked at Darryl closely, and said word by word: "Even if you and Wushuang are in a misunderstanding, what's the matter with the soul in your body?"

"You are from God's Domain, you are not from World Universe at all, are you?"

When he said the last sentence, Na Lanqing's tone was extremely cold, and there was a strong killing intent in his eyes.

At the same time, the surrounding elders also looked at Darryl coldly, taking actions one by one at any time. The whole hall was tense and depressed.

Uh ...

Seeing this, Darryl couldn't help swallowing his saliva!

What's the situation, how can I sense my soul, one by one, the look of bitterness and hatred.

Could it be that this Thea Yinzong has an enmity with God's Domain?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl thought about it and said with a smile: "I am a true valued World Universe native, how can I come from God's Domain?"

"Then what's the matter with your soul?" Nalan said coldly.

Darryl scratched his head and smiled: "That's it. Three years ago, didn't I get involved in the vortex of chaos? I was teleported to another human world called Roland Continent..."

"Later, I left the Roland Continent and entered God's Domain. At that time, I accidentally broke into the Lingguo Garden and ate a lot of the spirit fruit of the God's Domain, and then I condensed the soul..."

When he said this, Darryl looked relaxed, but he was a little worried.

Say it this way, there should be no flaws... Sigh...  
Hearing Darryl's explanation, the atmosphere in the whole hall instantly eased a lot.

Nalanqing nodded suddenly: "It turned out to be like this."

At the same time, Elder Feng also put down their guard.

Only Nalan Wushuang had a scornful face and curled his lips and said: "It turns out that it was after stealing the spirit fruit of God's Domain to become so powerful. I thought it was to cultivate to this level. It's nothing remarkable."

Hearing Nalan Wushuang's mockery, Darryl smiled and ignored it.

In the next second, Darryl looked at Na Lanqing, and said politely: "Your Excellency, I have said everything that should be said, and the misunderstanding has also been solved. Is it possible to leave now?"

He was taken away somehow, Debra and Jewel, maybe worrying more.

Nalan Qingqian smiled lightly and responded: "Don't rush away. You were caught by the two elders, so you don't want to ask, is there anything about our Thea Yinzong?"

Darryl was stunned, then smiled: "If the lord is willing to say, I will naturally listen."

To be honest, Darryl is also very curious about the origin of this Thea Yinzong.

After all, the suzerain and the elders are close to the realm of ascension, which is unique among the sects of the entire World Universe arena.

Seeing Darryl's look of interest, Nalan nodded and said slowly: "Our Thea Yinzong was founded 13,000 years ago..."

In the next ten minutes, Na Lanqing spoke out the origin of Thea's Hidden Sect without any concealment.

what?

At this moment, Darryl was stunned, his mind buzzed and went blank.

Is Xuanyuan's subordinate who founded Thea Yinzong back then?

Moreover, the famous Xuanyuan Huangdi in the Nine Mainlands Continent, unexpectedly died in the hands of God's Domain.

Under the shock, Darryl couldn't help but said: "No, it's recorded in the history books that Emperor Xuanyuan's life died that year. It's not..."

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Na Lanqing: "The power of God's Domain infiltrated the human world and secretly modified the history books of mankind to cover up their despicable behavior."

"God's Domain did this to maintain their noble status of 'observing the way of heaven'. In fact, the gods of God's Domain are all hypocrites and despicable generations."

When she said this, Na Lanqing had a cold face and her tone was full of bitterness. Darryl smiled bitterly. It turns out that Thea Yinzong has avoided the world for so many years because of grievances with God's Domain.

At the same time, I was a little grateful in my heart.

Fortunately, I didn't say the identity of the Nine Heavens Profound Sage just now, otherwise, I would be killed by Thea Yinzong as an enemy.

"Darryl!"

As I was thinking, I heard Na Lanqing's tone ease down: "Now God's Domain has sent an emissary named Luo Jue to establish the Heavenly League in an attempt to rule the rivers and lakes of World Universe."

"Shenyu did this to enslave the rivers and lakes of World Universe. You used to be the Sect Master of Elysium Gate, a hero of World Universe, and you probably wouldn't sit idly by."

"And my Thea Yinzong is ready to set foot in the arena and fight against the Heavenly League. I want to invite you to an alliance. I don't know what you want."

When the last sentence fell, Na Lanqing stared at Darryl, with some expectation in her eyes.

Darryl is strong, and if he can form an alliance with him, he will definitely get twice the result with half the effort in the future.

"mother!"

At this moment, Nalan Wushuang couldn't help it all at once, and said displeased: "This Darryl is a rascal, how can I be qualified to be our ally."

"Don't talk!" Nalan Qingxiu frowned and scolded.

Nalan Wushuang reluctantly stomped his feet, but still closed his mouth.

Damn it.

At this time, Darryl was stunned.

This Thea Yinzong's suzerain, wants to unite me against the Heavenly Alliance?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl smiled, shook his head and declined: "Thank you for your kindness. In the past three years after leaving the Universe Continent, I have experienced a lot and learned a lot. I am no longer interested in fighting between rivers and lakes. I want to live a peaceful life with my family."

When saying this, Darryl's expression was indifferent, but his heart was complicated.

After so many years of walking in the arena, Darryl was very tired, and he didn't want to participate in any more grievances in the arena.

## Chapter 1927

Hearing this, Nalan Qing's beautiful face suddenly became gloomy: "Really?"

"Really!"

"As far as I know, when you established Elysium Gate, the slogan that you preached was 'walk the way for the sky, except the evil rivers and lakes'. Now you want to stay out of the matter?"

www.mimiread.com "That's it..."

Seeing Darryl's resolute attitude, Na Lanqing bit her lips tightly and said coldly: "Elder Feng, since Darryl is so ignorant, put him in a stone prison first and give him some time to think about it. When will he figure it out? Come see me again!"

He showed his sincerity, but Darryl was so ignorant to promote him, so he let him go, where would Thea Yinzong's face be put?

"Yes!"

Elder Feng responded and took Darryl into the stone prison behind him.

Damn it!

At this moment, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, and he locked me up without agreeing to form an alliance. Isn't this difficult for a strong man?

Depressed, Darryl wanted to break free, but before taking Zhenyuan Pill, the power of the soul was still suppressed at this time, and it was completely powerless.

.....

On the other side, Donghai(?) City.

Chester and Yvette, as well as Dax and the others, divided their troops into a blockade of a hundred li in Donghai(?) City, but after searching for more than two hours, there was no whereabouts of Darryl.

Anxiously, Dax decided to return to downtown Donghai(?) and search again.

Dax has a violent personality, so Chester let Debra accompany him.

At this moment, Dax and Debra, along with dozens of subordinates, searched the outskirts of Donghai(?) City and arrived at Tianzhong Park.

Tianzhong Park is the largest park in Donghai(?) City. It covers an area of 10,000 acres and has a beautiful environment. There is also an artificial lake, which is a landmark scenic spot in Donghai(?) City.

It was late at night, but the night view of Tianzhong Park was even more charming.

Dax ordered his subordinates to search the Tianzhong Park carefully. It should be known that the place is very large and there are many hiding places. The two mysterious old men, if they did not take Darryl out of Donghai(?) City, are very likely to hide here.

Soon, dozens of subordinates searched for a few minutes and then returned to report.

"The whereabouts of Lord Darryl was not found."

"However, on the lakeside not far away, two suspicious- looking people were found."

Several subordinates approached Dax and spoke in a complex tone.

Suspicious person?

Hearing this, Dax and Debra looked at each other, and they were both inexplicably excited.

"Go, go and take a look!"

In the next second, Dax couldn't think much, greeted everyone, and hurried towards the lake.

When I arrived at the lake, I saw two figures standing quietly in a pavilion. One of them was a woman, very eye-catching.

This woman, in a long burgundy dress, set off her tight figure and was unspeakably charming and sexy. However, there was a heart-palpating danger in those eyes.

It's like a beautiful snake.

The man is handsome, with handsome features, but his eyes are a little gloomy.

It is Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina.

This woman seems to be Ji Tina, the leader of the Five Poison Sect Ren? !

Seeing Ji Tina, Dax was stunned. Lindsay died suddenly. His younger sister, Ji Tina, took over as the head. At that time, he also held a succession ceremony, and Dax naturally knew him.

nice!

For a moment, Dax couldn't help but admire secretly.

The beauty of this Ji Tina is no less than that of her sister Lindsay.

It's just... the Five Poison Sect is far away in Westington Continent, how could Ji Tina, as the lord, be in Donghai(?)?

In the next second, Dax fell on the man beside Ji Tina. This man was a talented person, and his strength was not low. When did such a character appear in World Universe?

Before the Heavenly League held a celebration feast, Dax did not attend, so he did not know Bai Yunfei.

It's them?

At this time, Debra also trembled, looking at Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina with extremely complicated eyes.

How could the Sect Master of these Five Poison Sects be with Bai Yunfei?

Perceiving Debra's expression, Dax couldn't help but asked curiously: "What's the matter?"

Sigh...

Debra breathed out softly, and slowly said, "It's nothing, I'm just curious. Two days ago, Darryl and I attended the celebration feast of the Heavenly Alliance, but Ji Tina stopped on the way and said that he wanted to avenge her sister. In the end, Darryl was taught a lesson."

What about this?

Hearing this, Dax scratched his head.

At this time, Debra continued: "The man next to her is called Bai Yunfei. He is the patriarch of a hidden family. This person is also righteous and evil. It is really doubtful that he is with Ji Tina now."



Dax's eyes widened: "You mean, Darryl's being taken away has something to do with them?"

Debra nodded, and said softly: "I'm just guessing like this. I'll know if it's true or not, I'll ask!" When she said this, Debra's eyes couldn't hide the anxiety.

Before in Antique Street, Darryl embarrassed Bai Yunfei in public.

And now, Bai Yunfei is with Ji Tina again, it is really suspicious, after all, Ji Tina is bent on killing Darryl to avenge her sister.

"Stains... isn't this Miss Debra?"

As he was talking, he saw Bai Yunfei walking slowly with a smile on his face, and his gaze constantly looked at Debra: "We are so destined to meet again so soon. I don't know much about antiques, then Yu The fan matter made Miss Debra laugh."

After losing face in Antique Street before, Bai Yunfei was very upset and asked Ji Tina to accompany him to relax, but he did not expect that he would meet Debra again here.

Bai Yunfei's gaze made Debra uncomfortable.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Dax was also a bit angry. Is this kid looking at Debra so presumptuously, looking for death?

"Ji Tina?"

In the next second, Dax walked over and asked Ji Tina: "Ji Tina, where is Darryl? Does the two old men who raided Darryl before have anything to do with you?"

Dax saw Bai Yunfei for the first time, so he couldn't talk to him, so he could only question Ji Tina.

In Dax's eyes, since Ji Tina wanted to kill Darryl to avenge her sister, today's affairs must be irrelevant. "what did you say.."  
Ji Hongchang stunned, her delicate face was full of doubts: "What two old men?"

Dax's brain is sick. "Pretend to be confused?"

Dax looked impatient, and said with an aura: "Quickly explain, where did the two old men take Darryl."

Ok?

Seeing Dax's bad tone, Bai Yunfei frowned secretly.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but asked Ji Tina: "This person is chattering all the time, who is it?"

"Sigh(?)..!"

Ji Tina replied softly: "This person is the head of Flower Mountain, Dax. He has a peerless magic weapon and a powerful axe. Let's be careful."

When saying this, Ji Tina looked at Dax's eyes with a bit of jealousy.

You should know that the three brothers Darryl have a high reputation in the World Universe Continent, especially this Dax, who has a hot personality, and has made countless Theaoxiaoxiaowen frightened.

More importantly, he also has a Peerless God Soldier Kaitian Axe.

Strong?

Bai Yunfei smiled contemptuously and looked at Dax Thea Sun. It was just Heaven Ascension realm.

## Chapter 1928

While scornful, Bai Yunfei's eyes also flickered with a bit of gloom.

Mad.

In the antique street before, Darryl made me lose face, and now I met his betraying brother here, how can I get out of breath.

Thinking about it, Bai Yunfei looked at Dax and said coldly: "Darryl's matter has nothing to do with us, don't scream here."

"What are you talking about?" Dax was angry and roared.

With that, Dax was about to rush over, but was stopped by Debra.

"The Dax!"

Debra bit her lip tightly, her voice very solemn: "Don't be impulsive, this Bai Yunfei is very strong and can tie Luo Jue, don't be reckless."

what?

Can this guy tie Luo Jue?

Hearing this, Dax's heart was shocked, but he was not in the slightest, still staring at Bai Yunfei coldly.

"Miss Debra!"

At this moment, Bai Yunfei showed a slight smile, and said to Debra: "Seeing you are so anxious, has something happened?"

Concerned on the surface, but gloating in my heart.

If something happened to Darryl, wouldn't he have a chance to approach Debra?

Debra sighed softly, and then said the matter briefly. Haha... Knowing the situation, Bai Yunfei's mood was unspeakable. Darryl was actually taken away, haha...this is really good news.

At this time, Debra asked seriously, "Bai Yunfei, does this matter have anything to do with you?" "Miss Debra!" Bai Yunfei smiled and looked like it was not too big of a problem: "How does this matter have to do with me? Do I need to use this method to deal with Darryl? According to me, this Darryl doesn't know. Offended some mysterious force."

As he said, Bai Yunfei approached two steps and looked at Debra affectionately and said, "Really, how can Darryl be worthy of a peerless beauty like Miss Debra? Why don't you look for him, and follow along. Me."

While talking, Bai Yunfei admired Debra's appearance, and he became more and more fascinated as he watched. And Dax next to him was directly ignored.  
Huh!

Hearing this, Debra's delicate face flushed all of a sudden, and she was indescribably embarrassed: "Bai Yunfei, please respect yourself!"

At the same time, Dax was even more angry.

Fuck!'s, this Bai Yunfei was too rampant, he actually said such things to Debra openly.

This is a woman of Darryl.

Dax became more and more angry as he thought about it, and couldn't help it!

Hum!

In the next second, Dax's eyes were blood red instantly, directly urging his internal force, and then a flash of golden light flashed, and the sky-opening axe appeared in his hand!

"Where is the lifeless thing, die for me!"

With a loud roar, Dax's murderous aura filled his body, and he slashed it with an axe!

He had a fierce temper, and Darryl was arrested by someone, and he was already irritable. At this time, seeing Bai Yunfei being rude to Debra, how could he bear it!

"Roar!"

Only a dragon chant came from the axe, and then a dazzling golden glow tore through the night sky and swept towards the white clouds.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Ji Tina's body trembled, unspeakable panic, so strong momentum.

This...is the power of the magic weapon?

Debra, however, was too anxious and couldn't help but yelled, "Dax, don't..." Bai Yunfei, who can tie Luo Jue, has extraordinary strength, even if the Dax has the axe. , I'm afraid it's not an opponent either.

Shouting, Debra was going to stop him, but it was too late. Ha ha... Feeling the power of this axe, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all. On the contrary, a trace of contempt arose from the corner of his mouth: "If you don't know the height of the sky and the earth, you think that you can use the axe to be presumptuous in front of me?"

The moment the voice fell, a powerful breath burst out from Bai Yunfei's body, and then the figure flashed, avoiding the bombardment of the golden light.

After avoiding, Bai Yunfei slowly raised his right hand. "clang!" Bai Yunfei's palm seemed to be an understatement, but it accurately patted the axe back of the sky-opening axe. A dull collision came out. Dax only felt that a powerful force was coming, and the whole person was directly flew out by Linglong.

Flew a full tens of meters away, Dax fell to the ground, his face pale, and at the same time a mouthful of blood spurted out!

Yes, with the palm just now, Bai Yunfei urged the power of the Demon Soul.

Speaking of it, Dax's strength at this time has reached the middle of the Tribulation Realm. Such strength can completely disregard the entire Universe

Rivers and Lakes, and at the same time possess the Open Sky Axe, which can be matched by very few.

However, in the face of Bai Yunfei, he couldn't resist it with a single trick.

So strong!

Seeing this scene, Debra's body trembled and was extremely shocked.

This Bai Yunfei is too strong, and the Dax unfolds the heavenly axe, but he can't even handle a single move.

Afterwards, Debra reacted, her delicate face was full of worry, and she shouted at Dax: "Dax, how are you?"

Sigh..

Hearing Debra's question, Dax took a deep breath, endured the pain in his body, shook his head and said, "I'm fine."

While talking, Dax stared at Bai Yunfei closely, his eyes could not hide his anger.

Mad, how could this be?

This kid is only in his twenties, and his strength is so terrifying that he can't even open the sky axe to hurt him...

"Just one trick won't work? Aren't you very good?"

At this moment, Bai Yunfei's mouth raised a scornful smile, and then raised his hand again, and suddenly, a bloody light burst out, like a horror, coming towards Dax.

Fuck!!

Feeling the power contained in the blood-colored light, Dax's face changed, and before thinking about it, he clung to the sky-opening axe and waved it in the air, forming a golden protective film that stood in front of his eyes.

boom!

The blood-colored light slammed into the protective film, and a loud noise broke out. The terrifying vigor swept away, and everyone around was shocked and withdrew.

The protective film shattered directly, and Dax was shocked out again, flying a full ten meters away, landing heavily, his face pale, and his breath extremely weak.

At this moment, Ji Tina was unspeakably excited, and the eyes of Bai Yunfei were full of admiration.

Strong, too strong.

Debra was anxious.

Oops, Dax angered Bai Yunfei, and now there is a problem. "Dax, right." At this time, Bai Yunfei looked proud and looked at Dax contemptuously: "I don't care how high your reputation in World Universe, if you provoke me, there is only one end, that is, death."

As he said, Bai Yunfei came step by step. The breath of horror filled the whole world. Mad!

Dax lay there, both frightened and unwilling.

Having debuted for so long, and still possesses the Sky-Breaking Axe, he can't even beat a single Bai Yunfei. If it were to die in his hands again, it would be too useless.

"No!"

Seeing that Bai Yunfei was about to come forward, Debra screamed, and then ran over to stand in front of Dax: "Bai Yunfei, don't go too far."

At this time, Debra's delicate face was full of fearlessness.

Speaking of it, she knew that she and Dax couldn't beat Bai Yunfei, so she rushed forward at this time, no doubt seeking death.

But... Dax is Darryl's brother, how could he be killed by Bai Yunfei.

## Chapter 1929

Seeing Debra in front of him, Bai Yunfei frowned, then stopped.

"Smoke girl."

In the next second, Bai Yunfei showed a smile and slowly said: "This is your fault, he did it first, and now I'm opposing the abuse, I can only blame him for his inferior skills."

Hearing this, Debra bit her lip tightly: "He was reckless just now, please don't kill him."

"Don't beg him!"

Dax suffocated the fire and shouted at Debra: "He killed me if he has the ability. Brother Chester and Darryl will definitely avenge me."

As the head of Flower Mountain, he actually asked his brother's woman to help him intercede, so how could he gain a foothold in the arena in the future.

Seeing Dax's stubborn face, Debra was very anxious: "Dax, listen to me, calm down!"

At this time, Bai Yunfei gave a chuckle and looked at Debra and said, "Okay, since Miss Debra has spoken, I will save him a life."

As he said, Bai Yunfei looked at Dax condescendingly, saying every word: "I thought the head of Flower Mountain was so powerful, but that's all, Dax, when you see me in the future, it's better to be honest. I will give Debra today. Miss saves face, you won't be so lucky if you meet me next time."

Dax did not respond, his face flushed, and he held back the fire incomparably.

At this moment, Ji Tina chuckled lightly and said to Bai Yunfei: "Sect Master, you are really amazing. You defeated Dax so easily. With your strength, you are completely No. 1 in

World Universe. What Darryl, Luo Jue, and The Dax in front of you is not worthy to carry shoes for you."

While talking, Ji Tina looked at Dax contemptuously.

Hearing these ridicules, Dax's glasses instantly became blood red!

He has a hot personality, how can he tolerate others being so humiliated?

"Huh(?), even if you die today, I will fight with you." Dax roared, struggling to stand up.

Debra stomped his feet in a hurry, and quickly stopped him: "Dax, are you crazy?"

Speaking of it, Debra was also very angry at this moment, but she knew very well in her heart that if Bai Yunfei in front of her was angered, neither herself nor the Dax would survive!

"Miss Debra!"

Seeing this scene, Bai Yunfei didn't feel angry at all. Instead, he smiled at Debra with a relaxed face and said: "It's getting late today, we will have some time later." The voice fell, and he took Ji Tina and left.

"fast."

Seeing Bai Yun flying away, Debra breathed a sigh of relief, and then shouted at several disciples: "Hurry up and take the Dax back to heal."

Just now Dax was shocked by Bai Yunfei twice in a row, and his injuries were very serious.

Hearing this, several disciples helped Dax up and rushed back to the Carter Family.

.....

At this moment, the other side. Thea Yinzong stone prison.

Darryl sat there cross-legged, closing his eyes and resting. Although his hands were still tied at this time, Darryl did not panic at all.

He clearly felt that the efficacy of Zhenyuan Pill in his body was slowly disappearing.

As long as the efficacy of Zhenyuan Pill has passed, no one can stop Darryl from leaving.

Time passed by every minute. Squeak!  
I don't know how long it took, I heard the prison door was gently pushed open, and then, a figure quickly flashed in.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Had Na Lanqing changed her attention and wanted to let herself go?

Hearing the movement, Darryl quickly opened his eyes, but he was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw the visitor in a short purple dress and a slender and charming figure, but in those eyes, coldness and pride gleamed.

It was Nalan Wushuang. How is she?

Seeing Nalan Wushuang, Darryl frowned, and his mood also worsened.



This unruly girl came quietly to Shijiao, she must be fine. "Darryl!" Just when Darryl was muttering secretly, Nalan Wushuang walked over leisurely and said with a faint smile: "I was in Donghai City before, I said, I won't let you go."

Darryl took a deep breath and said lightly: "What do you want?"

Nalan Wushuang sneered: "It's very simple, you kneel down and apologize to me, and be sincere. As long as I am satisfied, our grievances will be wiped out."

The sound is not loud, but it is beyond doubt. What? Kneel down and apologize to you?

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help laughing: "Girl, did you wake up?"

As if guessing that Darryl would refuse, Nalan Wushuang's face sank, and said coldly: "Okay, it's pretty sturdy, right?"

With that, he pulled Darryl up and took out of the secret room.

It was already late at night outside.

Nalan Wushuang clutched Darryl tightly and walked towards the depths of the valley behind.

Darryl was a little inexplicable, and couldn't help but said: "Where are you taking me?"

Nalan Wushuang's gloomy face didn't bother him.

Soon, when he reached a huge hole in the ground, Nalan Wushuang stopped.

Damn it!

At this moment, seeing the environment in front of him, Darryl's heart was shocked and he was stunned.

I saw that the cave was extremely huge, several hundred meters in diameter and more than a hundred meters deep, and at the bottom of the cave, there was a huge figure entrenched.

Surprisingly, it is a flood dragon.

This dragon is nearly a hundred meters long, covered with black and red scales, and has two horns on the top of its head. Because it hasn't transformed into a dragon, it hasn't grown its claws yet.

A pair of eyes gleamed with blood-red light, full of evil spirit, and a terrifying aura filled the whole body.

Although he hadn't transformed into a dragon, Darryl was surprised when he felt the strength of this dragon.

Heaven Ascension... "Darryl!"

Looking at Darryl's expression, Nalan Wushuang's exquisite face showed a bit of pride and cold arrogance: "Did you see this dragon? It was raised by our Thea Yinzong. I will give you another chance and immediately I knelt down and apologized, otherwise, I will throw you down."

"Even if you have the Yuanshen Body Protector, but because you have taken Zhen Yuan Dan, your strength has not been restored, and you can't stop this flood dragon."

Sigh...

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and said slowly: "Girl, don't you scare me, you really threw me down, how to explain to your mother, don't forget, she is still waiting for an alliance with me. "

Before he finished speaking, Nalan Wushuang interrupted with a sly look: "This is easy. When you are killed by the dragon, I will say that you ran out by yourself and broke into here by mistake and encountered the dragon... .. No one will doubt me."

Fuck!!

At this moment, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, this girl was too cunning, and such a vicious method could be imagined.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl shrugged his shoulders and looked like what I called: "Just do it, I can't apologize to you anyway. Besides, when spanking you, I also explained it, it was totally unintentional. Yes, if you really feel at a disadvantage, you should also spank me, we both have a clear conclusion."

Huh!

Nalan Wushuang's face was flushed with shame and anger.

This Darryl is really shameless, so shameless words can also be said.

"Smelly rascal!"

In the next second, Nalan Wushuang said coldly: "I have given you a chance. If you are not sure, then I can't blame me." Nalan Wushuang raised his foot and kicked Darryl directly into the hole.

Chapter 1930

The moment his body fell, Darryl was shocked and angry. This Nalan Wushuang is too cruel, so he kicked me down?

Sigh...

At this time, Nalan Wushuang was standing on the edge of the hole, with a delicate face, without the slightest regret, but indescribably cheerful: "Dare to take advantage of me, that's how it ended."

Having said this, seeing that it was still early, Nalan Wushuang did not rush back, but sat cross-legged and began to meditate.

She thought about it, and practiced here for a while. When it was almost dawn, she went back and told everyone that Darryl had escaped from prison. By that time, no bones and scum that Darryl had bitten by the dragon would be left, even

if the mother knew it. If you know the truth, you won't blame yourself.

.....

Below the hole. Huhuhu...

With Darryl whistling in his ears, Darryl was tied with his hands and landed quickly. Seeing that it was almost to the end, Darryl took a deep breath, stared at the stone wall with one foot, and moved his body horizontally to slow down the strength of the fall.

Puff...

But even so, when he landed, Darryl felt the blood surge, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Speaking of it, with Darryl's strength, it is impossible to be injured when he fell from a height of several hundred meters, but his hands were tied at this moment, and the effect of the Zhenyuan Pill in his body had not been completely eliminated. In this case, he was naturally injured.

Huh!

Hearing the movement here, the dragon lying not far away straightened up in an instant, and the blood-red eyes also locked Darryl all of a sudden.

In the next second, Flood Dragon swam his huge body quickly and came towards Darryl.

The moonlight is bright tonight, and the dragon is absorbing the essence of the

moonlight. At a critical moment, he was suddenly disturbed by a stranger and was directly aroused by brutality.

At this time, this Flood Dragon had only one thought in his mind, which was to kill the person in front of him.

bad!

Seeing the dragon coming quickly, Darryl's expression changed.

Huh(?), the Zhenyuan Dan effect in his body has not completely disappeared, and he was injured just now. In this case, how can he beat the dragon in front of him?

"Roar!"

While Darryl murmured secretly, the dragon was as fast as lightning, and had already rushed to the front, his huge head raised high and looked down at Darryl, and then opened his blood basin.

By the way, the beast ring!

At this critical moment, Darryl couldn't tell the nervousness, and immediately thought of something, struggling to break the rope of his hands, and then took out the beast ring. He

shouted at the Flood Dragon: "Naughty animal, Hugh must be presumptuous!"

Although the Zhenyuan Dan effect in his body has not completely disappeared, it is still okay to break the rope of his hands.

Ok?

Hearing Darryl yelling, Flood Dragon stopped in an instant, and the blood-red eyes were full of doubts!

what happened?

Why suddenly, the aura on this person's body suddenly changed?

The Flood Dragon at this time clearly felt that Darryl in front of him had an aura that made him kind, and this kind of aura was emitted by the Royal Beast Ring.

Fortunately, there is a royal beast ring!

Seeing the Flood Dragon stopped, Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Immediately, Darryl took a deep breath and urged Yu Beast Ring to communicate

with the Flood Dragon in front of him: "I didn't intend to break into your territory. I was only framed by someone before I fell down."

"If we don't have grievances, don't kill each other."

While talking, Darryl secretly urged his internal strength to drive away the remaining strength of the Zhenyuan Pill in his body. As long as he returned to his peak state, he would not be afraid of the Flood Dragon in front of him.

"Ok?"

Hearing Darryl's words, Flood Dragon's huge body faintly shook, and his eyes flickered with surprise: "Can you talk to me?"

It didn't know that Darryl could communicate with it only through the imperial beast ring.

Sigh!

Feeling the shock of Flood Dragon, Darryl smiled slightly and explained: "Don't be surprised, I know a little animal language."

At this time, Flood Dragon thought about it, and his eyes flashed cold and cold: "Even if you didn't accidentally disturb me, but you broke into my territory and interrupted my cultivation, I won't let you go."

The tone is harsh, beyond doubt.

You know, this dragon is just the last step before it can transform into a dragon, so it will only absorb the moonlight essence today, but it was interrupted by Darryl at the most critical time.

After this failure, we will have to wait another ten years. How can Flood Dragon not be angry?

In anger, Flood Dragon stopped talking nonsense, and his long tail swept over, preparing to entrap Darryl.

Fuck!!

Seeing the dragon shot again, Darryl couldn't help but curse in secret, and then said: "Hold on, isn't it because I interrupted your cultivation? Depending on your situation, you should be about to turn into a dragon, I can help you ."

When he said this, Darryl looked serious.

Just now when he sensed the strength of this flood dragon, Darryl could see that it had reached the bottleneck stage now, and it was just the last step before it could turn the flood dragon into a dragon, but he was disturbed

by himself.

Speaking of it, if it had been three years ago, Darryl would never be so eloquent, but at this time Darryl, with the power of the bird ancestor in his body, could completely help him get through the bottleneck period.

what?

Hearing this, Flood Dragon was stunned, and then said with disdain: "It's really boastful. I have cultivated for thousands of years. I don't know how much hardship I have gone through. You can help me with a single sentence. You think I will believe it?"

"You want to delay time and run away, right?"

The last sentence fell, and Flood Dragon's eyes flashed with gloom. Ugh! Seeing Flood Dragon's reaction, Darryl couldn't help but laughed, and then he looked calm and calm: "I, Darryl, never do things that are uncertain, let alone lie."

"You should have sensed it too. I am not an ordinary human being. I have a soul in my body. Not only that, I also have the power of bird ancestors."

At the end, Darryl looked proudly: "You said, do I have the ability to help you?" When the voice fell, Darryl gently raised

his hand, and saw a blood-colored bead burning with flames floating out.

It is the power of bird ancestors. Sigh...

Seeing this scene, Flood Dragon's huge body trembled faintly, and his blood-red eyes looked at Darryl tightly, indescribably shocked.

Isn't this person lying, he really has the power of the bird ancestor?

According to legend, the power of the ancestor of the bird is in the Suzaku, the four great innate spirit beasts, which

contains infinite power, but now it is in a human being, it is really incredible. "Great..."

Finally, Flood Dragon reacted and nodded at Darryl: "I will believe you once!"

Darryl smiled and said: "Don't worry, before helping you get through the bottleneck, you have to do me a favor. I have taken Zhenyuan Pill, and the power of the medicine has not been completely eliminated."

"What you have to do is to protect the law next to me so that I can restore my peak strength."

Hearing these requests, Flood Dragon did not hesitate and nodded in agreement.

Afterwards, Darryl sat cross-legged and began to drive away the power of Zhenyuan Pill in his body.

.....

On the other side, above the hole. Nalan Wushuang practiced for a while, then slowly stood up. Two hours have passed, so Darryl has been bitten to death by the dragon, right? But why didn't I hear a little movement just now?

Muttering in his heart, Nalan Wushuang urged his internal strength, rose lightly, and flew towards the bottom of the hole.

## Chapter 1931

A few seconds later, Nalan Wushuang landed to the bottom, saw the situation in front of him, and his body trembled and was stunned.

I saw that Flood Dragon's huge body was hung there, like a hill, motionless.

And in the open space in front of the dragon, a figure was sitting there, meditating, with sharp facial features, indescribably cool and cool.

Who is it if it's not Darryl? what's the situation?

Seeing this scene, Nalan Wushuang was immediately stunned, only to feel that his mind was blank.

This flood dragon didn't even attack Darryl...

Not only that, it seems that this dragon is still helping Darryl to protect the law... it's incredible.

Sigh....

At this moment, Darryl heard the movement and slowly opened his eyes, seeing that it was Nalan Wushuang, and suddenly he felt angry.

Huh(?), this girl actually came down, she must want to see if I was killed by the dragon.

Thinking about it, Darryl held back the anger in his heart, his face kept calm.

"Darryl?!"

Finally, Nalan Wushuang couldn't help it anymore, looking at Darryl and

wondering: "Why are you all right?"

At this time, Nalan Wushuang's mind was blank, and he couldn't understand how he thought about it, that Darryl was able to live peacefully with Flood Dragon.

It's really unexpected.

Feeling Nalan Wushuang's surprise, Darryl chuckled lightly: "Why should I have something? You really want me to be killed by the dragon? The result is very disappointing, right."

As he said, Darryl stood up slowly and continued: "Tell you the truth, I can communicate with it, this dragon is in a good mood tonight, so our well water will not disturb the river."

What?

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

Soon, Nalan Wushuang reacted, with a delicate face full of disdain: "Can you communicate with Flood Dragon? Who are you lie to? Tell me, what is going on?"

Darryl looked relaxed: "Believe it or not!"

While talking, Darryl secretly urged the Yu Beast Ring, and said to the Flood Dragon beside him: "With this girl, it won't be convenient to help you break through the bottleneck later. It seems that you are going to help me act a scene."

"Okay, what do you want me to do?" Flood Dragon answered without even thinking about it.

Darryl pondered for a while, and then said the plan.

Seeing Darryl standing there muttering, Nalan Wushuang suddenly became impatient: "Hey, what are you talking to yourself?"

At this time, Nalan Wushuang didn't know yet, Darryl was discussing plans with Flood Dragon.

"I'm communicating with her." Darryl smiled relaxedly: "The two of us were very harmonious here, but you suddenly broke through. It is in a bad mood now."

"Still talking nonsense." Nalan Wushuang looked contemptuous.

It's just a flood dragon, how could it be in a bad mood, this Darryl would talk about it indiscriminately. "Roar!"

However, just at this moment, I saw the Flood Dragon lying there, and suddenly let out a roar that shocked the world. The huge body stood upright all of a sudden, looking very manic.



Yes, this is exactly Darryl's plan to make Flood Dragon appear violent.

Hum!

Immediately afterwards, a red flame sprayed from the Flood Dragon's mouth, forming a sea of fire, spreading towards the surroundings.

In a blink of an eye, the entire bottom of the cave was completely shrouded in flames, and the air was filled with extremely hot temperatures, just like a huge furnace.

"Hey!"

At this moment, Nalan Wushuang suddenly panicked, and quickly urged his internal strength to resist the hot flames, and at the same time shouted to Flood Dragon: "We meet often, you calm down..."

She grew up in Thea Yinzong, and often met with Flood Dragon, thinking that she could calm Flood Dragon by speaking up.

However, this was planned by Flood Dragon and Darryl, how could it be possible to listen to her?

"Om!"

Seeing that the Flood Dragon didn't listen to his own call at all, Nalan Wushuang stomped his feet anxiously, then raised his hand and deployed a protective film around his body to block the surrounding flames.

At the beginning, Nalan Wushuang was very relaxed, but as the dragon spit out flames, gradually, the protective film she put down became somewhat unstoppable.

"Kacha, Kacha..."

In a blink of an eye, a minute later, I saw Nalan Wushuang's protective film, cracks appeared under the scorching high temperature.

How to do?

Nalan Wushuang was suddenly anxious, then looked at Darryl, and was stunned.

I saw that Darryl stood in the flames with a relaxed expression, and was not affected at all. The raging fire did not hurt him at all.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

"You...Why are you all right?" Nalan Wushuang couldn't help but said in surprise.

Darryl smiled slightly and said, "I have a different fire in my body, and the flames emitted by this dragon, of course, have no effect on me."

Have a different fire?

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's delicate body trembled, and her heart was extremely shocked.

This Darryl even possesses a different fire. Wow...

Just when Nalan Wushuang was shocked, she saw the protective film around her completely shattered, and then, fire rushed up from all directions.

Nalan Wushuang was too anxious, and quickly urged his internal strength to resist.

Nalan Wushuang is powerful, and under the urging of internal force, the fire can hardly cause damage to his skin, but that short skirt is inevitable to be burned.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

In the blink of an eye, I saw that the short skirt on Nalan Wushuang's body was quickly burned to ashes and dissipated in the air.

Gee...

At this moment, seeing the perfect curve of Nalan Wushuang exposed to the air, Darryl couldn't help but look up and down, secretly admiring him.

I have to say that although this girl is sassy, she is still in good shape.

Huh!

Sensing Darryl's gaze, he moved up and down, Nalan Wushuang's exquisite face turned red all of a sudden, so angry.

In the next second, Nalan Wushuang bit her lip tightly, and said coldly, "Darryl, close your dog's eyes."

He was frosty and jade, but Darryl saw him, how would he see people in the future?

Close the dog's eyes?

It's okay for Nalan Wushuang not to say these words. After saying these words, Darryl simply sat on the ground, put on a very comfortable posture, and continued to appreciate it.

"You!" Nalan Wushuang stamped his feet with anger, wishing to rush to kill him. It was just that the Flood Dragon in front of him was still in a violent state and had to hold back.

For a moment, Nalan Wushuang bit her lip, and scolded Darryl hundreds of times in her heart! "Roar, roar..."  
I don't know how long it took, the Flood Dragon stopped breathing flames, with scarlet light gleaming in his eyes, swimming around, looking very mad.

Seeing this, Nalan Wushuang was inexplicably nervous.

Finally, she couldn't help it, and said to Darryl: "What is it doing?"

To be honest, Nalan Wushuang hated Darryl to death, and didn't want to ask him at all, but there was no way, Darryl neng communicated with Flood Dragon.

Darryl sat there lazily, and smiled: "Do you still have to ask? This dragon is absorbing the moonlight essence just now, breaking through the bottleneck. As a result, you suddenly come down, causing its cultivation to be interrupted."

With that said, Darryl glanced at the Flood Dragon, and continued: "It is very mad now, it is estimated that you will not give up until you eat it."

## Chapter 1932

Want to eat me?

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's face became pale and panicked.

I knew this, so I won't come down just now.

Seeing Nalan Wushuang's expression, his heart was extremely cheerful.

This girl finally knew she was afraid.

Yes, the Flood Dragon was suddenly violent. It was a performance. Before Nalan Wushuang kicked Darryl off, making Darryl very annoyed. At this time, he used the Flood Dragon to give Nalan Wushuang a lesson.

"Darryl!"

Seeing Flood Dragon staring at him and staring at him, Nalan Wushuang was completely panicked, and shouted at Darryl: "Darryl, can't you communicate with it? Help me talk, don't let it eat me..."

Asking for help from Darryl, Nalan Wushuang was 10,000 reluctant, but there was no way, and the situation in front of him could only be asked for help from Darryl.

Otherwise, he would be eaten by the dragon. Haha...

Seeing Nalan Wushuang's softness, Darryl felt uncomfortable, but there was no expression on his face. He said indifferently: "Girl, you wanted to kill me before, why should I speak for you?"

"you..."

Nalan Wushuang bit her lip tightly, not knowing how to answer for a while.

In the next second, Nalan Wushuang put aside his previous pride and bowed his head and said: "Darryl, I was wrong before. I was too self-willed. Don't worry about me. Forget it... I beg you."

Hearing this, Darryl thought about it, and slowly nodded:  
"Please, but it's just that you can't say it, you have to show it a little bit."

Flood Dragon was violent, it was just a performance, and Darryl didn't want Flood Dragon to eat Nalan Wushuang, so he wanted to teach him a lesson.

Means?

Nalan Wushuang was stunned, and her eyebrows frowned lightly, "What do you want me to say?"

Sigh!

Darryl scratched his head, thought about it, smiled and said,  
"Well, you call me uncle. I'll intercede for you!" Nalan Wushuang's age is only a few years older than Ambrose, so calculate carefully. It's not too much to call yourself uncle.

what?

Hearing this, Nalan Wushuang's delicate face flushed suddenly, biting her lip in embarrassment.

This...this Darryl even asked himself to call his uncle.

She is the eldest lady of Thea Yinzong with a noble status, and this Darryl actually made such a request to herself. Call him uncle, isn't this an elder?

This Darryl is clearly taking advantage of him.

"Girl?"

Seeing her standing there, hesitating, Darryl couldn't help but urged: "Why are you calling? If you don't want to, I won't force it."

While talking, he admired Nalan Wushuang up and down.

This Nalan Wushuang is not only beautiful, but also the best figure.

Darryl's gaze made Nalan Wushuang's face even redder, biting her lips tightly, and whispering: "Uncle...uncle"

When he shouted these two words, Nalan Wushuang's heart was trembling slightly, and his voice was as fine as a mosquito and flies.

Gudong.

Hearing this uncle, Darryl showed a slight smile, very satisfied.

But Darryl still felt that it was not enough. He stood up and leaned forward, with a face added: "Girl, what do you call me? The voice is so small, who can hear it?"

Nalan Wushuang was ashamed and angry.

This Darryl really didn't have the slightest form of conformity, did he have to take advantage of it?

Thinking about it, Nalan Wushuang did not show it, bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding, and shouted again: "Uncle..."

When the two words were yelled out, that beautiful face instantly lowered. Nalan Wushuang is a proud woman, calling Uncle Darryl twice in a row, feeling unspeakable in her heart.

"Well, so good!"

Darryl accepted it when he saw it, nodded, and said with a smile: "Well, seeing you are so sincere, then I will help you intercede!"

With that said, Darryl walked up to the Flood Dragon and pretended to say: "Ah Flood Dragon, this girl didn't deliberately disturb you, so don't care about him."

While talking, Darryl secretly urged the power of the bird's ancestor, injected it into the dragon, and at the same time whispered: "I speak the words, this bird's ancestor power, as long as you can successfully merge, you can break through the bottleneck. I can That's all you can help. It's up to you to succeed."

Darryl's movements were so small that Nalan Wushuang couldn't see it at all.

Flood Dragon was very grateful, and nodded at Darryl, then lay there, motionless, silently fusing the strength of the bird ancestor.

Because Darryl was right, the power of the bird ancestor could indeed help it break through the bottleneck.

Can he really communicate with Flood Dragon?

Seeing the Flood Dragon calm down, Nalan Wushuang's delicate body trembled, joyful and shocked, looking at Darryl blankly, his brain buzzing, stupid.

Afterwards, Nalan Wushuang secretly breathed a sigh of relief. It's okay finally. At this time, Nalan Wushuang still didn't know that he was completely tricked by Darryl.

"All right!"

At this time, Darryl turned around and smiled at Nalan Wushuang and said: "Our previous grievances have been completely wiped out. I have something to do, so I will take a step forward."

With that said, Darryl was about to urge his figure to fly up. "and so on!" However, at this moment, Nalan Wushuang eagerly shouted.

Darryl stopped, looked back, and saw Nalan Wushuang's hesitation on her face.

"Big niece? Anything else?" Darryl said with a smile.

Facing Darryl's gaze, Nalan Wushuang was embarrassed, and said in a low voice, "I was exhausted because I resisted the raging fire of the Flood Dragon just now, and I was so exhausted that I couldn't fly up. You...can you take me?"

Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief, nodded and said: "Okay, I will take you up." Anyway, I have already taught her, and it's nothing to take her out of here.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

As he said, Darryl realized what, and looked up and down Nalan Wushuang: "But, your clothes are all burned out. If I hold you, I'm afraid it's not appropriate..."

Yup!

How can this be done?

Nalan Wushuang's exquisite face flushed with shame, and was indescribably embarrassed. Then, after thinking of something, he whispered: "You can't hold...Why don't you carry me?"

After saying this, Nalan Wushuang's face was inexplicably flushed.

To be honest, Nalan Wushuang didn't want to be so close to Darryl, but there was no way. At this time, the internal strength was exhausted and he couldn't fly up alone. If he stayed here and waited for the flood dragon to be violent again, it would be troublesome.

Haha...

Hearing this request, Darryl couldn't help but laughed and nodded: "Well, anyway, you called my uncle, it's all right for the elders to carry you on their backs."

When the voice fell, Darryl walked over, let Nalan Wushuang lie on his back, and then urged his figure to fly away from the cave.

Soon, when he reached the top, Darryl bid farewell to Nalan Wushuang and left.

Sigh...

At this moment, Nalan Wushuang stood there, watching Darryl's figure disappear into the sky, feeling a little unspeakable in her heart.

This Darryl has fought with him several times, and has always been at a disadvantage.

Could it be that he is his destined nemesis?

What made her blush even more is that not only did she call Uncle Darryl just now, but he also asked him to leave the cave with his back.

## Chapter 1933

With this in mind, Nalan Wushuang was not as disgusted with Darryl in his heart, but was more curious and interested.

This Darryl seems to be omnipotent. How many secrets are still hidden in him?

.....

On the other side, Donghai(?) City.

Junting Hotel is the largest and most upscale hotel in Donghai(?) City. Of course, what can be consumed here is either rich or expensive, and it is not affordable for ordinary people.

After Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina left Tianzhong Park, they returned directly to the hotel room.

"Sigh(?)..!"

As soon as he entered the room, Ji Tina thought of something and couldn't help but ask: "When I was in the park just now, the Sect Master kept his eyes on Debra. It seems that the Sect Master is very interested in this woman."

Bai Yunfei nodded without suspicion, smiled and said: "Yes, this Debra is graceful and graceful, and she is like a fairy descending to the earth. At that time, at the celebration feast of the Heavenly Alliance, I fell in love with her."

With that said, Bai Yunfei said with regret: "It's a pity that she has identified Darryl and completely dismissed my favor."

As soon as Darryl was mentioned, Bai Yunfei came to the fire inexplicably.

Huh(?), this outdated World Universe hero, is not only accompanied by beautiful women like Debra, but he was still in the Antique Street before, which made himself very shameless.

Sigh...

Hearing this, Ji Tina's eyes flickered, and he hurriedly said to please: "In this case, when the Sect Master injured Dax just now in the park, why didn't he take Debra away? Or, wait for me to find a chance. Catch Debra and dedicate it to the Sect Master..."

When he said this, Ji Hongchang had a smile on his face, but his eyes showed a bit of cunning.

In her heart, she had an antagonism with Darryl. If she couldn't kill him in a short time, she would arrest his woman

and dedicate it to Bai Yunfei, so that she could vent her evil anger temporarily.

In short, as long as there is something unfavorable to Darryl, Ji Tina is willing to do it.

Haha...

Seeing Ji Tina's sincere face, Bai Yunfei couldn't help laughing, and shook his head: "Ji Tina, it's rare for you to be so loyal. I'm very pleased, but you don't need to intervene in Debra's affairs. "

Immediately, Bai Yunfei looked out of Darrylow, with a treacherous twist on the corner of his mouth: "If I expected it well, within twelve hours, Debra will take the initiative to come to me."



When the last sentence fell, Bai Yunfei's face was full of confidence.

What?

Hearing this, Ji Tina was stunned, and then curiously asked: "Why?"

Bai Yunfei looked unpredictable and slowly said: "When I fought Dax before, the power of the demon soul was mobilized. You must know that most people cannot resist the power of the demon soul, even if the power of Dax is reached. It's the same with the robbery."

"The longer the power of the demon soul stays in the human body, the more dangerous it is. The meridians and Qi all

over the body will be suppressed to death, the whole person will become extremely weak, and will die in the end."

"In this situation, even if Hua Tuo is alive and Divine Farmer is here, he is helpless. The only way to solve this problem is to use my blood as a medicine to get rid of it."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

After saying this, Bai Yunfei looked proud.

Yes, when he was in the park before, Bai Yunfei promised Debra on the surface to spare Dax his life, but in fact, Dax at that time had already been defeated by the power of the devil soul.

what?

Hearing this, Ji Tina's body trembled, staring blankly at Bai Yunfei, shocked.

The power of the demon soul of the suzerain is so overbearing.

In shock, Ji Tina was a little bit excited and excited, and said softly: "So, if the Sect Master does not come forward to rescue, then Dax will undoubtedly die?"

Ok!

Bai Yunfei nodded and smiled and said, "Yes. Debra is a woman with temperament. She loves Darryl deeply, and Dax is Darryl's brother."

"What's more, when I injured Dax, she was on the scene, so Dax is at stake, she will definitely not stand by."

After listening to the analysis, Ji Tina admired so much and couldn't help but admire: "Sect Master's trick of 'waiting for work with ease' is really clever."

Haha...

After receiving the compliment, Bai Yunfei looked up to the sky and laughed, unspeakably proud.

.....

At this moment, the Carter Family.

With the support of Debra and many disciples, Dax stumbled back to the Carter Family Manor.

At this time, Chester, Yvette, and the others, because they did not find the trace of Darryl, came back one after another.

Puff through.

As soon as he entered the front hall, Dax weakened and knelt on one knee directly on the ground, his breath was extremely weak, but with strong willpower, he had not fainted yet.

"Dax!" Chester was taken aback, and hurriedly greeted him.

At the same time, Yvette and the others also surrounded them, shocked one by one.

"what happened?"

Yvette looked at the situation of Dax, her delicate face was full of amazement, and then she said to Debra: "What happened? Who beat Dax like this?"

When he said this, Yvette was angry and shocked.

You know, Dax's strength has reached the stage of Heaven Ascension, and he also has the sky-opening axe. When it

comes to fighting alone, there are almost few in the entire World Universe that can match him, but now he has suffered such a heavy burden. hurt.

Huh!

At the same time, Chester and others' eyes fell on Debra.

Debra sighed softly and explained the situation at that time in detail.

what?

Upon learning of the situation, whether it was Chester or Yvette and others, they were all stunned.

Dax and Bai Yun flew their hands?

That Bai Yunfei is so strong, he can beat Dax like this...

At this time, Debra's exquisite face was very ashamed: "It's all to blame. If you could stop the Dax in time, it wouldn't be what it is now."

When the voice fell, Chester comforted: "Debra, don't blame yourself too much. The great sage's temper is like kerosene, he can act recklessly at a single point. I'm afraid I can't stop it when I was there. So don't feel bad for you."

Yvette everyone nodded one after another, while comforting Debra.

"Boom!"

As he was talking, he saw that Dax couldn't hold it at all, his eyes closed tightly, he fell to the ground all of a sudden, and he fainted!

"The Dax!" "brothers..."

Seeing this scene, everyone was shocked, and immediately carried Dax to the backyard room.

When he arrived in the room, Chester began to take care of Dax, and everyone at Yvette watched anxiously.

Sigh!

Soon, Chester finished his pulse, frowned, and was secretly shocked. He clearly felt that there was a very domineering force in Dax's body. This force firmly suppressed Dax's Qi meridian. In this situation Down, leading to Dax very weak.

Even, there is a danger of death at any time. "Brother Wen!"

At this time, Yvette couldn't help asking: "How is the situation with the Dax?"

## Chapter 1934

Chester sighed, explained the situation, and then sighed:

"What kind of technique does Bai Yunfei cultivate? It's really weird. It completely seals the Dax's meridians and Qi."

Having said that, Chester thought for a while, and continued: "It seems that there is only one way. Let's join hands to force this force out of the Great Saint's body."

Upon hearing this, Yvette, Debra and others nodded quickly.

At this time everyone didn't know that what remained in Dax's body was Bai Yunfei's unique demon soul power.

In the next ten minutes, Chester and Yvette began to work together to expel the

power of the demon soul for Dax, but

the power of the demon soul was too domineering and could not be dispelled at all.

Seeing this, Debra felt even more guilty.

I had known this a long time ago, in the park before, I had to stop Dax and Bai Yunfei from doing anything.

But now it's too late to say anything.

If Dax had a long history and two shortcomings, would he blame himself if Darryl knew the truth after he came back? Even if he didn't blame it, he wouldn't be at ease for the rest of his life.

Thinking of this, Debra's heart sank to the bottom.

"How should this be good?"

Just when Debra was thinking about it, Chester also began to panic, and was anxiously spinning around in the room.

As for Yvette, all of them were extremely worried.

At this time, Dax closed his eyes tightly, lying motionless on the bed, his breath was very weak, and he could stop at any time. Just now everyone couldn't get rid of the power of the demon soul in his body, so they injected internal power to temporarily save Dax's life.

But this approach can treat the symptoms rather than the root cause.

Dax...It is possible to stop breathing at any time. "All right!"  
Depressed, Chester looked around, and said in a deep tone: "Don't panic, everyone, looking for the traces of Darryl before, you are not lightly tired, you go and rest first, I am here to guard the great sage."

With that said, Chester told the disciple outside the door: "Send people immediately to find famous doctors everywhere, and the speed should be fast."

Hearing these, Yvette nodded their heads and left the room one after another. Just now, in order to find Darryl's

whereabouts, they had tossed for most of the night, and they were indeed very tired.

Debra followed the crowd out of the room, looking in a daze.

In Debra's heart, she always thought that Dax was seriously injured by Bai Yunfei with her. Dax is in danger at this time, she has the main responsibility, how can she be in the mood to rest?

Bai Yunfei?

At this moment, Debra's eyes flashed and suddenly thought of something.

Dax was wounded like this by Bai Yunfei, and only he could save Dax.

Yes, go find Bai Yunfei.

Thinking about it, Debra pointed at Yvette several times: "You go and rest. I'll go out for a while and be back soon."

When the voice fell, Debra quickly left the Carter Family Manor.

At this time, it was the latter half of the night, and the bustling Donghai(?) City seemed extremely silent.

Debra was intelligent and knew that Bai Yunfei had a special identity, and Ji Tina was with him. With this clue, he quickly found the Junting Hotel where Bai Yunfei was staying.

Arriving in the hotel lobby, Debra passed through the front desk and dialed the number of Bai Yunfei's room.

Speaking of it, occasions like Junting Hotel pay much attention to the privacy of customers and it is impossible for people to call casually, but Debra is a member of the Carter Family, with an extraordinary status, and the lady at the front desk of the hotel does not dare to neglect.

Soon, the room phone was connected.

"What's the matter?" After the call was connected, a low voice came from the other side, it was Bai Yunfei.

Debra bit her lip tightly, hesitated for a few seconds, and said softly: "Bai Yunfei, it's me!"

Sigh....

Hearing Debra's voice, Bai Yunfei's attitude immediately became enthusiastic: "It turned out to be Miss Debra, it's so late, what can I do?"

When he said this, Bai Yunfei on the other side of the phone was polite, and his face was full of smiles.

Haha...

As expected, Debra took the initiative to contact me before twelve hours have passed. It seems that Dax can't hold it anymore.

Debra didn't notice anything wrong, and whispered softly: "Um...I want to ask you about something, are you right now? Can you meet and talk?"

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was so excited that he quickly agreed: "It's my pleasure to meet a beautiful lady. Wait for me and I will come out immediately."

A few minutes later, a private restaurant on the third floor of the hotel!

Because it was late at night, there were no guests in the restaurant.

At this time, Bai Yunfei and Debra were sitting near Darrylow. Through the glass floor-to-ceiling windows, the night view of the entire Donghai(?) City was unobstructed.

But how could Debra feel in the mood to enjoy the night scene at this time?

"Miss Debra!"

At this moment, Bai Yunfei sat across from him, looking at Debra affectionately, unspeakably intoxicated, and said, "Do you believe in fate? We met three times today. I think this may be an arrangement from heaven. Maybe between us..."

Bai Yunfei's enthusiasm and gaze made Debra sit on pins and needles, and couldn't help but interrupt: "Bai Yunfei, please

respect yourself. You should know that I already have a man, Darryl, and I'm looking for you so late. There is something urgent."

Feeling Debra's indifference, Bai Yunfei was stunned, not angry, and said with a smile: "Okay, please say Miss Debra."

Sigh...

Debra took a deep breath, a little hard to speak, but she still said: "After the Dax was injured by you, he is in danger, I...I want to ask you to help him save his life."

This one...

Bai Yunfei groaned and smiled bitterly: "Miss Debra, I am very principled. At that time, in the park, I gave you face and spared his life. It has been considered as benevolent and righteous. Now you let me save him. Isn't this inappropriate?"

"Furthermore, you were also there at the time, and Dax acted on me first."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei looked serious, but his eyes shone with cunning.

He had expected that Debra would come to him on the initiative, how could he easily agree?

Hearing this, Debra became excited and looked at Bai Yunfei tightly, biting his lip and said: "Bai Yunfei, I can understand what you said. It was indeed the impulse of the Dax at

the time, but the enemy should be resolved. It is not suitable for knots, please raise your hands high and save him, okay?"

At this time, Debra was completely anxious, as long as he could save Dax, he would completely abandon his dignity.

Bai Yunfei didn't immediately agree, but instead said displeasently: "Miss Debra, don't blame me for speaking straight, then Dax has nothing to do with you directly, so what do you care about his life and death?"

"Furthermore, this Dax is self-righteous, thinking that with the open axe, he can be arrogant, and it will happen sooner or later."

Ugh!

Upon hearing this, Debra breathed a sigh of relief and said seriously: "But no matter what you say, he is always Darryl's brother."

With that said, Debra looked at Bai Yunfei with expectation in her eyes: "Please help him, okay?"

Mad!

Seeing her mention Darryl, Bai Yunfei frowned secretly, feeling very upset.

This Debra, who opened his mouth and closed his mouth, was Darryl. How can I not compare to him, Bai Yunfei?

## Chapter 1935

Thinking about it, Bai Yunfei raised his mouth and smiled in his eyes: "Miss Debra, you may not know that Dax has captured my unique technique. If this technique is unparalleled in the world, I can only use my blood for it. Medicine can save his life."

"But this way, I will be greatly injured. Speaking of it, I saw Miss Debra as soon as I

saw it, but Miss Debra was not cold or hot to me, and even my friends were not allowed.

How could I save people? What?"

When he said this, Bai Yunfei had a calm face, but he kept looking up and down Debra with his eyes.

Yes, Bai Yunfei said this deliberately, just to make Debra completely let go of his restraint and dignity.

really!

When the words fell, Debra was completely anxious, her delicate face was full of worry, and she eagerly said: "Bai Yunfei, what on earth can you do to save the Dax? As long as you say it, if I can do it, I will promise you. ."

"Really?" Bai Yunfei smiled even more. Debra bit her lip and nodded.

Bai Yunfei took a leisurely sip of tea and smiled and said: "My condition is very simple. As long as Miss Debra stays with me from now on, I promise to treat Dax, how about?"

When he said this, Bai Yunfei watched the changes in Debra's expression closely, and he was very nervous.

With such a long prelude, Bai Yunfei's ultimate goal is to keep Debra by his side, but Bai Yunfei is not too sure, after all, Debra has a deep love for Darryl.

what?

Hearing this request, Debra's body trembled, and her whole body was stunned.

This Bai Yunfei wanted to stay by his side in the future? How can this be? She is Darryl's woman, how can she be with other men?

"No!"

Debra's red lips lightly opened, her voice was very soft, but her attitude was very firm: "Bai Yunfei, don't be kidding, I can promise you everything except this condition."

"I'm serious. Why are you kidding?" Bai Yunfei also looked serious.

Debra bit her lip tightly, her mind was in confusion, and her heart was struggling.

"Miss Debra!"

Seeing Debra hesitating, Bai Yunfei was warming up, his eyes were full of expressions, and he said seriously: "I didn't mean

to embarrass you on purpose. To be honest, when I was in the Heavenly Alliance, I fell in love with you at first sight. I swear, I will definitely



want you to be my woman in this life. Although you already have Darryl, I don't care."

As he said, Bai Yunfei paused, and continued: "Don't worry, I just want you to stay by my side. I won't force you to do things you don't like. I just want to see you every day and I will be satisfied. I promised. how am I?"

Debra bit her lip tightly, almost about to bleed, did not respond, her mind buzzed and went blank.

How to do?

If you don't agree, Dax is really hopeless.

Seeing Debra's delay in agreeing, Bai Yunfei laughed at himself and laughed: "It seems that I am abrupt. Since Miss Debra hates me so much, let's not pass it."

With that, Bai Yunfei stood up and pretended to leave.

Debra suddenly became anxious, and hurriedly said: "Don't go...you...what you just said, is it true?"

When she said this, Debra's heart trembled. If she really did not force herself to do things that she didn't like, as Bai Yunfei said, it wouldn't hurt to agree.

If you don't agree, the Dax is really hopeless.

To be honest, Debra was reluctant in her heart, but Dax was with her and was injured by Bai Yunfei. If something happened to the great sage, Debra really didn't know how to face Darryl.

Debra thought about it, no matter what, he must save Dax. "Every sentence is true!"

Bai Yunfei looked serious and swore to the sky: "If there is any lie, teach me that there is no place to die."

"it is good!"

At this moment, Debra nodded: "Then I promise you."

When he said this, Debra's heart was dripping blood, and after agreeing, he would fly away with Bai Yun, but if that weren't the case, there would be no way at all.

Can't you just watch Dax die? Great!

Seeing Debra finally agreed, Bai Yunfei was overjoyed and laughed: "Girl Debra, don't worry, I will keep my promise and go get the blood."

When the voice fell, Bai Yunfei hurriedly returned to the room.

Watching Bai Yunfei leave, Debra sat there, looking out Darrylow, with a dazed expression in a daze.

.....

At this moment, the Carter Family.

Because of Dax's affairs, the whole family was shrouded in a depressed atmosphere.

Whoosh!

At this moment, a figure swiftly came from the distant sky, with sharp facial features, indescribably cold and handsome.

It is Darryl.

After leaving the Thea Yinzong, Darryl did not stop for a while, and hurried back to the family, fearing that Chester was too worried.

"Master is back!" "Master..."

Seeing Darryl's return, many family disciples surrounded him with great joy.

At the same time, Chester and Yvette heard the movement and walked out one after another. They were very happy to see Darryl safe and sound. At the same time, there was a bit of sadness between their eyebrows.

"what happened?"

Seeing everyone's expressions, Darryl suddenly had a bad feeling and couldn't help asking.

Chester sighed and said, "Darryl, you were hijacked by two mysterious old men. We searched around the entire Donghai(?) city. At that time, Dax searched for Tianzhong Park and ran into Bai Yunfei..."

In the next few minutes, Chester explained the details.

At the end, Chester said very gravely: "The Dax is still in a coma now. A few famous doctors came just now, and after seeing them, they were helpless..."

Huh!

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he didn't think too much, and hurriedly went to the backyard to visit Dax.

Soon, when I arrived in the room, I saw Dax lying there quietly, still in a coma, his eyes closed, his face pale and extremely weak.

"The Dax."

Seeing this scene, Darryl's eyes were red!

"It's all because of me, it's me...you have become like this..." Darryl couldn't say guilt, tears fell down, and his heart was cut.

Bai Yunfei!

In grief, Darryl clenched his fists, his eyes were extremely bloody, and his whole body couldn't stop shaking.

At this time, Darryl was extremely angry, Huh(?), this Bai Yunfei actually beat the Dax like this, this matter must not be easily settled.

In anger, Darryl walked over quickly and began to investigate Dax's situation.

For a while, Chester and Yvette who followed up all had expectations on their faces. You should know that Darryl had studied medicine with Divine Farmer, and he also had extremely high attainments in alchemy. , The Dax will definitely be fine.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

However, after Darryl checked the situation, the whole person froze there.

The power in the Great Saint's body was so strange that it suppressed all the meridians and Qis in the Great Saint's body. I have some knowledge in medicine, but this is the first time I have seen this situation.

Chapter 1936

What kind of exercise is Bai Yunfei cultivating? It's so overbearing.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't think much, he helped Dax up, and then sat behind him, urging the power of Yuanshen, and began to drive away the power in Dax.

At this time, Darryl was very confident in his heart. He possessed the primordial spirit and the power of the bird ancestor, and he would definitely be able to successfully drive out the power in the Great Saint's body.

Seeing this scene, the people around Chester, Yvette, etc. were all holding their breath.

However, just as Darryl input the power of the primordial spirit into it, he was resisted by the power in Dax's body. For a while, the two forces couldn't hold each

other in Dax's body.

Is this power in the Great Saint so strong?

At this moment, Darryl frowned secretly, instantly losing his previous self-confidence.

"what.."

The two forces confronted each other in the body, and I saw Dax who was in a coma, his face flushed, and there was a pain in his eyebrows. At the same time, there was a loud cry in his mouth, and his whole body trembled.

Oops!

Seeing this situation, Darryl blamed himself and became annoyed.

Although Dax is powerful, he is a flesh and blood body after all. The strength of Bai Yunfei is already the limit he can bear. Now that he has entered the power of the soul, the great sage must not be able to bear it.

Thinking about it, Darryl stopped quickly. "How?"  
At this moment, Chester couldn't help but asked.

Darryl shook his head with a look of ashamed: "This force in the Great Saint is too strong to be forced out."

While speaking, Darryl thought about the Promise Pill technique, and wanted to find a way to deal with it, but after

thinking about the Promise Pill technique, Darryl still found nothing. Fuck!!

At this moment, Darryl was completely anxious, and at the same time he was extremely surprised.

This Bai Yunfei's exercise is so strange, it is simply unheard of, but how did he cultivate to this level when he was less than 30 years old?

At this moment Darryl didn't know that Bai Yunfei could have the current strength completely relying on the demon soul in his body.

There is almost no record of demons in the Universe Continent, let alone the power of demons. Sigh...

Seeing this scene, the faces of the surrounding people were also complicated, and there was no hope in their hearts.

Even Darryl was helpless, it seemed that this time, Dax was doomed to escape.

At this time, Darryl calmed down.

Up to now, he can only go to the Heavenly Alliance to find Luo Jue. After all, Luo Jue is from God's Domain, and there must be a way to save Dax.

After making up his mind, Darryl did not hesitate, and ordered everyone to look after Dax, and quickly left the Carter Family.

At this time, Darryl, because he had been worried about Dax's injury, had not realized that Debra was missing from everyone present.

A few minutes later, Darryl was alone and quickly rushed towards the Heavenly League.

....

At this moment, Jun Ting Hotel.

Debra sat in the private dining room, seemingly soft and peaceful, but secretly worried.

Half an hour has passed, and Bai Yunfei hasn't come back yet. Is he going back?

"Debra!"

At this moment, I heard an enthusiastic call, and then Bai Yunfei walked over with a look of excitement, holding a jade bottle in his hand.

"Debra..."

When he arrived, Bai Yunfei shouted and handed the jade bottle to Debra: "This jade bottle is filled with my blood. You can take it to Dax, and he will be fine!"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

When he said this, Bai Yunfei was full of sincerity, but there was a bit of insidiousness in his eyes.

Bai Yunfei did take his own blood, but in the blood, there was also a Soul Devouring Bloodworm.

In Bai Yunfei's heart, Dax was Darryl's brother, how could he rescue him for no reason? Even if Debra agreed to the terms, she couldn't be softened.

Bai Yunfei's plan is very insidious.

Hid the Soul Devouring Bloodworm in the blood. At that time, after Dax took it, there was no life danger on the surface, but invisibly, it was also under Bai Yunfei's control.

"Great!"

Debra quickly stood up, finally showing a trace of joy on her face, and then took the jade bottle.

Immediately, Debra opened the jade bottle and saw that it was filled with some blood, with a trace of fishy smell, which was obviously just taken by Bai Yunfei from himself.

"I'll send my things back!" Debra said, before turning around and leaving.

Bai Yunfei hurriedly followed and said with a smile: "I will send you off."

When he arrived outside the hotel, Bai Yunfei felt unspeakably happy: "Debra, don't forget your promise."

Ok!

Debra bit her lip tightly: "Don't worry, I, Debra, have the final say, I will send things to the Carter Family, and I will come back to find you."

The tone is calm, but deep inside, he is extremely sorrowful.

When the voice fell, Debra turned and left.

"Okay!" Bai Yunfei nodded, watching Debra go away gradually.

Seeing Debra's figure disappearing into the night, Bai Yunfei was about to return to the hotel room.

"Your Mightiness!"

At this moment, a figure came, followed by a handsome figure, coming from not far away, the angular face was a bit tired and gloomy.

It is Neil Wilson.

Seeing Neil Wilson, Bai Yunfei put aside his smile and said coldly: "It's you, how did you do the things that were handed to you before?"

Three days ago, Bai Yunfei forced Neil Wilson and his girlfriend to take the Soul Devouring Bloodworm to force Neil Wilson to steal the ghost token.

Because of this, Bai Yunfei will temporarily stay in Donghai(?) City.

"got it."

Hearing the questioning, Neil Wilson took out something from his body and handed it to Bai Yunfei. It was a black

token, like jade but not jade, and the whole body was filled with cold chill.

It is the ghost token.

Bai Yunfei took the token, smiled, and applauded: "Okay, very good, I didn't see the wrong person as expected."

As he said, Bai Yunfei waved his hand and said lightly: "Okay, you can leave."

However, Neil Wilson stood there and didn't mean to leave at all.

"Your Mightiness!"

In the next second, Neil Wilson hesitated, and slowly said, "I've taken care of the matter for you, and I've got the ghost token for you. Now you can give me the antidote."

When he said this, Neil Wilson couldn't say anything. It was a shame that the young master of the Eternal Life Palace was at the mercy of an outsider.

You must get rid of Bai Yunfei as soon as possible. Antidote?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei flew back and looked at Neil Wilson with a smile but a smile: "Boy, you haven't recognized the situation up to now? You are now my subordinate, and you will always do things for me in the future."

"As for the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, I told you before that it merges with your essence and blood and cannot be driven away, understand?"

"Don't tell me, you go back and wait for my next instructions, as long as you are wholeheartedly loyal to me, I will not treat you badly."

Having said this, Bai Yunfei strode back to the hotel. Mad!

At this moment, Neil Wilson stood there, clenched his fists, his eyes blood red.

Do you have to live in the shadow of Bai Yunfei for the rest of your life?

But... this Bai Yunfei is so powerful that he can't beat it at all. Thinking of this, Neil Wilson couldn't express despair.

Speaking of it, Neil Wilson had thought about telling Chester, but he had already stolen the ghost token, and the life of his girlfriend was in Bai Yunfei's hands, so he still held back.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family.

At this time, the sky was already dark.

The atmosphere in the room was very depressing. Dax lay there, breathing weak and his face pale, and the situation was worse than before.

By the bed, Nancy stood there quietly, his eyes red from crying.

From Dax's coma until now, Nancy has been guarding by the side. It has been a few hours now. She only feels physically and mentally exhausted, too tired, but still gritted her teeth.

At this time, Nancy kept praying in his heart, praying that Dax would come back to life.

Nancy and Dax have been married for many years, and they are in love with each other. At this time, Dax was so hurt that Nancy only felt that his heart would be broken.

Squeak...

At this moment, the door of the room was suddenly opened, and then Debra walked in quickly, with a bit of eagerness on his delicate face, holding a jade bottle in his hand.

When he arrived, Debra handed the jade bottle to Nancy: "Quickly, take it for the Dax!"

Nancy took the medicine bottle, opened it and saw that there was some blood inside, and suddenly her body trembled, and she was stunned: "Debra, is this blood?"

When he said this, Nancy was shocked, and he didn't understand why Debra wanted the blood to be taken by the Dax.

Sigh...

Debra breathed a sigh of relief, bit her lip, and said complicatedly: "This blood can heal the Dax."

Hearing this, Nancy's body was shocked, and then he was extremely happy. She and Debra had a good relationship, knowing that Debra would not lie to herself. At that time, Nancy gave the blood to Dax without much thought.

Soon after taking it, Dax's pale face returned to a trace of rosy.

It really can.

Seeing this scene, Nancy was overjoyed, clutching Debra's hand tightly, and



couldn't help asking: "Debra...what kind of blood is this? Where did you get it?"

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

In the beginning, Chester Ge and Yvette everyone helped the Dax to get rid of the failure.

After that, Darryl was also helpless.

At this time, Debra actually got magical blood, which is really incredible.

Debra smiled lightly, seemingly relaxed, but with a far-fetched smile, and slowly said: "This is Bai Yunfei's blood. His technique is quite special. He injured the Dax, and only his blood. To be treated."

what?

Nancy's body trembled, and the whole person was stunned: "You...you went to Bai Yunfei?"

At this time, Nancy was touched and complicated.

Bai Yunfei was both righteous and evil, not a good kind at all, but Debra took the risk and got the blood to heal the Dax from him.

In shock, Nancy calmed down and said: "You don't know yet, Darryl is back. He saw the situation of the Dax, so he went to the Heavenly League to find Luo Jue."

Darryl is back?

Debra's heart trembled, and a smile appeared: "Great, he comes back safely, and I'm relieved."

With that said, Debra's delicate face was filled with a trace of sadness, she took out a letter from her body and handed it to Nancy: "Sister Nancy, I'm leaving soon. You can give this letter to Darryl for me. wind!"

go?

Nancy looked at her incredulously: "Are you going? Where are you going?"

Debra sighed softly, a glimmer of light appeared in her eyes, full of sorrow, but she still said with a strong smile: "I just go out and go around. By the way, I must give it to Darryl!"

Having said this, Debra turned and left the room.

Debra didn't want to say about the promise to fly away with Bai Yun, because she knew that once she said it, Nancy would definitely stop it.

To be honest, Debra also thought about turning back, since Dax is okay, there is no need to keep his promise to find Bai Yunfei.

But Debra knew in her heart that Bai Yunfei was strong, and once he failed to speak, Bai Yunfei would definitely not give up. When the time comes, I am afraid that the Carter Family will be another bloody storm.

Therefore, after thinking about it, Debra decided to keep his promise.

"Debra!"

Seeing that Debra's soul did not guard the house, he left as soon as he said, Nancy hurriedly chased it out, but Debra had already gone far.

Nancy was so anxious that he was going to inform Chester, but at this moment, Dax came to his senses and called out softly: "Wife..."

Hearing the sound, Nancy was surprised and delighted, and quickly walked over and helped Dax up: "You have finally done it, great..." As he said, he threw himself into Dax's arms and wept with joy.

.....

Debra left the Carter Family and went directly to the Junting Hotel.

Seeing Debra honoring his promise, Bai Yunfei was extremely excited.

A few minutes later, in the hotel room. "Debra!"

Bai Yunfei sat there and looked at Debra with a smile: "I didn't expect you to come so soon. I'm really happy. Speaking of which, I originally planned to let you take me with me to get a taste of the local customs of Donghai(?) City. , But there is something urgent for the time being, so we have to leave."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei looked regretful.

In Bai Yunfei's mind, getting along with Debra is important, but the family's mission is even more important. The ghost token has already been obtained, and it is necessary to go to

the ghost world to explore the whereabouts of the devil as soon as possible.

"Okay!" Debra nodded, without the slightest fluctuation on her delicate face.

When he agreed to Bai Yunfei's request, Debra felt ashamed, and it didn't matter where he went.

Bai Yunfei smiled: "Then you take a break first, I'll explain some things, and then let's go." The voice fell, Bai Yunfei left the room.

When he got outside, Bai Yunfei called Ji Tina over.

Soon, Ji Hongchang rushed over and flattered Bai Yunfei: "Congratulations to the lord, you got your wish."

This Bai Yunfei, able to let Debra follow him obediently without any further effort, is so powerful that people can't help but admire it.

Bai Yunfei waved his hand: "Okay, stop flattering, prepare now, we are going to Qingcheng Mountain."

Qingcheng Mountain is located in the southwest of the World Universe Continent. There is a secret passage under the mountain, which connects the Haunted Road and the Universe Continent. There are several Haunted Roads, and the one under the Qingcheng Mountain is the closest to Donghai(?).

"Yes." Ji Tina didn't dare to neglect, so he responded and went to prepare.

Half an hour later, Bai Yunfei took Debra and Ji Tina towards Qingcheng Mountain.

.....

On the other side, the Heavenly Alliance.

Darryl didn't stop at the slightest along the way, and after flying for two hours, he finally arrived at the general altar of the Heavenly League.

At this time, in the reception hall behind the main altar.

Luo Jue withdrew from his subordinates and smiled at Darryl and saluted: "Profound saint suddenly arrived, I don't know what to order?" His mouth was polite, but his eyes flashed cold and proud.

Before Luo Jue went to God's Domain to ask the God of Nine Heavens for advice, and learned that God of Nine Heavens had a bad relationship with Darryl, he suddenly had a care in his heart.

Seeing Darryl at this time, Luo Jue's heart naturally lost his previous respect. Jiutian God didn't put Darryl in his eyes, what was there to fear for him?

Darryl took a deep breath, without talking nonsense, and directly told Dax's situation.

With that said, Darryl said earnestly: "Luo Jue, do you have a way to save the Dax, or do you have spiritual fruit on your body?"

The spirit fruit contains the essence of heaven and earth, and the great sage can not only increase the lifespan, but also have the effect of reincarnation. At that time, Darryl will use the power of the original spirit to help him expel the power in his body, so he is not afraid that Dax will not be able to bear it.

"Your Excellency Profound saint!"

Luo Jue apologized and smiled: "Even you are helpless, how can I save Dax? Moreover, I am just a small messenger, and I am not qualified to enjoy the spirit fruit. You have to know

that the spirit fruit is the nine heavens, His Majesty, and Hua  
The exclusive tribute of Zhao Niangniang."

As he said, Luo Jue's eyes flashed and continued: "However, Your Excellency Profound saint can go to God's Domain and directly meet with His Majesty Nine Heavens God, and ask your Majesty to grant spiritual fruit to save Dax."

When he said this, Luo Jue had a relaxed expression, and he held up his mind with nothing to do with him.

Sigh...

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and frowned secretly. He could tell that Luo Jue didn't want to help.

But... it's okay to go to God's Domain and ask Jiutian God for spiritual fruit, but the time in God's Domain is completely different from the time of the human world. One day in God's Domain is equivalent to one month in World Universe. This time, even if you get the Spirit Fruit, The Dax is not working anymore.

Mad!

Luo Jue did not help, nor did he go to God's Domain. How should this be done? For a time, Darryl couldn't tell the irritability, but soon, Darryl thought of Ileana. She is the current King of the Dead, not only powerful, but also well-informed, there must be a way.

Thinking about it, Darryl stopped talking nonsense and said goodbye to Luo Jue.

.....

On the other side, the ghost world.

Previously, because of the violent vibration in the depths of the Netherworld, Ileana found out that the reason was from the Magic Mirror, and ordered at that time to seal all the ghost roads and strengthen the defensive power around Mingdu.

For a time, the defensive underworld soldiers of Underworld City doubled, but otherwise, there were dozens of patrol teams around Underworld City, patrolling uninterruptedly.

It can be said that the entire Mingdu is heavily guarded.

Sha Sha...At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps on the road to lead the soul outside Mingdu, the sound of footsteps was very light, and then, I saw a slim figure walking from not far away.

This is a charming and sexy woman.

I saw her in a dark purple dress, her tight figure looming, and she was extremely sexy. But this woman was filled with a dangerous atmosphere, like a beautiful snake.

It is Ji Tina.

Half an hour ago, Bai Yunfei, Debra, and Ji Tina rushed to Qingcheng Mountain. At that time, Bai Yunfei handed the ghost token to Ji Tina and asked her to go to the ghost world to investigate the traces of the devil on her behalf.

You know, Bai Yunfei possesses a demon soul, and once he enters the ghost world, he will reveal his identity. Therefore, for the sake of caution, Bai Yunfei let Ji Tina be the vanguard.

Once the Demon Lord's location was detected, Bai Yunfei would no longer have any concerns.

"Huh? Someone over there!"

"Who? Dare to trespass into the underworld of the ghost world?"

"Hi... so beautiful..."

As soon as Ji Tina appeared, he immediately attracted the attention of a group of

patrolling soldiers, and for a while, they were all attracted by Ji Tina's charming appearance.

But soon, these underworld soldiers came back to their senses and immediately surrounded Ji Tina as if they were facing a major enemy.

Because King of the Dead has just issued an order to prohibit anyone from breaking into the ghost world without authorization.

"Who are you?" The led Mingbing couldn't help but question.

Sigh!

Ji Hongchang took a deep breath, his expression did not fluctuate at all, and said lightly: "I am sent by the messenger. I have something to do. I want to report to His Majesty the king of the underworld. This is the token of the messenger." After speaking, he lighted the ghost token. Came out.

To be honest, it was the first time that Ji Tina came to the ghost world. He was up and down, but he wanted Bai Yunfei to support him, and he still had a ghost token in his hand.

Ghost token?

Seeing the token, the surrounding soldiers suddenly became polite. Back then, the king of King of the Dead recognized Chester as a messenger. At that time, there was nothing in the ghost world that was unknown.

Although Chester is no longer a messenger now, he and the current King of the Dead are also friends, so these soldiers dare not be rude.

"It turns out that it is a messenger who is rude and rude!" The Ming soldier headed politely.

While talking, he couldn't help but look at Ji Tina. nice!

With a slender waist and straight long legs, this figure is simply perfect.

In amazement, the leading Ming soldier made a please gesture: "At this time, your Majesty the Underworld, is in the hall, let the younger one take you there."

"No need!" Ji Tina smiled lightly and refused: "You can continue patrolling, I can go in by myself."

Ji Tina didn't want to meet the King of the Dead at all, but wanted to find the trace of the Demon Marshal. How could it be possible for these King of the Dead to follow?

The Ming Soldier had no doubts, nodded, and let Ji Tina into the city of the Underworld.

Sigh...

The moment he entered the city of Mingdu, seeing the wide streets in front of him, and the built-up group that couldn't be seen at a glance, Ji Tina was extremely shocked.

Unexpectedly, the scale of Mingdu was such a big one.

It's just that the people walking on the street are all wandering souls, all of them pale and lifeless.

After walking for a while, Ji Hongchang walked to a secluded corner and gently said: "Sect Master, I have already come in."

If someone else is present at this time, he must think that Ji Tina is a lunatic, so he will talk to himself.

In fact, Ji Tina communicated with Bai Yunfei through a spiritual link. You must know that Ji Tina took Bai Yunfei's magic blood at the time and had a special soul contract with Bai Yunfei. Therefore, he could communicate with Bai Yunfei through spiritual power. .

"Ok!"

As soon as the voice fell, Bai Yunfei's voice rang in Ji Tina's mind: "Yes, you are now walking in front of you!"

At this time, Bai Yunfei, although far away in Qingcheng Mountain, could perceive the situation within a kilometer of Ji Tina through the spiritual link. At this time, relying on the induction of the demon venerable aura, he gave orders to Ji Tina.

Ji Hongchang didn't neglect in the slightest, and under Bai Yunfei's instructions, he walked forward, and soon he reached the entrance to the depths of the netherworld.

"Sigh(?)..!"

Seeing the deep entrance of Netherworld, there are a large number of underworld soldiers guarding, Ji Hongchang hurriedly stopped, and said: "You can't get in ahead, there are many underworld soldiers guarding."

"You don't need to go in, I have found the location of Demon Marshal, and you can come back now." Bai Yunfei said lightly.

At this time, through the spiritual link, Bai Yunfei clearly sensed that the aura of Demon Marshal was in the depths of the netherworld. Now that the position of Demon Marshal had been detected, Ji Tina's mission was completed.

Because next, it was Bai Yunfei's turn to go out in person.

"Yes, Sect Master!" After receiving the order, Ji Tina immediately walked out of the underworld and left the ghost world through the path of the ghost.

Leaving the ghost world, Ji Tina quickly merged with Bai Yunfei.

"Sigh(?)..!"

When he arrived, Ji Tina was excited and excited again:

"Sect Master is sure that the investigation is clear?"

Bai Yunfei nodded: "Yes, if I feel it well, he is in the depths of the netherworld." Because Debra was on the side, Bai Yunfei did not directly say the word Demon Zun.

"Bai Yunfei!"

At this moment, Debra, who had been silent, couldn't help but ask, "You sneak into the ghost world, whose whereabouts are you going to investigate?" When he said this, Debra's delicate face was full of curiosity.

To be honest, Debra reluctantly followed Bai Yunfei, already in despair, and had no interest in anything. However, what Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina did today is really weird.

## Chapter 1939

Hearing Debra's question, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but laughed, with a self-belief: "Debra, I am exploring the ghost world this time to do an earth-shattering event. As long as this is done, the world Great changes will happen in the meantime, and I, Bai Yunfei, will also become a famous person."

Earth-shattering event?

Hearing this, Debra's body trembled, and her heart trembled inexplicably.

At this moment, Bai Yunfei continued: "Debra, this matter is not trivial. I can't say it for the time being. I will tell you after I finish it."

Bai Yun was cautious about flying, and he didn't say anything about Demon Marshal.

Seeing Bai Yunfei said so, Debra was inconvenient to continue questioning.

"Sigh(?)..!"



Regarding this matter, Ji Tina, who was next to him, couldn't help but said: "What shall we do next?"

Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and slowly said, "Since I know he is in the depths of the netherworld, naturally I will bring him out as soon as possible. The ghost world is very dangerous. I decided to go alone. It's just..."

As he said, Bai Yunfei frowned, his eyes filled with a bit of worry.

Bai Yunfei knew in his heart that although he possessed the Demon Marshal, he was strong enough to disregard World Universe, but it would be different in the ghost world. If he broke into the depths of the netherworld, did not rescue the Demon Marshal, and revealed his identity, then the gain would not be worth the loss.

Seeing Bai Yunfei frowning, Ji Hongchang couldn't help but said, "Sect Master, what are you worried about?"

Bai Yunfei didn't conceal it, so he expressed his concerns. Ji Tina was his own, so he didn't conceal it at all.

It turns out that the lord is worried about this...

After hearing Bai Yunfei's words, Ji Tina nodded suddenly, then thought about it, and said with a smile: "Sect Master's worries are not unreasonable. The ghost world is very dangerous, and it does need to be cautious. I have a way to help the Sect Master hide his identity."

While talking, Ji Hongchang took out a bottle of ointment from her body, and saw that the ointment was green and shiny, crystal clear, like emeralds, but it gave people a feeling of shuddering.

Obviously, this is a highly poisonous form of the Five Poison Sect.

"This is..." Bai Yunfei frowned. There was vigilance in his eyes.

Once he reached his level, he could sense that this ointment contained severe toxicity.

Ji Tina smiled, and said with relief: "Sect Master does not need to be nervous. This is our Five Poison Sect's "Withered Rong San". As the name suggests, as long as the ointment is applied to the face, the skin will shrink and deform, and then the facial features will be improved. Completely changed."

Speaking of this, Ji Tina's exquisite face is full of self-confidence: "When the Sect Master uses it and changes his

appearance, I don't have to worry about his identity being discovered. When the matter is over, the Sect Master will take the antidote and his appearance. Can be changed back."

Haha...

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was overjoyed and quickly asked Ji Tina to apply ointment to herself.

A few minutes later, Ji Tina finished painting, and said with a smile: "It's all right, Sect Master!" As he said, Ji Tina handed over a mirror.

Bai Yunfei took the exquisite photo and nodded again and again, very satisfied.

Seeing in the mirror, under the effect of the ointment, wrinkles appeared on his face. It was like a few dozen years old, completely lost his previous handsome appearance, but an old and ugly man.

That's great, changing his appearance, even if he fails to rescue the Demon Marshal, his identity is not afraid of being exposed.

At the same time, Debra, who was standing not far away, was also secretly shocked.

These five poisonous sects are indeed the sects that have made the whole of World Universe heard about it, and it is incredible that there is such a poisonous.

"Sigh(?)..!"

At this moment, Ji Hongchang smiled lightly and said to Bai Yunfei: "This is dry, there is a time limit. If you don't take the antidote for twelve hours, the poison will spread all over your body. I'll wait for the antidote. I'll give it to you first, just in case."

Twelve hours?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei smiled casually: "There is enough time. By the way, after I go to the ghost world, you will leave Qingcheng Mountain temporarily, so as not to be discovered and arouse suspicion."

"Yes, Sect Master!" Ji Tina nodded.

.....

At this moment, the ghost world.

In the Mingdu Hall, Ileana was sitting on the throne, her delicate face, without any

mood swings.

On both sides of the lower side, more than a dozen patrol captains were standing there respectfully, reporting the situation of today's patrol one by one.

Since the martial law in the ghost world, Ileana has issued an order for these patrolling underworld soldiers to report on the situation every day.

At this time, each team leader reported the situation.

"His Majesty!"

At this moment, one of the team leaders suddenly thought of something. He stepped forward and said respectfully to Ileana: "When the subordinate was on duty, a woman who claimed to be sent by Chester, holding a ghost token, said to face him. See your Majesty, there are important things to talk about. I don't know if your Majesty has seen this person."

A woman sent by Chester?

Hearing this, Ileana frowned, "What woman? I never summoned it."

Huh.

At this moment, Captain Mingbing's heart was shocked, and he was a little flustered inexplicably.

Oops, have you been deceived? That woman didn't want to see His Majesty King of the Dead at all, but had another plan?

Ileana also realized that it was not good, and her tone became cold: "Honestly speaking, what was the situation at that time?"

Puff!

The Captain of the Ming Bing trembled and knelt on the ground quickly. He squatted and explained the situation at the time. At the end, he almost cried: "Your Majesty, I saw the ghost token at the time and didn't think much about it. Put her into the Underworld..."

"you..."

Ileana was very angry, and glared at the Captain Mingbing: "As the captain of the patrol, why are you so negligent? Just let a woman come in?"

As he said, Ileana made a decisive decision: "Quickly, send my order to block the entire Underworld City, and be sure to find that woman."

Although Ileana still doesn't know who that woman is, but she doesn't know why,

there is always some bad premonition in her heart.

At this time, Ileana didn't know that the woman was Ji Tina of the Five Poison Sect, and she had already left the ghost world at this time.

"Yes! Your Majesty."

When the voice fell, all the captains of the dark soldiers in the hall responded in unison.

.....

the other side.

Entrance to the depths of the nether.

Just now, Ileana issued an order to seal off the entire Underworld City. Under this circumstance, the entrance to the depths of the Netherworld was also doubled in strength to guard it.

For a while, the entire Underworld City inside and outside can be said to be heavily guarded.

Hum.

At this moment, a powerful breath came from a distance, and then, a figure as fast as lightning, directly broke into the ghost capital of the ghost world, and came to the entrance to the depths of the netherworld.

It is Bai Yunfei.

I saw that Bai Yunfei's originally handsome face was dark and ugly at this time.

After Bai Yunfei used Ku Rong San just now, he directly broke into the ghost world.

"who?"

"This man looks uglier than a ghost..."

Seeing Bai Yunfei, the many underworld soldiers guarding the entrance suddenly cast their gazes, and they all became alert.

Bai Yunfei didn't care about the gazes of these soldiers, his ugly face was full of coldness.

Chapter 1940

"I don't want to kill all, get out of me!" Bai Yunfei spoke slowly, his cold voice

spread throughout the audience.

Anyway, after changing his face, Bai Yunfei was not afraid of revealing his identity, he had no scruples at all.

Wow!

All of a sudden, the Ming soldiers present were frightened when they heard this.

"What did this ugly guy say?"

"Running to the ghost world to run wild, you are impatient to live, right?"

"What's wrong today? A woman entered the city of Underworld before, and now there is another ugly monster..."

During the discussion, the gazes of these Ming soldiers looked at Bai Yunfei closely, contemptuously from the bottom of their hearts.

"Ugly, do you know where this is?"

"You dare to be presumptuous at the entrance of the netherworld, I think you are too long for your life."

At this time, a captain of the underworld soldiers walked over and looked up and down Bai Yunfei: "Bold madman, dare to go wild in the underworld city..." As he said, he took out a

soul chain from his body and wanted to lock it. Live in Baiyunfei. "Go away!"

However, before the Captain of the Underworld Army approached, Bai Yunfei gave a cold cry, and the next second he lifted his right hand, and the power of the demon soul was urged, and a ray of light flashed out, directly hitting the Captain of the Underworld Army.

"what..."

Captain Mingbing couldn't react at all, he let out a miserable cry, his body flew a full tens of meters away, and the moment he fell to the ground, his soul flew away.

The power of the demon soul, which is different from the power of human beings, can disperse the soul, and it is the nemesis of these underworld soldiers.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the other soldiers present couldn't help but breathe in cold air, all of them were stupid.

what's the situation?

This... this ugly monster is just a human being, and it can actually disperse the souls of the underworld soldiers.

This strength is terrible.

"Vigilance and vigilance, some people are making trouble in the Underworld City." "Woohoo!"

After a few seconds, several Ming soldiers hurriedly shouted, and at the same time blew the horn of the enemy attack. In the blink of an eye, the Ming soldiers in the entire Ming Capital heard the movement and hurried over.

For a time, the entrance to the depths of the netherworld gathered nearly ten thousand underworld soldiers.

Seeing this scene, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, and a powerful fighting spirit filled his body: "Since you took the initiative to die, then no one can blame me!"

Hum!

When the voice fell, Bai Yunfei slowly raised his hand, and a dark blue flame burned in his palm. In a moment, the surrounding air was instantly distorted.

This dark blue flame was transformed by the power of the Demon Soul.

This fire is not a different fire, but it is more terrifying than a different fire, and can burn the soul.

Sigh!

In the next second, Bai Yunfei didn't have the slightest nonsense, and with a wave of his hand, the dark blue flame roared out!

Seeing this scene, the Ming soldiers present were all inexplicably panic.

boom!

The deep blue flame, like a bomb, hit the underworld soldiers and exploded, and then formed a blue sea of fire. In an instant, those underworld soldiers were too late to dodge, and were instantly submerged by the sea of fire. They screamed and screamed.

Suddenly, the entrance to the ghastly and terrifying Nether had become like a Shura slaughterhouse at this time.

Bai Yunfei entered the flock of sheep like a tiger, almost without resistance, he entered the depths of the netherworld smoothly.

Buzz...

As soon as he entered, Bai Yunfei immediately sensed a strong sense of strength, which came from the depths of the netherworld.

At this time, Bai Yunfei was indescribably excited and excited. He clearly felt that this power was from the Demon Marshal.

Moreover, the more you go inside, the stronger this force becomes.

After walking for a few minutes, Bai Yunfei finally reached the deepest point, and saw that at the end was a stone platform with a strange mirror quietly placed on the stone platform.

The power that Bai Yunfei sensed was transmitted from this mirror.

This is... the magic mirror?

With the memory of the ancestors in the Demon Soul, Bai Yunfei recognized it at once. The mirror on the stone platform was the strongest magic weapon in God's Domain, and the magic mirror was sealed.

Not only that, there is a barrier around the stone platform.

It turned out that Lord Mozun was sealed in this mirror.

Seeing this scene, Bai Yunfei was exhilarated and a little furious at the same time.

"Haha..."

At this moment, a hideous face appeared on the magic mirror, with blood-red eyes, which made people fearful. At this moment, there was a trace of excitement. He looked at Bai Yunfei and said, "You are finally here."

It is Mozun Gone.

As the demon lord, although Gone had never seen Bai Yunfei, he knew that the young man in front of him was a descendant of his own subordinates.

Hearing Gone's words, Bai Yunfei was so excited that he knelt down suddenly: "Junior Bai Yunfei, see Lord Demon Lord." Ok! Gogne replied without talking nonsense: "Did you see the barriers around the stone platform? Break these barriers, and then leave the ghost world with the magic mirror to a safe place. I will tell you how to fix it. I release from the magic mirror."

"Yes, Lord Demon." Bai Yunfei responded, and then took a deep breath, urging the power of the demon soul, and slapped it on the barrier.  
boom.

With a roar, a crack appeared in the barrier.

Bai Yunfei used the power of the devil soul again, ready to hit the second hand.

"stop!"

At this moment, a soft drink came, followed by a slender figure, hurriedly.

A black robe, unable to conceal that graceful body, full of majesty that can not be desecrated, it was Ileana.

Ileana was shocked and angry when he heard that someone was making a noise in the depths of the Netherworld, and rushed over in person.

"Who are you?"

When she arrived, Bingyao stared at Bai Yunfei closely, and said angrily: "I am so courageous, I dare to break into the depths of the netherworld."

With that said, seeing the barrier around the stone platform, which had been cracked by Bai Yunfei, Ileana was even more frightened: "You...are you the remnant of the demons?"

At this moment, Ileana sensed the power permeating Bai Yunfei's body, just like Gogné in the magic mirror, immediately guessed Bai Yunfei's identity. Ok? Facing Ileana's questioning, Bai Yunfei did not panic at all, but looked up and down Ileana: "You are the King of the Dead? I didn't expect the Ghost World King of the Dead is still a beautiful woman.

As he said, Bai Yunfei looked calm and looked at Ileana and continued: "You are right, my ancestor is a demon. I will come this time, as long as you rescue the demon lord. If you are more acquainted, let me take the demon lord with you. Leave, otherwise, I will upset your ghost world."

Hearing this, Ileana's delicate face suddenly became extremely cold, and his heart was also extremely angry.

This person not only looks very ugly, but also has such a crazy tone.

How can he allow him to be so presumptuous as the master of the underworld?

In the next second, Ileana's red lips lightly opened, and he said coldly: "You are not a small voice, you want to save the devil alone? I want to see how much you can do."



When the voice fell, Ileana's strength urged him, and an ice sword appeared in his hand!

I saw the ice sword, the light flowing throughout the body, and the cold air was compelling. It was transformed by Ileana's special technique.

Chapter 1941 (Underworld fight between Ileana and Bai Yunfei, entry of Darryl)

In the next second, Ileana gently swung the ice sword in his hand and stab Bai Yunfei directly!

"Om!"

I saw that where this sword passed, the surrounding temperature dropped sharply, and the air seemed to be frozen.

However, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, gently raised his hand, and placed a protective film in front of him lightly.

"boom!"

Next second. When the ice sword stabbed on the protective film, he heard a roar, the protective film instantly shattered, and Bai Yunfei was shaken back more than ten steps.

At the same time, Ileana also trembled, and the volley was shaken a few meters away.

Obviously, neither of the two sides took advantage of this match.

how can that be? !

After steadying her figure, Ileana's delicate face was full of dignity, her eyes were staring at Bai Yunfei, shocked.

Although this ugly monster is a descendant of a demon, it is also a flesh and blood body, so powerful.

"Haha, dignified Pluto. The strength is not so good!" Bai Yunfei chuckled, his figure burst out and came towards Ileana.

"Arrogant!"

Two cold words came from Ileana's mouth, and then she stood up and fought fiercely with Bai Yunfei.

At the beginning, Bai Yunfei was confident that he had a demon soul, but gradually he couldn't hold it anymore and was suppressed by Ileana. You know, Ileana has existed for tens of thousands of years, and the foundation is not comparable to Bai Yunfei.

"Don't panic kid, I'll help you!"

Seeing Bai Yunfei's defeat by Ileana, Gognie in the magic mirror yelled at that time, and then a violent demon soul's power spread out and merged into Bai Yunfei's body.

Although the magic mirror was sealed and Gogone was sealed, it could not contain his power.

In an instant, with the influx of Gogone's power, Bai Yunfei's strength skyrocketed instantly, and he was immediately extremely happy.

"Thank you, Lord Demon."

Bai Yunfei yelled, turned from defense to offense, and slapped Ileana.

Bai Yunfei shot quickly, Ileana could not dodge, and immediately greeted him with a palm.

"boom!"

The next second, when the palms of the two parties collided, Ileana snorted when

he heard a dull vibration. The whole person flew out directly and hit the ground fiercely!

"puff!"

Ileana's face was pale, a mouthful of blood spurted out, her body trembled, and she was indescribably weak.

At the same time, Ileana's gaze also looked at Darryl Mojing in anger.

She didn't expect that the strength of Demon Lord Gone was so terrifying, and through a magic mirror, he could still transmit his power to Bai Yunfei.

Haha...

Facing Ileana's glaring, Demon Lord Gone laughed unabashedly, his tone arrogantly: "How? I told you before that my subordinates will come to rescue me soon. Now you believe Got it!"

"You little Pluto is not my opponent at all. Now I give you one last chance to surrender to me and help him release me from the magic mirror. I will not treat you badly."

Hearing this, Ileana took a deep breath, her delicate pale face, very determined:

"I won't go with you, you don't dream anymore."

"presumptuous!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Bai Yun walked over quickly and slapped Ileana's face with a severe slap.

Ileana cried out in pain. The Jiao body trembled, staggered back by the slap.

Ileana at this moment only felt a great shame! The master of the underworld himself is humiliated by an ugly monster at this time. How can he bear it?

just. Ileana was hit hard by the palm just now, and she had no ability to resist.

"Lord Demon Lord!"

At this time, Bai Yunfei respectfully said to Gone: "This Pluto is so ignorant, how to deal with it?"

"Use the power of your demonic soul. Disperse her soul." Gogne didn't even think about responding: "After killing her, take me away immediately. This is the ghost world, not a place to stay for a long time."

When he said this, Gogne was extremely excited.

Haha...

It's finally time to see the sun again.

After receiving the order, Bai Yunfei didn't talk nonsense, walked over quickly, used the power of the demon soul, and slapped Ileana with a palm!

This palm contains unparalleled terrifying power, and the surrounding air is extremely distorted.

That's it!

Seeing this palm hit, Ileana's body trembled, and her delicate face also revealed deep unwillingness.

It was so unwilling to die in the hands of this ugly monster.

Muttered in his heart. Ileana wanted to struggle to avoid it, but she was too weak and couldn't avoid it at all. In the end, she could only close her eyes in despair.

"stop!"

At this critical moment, a loud shout came. Immediately afterwards, a figure flashed quickly, rushing from behind Bai Yunfei, and slapped it towards Bai Yunfei!

It is Darryl!

A few minutes ago, Darryl came to the ghost world and asked Ileana to help save Grand Sage Sun. He learned that someone had made a fuss in the Nether City and

broke into the depths of the Nether. Even Ileana had gone out in person. At that time, Darryl couldn't think much. Rushed over immediately.

As soon as he reached the depths of the Netherworld, he saw Bai Yunfei preparing to attack Ileana, Darryl didn't think much about it, and made a decisive move.

Hum!

Rushing to the front, a strong breath. Erupted from Darryl. .

"It's you?!!!"

Feeling the danger coming from behind, Bai Yunfei turned his head subconsciously,

seeing that it was Darryl, Bai Yunfei was shocked and furious.

At this time, Bai Yunfei didn't expect to see Darryl in the depths of the netherworld.

In his heart, Darryl was just an outdated Universe hero, and he had never paid attention to it.

D\*mn it!

At this moment, I saw Bai Yunfei's face. Darryl was taken aback.

D\*mn, this man looks uglier than a ghost.

At this moment, Darryl didn't know that the person in front of him was Bai Yunfei, just taking "Kurongsan". Pretending to be so ugly on purpose.

However, in astonishment, Darryl quickly reacted: "You are so bold, you dare to haunt the world of ghosts, and you want to harm the Pluto. Such a bold and reckless act is intolerable."

When the voice fell, Darryl used the power of Yuanshen to shoot out with a palm.

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei looked disdainful.

However, Gogné in the Magic Mirror was taken aback when he sensed Darryl's power

at this time. He couldn't help but shouted: "Be careful, this person has a soul and can hurt you."

what?

Does Darryl have a soul?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was stunned, subconsciously trying to dodge, but it was too late.

boom!

Darryl was as fast as thunder, and this palm contained 90% of the power of the primordial spirit, hitting Bai Yunfei's back hard, he heard a dull vibration, and Bai Yunfei's blood spurted wildly. Like a kite with a broken wire, it flew out all at once.

Puff!

After flying more than a hundred meters away, Bai Yunfei fell heavily on a rock. There was severe pain and he almost fainted.

For a time. Bai Yunfei was sweating profusely, and Darryl's palm was too terrifying. Fortunately, he had a demon soul guard, otherwise. He is dead.

Wow...

Just when Bai Yunfei was frightened, he saw countless underworld soldiers rushing in like a tide.

"Take him!" Ileana Jiao shouted, a bit weak, but beyond doubt.

When the voice fell, countless underworld soldiers rushed towards Bai Yun quickly.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Bai Yunfei couldn't think much, enduring the pain, exerting the power of the demon soul, waving a blue flame, blocking the

underworld soldiers.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Bai Yunfei quickly fled to the distance. But when he ran away, Bai Yunfei didn't forget to give Darryl a fierce look: "Darryl, today's hatred, will be returned ten times in the future."

## Chapter 1942

Hearing Bai Yunfei's cruel words, Darryl couldn't help but chuckle, and at the same time he was a little confused.

This person seems to be seeing him for the first time, but the other person actually knows himself.

Thinking about it, Darryl walked over and asked Ileana with concern: "Are you okay?"

Ileana shook her head and smiled lightly: "It's okay. Fortunately, you came in time. Otherwise, the consequences would be unimaginable." As he said, Ileana ordered the surrounding soldiers to strengthen the defense in the depths of the netherworld.

Afterwards, Ileana and Darryl returned to the Underworld City.

A few minutes later, in the side hall where King of the Dead was resting, Ileana urged his power to adjust his breath for a while, and his face was better than before.

Darryl sat on the opposite chair, frowning. "Darryl!"

At this time, Ileana said softly: "The person just now is the subordinate of Demon Marshal, we must find a way to find him, otherwise, there will be endless troubles."

Ok!

Darryl nodded and said earnestly: "Don't worry, as long as he is in World Universe, I will be able to catch him." He thought it over,

and when he returned to the Carter Family, he immediately produced some portraits and wanted the ugly one with all his strength. the man.

With that said, Darryl thought of the purpose of coming here, and couldn't help saying: "Ileana, I have something to ask for." Then, he said about Dax's situation.

To be honest, Ileana was seriously injured at this time and urgently needed to recuperate. Darryl didn't want to trouble, but in order to save Dax, he couldn't help but say it.

"it is good!"

Knowing the situation, Ileana did not hesitate at all, and nodded: "I will go with you." In Ileana's heart, she always regarded Darryl as her benefactor. You must

know that it was

not Darryl that year, and Ileana would not see the sun again. , And at this moment, seeing Darryl begging for his help, he naturally obliged to agree.

A few minutes later, Darryl and Ileana left the ghost world and returned to the Carter Family.

Soon, returning to the Carter Family, Darryl took Ileana into the backyard eagerly.

Ok?

When passing the garden, Darryl was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw Dax in a nightgown sitting lazily in the pavilion, Nancy quietly standing by, chatting and laughing. Damn it. Two seconds later, Darryl reacted and walked over with joy: "Dax, when did you wake up?"

I thought that Dax didn't have much time. How could I be upset to see him safe and sound at this time?

At this time, Darryl didn't know that Dax was able to wake up, relying on Debra, and Debra also paid the price of losing his freedom.

Ileana followed, smiled lightly, and greeted Dax and Nancy.

"Haha..."

Dax nodded at Ileana first, then laughed at Darryl and said, "How could something happen to me with such a hard life?"

When the voice fell, Nancy followed with a smile and said: "Darryl, the Dax is fine this time, thanks to Debra, by the way, Debra left the Carter Family, and there is a letter to be handed to you."

With that, Nancy handed a letter to Darryl.

Because it was a private letter from Debra to Darryl, Nancy didn't open it.

Debra?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned. Although she was the Sect Master Chester and had some research on medical science, it was impossible to cure the Dax.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl unfolded the letter and read it carefully. The more he looked at it, the more he became frightened. In the end, the whole person was

stunned and his brain buzzed.

Debra, why are you so stupid?

At this moment, Darryl was anxious and guilty again.

In the letter, Debra explained the situation at that time in detail.

"What's wrong? Darryl!" Seeing that Darryl's expression was wrong, Dax asked quickly, and at the same time he walked over and read the content of the letter.

what?

After reading the letter, Dax froze there. Debra actually agreed to fly away with Bai Yun in order to save herself?

For a time, Dax couldn't express regret.

Before in Tianzhong Park, I was too impulsive to be injured by Bai Yunfei, but in order to save herself, Debra actually let go

of his dignity and agreed to Bai Yunfei's unreasonable request.

Debra is Darryl's woman. Now that she has left with other men, how can she be able to raise her head in the future?

No, absolutely not.

Thinking about it, Dax's eyes instantly turned red, and he was very excited to hold Darryl's shoulder: "Darryl, I'm sorry, it's all because of me."

"We must bring the Debra back..." At the end, Dax almost roared out.

If it's because of me, Hara Darryl and Debra are separated, I won't feel at ease for the rest of my life. Feeling Dax's discomfort, Darryl nodded. At this time, when they learned that Darryl had returned, Chester and Yvette also rushed over, and they were shocked to learn the news of Debra's departure.

"This Bai Yunfei is too insidious." Yvette couldn't help but said.

When the voice fell, Jewel also followed up and said: "When I was in Antique Street before, Bai Yunfei was not serious about Sister Debra. I knew at the time that he was paying attention to Sister Debra. I didn't expect... "

Chester took a deep breath and walked over to pat Darryl's shoulder: "Darryl, don't worry about it. Debra has a strong personality and acts appropriately. Then Bai Yunfei won't treat her well."

With that said, Chester called his family disciple and ordered: "Check Bai Yunfei's

whereabouts immediately, and come back to notify him as soon as there is news."

"Yes!" After receiving the order, the disciple hurriedly responded.

Sigh!

At this time, Ileana also came over to comfort Darryl with a few words, and finally said: "Since the Dax is all right, I will return to the ghost world first."

Having said this, Ileana said goodbye and left.

After sending Ileana away, Darryl calmed down a lot, and returned to the study to draw a portrait of Bai Yunfei's ugly face, and then gave it to his disciples to search for this person in the entire World Universe Continent.

Debra left suddenly, Darryl was very anxious, but he also knew that it was also very important to find out the whereabouts of that ugly man. After all, the other party was the subordinate of Demon Marshal.

When doing this, Chester and Yvette were all on the sidelines, and at this time they were all incomparably confused.

"Darryl."

Finally, Yvette couldn't help asking: "What an ugly man, who is he?"

Huh!

At the same time, the others also looked at Darryl, waiting for his answer.

Darryl took a deep breath and slowly said, "This person has just haunted the world of ghosts and injured Ileana." Darryl didn't say the specific situation, let alone mentioning the devil, for fear of causing panic among everyone.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

Until this time, Darryl hadn't realized that the ugly man in the haunted world was Bai Yunfei. what?

This ugly man, so strong, actually hurt Ileana?

Hearing this, both Yvette and Chester everyone were taken aback. You know, Ileana's strength is obvious to all, and the ugly man in the portrait can actually wound Ileana, which is really incredible.

For a while, everyone was shocked and curious, but seeing that Darryl was reluctant to say more, everyone didn't ask.

## Chapter 1943

"Report!"

As he was talking, he saw a family disciple hurriedly approaching and stood at the door respectfully saying: "A man came from outside the door, claiming to be a Thea Yinzong, and he said he was in a hurry to see him."

Xhia Yinzong?

Hearing this, everyone looked suspicious, what kind of sect this is, how could they have never heard of it.

Darryl frowned, he left without saying goodbye a day ago, and Na Lanqing sent someone to look for him.

Thinking about it, Darryl nodded and said: "Please go to the front hall!"

Having said that, he got up and went to the front hall. Chester everyone, hurry up to keep up.

When I arrived in the front hall, I saw a middle-aged man standing there waiting quietly.

At this time, seeing everyone from Darryl appear, the man smiled politely: "I rushed to visit, don't be offended, my Thea Yinzong, I will hold the 'Alliance Conference' in Qingyun Mountain in the evening, I hope you can be invited to participate."

With that, the man took out an invitation and put it on the table, then turned and left. what's going on?  
Seeing this scene, Chester and Yvette all looked confused.

Suddenly a Thea Yinzong appeared, and an invitation was sent, which was really inexplicable.

Darryl smiled faintly, and slowly said: "Xhia Yinzong, a hidden Sejong Sect, has only recently set foot in the rivers and lakes. The two mysterious elders who arrested me before are the two elders of Thea Yinzong..."

Having said that, Darryl explained the situation of Thea Yinzong and the history of being arrested at that time in detail. Sigh..  
Knowing these circumstances, Chester and Yvette looked at each other and were all stunned.

For a while, the entire front hall was extremely silent. "Darryl!"  
Finally, Chester was the first to react, looking at Darryl said: "This Thea Yinzong is actually related to Xuanyuan Huangdi, and Xuanyuan Huangdi was killed by God's



Domain back then. It is really unexpected."

As he said, Chester frowned and continued: "Although God's Domain has always despised the human world, for thousands of years, the two sides have been in peace. This Thea Yinzong suddenly sent an invitation to discuss and deal with the Heavenly League. It seems that there is something wrong. Proper."

When the voice fell, Yvette nodded and said: "Yes, once the Thea Yinzong and the Heavenly Alliance go to war, it will definitely cause chaos in the world."

Hearing this, Darryl nodded silently, and then smiled: "That's right, but think about it carefully. Since the establishment of the Heavenly League two months ago, it has merged so many sects and developed very rapidly. At this time, one suddenly appeared. It's not a bad thing for the Thea Yinzong to curb the development of the Heavenly League."

Having said that, Darryl pondered, and continued: "This Alliance Conference, we will not attend for the time being, just wait and see the changes."

Seeing Darryl's words, Chester and Yvette nodded in agreement.

Within half a day, not only the Carter Family received the Thea Yinzong's invitation, but other sects and forces in the arena were invited almost at the same time.

Of course, they are all sects that have not been merged by the Heavenly League.

Like Darryl, most sects were not invited to participate, but took a wait-and-see attitude and watched the changes.

.....

the other side.

Bai Yunfei escaped from the ghost world without stopping at all, and hurried to a small town not far from Qingcheng Mountain.

I planned with Ji Tina before and wanted to meet in this small town.

At this time, in the small town hotel room.

Bai Yunfei was sitting there, molesting the power of the demon soul in his body. Just now, after Bai Yunfei took the

antidote of Ku Rong San, he had already recovered to his original appearance, but because of his injuries, his face looked extremely pale. It

is weakness.

Next to him, Ji Hongchang was standing there, her delicate face showing a bit of dignity.

The plan of the Sect Master to go to the Ghost Realm to rescue the Demon Lord actually failed.

Sigh!

At this moment, Bai Yunfei slowly opened his eyes, his handsome face was full of hideousness: "Huh(?), seeing that he is about to succeed, but at a critical moment, he was suddenly attacked by Darryl."

"I have a chance in the future, I will definitely break Darryl's body into pieces."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei's eyes flashed with coldness and resentment.

Darryl?

Hearing this, Ji Hongchang's body was shocked, and hatred came out in his eyes.

This Darryl dared to sabotage the plan of the lord, it was a crime worthy of death.

"Ji Tina!"

While Ji Hongchang was muttering secretly, Bai Yunfei said solemnly: "While I went to the ghost world, what happened to the rivers and lakes of Universe?"

Ji Tina thought for a while and replied: "Return to the Sect Master, half an hour ago, I got the news that a hidden Sejong Sect named Thea Yinzong had sent out invitation letters to many sects. It was said that he wanted to deal with the Heavenly League?"

Xhia Yinzong?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei narrowed his eyes slightly, and a smile appeared at the corner of his mouth.

This Thea Yinzong actually wants to deal with the Heavenly League, which is interesting.

At this time, Bai Yunfei was anxious for the great chaos in the rivers and lakes of World Universe, because once the rivers and lakes of World Universe were in chaos, the ghost world might be involved. At that time, he would have the opportunity to prepare a second plan to rescue the devil.

Secretly made up his mind, Bai Yunfei thought of something, and asked, "Where is Debra?"

Ji Tina respectfully said: "I am resting in the next room."

Bai Yunfei nodded: "Okay, when I go for a walk with Debra, you should pay close attention to the affairs of Thea Yinzong, and report to me as soon as you have the latest progress."

"Yes, Sect Master!" Ji Tina replied, and then exited the room.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family. Darryl sat in the room with a frown. Several hours have passed, and not only there is no news of Bai Yunfei and Debra, but there is also no clue about the whereabouts of the ugly man in the haunted world.

Under this circumstance, Darryl was unspeakably anxious.

Seeing this, I can only let the Heavenly Alliance help. After all, the Heavenly League is huge, with disciples all over World Universe.

After making up his mind, Darryl quickly wrote an autograph letter, and at the same time the portrait he made before, put them together, and then dispatched his disciples to the Heavenly League.

....

Heavenly Alliance.

Darryl sent a letter to Luo Jue to find out the ugly man in the haunted world.

At first, Luo Jue was very upset, but after reading the content of the letter, he was shocked.

Demon Lord Gone's men actually broke into the ghost world?

As the envoy of God's Domain, Luo Jue knew very well in his heart that the matter of Demon Lord Gone was no trivial matter. He did not hesitate at the time, and immediately issued an order to let the branch altars all over World Universe look for the whereabouts of the ugly man.

Not only that, but Luo Jue mobilized elite disciples from the general altar to go to nearby cities to post portraits of ugly men.

.....

On the other side, Qingyun Mountain.

Qingyun Mountain has a beautiful environment and beautiful scenery. On the hillside, there is a newly established manor, which is the main altar of Thea Yinzong.

After Thea Yinzong set foot in the arena, he built the main altar here.

At this time, inside the hall.

Na Lanqing sat there with no expression on her delicate face.

Several elders were sitting on both sides, and each one looked solemnly.

Half a day ago, Nalanqing sent people to various sects to send out invitations, intending to discuss how to fight the Heavenly League, but after a few hours, no sects came to meet. Because of this, Na Lanqing was in a bad mood.

## Chapter 1944

At this moment, the upright elder Huo couldn't help but patted the table and said cruelly: "These sect people are really as timid as a mouse, and none of them come."

When the voice fell, Elder Feng answered: "Our Thea Yinzong has just set foot in the arena, and those sects do not understand us, and they have some concerns in their hearts, which is normal."

Hearing these comments, Nalan Qingxiu frowned, and said slowly: "What can you do about the situation in front of you?"

Elder Feng pondered, and slowly said: "I think we want to gain the trust of those sects, the first thing we must do is to show our own strength, only let these sects see that our Thea Yinzong possesses The strength to contend with the Heavenly League will be much easier if the time comes."

Ok!

Upon hearing this, Nalanqing nodded thoughtfully, and then said: "You said you want to show your strength, how do you show it?"

Elder Feng smiled slightly: "Naturally, I found a way to take the Heavenly Alliance. In the afternoon, I sent someone to secretly

investigate the situation of the Heavenly Alliance. I believe there will be news soon."

Hearing this, Na Lanqing smiled: "Elder Feng really thought carefully."

"Sigh(?)..!"

As he was talking, he saw a figure walking in quickly, and it was the elder Feng who sent out to investigate the disciples of the Heavenly League.

When he arrived in the hall, the disciple respectfully said: "Just now the disciple explored the general altar of the Heavenly League, and found that all the disciples of the Heavenly League have been sent out to search for an ugly man."

While talking, the disciple took out a portrait.

Huh!

At this moment, both the eyes of Na Lanqing and the elders were all focused on the portrait.

"What an ugly person."

"What did the Heavenly League search for this person?"

During the discussion, Elder Feng had an inspiration and smiled at Nalanqing: "Sect Master, this is a rare opportunity in the sky. The elites of the Heavenly League have been sent out. If we suddenly attack, we must be named Dong Universe. At

that time, those sects will definitely come forward to form an alliance."

When he said this, Elder Feng was full of confidence. Na Lanqing acted decisively and nodded in agreement:

"Okay, just do what Elder Feng said, and immediately send my order to raid the general altar of the Heavenly League tonight."

.....

In the evening, the general altar of the Heavenly League.

The elites of the Heavenly League's general altar were all sent out by Luo Jue. Not only that, Luo Jue also had something to

go out. At this time, only a few thousand patrol disciples remained in the Heavenly League. Hum!

At this moment, there were several powerful aura fluctuations in the sky not far away.

Feeling this breath, the patrolling disciples present looked up one after another, and all of them were stunned for a moment.

I saw that in the mid-air not far away, several figures flew quickly. The leader was a beautiful and sexy woman in a white dress with amazing aura, like a fairy.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

It is Na Lanqing, the lord of Thea Yin Sect. Behind her, it was Elder Huo. hiss!

At this moment, seeing the appearance of Na Lanqing, all the disciples of the Heavenly League present couldn't help but breathe in cold air, their eyes straightened.

Beauty, what a beautiful woman.

In the next second, he was shocked when he sensed Na Lanqing's strength.

"This woman is so terrifying, she can't detect it..."

"The old men behind the woman are also very strong."

In astonishment, the disciples of the Heavenly Alliance present were a little inexplicable panic in their hearts.

"what's the situation?"

At this moment, a loud roar came, followed by a figure, quickly walking out of the hall, wearing armor, majestic and majestic, it was Guo Dong.

As the guardian of the Heavenly League, Guo Dong was responsible for guarding the general altar of the Heavenly League when Luo Jue was away.

Ok?

At this moment, Guo Dong's gaze was instantly attracted by Na Lanqing in mid-air, his gaze shined with strange brilliance, and the whole person looked silly.

What a beautiful woman, this figure, this look... she's just a fairy.

Muttering in his heart, Guo Dong took a step earlier and looked at Na Lanqing with a smile and said, "I don't know which sect this beauty comes from. I came here late at night, but joined my Heavenly League?"

In recent days, the prestige of the Heavenly League has become more and more loud, and Guo Dong thought that Nalanqing had come to join.

Guo Dong's gaze made Na Lanqing very unhappy. "presumptuous!"

At this moment, Elder Huo shouted and glared at Guo Dongdao: "Who wants to join your Heavenly League? Put your dog ears up and hear clearly, this is the Sect Master of our Thea Yinzong."

When he said this, the elder Huo was urged internally, and a powerful breath filled out, and the surrounding air was extremely distorted.

Xhia Yinzong?

Hearing this, whether it was Guo Dong or the surrounding Heavenly Alliance, they were all taken aback.

What kind of sect is Thea Yinzong? Haven't heard of it before?

Under doubt, Guo Dong's anger also rose in his heart, Huh(?), this old man is very arrogant, dare to speak like this in the place of the Heavenly League?

At this moment, Nalanqing looked around the audience and said coldly: "Call Luo Jue out immediately."

The sound of just a few words is not loud, but it reveals a suffocating sense of oppression. The disciples of the entire Heavenly League general altar can hear clearly!

Huh(?), it turned out to be looking for something.

At this moment, Guo Dong reacted and yelled at Nalanqing: "Whatever the hidden sect of your Thea, you also want to see our Lord Tianzun? All those who are sensible will be arrested!"

"Hahaha..."

Hearing this, Elder Huo laughed up to the sky, his eyes full of contempt: "A running dog, the tone is not small!"

Hum!

When the voice fell, the elder Huo's internal force exploded, and his figure was as fast as lightning. When he slapped Guo Dong with a palm, he saw that only an afterimage was left wherever he passed, which was very shocking.

Gudong!

Sensing the powerful strength of Elder Huo, Guo Dong's expression changed and he couldn't help swallowing his saliva. This old man is so strong?

Panicked, Guo Dong had no time to dodge, so he had to draw out his long sword and rushed forward in an attempt to block Elder Huo's blow.

boom!

In the next second, Elder Huo slapped his palm on the long sword. The blade of the long sword did not hurt Elder Huo at all, but was directly shattered. At the same time, Guo Dong was also directly shocked by this powerful force. Flying out, shaking flying a full hundreds of meters away, and finally hit the ground in front of the hall, a mouthful of blood spurted out, his face pale and weak!

what? !

Seeing this scene, all the disciples of the Heavenly League stood on the spot in a daze, and all felt chills in their backs.

This old man just hit the guardian Guo Dong with just one move?

A subordinate with such a strong strength, isn't this Thea Yinzong's suzerain even more terrifying?

Guo Dong lay there, looking up at Na Lanqing in midair, his heart was also extremely shocked.

Nalanqing opened her red lips lightly, and looked at Guo Dong coldly and said, "I'll say it again, and let Luo Jue come out."

At this time, Guo Dong had completely lost the arrogance he had before, and he squatted and said: "Heaven...Your Excellency Tianzun is not in the main altar."

Not here?

Upon hearing this, Nalan Qingxiu frowned and decisively issued an order to Elder Huo: "Elder Huo, I order you to immediately destroy the main altar hall of the Heavenly League and burn the flag of the Heavenly League. "

## Chapter 1945

Destroyed the main altar hall and burned the Heavenly League banner.

Nalanqing's voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the general altar of the Heavenly League.

"Leading!" Elder Huo responded in unison, and immediately urged their figures.

boom!

In the next second, I saw Elder Feng's figure burst out, like a thunder, and slammed down with a fist. The pillars in front of the hall collapsed in an instant, and then, the hall collapsed and a piece of dust rose.



Click!

At the same time, the elder Huo mobilized his internal forces, and a group of raging fire condensed out, directly burning the flag flying in front of the hall to ashes.

However, this is not over yet. "kill!"

Just heard a howl from the mountain, and then, thousands of figures rushed into the square in front of the hall like a tide, uniformly dressed in black, with an imposing vibe.

It is the elite disciple of Thea Yinzong.

These elite disciples, whose strength is around Wu victory, broke out together at this time, and the sky was distorted.

"what..."

All this happened too suddenly, many disciples of the Heavenly League, before they could react, they let out a scream, fell to the ground, and passed out into a coma.

In this raid on the Heavenly League, the main goal of the Thea Yinzong was Luo Jue, so there was no way to kill the disciples of the Heavenly League.

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Guo Dong also trembled, panicked and angry.

I thought that Thea Yinzong was just a few people here, but I didn't expect to bring so many disciples. Obviously, Thea Yinzong came here prepared.

"Who dares to be presumptuous in the Heavenly League?"

Just when Guo Dong was panicking, he heard a loud shout not far away, and then a figure came quickly. Behind him were nearly 10,000 Heavenly League elites.

It is Luo Jue. "Tianzun!"

Seeing Luo Jue, Guo Dong was overjoyed and shouted: "This group of people claiming to be the Thea Yinzong, came to make trouble, and their subordinates fought hard to resist, but they were still seriously injured."

Guo Dong is a real villain, in this case, he still does not forget to ask for credit.

Xhia Yinzong?

Hearing this, Luo Jue's eyes locked on Na Lanqing in midair: "Why are you attacking

my Heavenly League?" When he said this, Luo Jue's anger rose in his heart.

He clearly saw that many disciples of the Heavenly League were lying on the ground, and the main altar hall had collapsed. The scene was in a mess.

"Are you the messenger of God's Domain?" Nalan Qing's beautiful face did not show the slightest expression: "Tell you, the ancestor of our Thea Yinzong is Xuanyuan's subordinate."

Huh!

At this moment, Luo Jue's eyes burst into a cold light: "So it's you? Good, good!"

At this time, Luo Jue was angry and excited. Some time ago, nine days ago, God asked him to investigate Xuanyuan Yu's affairs. However, Luo Jue went around and found no clues, but he never expected that the other party would take the initiative to send it. Closed the door.

Feeling the coldness of Luo Jue, Nalanqing didn't panic at all.

In the next second, Na Lanqing looked around and said to the people of the Heavenly League present: "Everyone, we are all from World Universe, but you may not know that Xuanyuan Huangdi was killed by God's Domain thousands of years ago."

"On the surface, God's Domain advocates the 'Tao of Heaven'. In fact, it is just a cover. Now, God's Domain has sent Luo Jue to establish the League of Heaven and Way. On the surface, it is to maintain the order of World Universe, but it is actually to enslave our people in World Universe."

Wow...

When the words fell, the disciples of the Heavenly League present were all stunned and discussed.

"Xuanyuan Huangdi died in the hands of God Realm..." "God is going to enslave World Universe?"

Listening to the surrounding discussion, Luo Jue's face was extremely gloomy, and he roared, "Be quiet, don't listen to this woman's nonsense, ten thousand years ago, Xuanyuan openly confronted God's Domain before he was executed. It was entirely on his own account."

"Xhia Yinzong is Xuanyuan's desire for evil, and he takes the initiative to provoke the incident, and the crime is not to be blamed."

Hearing this, Nalanqing chuckled and retorted: "Is it the way I said, you know very well in your heart. I don't want to say more nonsense. This Sect Master came today to get rid of you."

"well!"

Luo Jue's expression was gloomy and changeable, he stared at Na Lanqing closely, and laughed: "Seeing you are so confident, I want to see how much you can do!"

Hum!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath filled Luo Jue's body! Raised his hand suddenly, hit Nalanqing with a palm!

At the same time, Guo Dong, who was below, was also very excited at this time, and then screamed: "Just because of you mobs, dare to come to the Heavenly League to make trouble? Don't even think of leaving alive today."

Guo Dong is a typical villain. If he had been five minutes ago, he would not have dared to be so arrogant, but at this time Luo Jue rushed back, he would have confidence.

While howling, Guo Dong endured the severe pain on his body, quickly rushed to the corner to the side, sat there cross-legged, and regained his strength.

Huh!

At this moment, seeing Luo Jue burst out, whether it was Elder Huo or Elder Feng, his eyes instantly locked Luo Jue.

Immediately afterwards, Elder Huo shouted: "Sect Master, I will deal with him."

When the voice fell, the elder Huo urged his internal force and was about to meet him.

"Elder Huo, go back!"

Na Lanqing shook her head, her delicate face was full of solemnity: "This Luo Jue strength is not trivial, you don't take risks."

When the voice fell, Na Lanqing's figure rose gracefully, Yu hand raised, and greeted Luo Jue.

"clang!"

In the next second, Na Lanqing and Luo Jue collided with their palms, only to hear a loud noise! The moment the two palms collided, a tyrannical internal force wave swept the audience!

Luo Jue and Na Lanqing snorted at the same time, and they both stepped back more than ten steps! No one took advantage of this palm! But Luo Jue's heart was suddenly shocked! You know, his current strength is

enough to disdain World Universe, except for that Bai Yunfei, he is almost a rare opponent, and the Nalanqing in front of him is so terrifying.

"Emissary of God's Domain, that's nothing more!"

Just when Luo Jue was secretly surprised, Nalan Qing Jiao yelled, raised her hand, and burst out again.

"Arrogant!"

Luo Jue snorted coldly, without fear, urging the power of the soul to fight Nalanqing fiercely in the air.

.....

On the other side, under the Qingcheng Mountain.

Bai Yunfei asked Debra to accompany him. After going for a walk, he went to the tavern to rest.

At this time, in the private room on the second floor of the pub.

Bai Yunfei and Debra sat face to face by Darrylow. In order to create an environment where they were alone, Bai Yunfei almost covered the entire second floor.

"Debra!"

With a smile on his face, Bai Yunfei admired Debra up close, and said: "Look at how beautiful the scenery under Qingcheng Mountain is. It's such a beautiful scenery. Let me have a few drinks."

With that said, Bai Yunfei picked up the jug and was about to pour the wine for Debra.

However, Debra shook his head, her delicate face showed no mood swings: "I don't like drinking, you can drink it yourself."

Although he agreed to go with Bai Yunfei, Debra's attitude towards Bai Yunfei has always been very indifferent in the past two days.

Uh ...

Bai Yunfei was very embarrassed, and then nodded and said: "Okay, then I'll drink it myself."

When Bai Yunfei said so, his heart was extremely irritable. This Debra is too cold, how can she improve her view of me?

## Chapter 1946

When I was upset, I saw a call from the top of the stairs, and then Ji Hongchang slowly walked up.

The atmosphere was disturbed, and Bai Yunfei became even more unhappy: "What are you doing here? Didn't I ask you to investigate the situation of Thea Yinzong?"

Seeing Bai Yunfei angry, Ji Tina was very frightened, and hurriedly said: "Sect Master, just now I got news that the Thea Yinzong has raided the general altar of the Heavenly Alliance, and now the two sides are fighting fiercely."

Ok?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was stunned for a moment, and then he smiled.

This Thea Yinzong is very courageous, and it is a bit interesting to dare to attack the general altar of the Heavenly League.

At the same time, Debra also trembled, showing a momentary interest.

Perceiving the change in Debra's expression, Bai Yunfei hurriedly asked: "Debra knows about this Thea Yinzong?"

"do not know!"

Debra shook his head and said softly: "I was just thinking that the power of the Heavenly Alliance is so great that the world of Universe is all talked about. Now there is a sect that dares to challenge the Heavenly Alliance. It is really surprising."  
."

Two months ago, the Heavenly League had forcibly occupied the Elysium Gate site in order to build a teleportation formation linking World Universe and God's Domain. At that time, Luo Jue almost injured Ambrose and Dax. Therefore, Debra did not have the slightest affection for the Heavenly League.

"Haha..."

Bai Yunfei is good at observing words and colors. Seeing Debra saying this, he couldn't help laughing: "Looking at the situation, Debra is just like me, and he doesn't have the slightest impression of Heavenly League."

Debra said softly: "After the establishment of the Heavenly League, it has been annexing other sects, and its heart is clear. I don't think any person with justice in his heart will have any favorable impressions about the Heavenly League."

"it is good!"

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei smiled and said: "In that case, let's go and see the excitement together."

At this time, Bai Yunfei was very excited, and finally had a common topic with Debra, and more importantly, Bai Yunfei also wanted to see how sacred the Thea Yinzong who assaulted the general altar of the Heavenly League was.

A few minutes later, Bai Yunfei took Debra and Ji Tina quickly towards the general altar of the Heavenly League.

...

At this moment, the Carter Family.

The Thea Yinzong's raid on the general altar of the Heavenly League quickly spread throughout the country. After Darryl learned the news, the Chester people were called to discuss as soon as possible.

At this time, in the hall.

Dax looked excited and took the lead to speak: "Unexpectedly, this Thea Yinzong is quite kind, so he dared to raid the general altar of the Heavenly League."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

Dax had suffered a loss in Luo Jue's hands, and he was naturally happy when he learned that the general altar of the Heavenly League was raided.

After the words fell, Chester couldn't help but smile and said: "This situation is obvious. Thea Yinzong sent out Jianghu invitation posts before, and as a result, very few schools were invited to participate, so Thea Yinzong will raid the Heavenly Alliance to prove himself. Strength."

As he said, Chester turned his head to look at Darryl: "Darryl, what do you think?"

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of other people also gathered on Darryl.

Darryl pondered, and slowly said: "I think we need to stop it. Whether it is the Heavenly League or the Thea Yinzong, the strength is not trivial. The two sides continue to fight, and then the entire Universe rivers and lakes will be involved. At that time, it will be the people who will suffer."

Hearing this, everyone agreed.

At this time, Chester said: "It shouldn't be too late, let's go quickly."

A few minutes later, everyone set off and rushed to the Heavenly Alliance together.

.....

On the other side, the Heavenly Alliance.

In midair, Luo Jue and Nalanqing were still fighting fiercely.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour passed, Nalanqing and Luo Jue, neither of them could suppress each other.

As an envoy of the gods, Luo Jue's strength is beyond doubt, and Nalanqing also broke through the tribulation realm. He should have ascended long ago, but stayed in World Universe. In other words, there was almost no difference in the background of the two sides.

After a few more minutes, neither of them could do anything, and both became a little anxious.

"Sect Master, I will help you!"

At this time, Elder Huo couldn't help it anymore, and rushed over with a roar.

At the same time, the elders of Feng also urged their figures to fight against Luo Jue with Na Lanqing.

Luo Jue was able to face Nalanqing alone and was able to do his best. At this time, facing the siege of the elder Huo, he couldn't hold it all at once, and he was retreating steadily and dangerously.

"Guo Dong!"

In a desperate situation, Luo Jue's eyes were blood red, and he shouted at Guo Dong who was meditating not far away, "Go to the stone prison at the back, release the repeat offender, and let them fight the enemy together."

The felons in Luo Jue's mouth are the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan.

A month ago, after Luo Jue attacked Dragon Island, he imprisoned Huanxiang and Ziyan in the name of a passive battle. Now the Heavenly League is being attacked by Thea Yinzong, Luo Jue decides to release them.

"Yes, Tianzun."

After getting the order, Guo Dong quickly responded and hurried towards Shilao.

After a while, I saw a few slender figures coming quickly, dancing in long skirts, beautiful and charming, it was the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan.

To be honest, Huanxiang and Ziyan were very dissatisfied after being imprisoned by Luo Jue. At this time, the Heavenly League was attacked and didn't want to help, but Luo Jue had a higher status than them and had no right to defy.

Huh!

Seeing the eight oracles, whether it was Na Lanqing or Elder Huo, they all frowned secretly.

The breath of these eight women is so strong.

Haha...

Luo Jue was very excited, with a bit of pride on his face, and then shouted at Huanxiang: "Quickly, help me take down these Xuanyuan wanting evil."

"As long as you help me catch these people, I can leave the blame for the negativity before."

Sigh...

Upon hearing this, Huanxiang and Ziyan looked at each other, and they both resisted each other. But they nodded one after another.

In the next second, Huanxiang was the first to explode its strength, and he rose lightly and joined the battle. Whoosh whoosh... Zi Yan and the other saints are also close behind. "Several elders..." Watching the eight oracles burst out, Na Lanqing's delicate face was full of solemnity: "These eight women are very powerful, let's not underestimate the enemy."

Elder Huo nodded one after another, and then burst out one after another, fighting fiercely with the eight oracles in the air.

Sigh....

Seeing this scene, the disciples of the Heavenly League and Thea Yinzong below all looked at them tremblingly.

Whether it is Nalanqing or the eight oracles of Huanxiang, all of them are graceful and charming, fighting in mid-air at this time is simply a visual feast.

The two sides fought fiercely for a few minutes, only to see Huan Theangyu raised his hand and waved a ribbon out. The ribbon was more than ten meters long. In Huan Theang's hands, it seemed to have life, and it was very agile.



Swish...

At the same time, Zi Yan and the other saints also raised their hands and displayed ribbons.

The eight ribbons waved together, dazzling people, and in the blink of an eye, several elders Huo were trapped in the middle.

## Chapter 1947

Facing the ribbon attack of the eight oracles of Huanxiang, the elders Huo were all in a hurry.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

After a few rounds, the elders of Huo were tightly wrapped by the ribbon and instantly lost their combat effectiveness.

what?

Seeing this scene, Nalanqing was shocked, and at the same time she was extremely anxious.

I thought that Luo Jue could be easily won today, but he didn't expect that at a critical moment, Luo Jue actually called eight oracles to help.

Now Elder Huo were all caught, and he was the only one left, fearing that it would be dangerous.

Haha...

At this time, Luo Jue was in a very happy mood, and mocked at Na Lanqing: "Your subordinate has been arrested, I advise you to catch it with all hands."

Nalanqing bit her lips tightly and did not respond, urging her internal strength to continue the fierce battle with Luo Jue.

At this time, Huanxiang and Ziyan came one after another, and cooperated with Luo Jue to surround Na Lanqing.

For a while, Nalanqing's situation became even more dangerous.

At this time, on a hillside not far away, three figures came quickly.

It was Bai Yunfei, Debra, and Ji Tina. Sigh...

After landing on the hillside, Bai Yunfei saw several figures fighting fiercely in the air, and his eyes instantly fell on Na Lanqing.

It seems that this is the suzerain of Thea Yinzong.

"Looking at the situation, the strength of this Thea Yinzong is much worse than that of the Heavenly League." Bai Yunfei said slowly: "The battle is almost over."

When the voice fell, Debra said softly: "It's not surprising that the Heavenly Alliance deceives less!"

When she said this, Debra looked at Na Lanqing with some sympathy.

"Ha ha!"

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly: "Xhia Yinzong openly fought against the Heavenly League. This courage is admirable. I will help them. Debra, you can just watch the show here."

When the voice fell, Bai Yunfei urged his figure to move towards the battlefield like a cannonball.

Speaking of it, Bai Yunfei helped Thea Yinzong. On the one hand, he only wanted to please Debra, and on the other hand, he wanted to make friends with Thea Yinzong.

Before breaking into the ghost world and failing to rescue Demon Lord, Bai Yunfei realized that he was weak and needed a strong ally, and Thea Yinzong was undoubtedly the most suitable.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

At this time, this side of the battlefield.

Facing Luo Jue, Nalanqing was already under the siege of the eight oracles, and was almost unable to hold it.

Suddenly, a figure burst out and slapped Luo Jue with a palm. It is Bai Yunfei. Luo Jue reacted swiftly, hurriedly greeted him with a palm, only hearing a breath vibration, Luo Jue's body shook, and he took a few steps back in the air.

At the same time, Bai Yunfei was shaken back more than ten meters.

"Bai Yunfei?"

After stabilizing the figure, Luo Jue's eyes fell on Bai Yunfei's body, shocked and angry.

Huh(?), this guy turned out to be.

In fright, Luo Jue said coldly at Bai Yunfei: "Bai Yunfei, what kind of chaos are you in?"

Huh!

At the same time, Nalanqing's eyes fell on Bai Yunfei, very curious.

Who is this person? Why do you want to help me?

Facing Luo Jue's glaring, Bai Yunfei's face was calm and calm: "I just happened to pass by. The so-called 'When the road sees injustice, draw a knife and help each other', your Heavenly League deceives too much, and I can't see it."

When the voice fell, Na Lanqing couldn't help but said: "Thank you, the knight, and help each other."

Although Bai Yunfei's identity was not known yet, Nalanqing was very grateful for the action from the other side.

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly and said to Nalanqing: "You are welcome!"

Seeing no one beside them greeted him, Luo Jue's expression was extremely gloomy and angry.

At the Heavenly League celebration feast before, Bai Yunfei took the initiative to challenge, and he and he did not decide whether to win or lose. At that time, Luo Jue invited Bai Yunfei to be the deputy leader of the Heavenly League, but Bai Yunfei laughed it off, leaving Luo Jue very embarrassed.

But at this time, seeing the Sect Master Thea hidden alive, Bai Yunfei came out to disrupt the situation again.

Luo Jue became more and more angry as he thought about it, and looked at Bai Yunfei coldly: "The last time we played

against each other couldn't tell the outcome, this time we will fight again." Hum!

When the voice fell, Luo Jue exploded with a powerful breath and rushed directly.

"I can't ask for it." Bai Yunfei smiled lightly.

As he said, Bai Yunfei's body strength exploded, and he fought fiercely with Luo Jue in midair.

Same as last time, I saw the two silhouettes shuttle fast in the air, but they still couldn't help anyone else.

This person is so strong.

Seeing this scene, Nalanqing's body trembled faintly, her eyes were looking at Bai Yunfei, with a strange light shining, she was so young that she could be as good as Luo Jue, so she must find a way to draw him to her. Camp.

Ten minutes later, Bai Yunfei and Luo Jue fought more and more fiercely.

"Stop it all, don't fight."

At this moment, there was a shout not far away, and then, a group of people came quickly, it was Chester and Dax.

However, Bai Yunfei and Luo Jue did not listen at all and continued to fight fiercely. Hum!  
Suddenly, a powerful breath burst out from high above, and then, a figure swooped down like lightning.

This figure fell between Luo Jue and Bai Yunfei, and he heard a strong shock. Luo Jue and Bai Yunfei felt that a powerful force was coming, and they were shaken back.

After stepping back several tens of meters, Luo Jue and Bai Yunfei stabilized their figures.

At this time, that figure also slowly landed.

Sword-like facial features, sharp edges and corners, indescribably handsome and cold!

It is Darryl. Huh!

Seeing that it was Darryl, whether it was Luo Jue or Bai Yunfei, their brows were frowned, and their expressions were extremely ugly.

At the same time, everyone around was in an uproar.

Especially the disciples of the Heavenly League were extremely shocked.

"Is it Darryl?"

"This Darryl's strength is so terrifying, can he even shake the Lord Tianzun and Bai Yunfei away at the same time?"

Among the people's discussion, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan, their eyes fell on Darryl one after another, all of them excited.

During this period of time, although the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan

were imprisoned in the stone prison by Luo Jue, they also heard the news of Darryl's return.

However, due to their identity and Luo Jue's presence, the eight oracles endured excitement and did not step forward to greet them.

Darryl!

Debra, who was watching not far away, trembled even more, his eyes were closely watching Darryl, and his heart was mixed.

Before leaving a letter, Debra thought it would be difficult to see Darryl again when he left the Carter Family, but did not expect to see it so soon.

At this moment, Debra wanted to pass, but in the end he held it back.

As a woman of Darryl, she followed Bai Yunfei. With so many people on the scene, if things were exposed, Darryl's reputation would be greatly damaged.

At this time, the general altar of the Heavenly League is here. "Darryl!" Finally, Bai Yunfei reacted and looked at Darryl with a smile but a smile: "What do you mean? Do you want to help the Heavenly League deal with me and Thea Yinzong? But, I haven't heard of Elysium Gate joining the Heavenly League."

## Chapter 1948

The voice fell, and the eyes of the audience suddenly gathered on Darryl.

Na Lanqing frowned slightly, looked at Darryl suspiciously, and muttered inwardly.

Could it be that what Bai Yunfei said was true, Darryl and Elysium Gate had already joined the Heavenly League, so before he proposed an alliance by himself, he would refuse.

At this moment, Luo Jue also looked at Darryl complicatedly, wanting to see how he responded.

In the face of everyone's gaze, Darryl frowned secretly, his heart angry.

Huh(?), this Bai Yunfei is really insidious, so to speak, is deliberately provoking a dispute.

Thinking about it, Darryl said slowly: "We at Elysium Gate have

always advocated 'benefit the rivers and lakes', and never participated in unnecessary battles between the rivers and lakes, let alone join the Heavenly Alliance."

Sigh...

Hearing this answer, Nalanqing breathed a sigh of relief, and her expression eased a lot.

Fortunately... this Darryl has nothing to do with the Heavenly League, otherwise, there will be one more rival in the future.

"Ha ha!"

However, Bai Yunfei chuckled and said lightly: "Since it's not from the Heavenly League, why do you want to wander into this muddy water and be nosy?"

"I just don't want to see the heavy deaths of both parties, causing the lives of the rivers and lakes to become charcoal." Darryl said coldly.

Bai Yunfei sneered without saying a word, with a look of disdain: "Speaking of high-sounding, who knows what the idea is in your heart, as I see it, just want to fish in troubled waters."

"Now the Heavenly League and the Thea Yinzong are both seriously injured. Your appearance at this time is really worthy of scrutiny."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei had a gloomy expression on his face.

Bai Yunfei was anxious for the great chaos in the rivers and lakes of World Universe. At this time, seeing Darryl want to stop the fight between the two sides, he was very upset, and he wanted to drag Darryl into the water if he said anything.

At this time, Luo Jue, who was standing not far away, was also frowning secretly at this time, looking at Darryl, very dissatisfied.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

This Darryl, as the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, said that he has nothing to do with the Heavenly League...

At this time, in the face of Bai Yunfei's arrogance, Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, looking directly at Bai Yunfei, An Nai was angry, and questioned: "Bai Yunfei, I won't talk nonsense with you, where is the Debra?"

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to ask this question in full view of the surrounding people, but thinking of Debra, he felt heartache and guilt in his heart, so he couldn't help but question Bai Yunfei face to face.

I left for three years before and finally came back. I haven't reunited with Debra, but in order to save Dax, Debra flew away with Bai Yun.

If he had lost Debra in this way, Darryl would never be happy for the rest of his life.

Debra?

Bai Yunfei was taken aback for a moment, and then sneered: "Darryl, what Debra, I don't understand what you are talking about?"

Darryl took a deep breath and said word by word: "Don't pretend to be garlic with me. You injured the Dax seriously before. In order to let you heal the Dax, Debra left with you. Say, where is she now?"

When saying this, Darrylqi suppressed the impulse to do it.

Feeling Darryl's anger, Bai Yunfei didn't panic at all, but laughed and mocked: "Darryl, you are really interesting, your woman is gone, just come to me? As you mean, other

people's women Lost, and they all left with me? I didn't open a women's shelter."

At this time, Bai Yunfei's eyes flashed with cunning.

Yes, he deliberately pretended to be confused to anger Darryl. Only by angering Darryl can the situation in front of him be completely disrupted.

boom!

At this moment, the surrounding Thea Yinzong disciples couldn't help but laugh, each one looked at Darryl's gaze, but also showed some teasing.

"There is something wrong with Darryl's brain."

"Haha...I can't even watch my own woman..."

The surrounding discussion, you and I heard one sentence, Darryl's anger rose, his fists clenched.

"Shut up!"

At this moment, Dax couldn't help it. He took a step forward and pointed at Bai Yunfei and cursed: "Bai Yunfei, do you want to be shameless? Debra is a woman of Darryl, you do everything possible to get the hand, and finally In the name of saving me, forcing Debra to subdue to you, do you count as a man if you can do such despicable things?"

Dax felt guilty about Debra's affairs. At this moment, seeing Bai Yunfei arousing public opinion to mock Darryl, how could he bear it?

Huh!

Hearing Dax's curse, Bai Yunfei put away his smile, his expression gloomy.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei looked at Dax up and down, his eyes full of contempt: "The defeated generals still have a face clamoring in front of me? Don't forget, I saved you before."

When he said this, Bai Yunfei's eyes flashed with coldness, and he wanted to kill Darryl on the spot, but he was afraid of Darryl and Luo Jue's strength, so he forcibly held it back.

"Huh(?), you..."

Hearing this, Dax's fire went wild and wanted to refute, but the words rushing to his mouth, he swallowed back abruptly.

Because Bai Yunfei was right, he was indeed not his opponent, and it was a fact that Bai Yunfei saved himself.

Seeing that Dax had nothing to say, Bai Yunfei chuckled and ignored it.

Immediately, Bai Yunfei's gaze fell on Darryl, sneered and said: "Darryl, you were once the Lord of the Elysium gate(?) somehow, a person with status, don't make trouble here, if your own woman can't help it, just question others, I'm all Shame on you."

Fuck!!

Darryl clenched his fists, his whole body trembled under his anger.

This Bai Yunfei was really shameless, and Debra clearly left with him, but he didn't admit it.

Ugh...

Seeing the situation in front of him, Nalan Qing secretly shook his head, thinking that Darryl was an upright hero, but he did not expect that he would only focus on the personal relationship between his children, and the woman was gone, and he took it to the public to say, What a shame.

In contrast, this Bai Yunfei is pretty good.

For a time, in Na Lanqing's heart, the impression of Darryl was extremely bad, but on the contrary, he admired Bai Yunfei extremely.

"Bai Yunfei!"



At this moment, Luo Jue, who had been silent, suddenly yelled and glared at Bai Yunfei: "You are so courageous, you dare to be rude to Your Excellency Darryl."

As he said, Luo Jue looked around, his expression showing proudly: "Everyone, Your Excellency Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage of my God Realm, second only to His Majesty God of Nine Heavens. Whoever dares to disrespect

him is to oppose the Heavenly Alliance and despise God's Realm. ."

After the last sentence fell, Luo Jue stepped forward and bowed to Darryl deeply: "Your Excellency, the subordinates are not deliberately revealing your identity, it is really hateful for this Bai Yunfei."

Luo Jue at this time was respectful on the surface, but sinister in his eyes.

The Thea Yinzong raided the Heavenly League. As the Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens, Darryl, wouldn't he help out? Instead, he wanted to be a peacemaker. Now expose your identity and see what you do.

Wow!

At this moment, the audience was in an uproar. "This... Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage?" "What's the situation, true or false?" "You didn't even see Tianzun saluting, can it be fake?"

## Chapter 1949

In the surrounding discussion, Chester and Dax were also stunned.

It turns out...Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Saint.

No wonder that during this period of time, the Heavenly League no longer troubled the Carter Family.

However, in astonishment, Chester and others were not at all happy, but they were all in a complicated mood. You know, since its establishment, the Heavenly League has been forced to join in by various sects in the arena in a tough way. Under this circumstance, the Chester people do not have the slightest impression of the Heavenly League.

Huh!

At this time, Na Lanqing, Elder Huo and the others looked at Darryl one by one, their eyes full of fright and anger.

This Darryl turned out to be the Nine Heavens Profound Sage.

No wonder they refused to join the Thea Yinzong alliance before.

Especially Na Lanqing, with a delicate face, a bit of coldness, a kind of humiliation being played in her heart.

Damn it!

Looking at Luo Jue, who was respectful and polite, and the eyes around him, Darryl was very depressed.

What's wrong with Luo Jue? I once explained to him that the identity of the Nine Heavens Profound Sage must not be exposed, but he did not expect that he would say it in public.

However, Luo Jue also said it because he couldn't understand Bai Yunfei and gave himself a head. No wonder he,

At this time Darryl didn't know, Luo Jue did it intentionally. Sigh....  
After a few seconds, Darryl calmed down and said to Luo Jue: "Forget it, since you have said it all, I don't blame you!"

When he said this, Darryl's face was calm, but his heart was very depressed.

I thought I could persuade the two parties to stop, but now that the identity of the Nine Heavens Profound Sage is

exposed, it will definitely arouse the dissatisfaction of the Thea Yinzong, and it will be difficult to persuade them.

"Thank you, Your Excellency Profound saint, for magnanimity!" Luo Jue looked grateful.

As he said, Luo Jue glared at Bai Yunfei: "Boy, you are going to be with Thea Yinzong, and are you against our Heavenly League?"

Luo Jue at this time was full of confidence.

When Darryl's identity was exposed, he could no longer be a peacemaker, and invisibly, he was on the opposite side of Thea Yinzong.

"So what?" Bai Yunfei smiled slightly without panic.

Bai Yunfei was not a fool, and he saw Luo Jue's intentions at once, but even if the Heavenly League had Darryl's help, Bai Yunfei didn't panic, because he still had a hidden hole card, which he had not taken out.

"good very good!"

Bai Yunfei's calmness made Luo Jue very upset, and nodded and said: "It seems

that you are determined and want to fight our heavenly alliance."

As he said, Luo Jue raised his hand and waved: "All the disciples of the Heavenly League follow the order, no matter how much they pay today, they will also take down Bai Yunfei and Thea Yinzong."

"Subordinates take orders!"

When the voice fell, the surrounding tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites responded in unison, and the momentum shook the sky, and then Nalanqing, Bai Yunfei and others surrounded them.

Suddenly, the atmosphere became tense, and the air was filled with a strong aura of killing.

"Luo Jue!"

Darryl frowned secretly, and whispered at Luo Jue: "Don't be impulsive, you are sent to World Universe to maintain the peace of the rivers and lakes, not to cause battles between the rivers and lakes."

When saying this, Darryl looked serious.

To be honest, Bai Yunfei is so hateful, Darryl also wants to get rid of him, but there are people from Thea Yinzong beside Bai Yunfei.

Moreover, the purpose of Darryl's coming this time was to stop the fighting between the two sides, how could he allow the situation to deteriorate?

what?

Hearing this, Luo Jue was stunned, feeling very unhappy: "Your Excellency Profound Sage, what do you mean, you want to let them go? You have also seen it, it is the Heavenly League that Thea Yinzong first raided, if I let them go After

leaving, how will the Heavenly League deter World Universe in the future?"

"Also, this Thea Yinzong, as Xuanyuan's desire for evil, is the object named by His Majesty Nine Heavens to be wiped out. If I listen to your arrangement, I will not be able to deal with your Majesty in the future."

www.mimiread.com This...

Hearing this, Darryl groaned, very tangled. How should this be done?

Oops!

At this moment, seeing the elites of the Heavenly Alliance around him, Nalanqing bit her lip tightly, a bit of anxiety on her delicate face.

The Heavenly League has Darryl's help, so it's hard to deal with now.

However, Bai Yunfei had a calm face and turned his head towards Nalanqing and said, "Don't panic. Although the other party is crowded, it is not enough to be afraid."

Hearing this, Nalan frowned secretly.

At this time, Bai Yunfei can still be so calm, this person is really extraordinary. "Bai Yunfei!"

At this time, Dax came out and shouted: "You better tell the whereabouts of Debra, otherwise, you will die today without a place to be buried."

In Dax's eyes, the situation in front of him is irrelevant. What he cares about is to help Darryl find Debra as soon as possible, otherwise, he will be uneasy for the rest of his life.

Facing Dax's clamor, Bai Yunfei smiled contemptuously, and then lightly chanted a spell in his mouth.

When chanting the mantra, Bai Yunfei's voice was so soft that only he could hear it. Hum!

Others couldn't hear this spell, but Dax heard it clearly, and for a moment, he felt his brain buzzed and went blank.

what's the situation?

Dax shook his head, surprised in his heart. Why suddenly, my mind is a little groggy?

Dax didn't know that he was affected by Bai Yunfei's spell.

At that time, Bai Yunfei's blood to rescue Dax contained the Soul Eater Bloodworm. The Soul Eater Bloodworm can control people's thinking. Just now Bai Yunfei chanted the mantra and issued a command to the Soul Eater Bloodworm in Dax.

However, Bai Yunfei was very concealed, so everyone present did not see it.

Even Dax himself didn't know what was going on. Haha...

Seeing Dax's expression in a trance, Bai Yunfei showed a slight smile, and then said slowly: "Dax, how to say I have saved you, I really want to talk about grievances, I heard that Luo Jue also had some holidays with you."

"And now you have to help Luo Jue to deal with me, isn't this inappropriate?" Sigh...

Hearing this, whether it was Chester or Darryl, they all disagreed.

With such a clumsy radical method, you want the Dax to deal with Luo Jue?

The Dax will not be so stupid. "Not bad!"

However, what people did not expect was that Dax nodded subconsciously. At this time, Dax was controlled by the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, and he completely unconditionally agreed with Bai Yunfei's words.

"go to hell!"

The next second, Dax screamed, and his figure rushed out like a cannonball, and slapped Luo Jue's back with a fierce palm.

At this moment, suddenly, a loud shout came from behind! Immediately afterwards, a figure flashed quickly, rushing from behind Luo Jue, and slapped Luo Jue with a palm!

Ok? At this time, Luo Jue focused his attention on Bai Yunfei and the people of Nalanqing. He didn't expect that Dax would

surprise him from behind, but he turned his head quickly when he felt the danger coming from behind.

Seeing Dax, Luo Jue was shocked, and his whole body was dumbfounded.

"Luo Jue! You die for me!" Dax's face was grim, revealing endless madness.

## Chapter 1950

At this time, Dax, under the influence of the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, had lost his reason, and kept yelling: "You go to die, go to die..."

During the howling, Dax's internal force surged and shot out with a palm.

"Dax, what are you doing?" Upon seeing this scene, Darryl's expression changed and he couldn't help but yell.

Luo Jue was the messenger sent by God's Domain, and even the leader of the Heavenly Alliance. His identity was extraordinary. If he was injured by the Dax, God's Domain would definitely not give up.

Thinking about it, Darryl wanted to stop Dax, but it was too late.

boom!

Dax was so fast that Luo Jue had no time to dodge. With this palm, he slammed Luo Jue's back, and he heard a dull vibration. Luo Jue snorted and was directly shocked.

Puff!

After flying a full 100 meters away, Luo Jueheavy fell to the ground, a mouthful of blood spurted out, his face pale, and he almost passed out.

Speaking of it, the strength of Dax and Luo Jue is far apart. Under normal circumstances, it is impossible to hurt Luo Jue at all. It is just that Luo Jue's strength was consumed by the battle against Nalanqing and the fire elders just now. At this time, facing Dax's full blow, it was naturally unstoppable.

Wow...

Seeing this scene, the audience was silent, and everyone was stunned.

Especially Na Lanqing, and all the Elder Huo, all looked suspicious.

Dax raided Luo Jue?

Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, and Dax is Darryl's beloved brother. It is reasonable to say that they are not in the same group with the Heavenly League?

Only Bai Yunfei stood there with a relaxed expression with a smile on his face.

Haha...

Darryl, Darryl, your brother-in-law, raided Luo Jue, I see how you end up.

But the many disciples of the Heavenly League were frightened.

"Tianzun..."

"Your Excellency Tianzun!"

Excited, many disciples of the Heavenly League rushed over to help Luo Jue up.

"you..."

At this moment, Luo Jue stared at Darryl closely: "Your Excellency Profound Sage, what do you mean?"

At this time, Luo Jue believed that Darryl was secretly instigating Dax to attack him. After all, Dax was his brother.

Darryl did not respond, but frowned and turned his head to look at Dax.

At the same time, everyone's eyes on Chester also fell on Dax.

I saw that Dax looked mad, as if he was crazy, his eyes were blood red, and he kept yelling: "Die, you die for me..."

"The Dax?"

Seeing this, Darryl was startled and doubtful, and tried to shout.

However, Dax didn't seem to hear the same, and he was still muttering to himself.

what happened?

Good thing, why did the Dax lose his mind and go crazy?

At this time, Na Lanqing, who was opposite, reacted, and said to the elder Huo beside him: "Great, Dax raided Luo Jue. Let's take this opportunity to get rid of this scourge."

Hum!

When the voice fell, Na Lanqing rose up lightly, like a shock, coming directly to Luo Jue.

Elder Huo did not hesitate and followed closely behind.

The main purpose of Thea Yinzong's raid on the Heavenly Alliance today is to get rid of Luo Jue. At this time, Luo Jue was hit hard by Dax. How could he miss such a rare opportunity in heaven?

Wow!

However, before Na Lanqing and the others rushed forward, they saw the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan, who rushed to protect Luo Jue behind him.

Speaking of which, the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan did not want to help Luo Jue at all, but there was no way.

When the Heavenly League was established, the Nine Heavens God ordered the eight oracles of Huanxiang and Ziyan to assist Luo Jue. At this time, Luo Jue If they die, they can't escape responsibility.

Wow!

Seeing this scene, Nalan Qingxiu frowned and stopped immediately.

When they were fighting just now, the strength of these eight oracles had already

been seen. With them, it was extremely difficult to kill Luo.

At this moment, Bai Yun walked quickly and whispered in Nalanqing's ear: "Darryl and Luo Jue have already had an infighting, we just took the opportunity to leave."

Hearing this, Nalanqing felt a little unwilling, but nodded. Immediately greeted the elder Huo everyone, and Bai Yunfei left quickly.

"Darryl!"

When flying into the air, Bai Yunfei did not forget to turn his head and smiled at Darryl: "You let Dax attack Luo Jue. It really helped us a lot, thank you."

The last word fell, Bai Yunfei and Nalanqing had flown hundreds of meters away, and in a blink of an eye, they disappeared into the vast night.

Mad!

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't say annoyed, and at the same time he muttered secretly in his heart.

Could it be... the Dax suddenly went crazy just now, and it was related to Bai Yunfei?

Thinking about it, Darryl was about to go over, carefully check Dax's situation.

"Darryl!"

However, at this moment, Luo Jue shouted loudly: "I respect you as the Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens, and be polite

and patient with you everywhere, but you let Dax sneak attack on me. Are you going to betray God's Domain?"

As he said, Luo Jue's face was stubborn: "Come on, take all Darryl and the group down to me."

Wow!

When the voice fell, the surrounding elites of the Heavenly League immediately gathered around and surrounded the Darryl crowd.

.....

the other side.

Bai Yunfei and Nalanqing left the Heavenly League general altar and flew for more than ten minutes, and then they stopped after confirming



that the Heavenly League had not chased them.

"Bai Yunfei!"

Nalanqing was grateful, and smiled at Bai Yunfei: "Thank you a lot before. I don't know yet, which sect your Excellency comes from?"

When saying this, Na Lanqing looked at Bai Yunfei's gaze, full of appreciation.

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly: "Sect Master Nalan is really polite. I come from the Baiyun family. My Baiyun family has been

living in seclusion. Until recently, I started to set foot in the rivers and lakes."

Hearing this, Nalan nodded and counted: "It turns out that this is the case, then why do you have a grudge with the Heavenly Alliance?"

Ha ha..

Bai Yunfei smiled and said righteously: "The Heavenly League is under the guise of Heavenly. In fact, it is to rule the rivers and lakes of World Universe and enslave us in the martial arts. Of course I can't bear it!"

Nalanqing nodded approvingly: "Sure enough, the hero is born in a young age, and you are a model of our World Universe rivers and lakes. My heroic hermit is dealing with the Heavenly

Dao League. We are short of allies. I don't know if you are willing to join."

"I can't ask for it!" Bai Yunfei said without thinking.

.....

At this time, the Heavenly Alliance is here.

Under Luo Jue's order, the elites of the Heavenly League launched an offensive against Darryl and others.

Naturally, Darryl and Chester did not wait to be killed, and they immediately fought back.

"Clang clang!"

The constant confrontation between the two sides, the sound of weapon collisions and roars echoed in the entire Heavenly League general altar.

"Luo Jue!"

At this moment, Darryl waved his hand, shaking back several elite disciples of the Heavenly League, and then shouted at Luo Jue: "There was something strange just now, please calm down and let the disciple of the Heavenly League stop."

After the voice fell, Chester also shouted: "Yes, although the Dax is reckless, he is not so crazy, he just made a surprise attack, there must be other hidden secrets."

"calm?"

Luo Jue's face was gloomy and coldly said: "Darryl, Chester, you don't have to be hypocritical...what is strange, it's basically that you and Bai Yunfei have planned it in partnership."

As he said, Luo Jue stared at Darryl closely: "Darryl, fortunately, you are still a nine-day Profound Sage, and you actually helped Bai Yunfei and Thea Yinzong."

## Chapter 1951

Facing Luo Jue's anger, Darryl took a deep breath and said lightly: "If you think so, I can't help it."

While talking, Darryl looked at Dax.

I saw that at this time, Dax had no longer his previous madness, but was in a trance, as if he had lost his soul, and was in a very bad state.

"Brother Wen!"

Seeing this scene, Darryl didn't hesitate at all, and shouted at Chester: "You are optimistic about the Dax, let's break out together." When the voice fell, Darryl took the lead and rushed into the enemy group.

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

At this moment, Chester guarded Dax tightly, breaking out with everyone.

Bang bang bang...

Accompanied by a breath of vibration, I saw the disciples of the Heavenly League standing in front of the crowd, groaning one by one, and they were directly shaken out.

Although the elites of the Heavenly League are not weak in strength, they are not the opponents of Darryl and Chester. Of course, Darryl, Chester and others didn't hurt the killer, but stunned the Heavenly League disciples.

After all, the Heavenly League is too powerful, and expanding the situation will not benefit the Carter Family.

For a time, with the cooperation of Darryl and Chester, the formation of the Heavenly League was quickly disrupted.

"waste."

Seeing this scene, Luo Jue was frustrated and cursed: "A bunch of rubbish."

With that, Luo Jue shouted at the eight oracles around him: "You don't need to guard me, hurry up and help."

Upon hearing this, Huanxiang and Ziyan glanced at each other, and they didn't mean to act.

The eight oracles, Bingxue and smart, can all tell that Dax's surprise attack on Luo Jue at the time was obviously not intent, but controlled by others, but Luo Jue took advantage of the topic and wanted to destroy the Carter Family.

Although the eight oracles and Darryl are not friends, they also have a fateful friendship. How could it be possible that Luo Jue made a single word against Darryl and the Carter Family?

Mad!

Seeing the eight oracles standing there still, Luo Jue said angrily: "What are you doing? Why don't you do it? Do you want to resist?"

Huanxiang breathed a sigh of relief, and said lightly: "Your Excellency Tianzun, you are too injured, let's guard you."

Huanxiang knew that she couldn't refuse directly, so she casually found a reason.

When the voice fell, Zi Yan also said: "Yes, if we leave, Chester and Darryl take the opportunity to attack you, we will not be worth the loss."

The other saints also nodded one after another.

The eight oracles are connected with each other, and when Huanxiang speaks, she

knows what she means.

"good very good!"

Hearing this, Luo Jue's face was extremely gloomy, and his anger turned back with a smile: "Speaking of which, you just want to shelter Darryl, wait until the Carter Family is caught, and then settle accounts with you."

As he said, Luo Jue yelled at the scattered disciples of the Heavenly League around him: "Tiantian evil formation."

The Heavenly Evil Formation is the formation of the Gods Realm, with numerous changes and tremendous power. When Luo Jue founded the Heavenly League, just in case, he took the Heavenly League disciples to demonstrate this formation.

Wow.

Hearing the order, the disciples of the Heavenly League present did not dare to neglect, they turned their figures one by one, and quickly formed a huge formation, surrounding Darryl and the others.

Formation?

Seeing this scene, whether it was Chester or Yvette, everyone frowned and was inexplicably flustered.

Afterwards, everyone's eyes focused on Darryl.

Darryl's skill in the formation technique is exquisite, and it should be no problem to break this huge formation in front of him.

However, Darryl frowned.

What kind of formation is this, why have you never seen it before?

"Darryl, can this formation be broken?" Chester asked loudly while resisting the attack of the surrounding Heavenly League disciples.

Sigh!

Darryl took a deep breath and smiled bitterly: "This should be the formation of God's Domain, I have never seen it before."

what?

Hearing this, Chester was stunned.

At the same time, the hope in Yvette's hearts was shattered in an instant.

Even Darryl couldn't break this big formation, what should I do? Is the Carter Family really doomed today?

Feeling the anxiety of everyone, Darryl comforted: "Don't worry, I'll give it a try."

Master Ghost Valley sage once said that the formation of the world is inseparable from its sect, and none of them can escape the five elements of heaven and earth. With the knowledge of the formation, it may be possible to find the flaws in this large formation.

After making up his mind, Darryl fought fiercely while observing the law of operation of the Heavenly Evil Formation before him.

It's just that Darryl has the soul, can withstand the pressure of the Tiansha Formation, but Chester and Yvette are all flesh and blood, and they can easily deal with it at the beginning, but gradually they can't hold it.

boom!

At this moment, more and more disciples of the Heavenly League rushed up around him. Chester inadvertently took a palm in his back, and his whole person was shaken back a few steps, his face pale.

At the same time, Yvette everyone consumed a lot of internal energy, and they were almost unable to withstand it.

Fuck!!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was sweating profusely, so he couldn't go on like this.

Just now, I have seen the law of operation of this big formation, but haven't found any flaws in it. And Chester Ge and everyone couldn't hold it anymore.

at the same time.

Not far away, the eight oracles of Huanxiang were too anxious to see everyone in Darryl, trapped by the evil spirits.

In the next second, Huanxiang bit her lips tightly and said softly: "Sisters, don't hesitate!" The voice fell, Huanxiang's body rose lightly, thinking of Tiansha and went away.

Yes, Huanxiang decided to help Darryl to break the Tiansha Formation. Whoosh whoosh.

When the voice fell, Zi Yan did not hesitate at all, urging the figures one after another, followed by Huanxiang.

"you guys..."

Seeing this situation, Luo Jue was furious and glared at Huanxiang Eight: "It's

reversed, you really want to rebel..."

Hearing this, Huan Theang turned her head and said to Luo Jue: "Yes, we just want to rebel. Darryl's love and righteousness have done so many things for World Universe.

Moreover, he has saved our lives before without him. , Our Nine Oracles have long since ceased to exist. If you deal with Darryl today and we are indifferent, wouldn't we be worse than beasts?"

When the last sentence fell, Zi Yan and the other saints also nodded one after another.

"it is good!"

Hearing this, Luo Jue had a stern expression: "Very well, you just forgot your duties for the sake of Darryl. When I capture the Carter Family, your soul will be destroyed."

Luo Jue's threat, Huanxiang Eight did not pay attention to them, but flew into the formation.

"Darryl!"

When she arrived, Huan Theang showed a slight smile, and said to Darryl: "We're here to help you."

Zi Yan followed: "The weakness of this Tiansha Formation is in the southwest. You take everyone to break through to the southwest."

As the sage of Jiutai, Huanxiang and Ziyan naturally knew where the flaws of the evil formation lay on this day.

Sigh!

Hearing Huanxiang and Ziyan's reminders, Darryl was so excited that he couldn't tell, he yelled at everyone in Chester,

"Brother Chester, come with me to break through to the southwest."

While shouting, Darryl nodded at Huan Theang eight with gratitude, feeling very moved.

Darryl originally thought that the eight oracles of Huanxiang were pretty good if they didn't help the Heavenly League deal with them, but they never expected that they would openly betray Luo Jue.

Chapter 1952

In less than ten minutes, with the help of the eight oracles of Huanxiang, Darryl and Chester finally succeeded in breaking through the heavenly evil formation.

In the blink of an eye, Darryl and Carter Family members, as well as the eight Huanxiang, disappeared into the night.

boom!

Seeing the Carter Family successfully escaped, Luo Jue's face was savage, clenched his fists, and hammered the ground fiercely. The ground bluestone shattered directly.

Surrounded by so many elite disciples, they even formed the Heavenly Evil Formation, but in the end it was ran away by the Carter Family. After the incident spread, the Heavenly League became the laughingstock of the people of the world.

"Pass my order!"

In the next second, Sen Leng's voice came from Luo Jue's mouth: "The Carter Family will be included in the Qing suppression list. Later, if you encounter people from the Carter Family in the rivers and lakes, you will kill them."

When he said this, Luo Jue's eyes were full of resentment.

Darryl, if you dare to betray God's Domain, I will make you pay a heavy price.

"Yes!"

The voice fell, and the tens of thousands of elite disciples of the Heavenly League at the scene responded in unison.

Luo Jue stopped talking nonsense, ordered people to clean up the battlefield, and at the same time immediately sent out the betrayal of Darryl and Jiutian Saintess to God's Domain.

When Darryl had just appeared before, showing his true strength, Luo Jue knew that he had underestimated Darryl before. At that time, Darryl relied on his own power to retreat himself and Bai Yunfei at the same time, his strength was unfathomable.

In this situation, it is not easy for the Heavenly Alliance to destroy the Carter Family, and it needs to ask God's Domain for help.

After sending the message, Luo Jue instructed the people around him: "The deity needs to retreat in the next two days. There is nothing particularly important, so

don't disturb me."

After speaking, Luo Jue entered the secret room and began to treat his injuries.

The previous palm of Dax was too cruel. Even if Luo Jue had the soul, it would take at least two days to recover.

.....

the other side.

After Bai Yunfei and Nalanqing formed an alliance, they separated halfway.

Afterwards, Bai Yunfei displayed his figure and flew to the hillside near the Heavenly League. I saw that Ji Tina and Debra were still there.

Ok?

After landing, Bai Yunfei glanced at the general altar of the Heavenly Alliance, and frowned suddenly.

It was seen that the entire Heavenly League general altar was in a mess, and the Darryl and Carter Family members were no longer there. Only the disciples of the Heavenly League were clearing the battlefield.

"what's the situation?"

Seeing this scene, Bai Yunfei frowned secretly, and asked Ji Tina: "Where are Darryl and the Carter Family?"

Ji Tina lightly breathed a sigh of relief and explained the situation that he had just seen in detail: "After the suzerain left, the Carter Family fought with the Heavenly League, and later, the Nine Oracles suddenly took action to help the Carter Family break through the siege. ..."

what?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei frowned, and his mood instantly turned bad.

Before secretly controlling Dax to attack Luo Jue, the purpose was to make the Carter Family and the Heavenly League fight against each other. As long as the relationship between

Darryl and God's Domain became stalemate, God's Domain's attention would be on Darryl. As long as God's Domain's gaze is shifted, Bai Yunfei will have a chance to go to the ghost world to rescue Demon Lord for the second time.

It can be said that this plan is perfect.



However, he didn't expect that Luo Jue and Heavenly alliance didn't catch Darryl, and instead let him run away.

Moreover, the Nine oracles also betrayed God's Domain in order to help Darryl.

Bai Yun flew more and more annoyed. "Bai Yunfei!"

At this moment, Debra couldn't help asking, "What happened before? Why did Dax suddenly move his hand to Luo Jue?"

When asked about this, Debra's eyes were full of doubts.

When Dax raided Luo Jue at that time, Debra saw it, but because the distance was too far, he only saw Dax suddenly start his hands. The specific situation was completely unknown.

"Ha ha.."

Bai Yunfei smiled slightly, and said casually: "Who knows? Maybe Dax is unhappy with him." How could Debra tell the truth after spending so many years in the Carter Family?

As he said, Bai Yunfei looked at the sky: "Okay, it's late, let's go back and rest."

Debra originally wanted to continue to ask, but when Bai Yunfei said this, she had to shut her mouth.

A few minutes later, Bai Yunfei, Debra, and Ji Tina left the hillside and returned to the resting town.

After returning to the town, Debra was a little tired and went to rest early.

At this time, Bai Yunfei saw Ji Tina alone. At this time, in the room.

"Sigh(?)..!"

Ji Tina's delicate face also showed a bit of curiosity: "Before in the Heavenly League general altar, what is going on? Then how can Dax surprise Luo Jue, is it the suzerain..."

Before she finished speaking, Bai Yunfei's mouth turned into a smile: "Yes, I secretly gave the order to the Soul Devouring Bloodworm in Dax's body, and Dax was under control."

Hearing this, Ji Tina's eyes lit up and couldn't help but admire: "Sect Master is a good method. This trick is really wonderful to kill with a knife."

Ha ha...

Bai Yunfei smiled, and his eyes held back a bit of fire: "How wonderful is it? I thought that the Heavenly Alliance and the Carter Family would be both defeated this time. Who would have thought that the Nine Oracless actually helped the Carter Family and escaped. Encircled by the Heavenly Alliance."

As he said, Bai Yunfei was very irritable: "That Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, and his status is higher than Luo Jue. The two sides have fallen out tonight, but you can't be sure that they will reconcile tomorrow."

what?

Darryl is the Profound Saint of the Nine Heavens?

At this moment, Ji Tina's delicate body trembled, and he was stunned.

After a few seconds, Ji Tina reacted and subconsciously said: "The Sect Master meant that the relationship between Darryl and God's Domain should be completely broken."

"Yes!" Bai Yunfei nodded and frowned, "Once the relationship between Darryl and God's Domain becomes froze, God's Domain will focus on dealing with Darryl and will not have time for him. At that time, we will have the opportunity to enter the ghost world again. Rescue Lord Demon Lord."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

The thought of rescuing Demon Marshal before, being destroyed by Darryl at a critical moment, Bai Yunfei rose in anger.

Huh(?), Darryl must get rid of this stumbling block.

Ji Tina was not talking, trying hard to think about countermeasures.

A few seconds later, Ji Tina thought of something and said to Bai Yunfei: "Sect Master, Dax raided Luo Jue before. Although he didn't kill him, Luo Jue was seriously injured."

"If Luo Jue died suddenly tonight, and there is evidence left by Darryl at the scene, then Darryl and God's Domain will have no chance of reconciliation at all."

Huh!

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei's eyes flashed: "What do you mean, let's get rid of Luo Jue

tonight, and then blame Darryl?"

"Yes!" Ji Hongchang nodded. Haha...

Bai Yunfei looked up to the sky and laughed, and his mood suddenly became happy: "Okay, this is a good way. Just do what you said."

As he said, Bai Yunfei thought of something: "I'll go to the Heavenly League next time. You stay here, and be optimistic about Debra. Don't let her find me leaving."

Bai Yunfei knew that although Debra had left the Carter Family, his heart was still with Darryl, so his plan must be kept secret.

## Chapter 1953

"I see, Sect Master!" Ji Tina replied, and then left the room to monitor Debra.

Bai Yunfei took advantage of the darkness to leave the town and head towards the Heavenly Alliance.

.....

On the other side, God's Domain.

In the Jade Fairy Garden, the strange flowers and plants are blooming.

In the pavilion, God of Nine Heavens was accompanied by Empress Hua Zhao, enjoying the beautiful scenery in front of her, and the atmosphere was peaceful and warm.

"His Majesty!"

At this moment, the commander Gong Ao walked quickly and respectfully said to the God of Nine Heavens: "There is an urgent message from Luo Jue." While speaking, he handed over the Wonder Travel Amulet that contained the message.

Huh!

God Jiutian looked displeased: "What's the matter with Luo Jue?" Suddenly interrupted, God Jiutian was very upset.

In the next second, God of Nine Heavens felt the message in the token, and his face suddenly changed.

"It's lawless."

The Nine Heavens God was so angry that: "Darryl, relying on the identity of the

Nine Heavens Profound Sage, actually instigated the people around him to attack Luo Jue, and the Nine Oracles actually defy Luo Jue's order..."

Luo Jue was sent to World Universe himself, and Darryl dared to attack him because he was disrespectful to himself.

Upon learning of the situation, Empress Hua Zhao also frowned and was very angry: "This Darryl really has no rules, and I don't know what the master thought before, and even wanted to make him a Nine Heavens Profound Saint."

As a woman of the Nine Heavens God, Niang Niang Hua Zhao also called the ancestor of the great ancestor as the master.

Sigh!

The God of Nine Heavens took a deep breath, thought about it, and said to Gong Ao: "Gong Ao, take my manuscript and go to World Universe to warn that Darryl that you are not allowed to interfere with the Heavenly League in the future."

A kid who has been out of shit, really takes himself seriously.

Speaking of it, when the great ancestor Feng Darryl was the Profound Sage of Jiutian, he was asked to deal with the affairs between God's Domain and Universe. The God of Jiutian suddenly asked Darryl not to interfere in disorder, which was tantamount to defying the wishes of the great ancestor.

But the God of Nine Heavens didn't panic at all, because the ancestors of Honghuang were still in retreat at this time and didn't know when they would come out.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gong Ao quickly responded.

.....

On the other side, the Heavenly Alliance.

It was already late at night, and the entire Heavenly League general altar was quiet.

However, due to the previous raid by the Thea Yinzong, the entire Heavenly League general altar has strengthened its guard. Soldiers on patrol can be seen everywhere, and each entrance is also guarded by disciples.

The entire Heavenly League general altar, like a copper wall and an iron wall, is sternly worshipped.

Whoosh!

At this moment, I saw a figure flying from the distant sky, like a ghost, avoiding the patrol disciples, and sneaking into the resting area of the main altar.

He was dressed in black, with handsome facial features, and his eyes were a bit cold.

It is Bai Yunfei.

Baiyun's flight was simple and neat, decided to kill Luo Jue, blame Darryl, and sneaked into the Heavenly Alliance that night.

At this moment, in a secret room behind the general altar of the Heavenly League.

Luo Jue sat there cross-legged, his eyes closed, and he was immersed in the realm of cultivation recovery. The whole secret room was silent, almost audible.

rustle...

Suddenly, there was a slight sound of footsteps outside the secret room. The footsteps were very light and light, but Luo Jue was still aware of it.

Mad!

Luo Jue opened his eyes immediately, his face was full of displeasure, and he said coldly at the door: "Didn't you say it? Nothing special, don't disturb the deity."

At this time, Luo Jue thought it was a disciple of the Heavenly League who came to report the situation.

Squeak.

As soon as the voice fell, the door of the secret room was gently pushed open, and then, a dark shadow slowly walked in.

"Bai Yunfei?"

Luo Jue was about to get angry, but he was stunned when he saw that it was Bai Yunfei.

Soon, Luo Jue reacted and said coldly, "Bai Yunfei, you are not brave enough. You used to help Thea Yinzong fight our Heavenly Alliance, but now you dare to break in alone?"

"What can't you dare to do?"

Bai Yunfei's mouth curled up with a smile, and he looked at Luo Jue up and down, and said slowly: "I thought Dax's palm could hurt you hard. Now it seems that I have too high expectations for him."

Huh!

Hearing the meaning of the words, Luo Jue frowned and said coldly: "What do you mean?"

Bai Yunfei smiled and said without shyness: "Anyway, you are about to die. I'll tell you. Dax suddenly went crazy before because he was controlled by me."

"I wanted your Heavenly League to fight against the Carter Family and lose both, but in the end, your Heavenly

Dao League was so disappointing that in the end, you let Darryl and the Carter Family run away." what?

At this moment, Luo Jue's heart was shocked, and he looked at Bai Yunfei tightly, shocked.

It turned out that Dax suddenly went mad and was controlled by him.

How did Bai Yunfei do it? You know, Dax's strength is placed in the Universe Rivers and Lakes, he is also an extremely strong person, and he is actually controlled by Bai Yunfei.

A few seconds later, Luo Jue calmed down and said coldly at Bai Yunfei: "You came here late at night and told me this. Are you afraid that I will tell Darryl the situation?"

Ha ha...

Bai Yunfei smiled contemptuously, and said lightly: "Of course I won't worry, because you are about to die. The purpose of my coming this time is to get rid of you and then blame Darryl."

Hearing this, Luo Jue couldn't help but laughed: "Interesting." Immediately, Luo Jue sighed lightly and slowly said, "Bai

Yunfei, I admit that you are very strong, but don't forget, I'm from the realm of God and possess the soul, even if you

destroy my body, as long as I am the soul You will never die if you are there." "is it?"

Bai Yunfei smiled: "Ordinary humans, of course, can't kill you completely, but what if it is a demon?"

magic?

Luo Jue's expression was shocked, and he stared at Bai Yunfei: "Are you a demon?"

Bai Yunfei stopped talking nonsense, mobilizing the power of the demon soul,

slowly raising his hand, and saw a blood-red

ball of light condensed, and in an instant, a terrifying evil atmosphere filled the entire secret room. Demon soul?

Seeing the blood-red light ball, Luo Jue instantly lost his previous composure and was indescribably shocked. Looking at Bai Yunfei's gaze, it also revealed deep hostility.

At the same time, I felt a little surprised.

No wonder this kid Bai Yunfei, at a young age, is unfathomable and has tied himself twice.

It turns out... he is not a man, but a demon.

At this time, Bai Yunfei smiled evilly on his face: "Luo Jue, you are the first to know who I am. It is an honor to be killed by me."

Hum!

With that said, Bai Yunfei stopped talking nonsense, and with a wave of his hand, the Demon Soul, carrying a terrifying power, whizzed up towards Luo Jue.

Luo Jue didn't have time to think about it, urging all the divine powers to resist.

However, at this time Luo Jue's injury had not recovered, and instead of shaking the devil soul away, he let out a muffled grunt, and the whole person was enveloped by the devil soul.

Chi Chi Chi Chi...

In the next second, a golden light escaped from Luo Jue's body and merged into the demon soul. That golden light was Luo Jue's primordial spirit, who was being swallowed by Bai Yunfei's demon soul.

"what..."

The soul was swallowed, Luo Jue let out a scream, and wanted to resist, but under the envelope of the demon soul, he couldn't move at all.

## Chapter 1954

As the power of the demon soul's crushing became stronger and stronger, Luo Jue couldn't bear it completely, and his figure crashed to the ground. At the same time, the only power of the primordial spirit in his body was completely dissipated from his body.

At this moment, Bai Yunfei couldn't think much, retracted the demon soul, then

sat cross-legged, and began to integrate Luo Jue's disintegrating power.

Buzzing...

At this time, Bai Yunfei, after absorbing the power of the primordial spirit, only felt that the power in his body had become more pure, and at the same time, his strength was constantly rising...

To be honest, if Bai Yunfei is an ordinary person, forcibly fusing Luo Jue's primordial spirit power is very likely to be backlashed, but he has a demon soul, and his physique is very different from ordinary people, so he merges the primordial spirit power, There is hardly any hindrance.

After a full half an hour, Bai Yunfei completely completed the fusion.

"Haha!"

At this moment, feeling the strong power in his body, Bai Yunfei couldn't help but laugh up to the sky, his eyes flashed with evil light, and the whole person looked extremely evil.

In the excitement, Bai Yunfei did not forget the business, and used his finger to write a sentence on the wall.

After finishing writing, Bai Yunfei was sure that he did not leave any clues, then turned and left the secret room and disappeared into the night.

At this time, the sky hadn't dawned, and the entire Heavenly League general altar was silent.

There are still many disciples patrolling around, but no one has noticed Bai Yunfei's whereabouts, not to mention that Luo Jue has been silently killed in the secret room.

Hum!

Not long after Bai Yunfei left, he saw the sky above the Heavenly Alliance, and suddenly a strong aura quickly condensed. Then, a figure suddenly landed from a high

altitude, and the whole body flashed with golden light, majestic and majestic. It is Gong Ao.

After Nine Heavens received Luo Jue's secret letter, he immediately sent Luo Jue down to deal with the situation.

Huh!

At this moment, the entire Heavenly League disciples' eyes fell on Gong Ao, all of them shocked.



What a strong breath...

Hearing the movement, Guo Dong, who was still recovering from his injuries in the room, quickly walked out. When he went outside, he was also taken aback when he saw Gong Ao floating in mid-air.

But soon, Guo Dong reacted and said loudly: "Who came from?"

Gong Ao looked indifferent, with an arrogant expression between his eyebrows, he said, "I am the special envoy of the gods, and I will tell Luo Jue to come out and see me immediately." His voice was strong and loud, and the entire Heavenly League general altar could hear clearly.

Gong Ao is the Nine Heavens God, the most respected subordinate, the status is higher than Luo, and naturally has the arrogant capital.

God's domain envoy?

Hearing this, Guo Dong's heart trembled, and he hurried to accompany his smiling face, and respectfully said: "It turned out to be the special envoy, disrespectful!"

With that said, Guo Dong said to the subordinates beside him: "Quickly, go and ask Tianzun to come out."

When the voice fell, a disciple hurried to the back room. In less than a few seconds, he walked back quickly, with a complex expression: "Faculty Protector, the subordinates have informed the situation, but Your Excellency Tianzun ignored it."

Ignore?

Guo Dong frowned. Could it be that Tianzun is at a critical moment in his cultivation?

At this time, Gong Ao also looked displeased. Luo Jue, who came to the Universe Continent and became a Heavenly Marshal, became bigger, so he didn't come out to welcome me?

Guo Dong is good at observing words and colors. Seeing Gong Ao was a little unhappy, he quickly explained: "Special Envoy, Tianzun was injured before, compared to the critical time when he was healing at this time, so..."

Luo Jue was injured?

Gong Ao was stunned. Before Guo Dong finished speaking, he waved his hand and interrupted: "Forget it, since he is injured, take me to the

secret room to see him."

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

When the voice fell, Guo Dong led the way and walked towards the secret room.

Soon, I arrived at the door of the secret room. "Tianzun!"

Standing outside the door, Guo Dong cautiously shouted: "The special envoy of God's Domain is here. Please also ask Tianzun to come out."

However, there was no response at all in the secret room.

At this time, Guo Dong found that the door of the secret room was hidden, and he had a bad premonition in his heart. You must know that Luo Jue was very cautious. Generally, when practicing in the secret room, the door of the secret room was closed tightly. At this time, the door was closed. It turned out to be concealed, too suspicious.

At the same time, Gong Ao also noticed that it was wrong, and couldn't help shouting: "Luo Jue, I am Gong Ao. Your Majesty sent me to send a handwritten letter, and come out quickly."

But the voice fell, and there was still no movement in the secret room.

Squeak!

At this moment, Gong Ao had no patience and pushed the door directly. Guo Dong hurriedly followed behind. After entering the secret room, he saw the scene in front of him. Gong Ao's body shook and suddenly froze there.

Guo Dong also grew his mouth, his head buzzed, and the whole person was dumbfounded, extremely frightened.

I saw that Luo Jue fell softly there, his face was terribly blue, and he had no breath.

Not only that, but on the wall next to it, there are also a few vigorous and powerful characters, which are particularly eye-catching.

'Those who offend me will kill without mercy: Darryl keeps the word! "

Darryl?

Seeing these words, Gong Ao was shocked and angry.

This Darryl was so bold and reckless that he actually killed Luo Jue. It seemed that

his behavior was much more serious than he had imagined.

"Huh(?)!"

At this time, Guo Dong also reacted, and said distressedly:

"This Darryl is too insidious, and he secretly assassinated him while Tianzun was healing."

After that, Guo Dong said to Gong Ao: "Your envoy, you must avenge Tianzun."

In Guo Dong's heart, Luo Jue is his biggest backer. Now that the backer is gone, he can only rely on Gong Ao. After all, Gong Ao is also from the realm of God, and his identity is higher than Luo Jue.

Gong Ao didn't respond, his expression gloomy.

Darryl dared to kill Luo Jue, it was extremely rampant, he must be captured in God's Domain and let His Majesty deal with it.

"Om!"

While thinking about it, suddenly the entire Heavenly League general altar shook violently, Gong Ao sensed that a violent roar came from the Great Emperor under his feet, and the strong vibration almost made people stand unstable, as if the world had collapsed!

what's the situation?

At this moment, Guo Dong was also taken aback. Why did an earthquake suddenly occur?

Immediately, Gong Ao and Guo Dong walked out of the secret room quickly and looked in the direction of the vibration together!

At the same time, all the disciples of the Heavenly League also ran out, looking at the distant sky one by one!

Seeing the direction of the New World Continent, the distant horizon, Darryl and clouds surging, a dazzling blood-colored beam of light, straight into the sky, it is very shocking!

Damn it!

It's the direction of the New World Continent!

Guo Dong looked dumbfounded, and couldn't help muttering to himself: "It's the New World Continent again...Could it be that the New World Continent has more than one sky-opening axe? Now another artifact is born?"

At that time, there was a vision of heaven and earth in the New World Continent, and then the Kaitianaxe was born, shocking World Universe.

At that time Guo Dong was still the head of a small school. Although he did not see the scene of the Kaitianaxe being born, he clearly remembered that at that time. The sky is trembling, and the sky has a vision!

God soldier is born?

Hearing this, Gong Ao frowned secretly and asked, "What kind of soldier was born?"

Gong Ao came from the realm of the gods. He didn't know that there are many peerless weapons buried in the Universe Continent. Once these weapons are born, they will cause changes in the world. In addition to the magical soldiers, the

tombs of some powerful people can also cause the world to shake.

With a look of excitement on his face, Guo Dong hurriedly explained the circumstances of the birth of the magic soldier in detail.

Knowing these circumstances, Gong Ao pondered: "According to you, once this kind of vision occurs, all the schools of World Universe will rush to grab the treasure? At that time, Darryl might also go?"

Ok!

Guo Dong nodded: "With such a big movement, Darryl will definitely be there."

## Chapter 1955

"well!"

Gong Ao took a deep breath, with endless coldness in his eyes: "Then I will be at the birthplace of the gods, waiting for him."

.....

At this moment, the New World Continent, the imperial city!

In the Qianyuan Palace, Lord Kenny wears a golden dragon robe with a solemn expression. Below, there are hundreds of civil and military officials standing there, all looking inexplicably panicked.

Just now, the imperial mausoleum to the southeast of the imperial city suddenly vibrated violently, and a bloody light rushed straight into the sky, causing the situation to change, as if the world was the end of the world.

In the face of this sudden situation, the civil and military officials are all inexplicably nervous.

It may be a good thing that this world has changed and appeared in other places, but this is in the imperial tomb, where the emperors of the weather royal family are buried. If it collapses, the foundation of the royal family will be gone.

At this time, Lord Kenny's mood was extremely bad.

There was a strong vibration in the imperial tomb, which was not a good omen.

Thinking about it, Lord Kenny instructed the eunuch next to him: "Go, take out all the royal books in the Cangshu Pavilion." There are many records about the imperial tombs in the Cangshu Pavilion. Perhaps from these ancient books, Find some clues.

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

Upon hearing the order, several eunuchs hurried to the library.

After a while, several eunuchs came back carrying thousands of ancient books.

Lord Kenny did not hesitate, and directed to the civil and military officials: "Check, let me check all of them, and we must find out clues."

The civil and military officials did not dare to neglect, they walked over quickly and began to inquire about these royal ancient books. It took more than two hours to check thousands of ancient books.

Lord Kenny was not idle either. He picked up a few books and read them carefully.

Sigh!

Finally, Lord Kenny found some clues, took a deep breath, his gloomy face stretched out, and laughed: "Haha, it turns out

that the vibration of the imperial tomb is a blessing or a curse." Wow!

When the words fell, the civil and military officials were all stunned!

The shaking of the imperial tomb is actually a good thing?

In astonishment, a general came out and couldn't help asking: "Your Majesty, is there a magical soldier about to appear in the imperial tomb?"

The eyes of everyone in the entire hall also looked closely at Lord Kenny.

At this time, Lord Kenny was in a very happy mood, and he smiled and said: "It is not that the god soldier is about to be born, but the tomb of my royal ancestors is about to live!"

Tombs of royal ancestors?

Hearing this, the hundreds of officials present at the cultural relics looked at each other and became even more puzzled.

In this imperial tomb, what was originally buried was the ancient tomb of the ancestors of the past?

Seeing everyone's doubts, Lord Kenny smiled and continued: "This tomb is certainly not an ordinary ancient tomb. It is even more extraordinary than Lu Bu's tomb in those days."

As he said, Lord Kenny pointed to the ancient book in his hand: "Every Qing family should know that I am a royal family, originally a descendant of Chi You. Thousands of years ago, the ancestors Chi You and Xuanyuan Huangdi broke out in a war, and finally defeated and evacuated from the World Universe continent. Came here to establish the New World Royal Family."

"After the establishment of the royal family, Chi You's ancestors lived in seclusion and practiced, regardless of the world. Later, the ancestor Chi You passed away and was buried under the imperial tomb."

"Now that there is a vision in the imperial tomb, it must be the tomb of the ancestor Chi You."

When he said the last sentence, Lord Kenny couldn't hide his excitement.

In recent years, Lord Kenny was determined to prosper the weather royal family and looked down upon World Universe, but faced the mighty South Cloud World royal family and the North Ming continent, but he had more than enough energy.

Recently, the Heavenly League was established, and the King of New world took the initiative to form an alliance, but he also fell under Luo Jue, which made the King of New world very aggrieved.

But now that the ancient tomb of Chi You is present, Lord Kenny suddenly sees hope. You must know that Chi You can confront the Yellow Emperor Xuanyuan with terrifying strength and a legendary overlord existence.

If Chi You's inheritance can be obtained, the weather royal family will surely stand on the top of World Universe.

Speaking of it, Lord Kenny didn't know the situation of Chi You's tomb very well, because it was too old, but seeing the records in the royal ancient books, Lord Kenny immediately determined that the heaven and earth vision that appeared in

the tomb was Chi You's tomb. caused.

Wow!

When the words of Lord Kenny fell, the entire Qianyuan Palace was instantly exploded, and the civil and military officials were extremely excited.

The tomb of Chi You the Great!

If it is true, that day, the Qi royal family is really going to rise. You must know that when Chi You and Xuanyuan Huangdi were confronted thousands of years ago, even though they were defeated in the end, Xuanyuan Huangdi suffered heavy losses at that time.

More importantly, it is rumored that Chi You the Great has a practice called "Holy Compass". This practice is all-encompassing. If it can be obtained, it will be invincible in the world.

"Send my word!"

At this time, Lord Kenny's face was full of smiles, and he ordered the civil and military officials: "You can send out the imperial forest army to guard against all entrances of the

imperial tomb. Once there are sects approaching, you will be expelled immediately."

When he said this, Lord Kenny looked firm.

In the vision of the world just now, the movement was too loud, and the various schools of World Universe were definitely on the way to come, so they had to make preparations in advance.

After all, Chi You's ancient tomb belongs to the New World imperial family and must not allow other forces to intervene.

"Follow your majesty's will!"

All civil and military officials responded in unison, and then quickly withdrew from the hall.

Within a few minutes, hundreds of thousands of imperial forest troops set off in great strength, surrounding the imperial mausoleum, and a single fly could not fly in.

.....

At this moment! Carter Family.

Darryl and Chester, as well as the eight oracles of Huanxiang, finally returned to the Carter Family Manor after a two-hour journey.

At this time, Dax's mental state also recovered. At this time in the hall.

Darryl, Chester, and Yvette all sat there, their eyes focused on Dax.

"you guys..."

Facing everyone's gazes, Dax scratched his head and looked confused: "Why are you looking at me like this? Also, aren't we in the general altar of the Heavenly League? How come back?"

Dax had just sobered up and didn't know what happened. Because when he was controlled by the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, his mind was always blank.

Sigh....

Hearing this, everyone looked at each other with complicated expressions.

Looking at it, the Dax really didn't know what he did. "Darryl!"  
At this time, Yvette gently pulled Darryl, and said in a low voice: "You said, is the Dax controlled by someone?" In the current situation, apart from this possibility, there is really no other way to explain it.

Darryl nodded, Bai Yunfei appeared in his mind. Could it be him...

Buzz...

As he was talking, suddenly a strong shock came, and everyone was shocked, and then walked out of the hall one after another.

Outside, seeing the vision of heaven and earth in the direction of the New World Continent, Darryl and Chester all had complex expressions.

Sigh!

A few seconds later, Darryl took a deep breath and frowned, "Looking at the situation, it is not the birth of a god soldier or the birth of an ancient tomb."

As soon as the voice fell, Yvette said: "It seems to be the Tomb of the New World."



Darryl was stunned: "How do you know?"

"Guess it!" Yvette shook her head, with complexity on her delicate face.

Yvette didn't know what was going on. At the moment when the shock came, the imperial tomb was subconsciously thought of in his mind.

## Chapter 1956

Seeing Yvette's affirmative expression, Darryl nodded: "You can prepare, let's go and see the situation!"

When he said this, Darryl glanced at Dax subconsciously. The Dax must be controlled by someone, and the biggest suspicion is Bai Yunfei, but the flight of Baiyun is erratic, it is difficult to find him, and now there is a vision of heaven and earth in the New world Continent, then Bai Yunfei and the various sects of the rivers and lakes will definitely check it out.

A few minutes later, Darryl, Yvette and others left the Carter Family and rushed towards the New world continent. ... Suddenly a heaven and earth anomaly appeared in the New world Continent, and the entire Main World rivers and lakes were shaken.

For a time, the various sects of Main World gathered their disciples one after another and quickly marched towards the New world Continent.

At this moment, a small town dozens of miles away from the Heavenly League.

In the room, Ji Tina stood there, looking at the red beam of light in the distance, unable to conceal her excitement: "Heaven and earth vision, there must be another peerless treasure born." As he said, Ji Tina turned his head towards Bai Yunfei said: "Sovereign, whether it's a god soldier or an ancient tomb, we must not miss this opportunity."

Bai Yunfei sat there with a look of disapproval: "What kind of god soldier's ancient tomb is pursued by ordinary masters. But still, having a heaven and earth vision in the New world Continent, us, there is only benefit for us and no harm."

"Now the Heavenly League and the major sects must go to explore the heaven and earth vision. Let's make preparations immediately and enter the ghost world to rescue the devil, Your Excellency."

Bai Yunfei was full of confidence when he said this.

He possesses a demon soul, and he doesn't even need to look at the Sky Axe, so he will naturally not be interested in other magical soldiers or ancient tombs.

In Bai Yunfei's heart, there is nothing else than rescuing the demon. You must know that he successfully assassinated Luo Jue just now and put the blame on Darryl. At this time, a heaven and earth vision suddenly appeared in the New world Continent. At that time, Darryl and the Heavenly League will definitely go to explore. As long as the two sides meet, it must be an endless situation.

In this way, Darryl was entangled by the Heavenly League, and there was no time to take care of the ghost world. In this case, Bai Yunfei would be able to rescue Demon Marshal more easily. Seeing that Bai Yunfei was not planning to explore the world's vision, but was preparing to enter the ghost world again, Ji Tina was a little lost, but he nodded: "Subordinates will prepare now."

... .

One day later!

New world continent, the Royal tomb.

At this time, the red beam of light that was rushing into the sky had disappeared, but the sky was still billowing dark clouds, and the sky was dim.

Around the Royal mausoleum, hundreds of thousands of Royal forest troops were waiting in battle, surrounding the huge Royal mausoleum like iron barrels.

At the entrance of the Royal mausoleum, there were a lot of people from all walks of life, almost crowded.

This time there was a vision of heaven and earth in the Mausoleum of the New world, and the various sects rushed over at the first time. These sects added up to hundreds of thousands of people, and the momentum was huge.

However, the atmosphere in the field was somewhat tense, and the air seemed to be filled with the smell of gunpowder.

I saw that at the entrance of the Royal tomb, opposite the major gates, Lord Kenny was sitting on the throne with a grim expression.

Around him were dozens of master guards.

"You all are the same!" At

this time, Lord Kenny looked around and his tone was unquestionable: "You have also seen this vision of heaven and earth, from the New world Tomb, and the ancient tomb that is about to live is of Chiyu, my royal ancestor. In other words, this is my own business. I hope you will not trespass."

As he said, Lord Kenny smiled and continued: "Of course, if you really want to explore the ancient tombs, after I have cleaned the ancient tombs, you can explore them at will! But if you try hard, I, Emperor New world must defend the tomb to the death. "

Wow!

Hearing this, the various sects present suddenly talked a lot.

"What? not Let us in?"

"Why?" "Is

this New world emperor clearly wanted rob the tomb, without any credentials. said this matter Chi tomb belongs only to the royal family? Ridiculous."

Talk of Everyone was very dissatisfied.

"What a joke!"

At this moment, a sect leader came out and said to the Lord Kenny: "Your Majesty, you keep saying that the ancient tomb that is about to live is Chi You's and belongs to your royal family, but what evidence do you have? "

When the

voice fell, many people hummed.

"Yes, take out the evidence."

"If you can't get it out, don't stop us."

"That is, we came all the way, how could you just send away just with a few words?"

everyone shouted. It kept coming, the commander of the Royal New world Army couldn't help it suddenly, glared, and shouted: "You are so courageous, you dare to talk to your majesty like this."

Then, the commander drew out his long sword : "Who dares to step into ancient tomb today... Half a step from the tomb, I will let him die without a place to bury him."

Qiang! Cang! Cang!

When the words fell, the surrounding Royal new world Army also drew out their long swords, one by one with awe-inspiring murderous aura.

This....

Feeling the imposing manner of the Royal new world Army, the martial arts masters present had some fear in their eyes.

For the time, the two sides were at odds.

At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps not far away, and immediately after that, dozens of figures were seen slowly coming from the Carter Family.

It was Darryl who was leading.

Huh!

At this moment, all the eyes of the audience focused on Darryl.

Darryl brought the Carter Family? It's even more lively now.

Lord kenny's face became more gloomy. He and Darryl had an old grudge, and seeing that Darryl also wanted to explore the ancient tomb at this time, naturally there would be no good expressions.

what's the situation?

At this moment, Darryl felt the atmosphere of rattling swords and frowned subconsciously.

Why does it seem to be a fight?

Soon, Darryl learned from the surrounding population that the royal family of New world wanted to monopolize the ancient tomb.

He suddenly said to Yvette beside him: "It seems that your intuition is correct. This vision of heaven and earth really comes from the emperor. Mausoleum."

"Darryl!"

As he was speaking, he heard the Lord Kenny coldly said: "I have just said that this ancient tomb, which is about to live, is my royal ancestor Chiyou. No unrelated people, etc., should not be approached. So, you should take the Carter Family back." The voice spread throughout the tomb, beyond doubt.

Darryl chuckled lightly without responding, and at the same time looked around to see if Bai Yunfei was there.

As a result, I looked around, but didn't find Bai Yunfei's figure. strange!

At this moment, Darryl was full of suspicion and couldn't help whispering in his heart.

This Bai Yunfei always likes to join in the fun, but there is something wrong with the big scene today.

Just as Darryl was thinking about it, he saw Yvette walking

straight towards the entrance of the Royal tomb.  
It just didn't take a few steps, but was stopped by a few Royal soldiers.

"Yvette!"

Lord kenny frowned and said with a gloomy look: "Are you going to challenge the Royal Decree?"

Yvette didn't have any fear, and said to the Lord kenny, "Kuangping King, don't you scare me, this royal tomb , Others cannot enter, I am qualified to enter, don't forget, I am Princess Yvette."

## Chapter 1957

Princess Yvette?

Upon hearing this, Lord kenny smiled contemptuously: "Yvette, when I became the throne, I expelled you from the royal family. You are no longer a princess."

"But because we have blood, I will forgive this time. Your recklessness, you can withdraw." The voice is not loud, but it is beyond doubt.

Yvette is Darryl's woman, how could she be allowed to enter the Royal tomb?

"You..."

Yvette's delicate face flushed instantly, unspeakable anger when she heard this.

This Lord Kenny was too shameless. He killed her father to seize the throne and expelled himself from the royal family. These things were said from his mouth, but they were so understatement.

At the thought of the tragic death of his father, Yvette's body couldn't stop shaking.

Seeing this scene, Darryl suddenly couldn't help it. He took a step forward and said to Lord Kenny: "Lord Kenny, you are really shameless. Your throne was snatched. What qualifications do you have to expel Yvette from the royal family?"

The most ridiculous thing is that you killed the other person's father, and you still looked at ease. It is absolutely shameless." After saying that, Darryl looked around and continued: "To put it bluntly, Lord Kenny is going to swallow the ancient tomb. he just said before, these tombs belong to the royal family, but obviously the Princess Yvette identity can be made to King Ping mouth wide, not any qualification, is simply contradictory you fellow can judge by reason. "

say these time , Darryl looked straight, but he sneered secretly in his heart.

As Yvette was despised by Lord Kenny, Darryl naturally wanted to come forward.

Darryl thought it over. Since Bai Yunfei was not there, he couldn't find out the situation of Dax being controlled, so he helped

Yvette enter the ancient tomb. It's just that the Royal tomb is now guarded by the people of Lord kenny. It is very difficult to enter. The only way is to incite the surrounding sects and disrupt the situation.

Wow!

When the voice fell, the people in the rivers and lakes present nodded in agreement.

"Darryl makes sense."

"Yes, in the past, the Lord Kenny killed the former emperor in front of the Universe Jianghu School. This is something everyone knows, but now, he still refuses to let her. It makes no sense to block Princess yvette to enter the Royal tomb."

"Anyway? He just wants to swallow the ancient tomb." The surrounding discussion came loud. Lord kenny sat there with a gloomy face and was very angry.

At the same time, Lord Kenny stared at Darryl coldly.

This Darryl, how dare to instigate the surrounding sects to deal with me? Huh(?), when he gets the inheritance of his ancestor Chi You, I will be the first to kill him.

"All shut up!"

At this point, he can not help but command the Guards, and strode out, looking around the circle shouted: "Hello bold son Darryl, with slandering Majesty,u want to live??"

Hear At this time, the various schools who were still talking in a low voice, couldn't help, but sneered at them.

"Who are you scaring? Your New world royal family wants to swallow the ancient tomb and kill us all?"

"Yes, your New world royal family is really high over heels. let others say anything."

"If you really want to fight, just let it out. Come here, we have so many sects, will we still be afraid of your New world Royal Family?"

It has

to be said that Darryl was very successful in instigating. At this time, the various martial arts present at the scene expressed their dissatisfaction with Lord Kenny and seemed very united.

Of course, unity is just the surface, and all the sects present took the opportunity to follow up with a roar. The ultimate goal is to enter the ancient tomb and snatch treasures.

"Okay, very good!"

Hearing the attitudes of the various schools, Lord Kenny looked gloomy and nodded and said: "You sects, also follow Darryl to make trouble, right?"

Then, raising his hand waved: "Guards alert!"

Om!

When the voice fell, the surrounding Royal new world Army burst out internal forces, and a total of hundreds of thousands of Royal Forest Army exploded together, and the gathered power instantly distorted the sky!

Is the weather really turning to the royal family?

Seeing this scene, all the major sects present frowned secretly. Immediately, they ordered their disciples to confront the Army.

Wow...

But at this moment, I saw that not far away, tens of thousands of

figures came quickly, all black costumes were the elites of the Heavenly League.

Headed by a golden armor, unparalleled domineering.

It is Gong Ao.

hiss!

What a strong breath!

This...who is this again?

Seeing Gong Ao, all the masters from all continents present were shocked, and their eyes converged on Gong Ao for a long time and could not speak.

Under the envelope of Gong Ao's breath, everyone present felt a sense of breathlessness.

"who is this sacred!"

"I don't know, looking at the dress, it seems to be from God's Realm..."

"God's Realm?" In

shock, all sect masters present couldn't help whispering.

Gong Ao? !

why did he come here?

Seeing Gong Ao, Darryl was stunned, and he was very puzzled.

At this time, Darryl didn't know that Luo Jue had been assassinated by Bai Yunfei and had blamed himself, and Gong Ao in front of him had come to inquire.

"Darryl!"

When he got to the front, Gong Ao's eyes were locked on Darryl, and he angrily rebuked: "You killed Luo Jue and left a wild statement. Are you going to betray the Gods Realm?"

Although Luo Jue is not high in status, he is an envoy sent by the Nine Heavens God. Representing the entire God Realm, Darryl's killing of Luo Jue was to provoke the entire God Realm.

Even if Darryl is the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, can't tolerate it.

what?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned there, only feeling inexplicable.

I killed Luo Jue?, where do I start?

Could it be that the Dax attacked Luo Jue before, causing him to be seriously injured and died? But this is impossible. Luo Jue has the soul, how could Dax's palm take his life?

Huh!

At the same time, everyone around was in an uproar.

"What's the situation?"

"Darryl killed Luo Jue of the Heavenly League?"

"Then Luo Jue is very strong

, can Darryl kill him?" Listening to the surrounding discussion, Darryl gradually calmed down.

In the next second, Darryl smiled at Gong Ao and said, "Gong Ao! You said I killed Luo Jue? Is there evidence?"

Evidence?

Gong Ao sneered, looking very sad and indignant: "Darryl, you, as the Profound Sage of the Nine Heavens, or a famous hero in Main World, dare not admit what you have done?"

"You were in the secret room of the Heavenly Alliance, killing Luo Jue, who was healing, after you succeeded, you wrote the crazy words on the wall, "Those who offend me, killed without

mercy, Darryl will keep the words"." The voice fell, and a figure walked out quickly, pointing to Darryl and shouted. "The words of your envoy are true. At that time, I was at the scene, Darryl, you killed our Lord Luo jue. Today, you must give justice to the Heavenly League."

There is such a thing.

Knowing these circumstances, Darryl frowned, without the slightest anger, but thought about it.

Who is framing me again?

Speaking of it, if he encountered this situation before, Darryl would definitely be very angry, but after experiencing so many things in the past few years, and having suffered countless slanders, Darryl has become accustomed to it.

## Chapter 1958

"Gong Ao!"

Thinking in his heart, Darryl didn't talk nonsense, with a serious look: "Luo Jue is dead, which is really regrettable, but I tell you clearly that I was definitely not the one who killed him. Someone deliberately framed me."

"If I really wanted to kill Luo Jue, when I left the Heavenly Alliance with the Carter Family, I could definitely take action at that time, why should I sneak in assassination?"

Hearing this, Gong Ao groaned...

Darryl said seems to make some sense, but...

Thinking of it, Gong Ao looked at Darryl directly, shook his head and said, "Darryl, don't quibble. In the entire Main World, besides you, who else can take Luo Jue's fate?"

Although his heart was a little shaken just now, Gong Ao finally decided that it was Darryl who killed Luo Jue.

After all, Darryl possessed the soul, and was completely capable of killing Luo Jue, and apart from Darryl, the entire Universe rivers and lakes could not have a second person. After all, humans could not defeat the soul.

Huh...

Seeing Gong Ao identified himself as the murderer, Darryl took a deep breath: "Well, since you have to identify me as the murderer, then I can't help it, what do you want?"

Gong Ao clenched his fists without thinking. Said: "Immediately follow me back to God's Domain and meet your Majesty."

Darryl smiled lightly: "What if I don't want to?"

"Then I have to offend you." Gong Ao said.

Hearing this, Darryl couldn't help laughing, looking at Gong Ao's gaze, with a bit of playfulness: "Gong Ao, we have played against each other before, and you can't beat me."

Huh!

At this moment, Gong Ao's face flushed, very



embarrassing. Because Darryl was right, the two sides had fought against each other before, and at that time Darryl easily repelled Gong Ao.

However, Gong Ao was proud and arrogant. For the sake of face, he bit his head and said: "Darryl, don't show me your prestige. If you are more acquainted, you will immediately follow me to God's Domain to meet your Majesty. Otherwise, don't blame me for not being polite. "

he said so, but because he was afraid of Darryl's strength, Gong Ao didn't mean to make a move!

Wow!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding sects suddenly talked, looking at Gong Ao's eyes, they all flashed with complexity.

Seeing this, Darryl wanted to tear his face with God Domain.

This time there is a good show.

"Gong Ao!"

At this time, Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Gong Ao: "You don't have to pretend, you just want to do it directly. If you don't dare to do it, let Nine Heavens God come to see me in person."

Huh(?), this Gong Ao really had a brain disease. Luo Jue's death was obviously framed, but he didn't believe it.

Hearing this, Gong Ao's face turned blue.

This Darryl was so arrogant that he actually asked his Majesty to come and see him in person.

In anger, Luo Jue glanced at the people of the Carter Family, and said fiercely: "Darryl, I know you are very strong and you are alone. Maybe I am not your opponent, but don't forget, there is still behind me, tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites."

"Even if you are a strong individual, it is impossible to guarantee that everyone around you is safe and sound?"

Fuck!!

Seeing Gong Ao threatening him with the Carter Family, Darryl's expression changed, and his anger was instantly ignited.

The family has always been Darryl's negative scale.

At this time, Darryl wanted to kill Gong Ao very much, but after thinking about it carefully, he still held back.

Because Gong Ao was right, once he started, he was not afraid, but Brother Chester and Yvette could not stop the siege of the Heavenly League.

What to do?

Could it be.... Really have to go to God's Domain with Gong Ao?

"Boom!"

Just when Darryl frowned secretly, suddenly, he heard a thunder from the sky above the Royal Mausoleum.

Wow!

Hearing this thunder, whether it was Darryl or everyone present, they all looked up and saw that the entire emperor's tomb was covered with dark clouds in an instant.

And among the thick clouds, red lightning can be seen, constantly flashing.

Seeing this situation, everyone was stunned, one by one inexplicably excited.

"The ancient tomb is about to

appear !" "The ancient tomb is about to appear..." As everyone discussed, Lord Kenny stood up suddenly, his face also extremely excited.

it is worthy of being ancient tomb of Chi You's ancestors, such a powerful aura burst out before it appeared.

At the same time, Yvette was also trembling with her delicate body, feeling the powerful aura coming from the clouds. I don't know why, Yvette's blood boiled, as if there was a mysterious power calling herself in the dark.

It was a strange feeling, as if she could perceive the power of the ancestor Chi You.

Muttering in his heart, Yvette was inexplicably excited.

"All the Royal forest troops are obedient!"

At this moment, Lord kenny looked around and his eyes were extremely firm: "Immediately guard the surroundings and wait for the ancient tomb to appear. These other sects, who dare to break through, just kill them!"

After all, at this time, the tomb of the ancestor Chi should never Allow outsiders to get involved.

"Accepted!" The voice fell, and the Army officers present suddenly responded, shaking the sky.

Rumble!

At this time, I saw a few thunders in the clouds above the Royal tomb again, and then, around the entire Royal tomb, the spiritual energy of heaven and earth surged wildly, and under the powerful spiritual power, everyone almost couldn't open their eyes. After a few seconds, the surging aura of heaven and earth disappeared, and what appeared in front of everyone was a black whirlpool.

Obviously, this vortex is the entrance to the ancient tomb. You must know that the entrance to Lu Bu's ancient tomb was also a black vortex.

Seeing this huge vortex, everyone present suddenly exploded the pot.

"The entrance has appeared!"

"The movement just now is stronger than when the ancient tomb of Lu Bu appeared. It seems that there must be something good in this ancient tomb." In

shock, many people wanted to enter. When he arrived at the guarded New World Army, he hesitated again. These sects are all affraid, and they don't want to be the first to conflict with the New world Royal Family.

Whoosh!

Seeing this situation, Darryl couldn't think too much, pulling Yvette, urging his figure to rise to the sky, crossing the Royal Forest Army, and rushing into the black whirlpool.

Speaking of which, Darryl is not interested in Chi You's Tomb, doing so is just to divert Gong Ao's attention.

Darryl's speed was very fast. Those Army only felt that their eyes flashed, and they hadn't responded to what was going on. The figures of Darryl and Yvette had disappeared in the whirlpool.

"Darryl!"

Seeing Darryl rushing into the whirlpool with Yvette, Gong Ao

exclaimed angrily: "You want to escape in fear of sin? All the disciples of the Heavenly League follow the order, come with me!"

After the

voice fell, Gong Ao burst into the whirlpool and rushed into the whirlpool.

Wow...

At the same time, the disciples of the Heavenly League followed closely, followed Gong Ao into the whirlpool, and went to capture Darryl.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Lord kenny was furious.

## Chapter 1959

Upon hearing the order, the New World Army brandished long knives and began to intercept and kill those sect powerhouses who rushed into the whirlpool, but with so many sects, it was impossible to stop them. In the blink of an eye, most of the sects on the scene rushed in. .

"Trash..."

Seeing this scene, Lord kenny was so angry that he vomited blood, and then yelled: "Don't stop it, go in." As he said, he moved his figure and rushed directly into the whirlpool.

Anyway, I can't stop it. The most important thing now is to enter the ancient tomb and find the exercises and treasures left by the ancestor Chi You in the first place.

..... in the ancient tomb!

After entering the vortex, Darryl only felt that his eyes were dim, and the sky was spinning. Under this situation, Darryl pulled Yvette tightly and did not dare to let go.

Because I don't know how big the ancient tomb is, after letting go, if the two are scattered, it will be troublesome.

Puff!

I don't know how long it took before Darryl and Yvette finally stepped on the ground.

Darryl took a deep breath, then looked around, suddenly stunned.

This tomb is too big.

I saw that there was a black built ethnic city in front of me. I couldn't see the side at a glance, it was even bigger than the Royal city.

Moreover, the buildings in front of me are relatively simple in shape, not as exquisite as the Royal palace, but every building is extremely majestic, and reveals a sense of ancient vicissitudes.

Not only that, there are more than a dozen huge statues of warriors on the periphery of this Ancient building.

Each of these warrior statues is tens of meters high, each holding a huge sword, with a solemn look, whether it is on the facial features or on the armor, the carvings are lifelike.

Seeing this, Darryl couldn't help but muttered: "Why are there so many statues of soldiers around this ancient tomb?"

Yvette took Darryl's arm without responding, but looked around the statues in a daze.

Ok?

At this time, Darryl found that the eyes of these statues of warriors were hollow, which gave people a very strange feeling.

How come there are no eyes for such a beautiful statue?

"Darryl!"

At this moment, Yvette reacted and said complicatedly at Darryl:

"How do I feel that these statues are alive?" When

she said this, Yvette had an indescribable emotion in her heart.

When he first arrived at the Royal tomb, Yvette felt like being summoned in the dark. After entering the ancient tomb, that feeling became stronger, as if there was a mysterious power waiting for herself in the ancient tomb.

At this time, seeing the huge statues of soldiers around him, Yvette was both unfamiliar and close relatives, feeling connected by blood.

There is life?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, and then smiled: "Yvette, are you hallucinating, how can such a big statue have life? It's impossible..."

While talking, Darryl looked around. After confirming that Gong Ao and the Heavenly League disciples were not nearby, they walked forward with Yvette.

Hum!

Just a few steps away, I saw the hollow eyes of the surrounding soldier statues suddenly revealing red light, and then, a violent breath erupted from the soldiers statues, and these breaths gathered together. , Forming a terrifying coercion.

Damn it!

Feeling this coercion, Darryl's expression changed. He clearly felt that his primordial spirit's power was suppressed, and he couldn't use it at all, as if he had become an ordinary person.

What power is this? Can actually suppress the soul?

For a moment, Darryl was extremely shocked.

But when he noticed Yvette's situation, Darryl was stunned!

It was discovered that Yvette's delicate face had the same expression as usual, without the slightest pain, apparently not being affected by the terrifying pressure.

Why is Yvette okay?

For a moment, Darryl's mind was completely confused.

"Darryl?" At

this time, sensing that Darryl's expression was wrong, Yvette's delicate face was filled with surprise and worry: "Why have you become so weak?"

"It's the breath pressure erupting from these warrior statues.

Suppressed my strength." Darryl said.

Yvette's body trembled, her eyebrows furrowed: "Why am I okay?"

Darryl looked at the statues of warriors, thought about it, and replied: "This is Chi You's ancient tomb, and Chi You is your mew world Royal family. The ancestors of ancestors have the same blood, so you are not affected." After speaking, Darryl pointed to the Jian Clan group in front of him: "Don't talk about it, let's quickly explore the ancient tomb." Hmm!

Yvette nodded and followed closely behind Darryl.

Because the primordial spirit was suppressed, Darryl was very careful when exploring forward.

I don't know how long I walked, passing through a connection, and I saw a huge square in front. In the square, tens of thousands of martial artists gathered.

Obviously, these people from the major sect were passed here after entering the ancient tomb.

However, what shocked Darryl and Yvette was that the crowds of martial arts gathered in the square looked crazy and were killing each other! The scene was chaotic.

All of these sects are crazy, their eyes are blood-red, and they completely lose their minds.

"Die, die for me!"

"Don't grab the treasures of the ancient tomb from me!" In the roar, these martial artists were extremely fierce in their shots, the blood was sprayed, and the ground was stained red!

Seeing this scene, Yvette was shocked.

What's the situation? How come these people of sect are going crazy one by one?

Muttering in her heart, Yvette couldn't help but said: "Darryl, what happened to these people?"

Huh.

Darryl took a deep breath, looked around at the soldier statues around in the distance, and said: "Obviously, the strength of these soldiers statues around is too strong. These people can't bear it, so all of them lose their minds."

"Look at this. The situation, this Chi You Tomb is even more dangerous than the Lu Bu Tomb of the year." When saying this, Darryl carefully looked at the scuffled crowd in front of him and found that there were no people from Chester Wilson and the Carter Family, he was relieved immediately.

But I was also a little worried secretly.

Although the people of Chester Wilson are powerful, they are not guaranteed to lose their minds and kill each other like these people in front of them.

If the Carter Family killed each other, it would be troublesome. Thinking of this, Darryl said to Yvette: "Quickly, Brother Chester and the others must have come down too, let's find them quickly!"

Yvette is smart, and she also thought about what Darryl was worried about. She nodded immediately and agreed with Darryl. Darryl went around the square and searched for Chester Wilson and others.

Finally, after passing through a group of Ancient buildings, a huge gap appeared in front of him. This gap was hundreds of meters wide, and underneath was a vast abyss. There was absolutely no possibility of surviving after falling.

And between this chasm, there is a stone bridge. The entire stone bridge is made up of blocks of different depths. Darryl saw that every few steps on the stone bridge were carved some special runes. .

This stone bridge, seemingly simple, has hidden mysteries.

Opposite the stone bridge is a small altar, and behind the altar is a majestic palace.

Obviously, this palace is the spiritual hall where Chi You is buried.

## Chapter 1960

Chi You's spiritual hall?

Seeing the palace on the opposite side of the stone bridge, Darryl was very excited.

At the same time, looking at the stone bridge in front of him, Darryl couldn't help frowning in secret.

Above this stone bridge, there seems to be a lost stone formation.

There is a record in "Bai Qi Shen Zhen" that the lost stone formation is a very ancient formation, very mysterious, once someone enters, you will lose yourself.

It's just that this kind of formation hasn't been seen in the Main World Continent for a long time, and there are only a few sentences in the "Bai Qi Shen Zhen" record, there is no way of deployment or cracking.

However, Darryl didn't panic at all, with his accomplishments in the formation, it was not difficult at all to break this formation.

"Darryl!" At

this time, Yvette was also extremely excited, holding Darryl's hand: "After crossing the stone bridge, it is the ancestor's spiritual hall. Let's go in." With

that, Yvette was about to pass through the stone bridge. .

"Don't!"

Just two steps, he was held by Darryl: "Yvette, wait a moment, this stone bridge is a lost stone formation. If you enter rashly, you will lose yourself. When the time comes, you will be careless. He will fall into the abyss."

Hearing this, Yvette's body trembled and quickly stopped.

Fortunately, Darryl was there, otherwise she would venture to the stone bridge, and the consequences would be disastrous.

Fortunately, Yvette said: "Darryl, can you break this maze of stone formations?"

Haha...

Darryl couldn't help laughing, couldn't help but leaned forward, and kissed Yvette on the cheek: "I am the hero of

Universe. Which of the formations in this world can hardly hold me?"

Yvette's delicate face was a bit blushing, and she snorted: "Don't be ashamed, how can you boast yourself?"

As he spoke, Yvette's eyes were full of smiles. After all, Darryl's attainments in the formation technique are amazing, looking at the entire Main World, truly no one can match.

Talking and laughing, Darryl slowly walked to the stone bridge, began to study the lost stone formation, and pondered the way to crack it.

Yvette stood by, vigilantly.

Whoosh...

But at this moment, there was a sudden fluctuation of breath behind him, and immediately after that, he saw a figure and hurried over.

Hearing the movement, Darryl and Yvette quickly looked back, and their hearts were shocked.

I saw that the coming man was dressed in a golden dragon robe, looked arrogant, and was filled with a powerful aura, demonstrating the royal majesty. It was the King Lord Kenny.

Lord Kenny?

Seeing Lord Kenny, Darryl's expression changed and frowned secretly.

Fuck!, is this Lord Kenny so lucky? Found here so soon.

At the same time, perceiving the situation of Lord Kenny, Darryl was even more secretly shocked. He clearly felt that Lord Kenny, like Yvette, had not been affected by the powerful aura of the ancient tomb, and his strength was completely at its peak.

But soon, Darryl understood something.

Lord Kenny is the Emperor of New World, and the bloodline of Yvette is the same. The powerful force of this ancient tomb cannot suppress Yvette, and naturally it has no effect on Lord Kenny.

After understanding this, Darryl's mood suddenly became depressed.

This is a little troublesome. My soul is suppressed. If I start to do something, I can only rely on Yvette, but he can fight alone. How can Yvette be the opponent of the King of Lord Kenny?

You know, after Lord Kenny became Emperor of the New World, he often took the royal heavenly materials and earth treasures, and his strength was no longer what it used to be.

At the same time, Yvette frowned and subconsciously tightened Darryl's arm.

Ok?

At this moment, Lord Kenny also discovered the two Darryls, and he was stunned.

In the next second, when he saw the palace opposite the stone bridge, Lord Kenny's expression was happy, very excited.

Haha...

Such a magnificent palace, it seems that this is the spiritual hall where the ancestor Chi You is buried.

With excitement, Lord Kenny's gaze fell on Darryl, unable to conceal the resentment in his heart: "Darryl, it's really a narrow road to the enemy." When he said this, Lord Kenny's face was cold, but his heart was extremely complicated.

At that time, Lord Kenny brought tens of thousands of New World Army into the ancient tomb, but not long after he entered, the statues of soldiers around the ancient tomb suddenly burst into powerful aura.

At that time, tens of thousands of New World Army could not

resist one by one, and all of them went insane.

In this case, Lord Kenny had to explore the tomb alone.

When he arrived at this stone bridge, Lord Kenny thought that he was the only one who found the ancestor's spiritual temple, but he did not expect that Darryl and Yvette were also there.

Lord Kenny was naturally not afraid of Yvette, but was extremely jealous of Darryl.

After all, Darryl is a famous figure in Main World, and his strength is unfathomable. But how could Lord Kenny's show weakness?

At this time, Lord Kenny didn't know that Darryl's strength was suppressed by the powerful aura of the ancient tomb.

Hehe...

Seeing Lord Kenny's face gloomy, Darryl chuckled lightly and said lightly: "Lord Kenny, let's talk less nonsense, the Chi You Temple is opposite the stone bridge. I am determined to get the treasures inside."

"me and Yvette are two people. , And you are only one person. You have no chance of winning in the fight. If you are afraid, leave quickly!" When

saying this, Darryl looked proud, but he was a little worried.

Before Lord Kenny knew his strength was suppressed, he wanted to quickly frightened him away.

"Lord Kenny!"

At this time, Yvette took a step forward and shouted at

Guangping: "You were outside the tomb before, weren't you very arrogant? At that time, I dared to break into the tomb. If you want to

do something, just come here as soon as possible."

Yvette is smart, Darryl understood what she meant as

soon as she spoke, and at this time she hurriedly stood up and pretended to be with Darryl.

Mad!

Facing the aggressive aura of the two of them, Lord Kenny's face was gloomy and unspeakable annoyed.

If it weren't for the New World Army to be mentally insane, how could Darryl be so arrogant in front of him?

But really want to fight, how can he be Darryl's opponent?

Muttering in his heart, Lord Kenny's eyes flickered, and he

sneered: "Across the stone bridge, is it a real spiritual hall? It's not necessarily true. You stay here, do whatever you want."

"Wait for me to find the real ancestral spirit hall. I'll Come back and settle the account with you."

After saying this, Lord Kenny turned around and strode away.

Lord Kenny was suspicious by nature, knowing that he was not the opponent of Darryl, and in order to avoid conflict, he deliberately said that the Chi You Ling Temple opposite the stone bridge was fake.

Of course, Lord Kenny didn't really leave, but returned quietly, hid him, and secretly observed Darryl's every move.

Haha...

Watching Lord Kenny was scared away, Darryl couldn't help but smile.

The Lord Kenny was too fond of face, and he was afraid that he



and Yvette would join forces to deal with him, so he deliberately found a reason to step down.

"Darryl!"

At the same time, Yvette laughed, and took Darryl's arm and said, "Lord Kenny was scared away by us."

Darryl nodded, "Lord Kenny just now had a calm face. We were still panicking."

With that said, Darryl looked at the stone bridge in front of him: "However, Lord Kenny is suspicious."

## Chapter 1961

The last sentence fell, Darryl picked up a stone and continued to deduct it on the ground, looking for a way to crack the lost stone formation.

Yvette continued to protect.

At this time, the two of them didn't know that Lord Kenny didn't really leave, but was hiding in the shadow not far away.

Sigh!

At this moment, watching Darryl squatting there, making gestures with stones on the ground, the corner of Lord Kenny's mouth raised, his eyes flashing with a bit of coldness.

It turns out that this stone bridge has another mystery, but fortunately, he didn't make a rash move.

Thinking about it, Lord Kenny held his breath and decided to watch the changes.

Time passed by every minute.

"It's done!" After

not knowing how long, Darryl wiped the sweat from his face and smiled at Yvette: "Yvette, I have found a way to crack the lost stone formation, wait for me to follow me!"

Great ! Up!

Yvette was full of joy and cheered and said: "I knew you could do it." After

speaking, she saw Darryl's hard and delicate face full of concern:

"Darryl, you sweat so much, are you okay? ? "

"Im all right, "

Darryl shook his head, smiled and comfort:" just deduction matrix method, some trouble, but having said that, the strength of this tomb, really too strong, my strength is pressured off."

Yvette breathed a sigh of relief and slowly said: "Yes, your power has been suppressed, let alone Brother Chester and the others. We did not find Brother Chester and them.but be fore a long time, we found The ancestor's spiritual hall."

Yvette became inexplicably worried when he thought that Chester and others were unclear.

Darryl smiled: "Brother Chester and the others are very lucky, so there should be nothing wrong. Moreover, we are the first to find the

Spirit Hall. It seems that it is God's will. Let's quickly cross the stone bridge. Perhaps within the Spirit Hall, we can find this to dispel this. The method of crushing by a powerful force."

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yvette nodded and prepared to go to the stone bridge with Darryl.

Mad! !

At this moment, Lord Kenny, who was hiding in the dark, heard the conversation between Darryl and the two, and his heart was shocked, with surprise and anger.

This Darryl was really cunning, his power was suppressed, but just now he pretended to be all right and deceived me.

However, this Darryl power was suppressed, and he had nothing to worry about.

Muttering in his heart, Lord Kenny couldn't think too much, urging the figure to rush out.

Hum!

At the moment of rushing out, the Guangpin's internal strength exploded, and he slapped Darryl's back with a palm.

Feeling the danger coming from behind, Darryl quickly turned around and was shocked when he saw that it was Lord Kenny.

Fuck!, why did the king of Lord Kenny come back so soon?

At the same time, Yvette was also shocked.

"Darryl!" Lord Kenny was very fast. He came to the front in the blink of an eye and shouted: "Your power has been suppressed, but just pretended to tease me, go to death." The voice fell, and Lord Kenny suddenly accelerated.

At this time, Darryl, the soul was suppressed by the powerful force of the ancient tomb, and couldn't dodge at all.

At the same time, Yvette was too anxious, trying to block Lord Kenny, but he was still a step late.

"Boom!"

This palm hit Darryl directly, and he heard a muffled noise.

Darryl's body was directly shaken out, and he flew a full tens of meters away, hitting a rock on the edge of the abyss with a mouthful of Blood spurted out.

Fuck!!

Darryl struggled to get up, staring at Lord Kenny closely, holding the anger unspeakably.

Fortunately, he has the body guard of the soul, otherwise, the palm of Lord Kenny would really kill him.

"Darryl!"

Yvette yelled, rushed up quickly, supporting Darryl, her face distressed: "How are you? How..." When she said this, Yvette almost cried.

Darryl took a deep breath and whispered comfortingly: "Don't worry about me. Although Lord Kenny is very powerful, he can't kill me."

Darryl is not talking big, provided that Lord Kenny is able to inflict heavy damage on him. , But could not kill him, unless Lord Kenny had the strength to destroy the soul.

Haha...

Seeing that Darryl was successfully hit hard, Lord Kenny was extremely excited, he laughed and said: "Darryl, I warned

you before that you are not allowed to step into the tomb of my ancestors, but you just didn't listen. Now your strength Being suppressed is also God's will."

"These years, I have been thinking about how to get rid of you in my dreams, and today I can finally get what I want." The last word fell, the King of Quangping was full of anger, and he walked step by step.

Whoosh!

Seeing this situation, Yvette couldn't think much, her delicate body flashed and stood in front of Darryl.

"Lord Kenny, because you are still the emperor, don't you feel embarrassed to make a surprise attack?" Yvette glared at Lord Kenny and scolded.

Lord Kenny smiled contemptuously: "Ashamed? Didn't you two pretend to scare me before? Let's not point each other." When talking about this, Lord Kenny kept his eyes on Darryl.

Such a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity can get rid of Darryl and absolutely cannot be missed.

"you..."

Hearing this, Yvette's face flushed, and she was speechless for a while.

Lord Kenny stopped talking nonsense, his whole body was full of breath, and he rushed up directly.

Hum!

At this moment, Yvette couldn't think too much, urged her internal force to attack, and at the same time shouted at Darryl: "Darryl, I stop him, you go, go..." When

she said this, Yvette was exquisite His face is full of determination.

She and Darryl's love is profound and righteous, how can you watch Darryl die in the hands of Lord Kenny?

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Darryl's heart trembled, his eyes moistened instantly, and he shouted: "Yvette, don't..."

He just hit the palm of Lord Kenny. Although his injury was serious, it did not affect his walking.

It's just.... How can we go in this situation?

"Go?"

Looking at the approaching Yvette, Lord Kenny sneered, his eyes flashing with contempt: "Without Darryl's protection, you are just an ant in my eyes. Today... both of you Can't leave." The voice fell, and Lord kenny urged his figure to fight with Yvette.

At the beginning, Yvette was able to cope, but gradually he couldn't hold it anymore. Although Yvette's strength was not low, it was still a little bit behind the Lord Kenny. After all, Lord Kenny had been the emperor for so many years. Yvette can be compared.

boom!

Finally, Lord kenny found the opportunity, slapped Yvette's back with a palm, and let Yvette let out a muffled groan, his figure fell from mid-air, his delicate face was extremely pale and his breath was weak.

"Yvette!"

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help yelling, his eyes red instantly.

Immediately, Darryl yelled at Lord Kenny: "Lord Kenny, if Yvette Suffers, I will level your New world Royal city and make you die without a place to be buried." When he shouted these words, Darryl said. Thoroughly hoarse and mad. Hehe...

Hearing this, Lord Kenny smiled contemptuously: "Darryl, how dare you say anything to me when you die? I want you to see your beloved woman and die in front of you." The voice fell, and Lord Kenny rushed quickly. Come, raise the palm of your hand and pat on the top of Yvette's head.

## Chapter 1962

Seeing Lord Kenny's palm hit, Yvette's body trembled, without the slightest fear of death, but looked at Darryl and cried out: "Darryl, why didn't you leave? Why?" When she said this, Yvette's tears kept streaming down, blurring his vision.

She loved Darryl deeply, it didn't matter if she died, and she didn't want Darryl to die along with her.

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was cut!

Yvette, why are you so stupid?

If you are gone, what is the meaning of my life?

"Lord Kenny!"

Seeing that Yvette was about to die under the hands of Lord Kenny, Darryl saw the stone bridge in his eyes, and suddenly a flash of inspiration, shouted: "If you still want the treasures in the spirit hall, then immediately let her go. "

Huh?

Upon hearing this, Lord Kenny was stunned and stopped subconsciously.

In the next second, Lord Kenny looked at Darryl and said coldly:

"What do you mean?"

Darryl pointed to the stone bridge and slowly said: "This stone bridge is a maze of stone formations, and he enters without knowing how to crack it. You will lose yourself, and then you will fall into the abyss."

"Although there are many masters of Jianghu sect in the ancient tomb, only me, Darryl, can crack this fascinating formation." At this point, Darryl took a deep breath. In his tone, he said firmly: "As long as you release Yvette, I will take you across the stone bridge and successfully enter the Spirit Hall. If you don't agree, I will never think about passing it."

The ecstasy formation?

Lord kenny frowned and tilted his head to observe the stone bridge carefully. Only then did he discover that the stone bridge was made of stones of different shades. Not only that, but every few steps were engraved with some strange symbols.

Upon discovering this, and thinking that Darryl did write and paint there before, Wang Guangping couldn't help muttering in his heart. Could it be that what Darryl said is true? On this stone bridge, is there really a powerful formation?

Sigh!

A few seconds later, Lord Kenny reacted and looked at Darryl closely: "Okay, I will let you two live longer." As he said, Lord Kenny turned his head and sneered at Yvette: "I count you today. you go."

Seriously, Lord Kenny wanted to kill Yvette immediately, because Yvette was not only Darryl's woman, but also Princess Yvette. More importantly, Lord Kenny won. It was only by taking the life of her father Emperor that he became emperor.

Therefore, in order to avoid future troubles, Yvette must die.

However, the most important thing in front of us is to get the treasures of the ancestor Chi You as soon as possible, and let Yvette temporarily be spared once. As long as he obtains the exercises of the ancestor Chi You, his strength greatly increases, and then killing Yvette is easy.

Faced with the cold words of Lord Kenny, Yvette ignored it, but walked quickly towards Darryl.

"Wow."

When he got to the front, Yvette couldn't help herself, hugged Darryl tightly, crying: "Darryl, I don't want to go, I want to be with you..."

Darryl smiled. Consoling said: "Yvette, calm down. Only in this way will there be nothing wrong with the two of us. I have the soul, and Lord Kenny can't kill me at all, and you are my weakness. As long as you are safe, I have no worries, understand. "While speaking, Darryl lowered his voice and continued: "I will tell you the way to cross the stone bridge. You must remember clearly..."

Darryl's voice was very light and light, only Yvette can Hear.

Yes, Darryl's deal with Lord Kenny was only a temporary stop-gap measure on the surface.

Darryl thought it over, and when he arrived at the Spirit Hall, he attracted the attention of Lord Kenny himself, and let Yvette in secret grab the treasure. Therefore, Darryl must quietly tell Yvette the way to cross the stone bridge.

Darryl firmly believes that with Yvette's intelligence, even if she takes the King of Guangping to cross the stone bridge first, she can silently follow.

Yvette was smart, she understood what Darryl meant at once, and secretly remembered the way to cross the stone bridge in her heart. On the surface, she made a reluctant look, hugged Darryl tightly, and kept crying. .

"Hey!" At

this time, Lord Kenny became a little impatient, frowning and urging at Darryl: "Are you two enough? If you continue to grind and chirp, you will regret it."

Darryl patted. He patted Yvette's fragrant shoulders: "Well, you go quickly!"

Yvette replied, let go of her hand very reluctantly, and then turned and left.

"Let's go!" As

soon as the front foot walked, Lord Kenny came over and said coldly at Darryl: "Stop playing tricks with me." As he said, Lord Kenny didn't worry that Darryl would attack him because of Darryl's. The strength was completely suppressed by the strength of the tomb, and he was slapped just now, so very weak. Darryl didn't talk nonsense, and stepped onto the stone bridge first.

Lord Kenny hurriedly followed, staring at Darryl's pace closely, not daring to make the slightest mistake.

Soon after they got on the stone bridge, they saw a slender figure walking quickly.

It is Yvette.

After listening to Darryl's instructions just now, Yvette did not really leave, but hid in a place that the Lord Kenny could not see. At this time, seeing Darryl and Lord Kenny on the stone bridge, they quietly followed.

At this moment, according to the method taught by Darryl, Yvette finally crossed the stone bridge, and Darryl and Lord Kenny entered the majestic spiritual hall.

Huh..... After

entering the Spirit Hall, seeing the scene in front of you, whether it was Darryl or the Lord Kenny, they were immediately stunned.

I saw that the huge palace was empty, there were no treasures piled up like a mountain in imagination, and there was no coffin even, only a blood-red bead suspended there quietly.

This bead, the size of a fist, exudes light, but without any aura fluctuations, it feels like an ordinary bead that can glow. strange!

Seeing this scene, Darryl frowned secretly, there was only one bead in this spirit hall?

Moreover, there is nothing special about this bead.

This spirit hall is not fake, is it? Or... Beads are the only treasure, but the power is sealed?

At the same time, the king of Lord Kenny frowned, and some unnamed fire broke out, giving him the feeling of being played around.

Mad, how come there is nothing but an inconspicuous bead?

Thinking about it, Lord Kenny glared at Darryl and asked coldly:

"Darryl, where are the treasures in the Spirit Palace?" During the questioning, Lord Kenny's eyes flashed with a strong killing intent.

Darryl did not panic, shrugged and

said: "?? You ask me, I ask who is the two of us to come together, how do I know where the treasure,"

he spoke, his eyes Darryl, swept behind him.

At this moment, I saw a slender figure, quietly following the door of the Spirit Hall.

It is Yvette.

Seeing Yvette succeeded in following up, Darryl secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Mad!

Lord Kenny didn't notice Darryl's small movements, and

At this moment, Darryl looked around and said in a serious

manner: "The Great Emperor Chi You has an extraordinary status.

His spiritual hall must also be different. I guess there must be

organs in this spiritual hall." When he said this, Darryl His gaze was secretly glanced at the suspended beads.

## Chapter 1963

At this time, Darryl had already determined in his heart that this bead was the treasure left by Chi You. He said that there were organs in the Hall of Souls, just to divert Lord Kenny's attention. organ?

Upon hearing this, Lord Kenny's heart was shocked, and he quickly searched around the spirit hall.

While searching, Lord Kenny did not forget to threaten Darryl:

"Darryl, if you want to survive, help me find the organs."

Speaking of which, Lord Kenny planned to take Darryl's life directly, but the spiritual palace treasure has not yet been obtained. Darryl had some accomplishments in organ formation, so for Lord Kenny, it was still useful.

"Okay!"

Darryl smiled and nodded, pretending to look for the mechanism with Lord Kenny, but secretly beckoned at the door, and motioned to Yvette who was hiding outside the door to get the beads.

At this moment, seeing Darryl's gesture, Yvette didn't hesitate at all, her delicate body flashed, and she rushed directly into the spirit hall.

Huh!

Hearing the movement, Lord kenny quickly turned his head back, but it was too late. d'Eng

Seeing Yvette's figure fluttering and agile, she just took the beads in her hand in the blink of an eye.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Lord Kenny suddenly understood what he glared at Darryl: "Oh, Darryl, do you dare to play with me?!"

Seeing Yvette, Lord Kenny suddenly guessed that Darryl let her go. It's completely acting for himself, in fact, Yvette has been quietly following behind him.

What made him even more angry was that Yvette actually snatched the beads.

Facing the anger of Lord Kenny, Darryl smiled lightly.

"Lord kenny!"

At this time, Yvette is the smile on his face, mockery directed at Lord Kenny.

Yvette urged the internal force to crush the beads under Darryl's sign.

Huhu...In an

instant, a group of dazzling blood bursts out and quickly merges into Yvette's body.

Yvette only felt that an incomparably vast force filled his limbs, and she was immediately overjoyed.

What a strong force.

Darryl also showed a slight smile, but he still asked a little worried: "Yvette, how are you?" To be honest, Darryl was not sure if this bead is a treasure left by Chi You, or empty. There is indeed no mechanism around the main hall, so Yvette can only risk rushing in and snatch the beads.

Feeling Darryl's worry, Yvette smiled and shook her head: "I'm fine. This bead is indeed a treasure, and it contains very powerful power..." As

she said, Yvette's eyebrows suddenly wrinkled, beautifully. His face was extremely red and painful, and then,

The power contained in the beads is too strong, and Yvette's physique is weak, and it seems that she can't bear it.

At this time, Yvette only felt as if she was being put on a stove, with unspeakable heat all over her body. At the same time, a violent force rushed in the meridians wantonly.

bad!

Seeing this scene, Darryl was secretly anxious. Knowing this long ago, he shouldn't have let Yvette smash the beads and absorb the power inside.

"Grab my treasure? I'm going to kill you!" At this time, Lord kenny reacted with a roar, and his figure burst out, like a cannonball, directly rushing towards Yvette.

Darryl was taken aback and wanted to rush to stop him, but the soul was suppressed by the power of the ancient tomb, and he couldn't display it at all.

Hum!

In the blink of an eye, Lord kenny rushed in front of Yvette, raised his hand to hit it, and saw a dazzling light burst from Yvette's body, forming a strong counter-shock force. Lord kenny had no time to react. The person was directly shocked and flew out.

After flying over a hundred meters, the King of Lord kenny fell heavily on the ground, spouting blood.

Mad, how could this be?

Lord kenny stood up quickly, staring at Yvette, furious.

The power contained in Yvette's body is too terrifying, even in this situation, it can still fly me out.

At the same time, Darryl was also stunned, and did not expect that the power contained in the beads would be so powerful.

At the same time, Darryl was even more worried. Can Yvette be able to handle such a terrifying power?

Hum!

Just as Darryl was muttering secretly, he saw Yvette's whole body being enveloped by a group of red light. At the same time, the power that filled the ancient tomb crazily rushed into the spirit hall and gathered towards Yvette... ..

In this case, the soul that Darryl had been suppressed, instantly recovered.

"Yvette!" After

regaining the power of the primordial spirit, Darryl couldn't think much, and rushed towards Yvette.

Speaking of which, Darryl's soul regained his strength, it was almost easy to kill Lord Kenny, but Lord Kenny had already been injured, and there was no threat, and more importantly, Darryl



worried about Yvette's situation at this time. Phew

...

When he reached a place one meter away from Yvette, Darryl clearly felt that this violent force surged in Yvette's body. The tighter he leaned, the stronger the force, which made people breathless. .

Darryl's face was anxious: "Yvette, how are you?"

"I...I'm so uncomfortable..." Yvette's delicate face flushed extremely red, showing a bit of pain.

At this time, Yvette only felt that he was about to explode at any time.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Darryl took a deep breath and gently comforted:

"Yvette, don't be afraid, I won't let you die." As he said, Darryl's brain turned quickly, thinking about the countermeasures.

What made him depressed was that the power in Yvette's body was not only powerful, but also very weird, and it was difficult to find a way to deal with it in a short time.

Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh...

Just when Darryl was secretly anxious, he heard a wave of aura fluctuations outside the Spirit Hall. Hundreds of sect masters crossed the stone bridge and gathered outside the Spirit Hall. I saw that these sect masters were all very embarrassed. Some were wounded, and some were covered in blood. They were previously affected by the power of the tomb. These sect masters killed each other and suffered heavy casualties.

At this time, the power that enveloped the entire ancient tomb was absorbed by Yvette, and these people were also awake.

Mad, how did these people cross the stone bridge?

Seeing this, Darryl frowned secretly.

In the next second, Darryl thought of something.

Obviously, after Yvette absorbed the power of the beads, not only did the power covering the entire ancient tomb disappear, but the maze of stone formation on the stone bridge also lost its function.

Huh!

Seeing the situation in the spirit hall, everyone present was stunned.

what's the situation?

Why is this spiritual hall empty? Also, how did Yvette get into trouble?

"Everyone!"

At this time, Lord kenny endured the pain of the shock and shouted at everyone: "You should kill Yvette, the treasure of the Spirit Palace is in her body..."

Swish!

Hearing this, everyone's eyes were locked on Yvette's body, one by one, like beasts dormant, waiting for an opportunity.

These sects came here from thousands of miles away, with the purpose of robbing the treasures in the ancient tombs. At this time, they learned that the treasures were in Yvette's body. How could they have missed them?

Mad!

Seeing this, Darryl clenched his fists, and the anger in his heart rose.

This king of Lord kenny, really mean and sinister, wants to inspire everyone to besiege me and Yvette?

## Chapter 1964

In anger, Darryl looked around and said coldly: "Whoever want to die, just come up." The loud voice spread throughout the ancient tomb, everyone only felt the eardrum humming, and the heart was even more shocked. Incomparable.

This Darryl is worthy of being a well-known figure in Main World, and his skill is too profound.

Under the shock, everyone present you look at me, I look at you, no one dared to be the first to charge.

"Darryl!"

At this moment, a cold voice came. Then, the people outside the door stepped aside and saw Gong Ao walking step by step.

I have to say that Gong Ao's aura is very strong, and as soon as he appeared at this time, the audience instantly quieted down.

Gong Ao?

Seeing Gong Ao, Darryl frowned, and then sneered: "As a special envoy of God's Domain, you also care about the treasures of this ancient tomb?"

While talking, Darryl observed Yvette's situation.

I saw that at this moment, Yvette's face was flushed, her eyes blurred, and it was obvious that she was about to lose it.

Faced with Darryl's mockery, Gong Ao did not respond, but carefully observed Yvette.

Ok?

In the next second, feeling the strength in Yvette's body, Gong Ao's expression changed and he was shocked.

The power of Demon Soul?

Everyone present only knew that the power contained in Yvette's body was terrifying and didn't know its origins, but Gong Ao came from the realm of God and felt it all at once.

While shocked, Gong Ao also had some doubts in his heart.

Isn't the Demon Lord Gone being sealed in the ghost world? Why is there still the power of the demon soul in this ancient tomb of Chi You?

Unexpectedly, Gong Ao stopped thinking about it, but looked at Darryl seriously: "Darryl, Luo Jue's death will not be mentioned for the time being, there is a more important thing that requires you to make a decision. "

Decision?

Hearing this, Darryl frowned and said coldly: "What the hell do you want to say?"

Gong Ao pointed to Yvette and said word by word: "The power in her body is the demon soul, and the demon soul is the power of the

demon. Zhiyuan, when you were in God's Domain, you saw the Demon Lord Gone being sealed by the ancestors. You should know what the Demon Soul represents."

"Although she is your woman, once she successfully merge the Demon Soul, she will change. into the magic, you are a nine days mysterious saint, should not hesitate to kill her. "

If you kill her, redeem oneself, I believe nine days Majesty of God, doesn't pick on you. "

say these At the time, Gong Ao looked serious.

Wow!

At this moment, the audience was in an uproar.

"Yvette's body is a demon soul?"

"What is a demon soul?" During the discussion, Darryl was also stunned.

Is there a demon soul in that bead? how can that be? This is Chi

You's ancient tomb, how can there be a demon soul?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl sneered at Gong Ao and said:

"Gong Ao, don't talk nonsense to me, what devil soul? You are alarmist." With that, Darryl

stood in front of Yvette with a firm expression: "she have me today.

Now, don't even want to move a finger against Yvette."

Yvette is a woman she loves so much, how could he kill her with his own hands?

Sigh!

Hearing this, Gong Ao took a deep breath and said with a serious face: "Darryl, I gave you advice, but if you don't listen, then I can't help it!"

Immediately, Gong Ao looked around and said to the sect masters present: "Everyone, the devil soul is extremely evil. Once this woman is successfully integrated, the rivers and lakes of Main World will definitely be a bloody storm. Please all of you from the rivers and lakes, and cooperate with the Heavenly League to eradicate this. Threat." The

voice fell, everyone around looked at each other, and then nodded in agreement.

"It's my duty to ward off demons and defend the way."

"Yes, we are incumbent!"

Everyone, you and me, are all righteous and awe-inspiring. In fact, they don't really want to help, but want to help. To snatch the devil soul.

After all, the power contained in this demon soul is too strong, who is not tempted.

"Darryl!"

Seeing this situation, Gong Ao showed a slight smile: "You see it, you protect demons and violate the law of heaven. You are already targeted. I know that you are very strong, but you can stand alone.

Against these Main sects?" After the

voice fell, Gong Ao's internal force burst out and rushed directly towards Darryl.

Wow...

At the same time, the surrounding sect masters also besieged Yvette.

"Go away!"

Seeing Gong Ao rushing, Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense,

yelled, and greeted him with a palm.

boom!

In the next second, Gong Ao and Darryl touched with their palms, and there was a loud noise, and Gong Ao's figure was shaken back several tens of meters, and Darryl stood proudly, steady as a rock. Repelling Gong Ao with a palm, Darryl didn't have time to think, turned around and hugged Yvette, and rushed directly to the outside of the spirit hall.

Sigh!

At the moment he rushed out of the spirit hall, Darryl raised his hand with a wave to release the celestial sparrow spirit flame, forming a crimson wall of fire behind him.

hiss!

What a scary flame.....

In an instant, whether it was Gong Ao or the sect masters around them, all of them had serious expressions, and they could feel that this crimson flame was extremely hot!

In shock, Gong Ao and Zongmen masters dodged backwards one after another. However, taking advantage of this opportunity, Darryl had already left the tomb with Yvette in his arms.

To be honest, with Darryl's current strength, he was not afraid of Gong Ao and these sects at all, but Yvette's situation was unknown, and Darryl did not dare to love fighting.

boom!

Seeing Darryl successfully escaped, Gong Ao's expression was extremely ugly.

"All the disciples of the Heavenly League listen to orders." A cold voice came from Gong Ao: "Darryl protects the demons and betrays God's Domain. After leaving the ancient tomb, you can follow me to clean up the Carter Family."

Even if you can't catch Darryl, annihilating the Carter Family, and after returning to God's Domain, he could give Nine Heavens God an explanation.

"Yes!" The voice fell, and the disciples of the Heavenly League present suddenly responded.

...

On the other side.

At the bottom of Qingcheng Mountain, at the entrance of the secret road of ghosts, two figures stood quietly, a man and a woman.

It is Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina.

"

Sect Master !" At this time, Ji Tina smiled: "I just got the news that all major sects rushed to the Tianqi Emperor's Mausoleum. It is said that the tomb of Chi You is the tomb in this world. Darryl and the Carter Family also went.

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei felt very comfortable: "Okay, this is really a godsent opportunity, this time, you will surely be able to successfully rescue the Demon Lord." When he said these, Bai Yunfei looked confident.

Last time, it was because of Darryl that his success fell short, but at this time, Darryl was in Chi You's tomb and couldn't take care of

the ghost world at all.

Ji Tina also smiled respectfully, and said respectfully: "I wish the lord will return in triumph!"

Bai Yunfei laughed, and then entered the path of souls.

.....

At this moment, Darryl is here.

After Darryl held Yvette and rushed out of the ancient tomb, he ran all the way, not knowing how far he ran, and finally reached a forest. Seeing that Gong Ao and the people from the major sects did not catch up behind him, he breathed a sigh of relief.

"Yvette!"

Darryl put Yvette on the grass, his face was full of worry: "How are you?"

## Chapter 1965

"Darryl."

Listening to Darryl's shout, Yvette said softly: "I feel so uncomfortable, I feel like I'm going to die..." When she said this, Yvette was dripping with sweat, extremely weak, and those eyes, it is even more bleeding red, indescribably scary. "Not afraid!"

Seeing this situation, Darryl was very distressed, and he hugged Yvette in his arms and comforted: "Yvette is not afraid, I will help you integrate the power in your body!" With that, Darryl supported Yvette. Do it well, then put your hands on Yvette's back, ready to help her merge her strength.

Ok?

However, what shocked Darryl was that the power in Yvette's body was not only very powerful, but also extremely evil, and it completely repelled the power of his own soul.

Under this circumstance, the power in Yvette's body, instead of being smoothly guided by Darryl, opposed Darryl's power.

This is not over yet. At this time, from the close-range perception, Darryl clearly sensed that the power in Yvette's body was exactly the same as the ugly man who broke into the ghost world before, and it was very evil.

Demon soul!

Perceiving these, two words appeared in Darryl's mind instantly. Could it be.... What Gong Ao said before is true?

What is the power of a demon in the beads of Chi You Ling Hall?

Sigh!

Shocked for ten seconds, Darryl reacted, looking at Yvette's gaze, with a bit of complexity and affection: "Yvette, no matter what the power in your body is, I will not leave you."

"I can't help you. You can only rely on you to integrate this power, but I will always be with you..." As he said, Darryl sat next to Yvette and helped her protect.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family.

In the hall, Dax kept walking around with an anxious expression on his face.

There was a vision on the New world Continent, Darryl and Chester Wilson everyone went, Dax stayed in the Carter Family at this time.

Not being able to follow everyone, Dax was very depressed, and at this time, Darryl and Chester had been walking for several hours, and there was no news back, and Dax was even more unable to sit still.

"Boom!"

At this moment, there was a loud noise suddenly outside! The door of the Carter Family was razed to the ground in an instant!

"What's the situation?"

Dax frowned and walked out quickly.

When I got outside, Dax became angry when he saw the scene in front of him!

I saw that the door of the entire Carter Family was directly shattered into powder, while outside, tens of thousands of disciples of the Heavenly League gathered densely.

Above these Heavenly League disciples, a figure hovered proudly, wearing golden armor and holding a golden gun, full of evil spirits, as if killing a god!

It is Gong Ao!

Seeing this scene, Dax was furious, and shouted at Gong Ao:

"Who are you?"

Gong Ao sneered, with contempt in his eyes: "I am Gong Ao, the commander from the Nine Heavens Temple, come down this time, mainly responsible for investigating the murder of Luo Jue. "

Huh?

Luo Jue is dead?

Hearing this, Dax was stunned.

At this moment, Gong Ao continued: "I found out that Luo Jue was assassinated by Darryl. Not only that, but Darryl is a shelter for demons. , Betrayed God's Domain, so rebellious, everyone is punishable! "

Speaking of this, Gong Ao stared at Dax closely: "So, this time I came here to punish your Carter Family and cut off the root of Darryl."

What?

At this moment, both Dax and the children of the Carter Family who were present were all stunned. At the same time, feeling the breath of Gong Ao, they were all secretly shocked.

This guy from God's Domain is so strong.

But Dax was extremely frightened.

Huh(?), Darryl stood upright, how could he assassinate Luo Jue and protect the demons? The Gong Ao in front of him must be talking nonsense.

Thinking about it, Dax frowned and glared at Gong Ao: "How can you do these things with little blood and honour? I think you deliberately asked for trouble."

Then, Dax stared at Gong Ao: "Yes. To destroy the Carter

Family? I'm afraid you don't have this ability!"

Om!

The voice fell, and a tyrannical aura burst out of Dax's body! At the same time, a touch of golden light flickered, and the opening axe was held in his hands!

Immediately, Dax's figure broke out and went directly to Gong Ao. To be honest, Dax knew that Gong Ao in front of him was very strong, but his personality was very hot, and he knew that he couldn't beat him, so he had to fight.

"

I don't know what I can do !" Seeing Dax burst out, Gong Ao gave a chuckle, his eyes full of contempt: "Today is the day when the Carter Family is destroyed, and those who stand against me die!" The moment the voice fell, the power of the god Gong Ao broke out. , A sudden wave of the golden gun in his hand!

Hum!

A dazzling light burst out, bursting toward Dax.

Dax frowned, not daring to underestimate the enemy, and hurriedly swung the axe, bursting out a golden glow to greet him. boom!

In the next second, the two rays of light collided, and only a loud noise was heard. Dax's face was pale, and the volley was shaken back several tens of meters, while Gong Ao was hovering proudly there without moving.

Although Dax is strong and possesses a sky-opening axe, Gong Ao's background is not comparable to him. After all, Gong Ao comes from the realm of God.

Mad!

Dax steadied his figure and looked at Gong Ao closely, furious. This Gongao is worthy of being from God's Domain, and his strength is too strong!

At the same time, the faces of the Carter Family disciples below were extremely shocked.

"Haha!"

Facing Dax's glaring, Gong Ao sneered: "I can't tell, you still have a magic weapon like Sky Axe. It's a pity that you have a magic weapon in your hand, and you can't change the fate of destruction of the Carter Family. It's the end."

Dax's face turned red when he heard this, and he was about to rush up again.

"Dax, don't be impulsive, we will help you."

However, at this moment, there was a soft drink not far away, and then, I saw a few slender figures coming quickly.

It is the eight oracles of Yennie and Xenia.

Seeing the eight magic incenses, Dax's expression was overjoyed, and the whole person was extremely excited!

With the nine-day saint helping out, I'm not afraid of this Gongao.

In the Heavenly League, the eight oracles of Yennie and Xenia left with Darryl, and then temporarily lived in the Carter Family. Just now, the eight oracles were cultivating in the secret room, and they rushed over when they heard the movement outside.

Huh!

At this moment, seeing the face of the eight oracles, Gong Ao, instantly became gloomy.

At this time, Yennie took the lead and said: "Master Gong Ao, Luo Jue's death must be strange, Darryl acted upright, how could he assassinate Luo Jue?"

"As for the protection of demons, there is no way to talk about it." On the way here just now, Yennie heard Gong Ao's words and spoke for Darryl at this time.

When the voice fell, Xenia's other saints also nodded one after another.

"You shut up!" When the voice fell, Gong Ao glared at Yennie and shouted: "You nineday saints, who should have assisted Luo Jue in dealing with the heavenly alliance, but now betray the heavenly alliance and collude with Darryl. Today, I will get rid of you traitors for God's Domain."

## Chapter 1966

buzz!

When the voice fell, Gong Ao's internal force exploded, and a terrifying breath swept out from his body. In a moment, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant! At the same time, the golden gun in his hand was also shining with dazzling light! Sigh!

Feeling the breath of Gong Ao's explosion, Yennie's delicate face was full of solemnity, and said softly: "Sisters, this is the end of the matter, it is useless to say more, let's go together."

When she left the Heavenly League, Yennie felt in her heart. It was clear that God's Domain would not easily bypass himself and the other sisters. At this time, facing Gong Ao, it would be useless to say more.

Wow!

When the voice fell, Xenia and the other saints nodded one after another, and then urged their figures to surround Gong Ao with Huan Xiang.

At this time, in the hearts of the eight oracles of Yennie, since they chose to stand on Darryl's side, they must not let Gong Ao do whatever he wanted in the Carter Family.

"Very good!"

Looking at the eight oracles of Yennie, surrounded by themselves, Gong Ao didn't panic at all, but a trace of contempt appeared on his face: "You openly helped the Carter Family, and dare you to say that you did not rebel?"

"Even if you go together, it will not change the fate of the Carter Family." After the

voice fell, Gong Ao held the golden gun tightly, and the terrifying power broke out again. The golden gun flipped in the air and directly pierced the Yennie and Xenia in front of him.

Just seeing where the golden gun passed, the air suddenly tore, and lightning flashed quickly, which was amazing.



Huh...

Seeing this scene, the Carter Family disciples below couldn't help but squeeze a sweat for the two of Yennie.

Dax clenched his fists and his eyes were extremely bloody.

"Don't be rampant!"

In the next second, Dax screamed, and the figure burst out, swinging the axe, condensing a protective film in front of Yennie and Xenia in an attempt to block the blow.

Seeing this scene, Huan Xiang's body trembled, and Jiao shouted: "Dax, don't come over."

Although Dax's strength is powerful, compared with Gong Ao, he is completely above the sky and the other underground.

It's just too late!

"Boom!" At

the moment when the protective layer formed, Gong Ao's golden spear came fiercely and saw the protective film instantly shattered. Dax was shocked, wow, a mouthful of blood came out, and his body fell heavily.

Gong Ao looked cold and arrogant, and looked at Dax contemptuously: "I can't help it!" With

that, Gong Ao's figure broke out and fought fiercely against the eight oracles of Yennie in mid-air

At the same time as the fierce battle, Gong Ao did not forget to issue an order to the surrounding Heavenly League disciples: "The Heavenly League listens to the order, destroy the Carter Family, and leave none!"

Before Darryl came back, he must fight quickly.

"Kill!" After

receiving the order, tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites howled and swarmed.

"Ah..."

Many disciples of the Carter Family screamed before they could react and fell into a pool of blood.

Seeing this scene, Dax struggled to get up from the ground, his eyes were blood red, and he howled loudly: "Defend the Carter Family!"

Encouraged by Dax, the surrounding Carter Family disciples were all crazy at this time. Blood red fought fiercely with the elites of the Heavenly League.

Speaking of, the disciples of the Carter Family are not low in strength, but Gong Ao came prepared this time, and these tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites were carefully selected.

In this case, the Carter Family was completely crushed and beaten.

"Haha... It's really great to kill today..." During the fierce battle, a figure kept laughing wildly, waving a long sword in his hand, like a tiger entering a flock, the disciples of the Carter Family fell one after another.

It is Guo Dong.

Guo Dong has always been uncomfortable with Darryl, but Darryl is too strong and can only suppress his dissatisfaction in his heart. This time Gong Ao decided to destroy the Carter Family, and Guo Dong almost raised his hands in favor.

In Guo Dong's heart, the Carter Family has a decisive influence

throughout Main World. Today, if he helps Gong Ao to destroy the Carter Family, he will be famous in Main World.

More importantly, as the special envoy of God's Domain, Gong Ao is a great backup, so how can Guo Dong not perform well.

Boom...

At this time, Guo Dong swung a sword and chopped down several people in front of him. Then his eyes flashed and he locked on Dax.

"Dax, didn't you think you would have such a day?" Guo Dong grinned, slowly walking towards Dax.

If it was before, Guo Dong would not dare to be so presumptuous in front of Dax, after all, the opponent had a sky-opening axe and his strength was terrifying, but now it is different. Dax was shaken by Gong Ao twice and was seriously injured.

Guo Dong had suffered a loss in Dax's hands, and at this time he took the opportunity to take his revenge.

Sigh!

Seeing Guo Dong walking slowly, Dax couldn't help but cursed:

"Doubt things!"

"Fuck!!" The

voice

just after the fall, Guo Dong's face is gloomy, he roars, and then kicks Dax's heart!

At this time, Dax was very weak and couldn't dodge because of heavy injuries.

Click!

With this foot, Dax's breastbone was all shattered! Hearing a muffled grunt, Dax flew out and fell heavily to the ground, covered in blood and horrible!

There was severe pain, Dax gritted his teeth, and did not scream out, but stared at Guo Dong firmly.

Huh(?), this Guo Dong is really despicable and shameless, taking advantage of his injury.

"Dax!" At

this moment, a tender call came, and then, a slim figure quickly rushed over.

It is Nancy.

Nancy has been married to Dax for so many years, and he has been in love with each other. At this time, seeing him received such a serious injury, she couldn't help it.

"Don't come here!" Dax's expression changed and shouted.

His wife is not a cultivator, so it's too dangerous to rush over.

"Tsk tusk..."

Seeing this scene, Guo Dong was full of abusive expressions: "I can't tell, your husband and wife are in a very good relationship. Regardless of the pity, from today, you will be separated!"

After that, Guo Dong saw With a flash of killing intent, he suddenly waved his long sword.

When this sword fell, Dax had nowhere to dodge, and he would definitely not survive!

"No!"

At this critical moment, Nancy exclaimed, tears fell instantly, rushed over and hugged Dax.

"puff!"

At this moment, the long sword pierced Nancy's back fiercely, directly piercing her heart, and blood spewed out instantly, staining the ground red.

"Wife!"

Seeing this scene, Dax's eyes were blood red, and he shouted like crazy, rushing to hug her!

I saw Nancy's face, instantly pale, and the sword pierced her heart.

Stop the blood flow out, Nancy extremely weak, whispered:

"Story, your wife can do in this life, I am very happy .... just ... can not accompany you to grow old ...."

words not After speaking, Nancy closed his eyes.

"Wife..." Dax roared wildly, and his whole body collapsed completely, holding Nancy trembling all over, tears streaming!

The two have been married for so many years, and their love is deep and righteous, and at this time... the wife left herself like this!

## Chapter 1967

"Guo Dong, I want to smash you into ten thousand pieces!" In sorrow, Dax's eyes were blood red, and he roared, he wanted to stand up and continue fighting. It's just that the injury was too serious, and it was completely powerless.

Guo Dong looked mischievous: "Cut me into pieces? Haha, Dax, do you still have this ability?" After the voice fell, Guo Dong clenched his long sword and walked step by step.

"Second Uncle!"

At this moment, there was a loud shout, and a handsome figure was seen flying quickly from a short distance in the air. The handsome and cold face was full of anger.

It is Chester's son, Neil Wilson.

Neil Wilson was originally in the Eternal Life Sect, and when he learned of the surprise attack on the Carter Family, he quickly rushed over. At this time, when he saw Guo Dong was about to commit an attack on Dax, his eyes were red at that time.

"Dare to come to my Carter Family to make trouble and die!"

Neil Wilson's internal strength broke out and rushed directly towards Guo Dong.

Chester wilson's son?

Seeing Neil Wilson rushing over, Guo Dong frowned, and then disdainfully said: "A younger generation, dare to be presumptuous in front of my Heavenly League protector?" After the words fell, Guo Dong and Neil Wilson fought fiercely in the air.

If it was a year ago, Guo Dong was not Neil Wilson's opponent, but after serving as the guardian of the Heavenly League, Guo Dong received Luo Jue's guidance and his strength improved by leaps and bounds. At this time, he would be able to fight Neil

Wilson.

"Neil."

At this time, Dax, full of grief and indignation, kept yelling: "Kill him!"

Neil Wilson responded and broke out with all his strength.

However, after a few minutes, Guo Dong was still unable to suppress Guo Dong.

At this time, the situation is getting worse and worse for the Carter Family.

High in the sky, Gong Ao is about to break through the siege of the eight oracles of Yennie. On the battlefield below, the disciples of the Carter Family, under the attack of the elites of the Heavenly Alliance, are also losing ground.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, Dax hugged Nancy tightly, his expression unwilling.

The Carter Family, is that really over?

...

On the other side!

A hundred miles away from the Royal city of New world, in the unnamed valley.

Darryl accompany Yvette, sitting cross-legged there.

Yvette only felt that she was in purgatory, with endless pain and soft invasion. However, with a tough personality, Yvette has always been able to hold on.

I don't know how long it took, Yvette slowly opened his eyes.

At this time, Yvette clearly felt that the pain in her body had disappeared, and replaced by an incomparably full force.

"Darryl?"

Excited, Yvette

She saw Darryl, and his heart was extremely moved.

He has been guarding me by his side.

"! Yvette"

see Yvette finally wake up, Darryl was very happy Darryl, concerned asked: "your previous situation, I was really worried, , how are you feeling now?"

Said these when Darryl felt the next Yvette's strength, and was immediately shocked.

It actually broke through the Tribulation Realm directly...The power contained in the beads was too terrifying.

"I..."

Faced with Darryl's question, Yvette felt her own situation, and was stunned.

Yvette clearly discovered that her Spiritual Energy had disappeared and replaced it with a small human figure, which was enveloped in a bloody light, which was very strange.

Not only that, Yvette also came up with a paragraph in his mind, as well as the exercise formula of the "Holy Compass".

"I am Chiyou, one of the four sages of the demon clan, was ordered by the demon lord Gone, to avoid the war between gods and demons, and sneak into the human world..."

This sentence sounded in her mind, and Yvette's body trembled.

The whole person is blinded.

The ancestor Chi You... is actually a demon?

At this moment, seeing Yvette's expression, Darryl couldn't help but ask: "What's wrong with you?"

Yvette breathed a sigh of relief and explained the situation. what?

At this moment, Darryl stiffened, staring blankly at Yvette, speechless.

It turned out that Gong Ao was right, Yvette's body was really the power of the Demon Soul.

But... In the battle between gods and demons, except for Demon Gone, didn't all the other demons be wiped out?

In doubt, Darryl thought of the ugly man who broke into the ghost world before. Is that ugly man also related to Chi You?

"Darryl!"

At the time these cable Darryl See, Yvette biting his lips, gently opening: " My ancestors had demon magic, and you ... you should not destroy domain of God together,"

said At these times, Yvette's heart was extremely complicated.

The ancestors turned out to be demons, and this matter is unacceptable to anyone.

"Fool!"

Upon hearing this, Darryl smiled and hugged Yvette in his arms:

"No matter what you become, you are Darryl's woman. If God Realm really wants to deal with you, unless from Step on to my corpse"

Yvette was deeply moved, hugging Darryl tightly, only feeling that she was extremely happy.

Wow!

At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps not far away, Darryl and Yvette became vigilant for an instant, and they saw dozens of them

The figure is rushing fast, one by one looks anxious.

It is Chester wilson everyone.

"Brother Chester!"

Darryl was surprised and delighted when he saw that they were Chester wilson, and couldn't help shouting.

Yvette was also very excited.

When I was in the Chi You Tomb before, the other masters of the sect at that time, under the influence of the power of the tomb, lost their minds and killed each other one by one. At that time, Darryl and Yvette were very worried about the situation of Chester and others.

Seeing that they were all safe and sound at this time, they were all extremely happy.

"Haha..."

Hearing the shouts, Chester wilson everyone hurried over. When they arrived, Chester wilson patted Darryl on the shoulder: "I know, you and Yvette will be fine."

"after entering ancient tomb, I broke into a maze by mistake, and finally came out and met people from other sects. Only then did I know that you were being pursued by the Heavenly Dao League... "

Huh!

Hearing this, Darryl nodded, and at the same time he felt a little surprised.

It's no wonder that Brother Chester and the others didn't kill each other. It turned out that they broke the maze by mistake, and when they entered the maze, they would not be affected by the power of the tomb. What a fluke.

As he was talking, Chester sensed Yvette's strength and was immediately taken aback: "Your breath..."

Yvette hesitated, looked at each other with Darryl, and explained the situation.

what?

Upon learning of the situation, whether it was Chester Wilson or the others present, they were all stunned.

Thousands of years ago, the Great Chi You, who galloped the world, turned out to be a demon? And Yvette, got the power of the Demon Soul?

After stunned for a few seconds, Chester reacted and said with emotion: "It seems that this is all fate. Who would have thought that the generation of heroes who fought against Xuanyuan were not humans." With

that, Chester directed at Darryl. Seriously said: "Darryl, don't worry, Yvette is your woman. As long as we don't do anything to harm Main World, me Chester Wilson will always support you."

Darryl smiled, "Thank you

Chester Wilson!" At this time, Chester Wilson thought. What: "By the way, we have to go back to the Carter Family as soon as possible!" When saying this, Chester Wilson showed some worry on his face.

Darryl asked quickly: "What's wrong?"

Chester took a deep breath and said: "When we left the ancient tomb, we heard the news that the special envoy of God's Domain, Gong Ao, had mobilized many elites of the Heavenly League and was going to fight Carter Family."

Fuck!!

Hearing this, Darryl immediately became angry.

This Gongao was so bold that he couldn't catch himself, so he hit the Carter Family's attention....

## Chapter 1968

thought, Darryl quickly said: "It's not too late, let's go back quickly!"  
Hmm!

Chester Wilson nodded, and immediately rushed towards the World Universe Continent together with Darryl.

...

At this moment, the ghost world.

After Bai Yunfei sneaked into the ghost world, he rushed directly into the depths of the netherworld. This time, Bai Yunfei did not wear makeup.

Although the underworld city was heavily guarded, Bai Yunfei still couldn't be stopped.

Whether it was Ileana or the ghost soldiers, none of them expected that under such a tightly guarded situation, someone would dare to forcibly break in.

Bang Bang Bang...

Bai Yunfei exploded with all his strength, rushing all the way, almost invincible, the dark soldiers and ghost generals who blocked him, could not stop even a single move, and they were dispelled. At this time, in front of the stone platform where the Magic Mirror was placed, Ileana's figure was fluttering, and she was fighting with Bai Yunfei.

While fighting fiercely, Ileana was also extremely anxious.

The opponent's strength was too strong, and Darryl's assistance was needed to defeat it, but he was sent out to Darryl's subordinates. After walking for nearly half an hour, he did not see Darryl to support him.

"Haha..."

At this time, Bai Yunfei smiled at Ileana with a smug expression: "If I guess right, do you want Darryl for help? However, I advise you to give up. The weather Royal city has a heaven and earth anomaly, Chi You ancient tomb is now present, Darryl and Carter Family members have all entered the ancient tomb to grab the treasure, and there is no time to support you." As he said, Bai Yunfei's offensive became more and more fierce.

That's it!

Hearing this, Ileana's delicate face was full of despair.  
boom!

Taking advantage of Ileana's panic, Bai Yunfei repulsed Ileana with a palm, then turned around and grabbed Feng Demon Jiang and rushed outside.

When Ileana reacted, Bai Yunfei was already far away.

At this time, Ileana, with indescribable anger on her delicate face, was also extremely worried.

Worse, Demon Lord was rescued, and the world was about to go into chaos.

.....

On the other side, the Carter Family.

At this time, the Carter Family was still fighting fiercely with the Heavenly League, and I saw that many of the Carter Family disciples fell in a pool of blood under the siege of the Heavenly League elite.

In midair, Gong Ao also rushed out on the eight oracles of Yennie.

Puff!

At this moment, Gong Ao looked at the opportunity, and the golden gun in his hand suddenly pierced out, directly piercing Zi Yan's heart.

All of a sudden, Xenia's face was pale and blood was sprayed

, the whole person fell directly from a high altitude, after landing, his expression was lost, and it was obviously not enough.

Xenia is a Nine Oracles, she is very strong, but she still can't stand it against Gong Ao. After all, the golden gun in Gong Ao's hand is a magic weapon of God's Domain.

"Xenia!"

"Xenia..."

Seeing this scene, Yennie and the other saints screamed, and then rushed down one after another, holding on to Xenia in grief. Endless.

I saw that Xenia's heart was completely pierced, and the soul was also torn apart.

The eight oracles, who are in love with the sisters, are all heartbroken when they see Xenia disappear.

"Hahaha!"

Gong Ao hovered in the air, full of arrogance, and said to Yennie and the other saints: "Betraying God's Domain, this is how it ends. Since your relationship is so good, I will send you on the road together. "The

voice fell, Gong Ao clasped the golden gun tightly, waved a golden light, and came directly towards the seven saints of Yennie.

Chi Chi...

you saw that where this golden light went, it seemed to split the world into two worlds, and the power was amazing.

Seeing this golden light coming, Yennie and the other saints closed their eyes in despair.

Just now in a fierce battle with Gong Ao for more than an hour, Yennie and the other saints had lost too much strength, and faced Gong Ao's outbreak again, none of them could dodge.

Dax, Neil Wilson and others were too anxious, but they wanted to come over to help, but they were powerless.

Hum! Hum!

At this critical moment, suddenly two dazzling brilliance burst out from the sky not far away, one red and one green, brilliantly dazzling.

Two streams of light, like lightning, intercepted Gong Ao's erupting golden light in mid-air.

boom!

The three forces collided in mid-air, and there was a loud noise,



and Gong Ao felt a powerful vibration coming, and was directly shaken back a few steps by the volley.

"Who is the nosy?"

Gong Ao at this time, furious, roared, and at the same time looked towards the distant sky.

At the same time of anger, Gong Ao was also a little worried, wouldn't it be Darryl who came back?

Huh!

The people below also looked up.

From this look, the disciples of the Carter Family are all excited.

I saw two figures coming quickly, one with a slim figure and delicate features, and the other wearing a white robe, suave and romantic.

It was Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie who hadn't seen each other for a long time.

That year

Zhang Jue controls Empress Chang Er, and holds a martial arts conference in North moana Royal City in the name of Empress Chang Er, but is destroyed by the Raksha traitor Jake and rescues Empress Chang Er from the chaos , I met Zhu Bajie in the secret underground passage of the Royal palace.

At that time, Empress Chang Er was in a critical condition, and Darryl handed her to Zhu Bajie, asking him to take Empress Chang Er to find an expert for treatment.

Later, Zhu Bajie successfully found Divine Farmer's reclusive place, and Empress Chang Er was saved. After that, Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie temporarily lived in Divine Farmer's reclusive place.

Until recently, there was a vision of heaven and earth in the mausoleum of New World, and Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie came out to have a look. When passing through Donghai(?) City, I noticed that there was a fighting movement on the Carter Family's side, and rushed over immediately.

Wow!

At this moment, whether it was the elites of the Heavenly Alliance or the disciples of the Carter Family, all their eyes focused on Empress Chang Er, one by one in incomparable wonder.

"Empress Chang Er Empress..."

"So beautiful!"

"Five years ago, I was fortunate to see Empress Chang Er Empress once.

At that time, I was shocked. I didn't expect to see her again after so many years." The

surrounding wonders continued. When it came, Gong Ao frowned secretly.

The next second, Gong Ao looked at Zhu Bajie, then at Empress Chang Er, and said coldly: "Who are you? Dare to take care of my God's Domain?"

"Hey!" After the

voice fell, Zhu Bajie sighed. Angrily said: "You don't even know me handsome Zhu Bajie, and the beautiful beautiful Empress Chang Er, why are you still mixing in Main World?"

Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie?

Hearing the answer, Gong Ao frowned and looked solemn.

Although Gong Ao is from the realm of God, Empress Chang Er and Zhu Baije are both famous figures in Main World. Although Gong Ao has

never seen them, they have heard about them.

A few seconds later, Gong Ao reacted and said faintly: "I heard that you live in seclusion and never ask questions about the world. Today, I will destroy the Carter Family on behalf of God's Domain. I hope you can recognize the situation and don't get caught up in the fire." No

voice . Big, but unquestionable.

"Haha!"

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie couldn't help but laugh, with a cynical look: "Darryl and I are brothers. You want to ruin his home, you say I don't care?"

Then, Zhu Ba Jie looked at the tragic death of Xenia, and the weak Yennie and others, with deep pity in his eyes: "It's a crime, such a flower and jade saint of nine heavens died, it's really a little bit how cruel you are. I don't know how to pity and cherish jade." After that, Zhu Bajie shouted at Yennie with a smile, " beauties, don't be afraid, I am here, Zhu Bajie, you will be fine."

## Chapters 1969

Hearing Zhu Bajie's words, whether it was Yennie or the other saints, the pretty face blushed.

Speaking of which, the Nine Oracles and Zhu Bajie are not very familiar, but I have also heard about it from Darryl, knowing that this Zhu Bajie is very lustful and does not speak any seriousness.

Unexpectedly, on this occasion, Zhu Bajie could still have a hippy smile.

"Zhu Bajie..." At

this moment, Empress Chang Er on the side was also flushed, and her eyebrows frowned lightly and said: "Can you be more serious?"

Speaking of which, Empress Chang Er has always been disgusted with Zhu Bajie, but since Zhu Bajie After taking Empress Chang Er out of the secret roads of the Northern Underworld Royal City, and then finding Divine Farmer, and helping Empress Chang Er to treat her, Empress Chang Er's view of

Zhu Bajie changed a little.

But even if it changed a little, Empress Chang Er still couldn't understand Zhu Bajie's lust.

In Empress Chang Er's eyes, the situation in front of her was very serious, but Zhu Bajie still had the thought to provoke the Nine Heavens Saint.

"Okay, okay!"

Seeing Empress Chang Er speak, Zhu Bajie scratched his head and smiled and said: "I'm more serious..."

Zhu Bajie is not afraid of heaven and earth, just because Empress Chang Er is not happy.

With that, Zhu Bajie stepped forward slowly and shouted at Gong Ao: "What kind of envoy to God's Domain are you? I don't care how strong the forces behind you are, this Carter Family is the home of my brother Darryl. , If you are more acquainted, you can quickly take your men to get out, otherwise, don't blame my old Zhu for being impolite."

Om!

When the voice fell, a powerful breath broke out from Zhu Bajie and swept out towards the surroundings. In an instant, the sky was distorted!

Good... so strong!

Feeling the strength of Zhu Bajie, all of the audience couldn't help but breathe in the air!

Especially the many disciples of the Carter Family, all of them are extremely excited.

I haven't seen it in a few years, this Zhu Bajie's strength has obviously grown a lot, and he has already broken through the Tribulation Realm...

Gong Ao was also stunned.

Is this Zhu Bajie so strong?

But soon, Gong Ao reacted and said coldly at Zhu Bajie: "It's not a small tone, just rely on you?" The voice fell, and Empress Chang Er's red lips lightly opened: "There is me." Phew!

At this moment, Gong Ao took a deep breath, his face completely solemn.

Both Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie's strengths have broken through the tribulation realm, facing such a powerful enemy, this is a bit tricky.

"Go!" In the next second,

Gong Ao coldly scanned the audience, greeted the Heavenly League tribe, and left quickly.

Speaking of it, with Gong Ao's strength, he is not afraid of Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie at all, but Gong Ao's strength has been consumed a lot after the fierce battle for a few hours. Under such circumstances, Gong Ao had no chance of winning in the face of the joint efforts of Empress Chang Er and Zhu Bajie.

More importantly, Darryl should be back after such a long time.

Wow...In the

blink of an eye, Gong Ao and the tens of thousands of Heavenly Dao League elites escaped cleanly.

Not long after I left, I saw dozens of figures coming from afar, it was Darryl and Chester, as well as Yvette and others.

This....

When I got to the front, I saw the scene in front of me, whether it was Darryl or Chester Wilson, everyone was stunned, and their anger rose.

I saw that the entire Carter Family was in a mess, and the door was broken to the ground. Many Carter Family disciples were lying there, dead and wounded.

Not only that, not far away, Dax held a slender figure tightly, with tears on his face, almost falling into madness.

Nancy was in Dax's arms.

Seeing Nancy's body was bathed in blood, his entire heart was pierced, his white face was dyed red, his face was pale, his eyes were closed tightly, and his breath had long been gone.

Nancy is dead?

Seeing this scene, Darryl's mind went blank, and he felt extremely guilty.

I came back late, if one step faster, maybe Nancy would not die.

In the next second, Darryl looked around, his brain buzzed, and his whole body trembled uncontrollably.

I saw Yennie and the other saints guarding a corpse, tears streaming down their faces, sadly not working, and that corpse was Xenia.

Xenia is also dead?

Darryl's eyes were blood red in an instant, and Nancy's death had already made Darryl uncomfortable. At this time, seeing Zi Yan's corpse, his entire brain was instantly filled with anger.

"Brother!" At

this time, Zhu Bajie walked over quickly, and said to Darryl: "I haven't seen you in a few years, brother is still the same ." At the same time, Empress Chang Er also walked slowly and nodded at Darryl , Said hello.

Darryl nodded, his heart was bitter.

To be honest, Darryl was very pleasantly surprised when he saw Zhu Bajie and Empress Chang Er. It was just the situation in front of him. How could he be happy?

"Wife, don't leave me... Please open your eyes, please..." At this moment, Dax kept roaring, his voice was hoarse, and his whole body was trembling!

"Ah!"

Under the endless grief, Dax looked mad and completely lost his reason. With a roar, he directly pulled out the sky-opening axe and moved towards the surroundings. The disciple of the Carter Family gets chopped off.

"I'm going to kill you, kill you..."

Because of too much grief, the Soul Devouring Bloodworm hidden in the Great Saint's body was also affected, and instantly became violent, and then controlled Dax's thinking.

bad!

Seeing this scene, Darryl and Chester looked at each other, they were all shocked, and then they rushed over to restrain Dax together.

However, the frantic Dax, the aura that burst out was very shocking, and with the Sky-Breaking Axe in his hands, it was difficult for Darryl and Chester to get close for a while.

In this case, Zhu Bajie quickly helped.

Soon, Dax was restrained by Darryl's team and couldn't hold it anymore. He fainted when his eyes went dark.

"Quick!"

Chester was sweating, and said to the people around him: "Hurry up and help the Dax into the room to rest, and a few more people will look at him."

Several people responded and sent Dax into the room.

Seeing Dax being taken away by everyone, Neil Wilson next to him was thoughtful and couldn't help but said: "The situation of Dax Uncle seems to have been caught by the Soul Eater Bloodworm."

When he said this, Neil Wilson felt very much in his heart. It was shocking, because he occasionally experienced mental disorders after taking Soul Devouring Bloodworm.

The sound was not loud, but everyone around heard it.

With a solemn expression on Chester Wilson, he quickly asked

Neil Wilson: "Neil, what kind of soul-eater bloodworm?"

"Father, I..."

Neil Wilson suddenly became nervous, opened his mouth, and

didn't know for a while. How to speak.

Half a month ago, Neil Wilson was forced by Bai Yunfei to take the Soul Devouring Bloodworm. In desperation, he stole Chester's ghost token. Neil Wilson never dared to say about this.

Seeing Neil Wilson hesitating, Chester Wilson became even more suspicious.

"The messenger of the King of the Dead asks to see Your Excellency Darryl!"

At this moment, a shout came, followed by a figure, coming quickly like a ghost.

He was dressed in a black robe, filled with a gloomy atmosphere, and it was the messenger of the King of the Dead sent by Ileana.

Messenger of King of the Dead! ?

Seeing the messenger sent by the ghost world, Chester and everyone around him were taken aback.

What is the messenger of King of the Dead doing now?

Darryl was also stunned, and he suddenly had a bad premonition in his heart.

## Chapter 1970

"Your Excellency Darryl!"

At this time, the messenger walked to the front and said anxiously at Darryl: "This is not good!"

Darryl He took a deep breath and said: "What's the matter, speak slowly, don't panic!"

The messenger cried anxiously, sweating, and said very anxiously: "Your Excellency Darryl, someone broke into the depths of the netherworld, grabbing and leaving the Magic Mirror!"

What? !

Hearing this, no matter it was Darryl or Chester Wilson, everyone was stunned.

Especially Darryl was shocked.

Last time the ugly man rushed into the depths of the netherworld, he was beaten back by his teamwork with Ileana. After that, the ghost world strengthened its guard, why would anyone dare to rush into it?

As for the Chester Wilson everyone, all of them were puzzled when they reacted at this time.

What is the magic mirror?

Because they don't know about Demon Gone, Chester Wilson and others still don't know what Magical Mirror is. But looking at the anxious look of this messenger, it was obviously not an ordinary thing.

Perceiving everyone's doubts, Darryl explained the matter of Demon Lord Gone in detail.

Huh...

Upon learning the situation, everyone in Chester Wilson was

stunned.

As for Yvette, who was standing by, the delicate face was full of complexity.

Chi You, his ancestor, was a subordinate of Demon Lord Gone.

Now that the magic mirror that sealed Demon Lord was saved from the depths of the netherworld, would it affect her?

Mad!

Neil Wilson, who was standing on the other side, clenched his fists and spoke out of anger.

It turned out...Bai Yunfei wanted me to steal my father's ghost token to go into God's Domain to save Demon Lord...

In fright, Neil Wilson couldn't express regret.

I had known this a long time ago, even if I died at that time, I would not compromise with Bai Yunfei. But now it's too late to say anything.

Quiet!

For a while, the audience was silent, and a depressed atmosphere enveloped everyone.

Finally, Darryl calmed down and asked the messenger: "Do you know who that person is?" The

ugly man last time, Darryl used the relationship between Elysium gate and the Heavenly League to search the entire Universe rivers and lakes. No clue.

The messenger did not hesitate and immediately replied: "That person is called Bai Yunfei." After

speaking, the messenger's face showed a bit of grief and indignation, and continued: "When Bai Yunfei broke into the ghost world, he personally admitted that the last time he was ugly Male is also him. At that time, he asked his subordinates to hold the ghost token and first detect the location of the magic mirror. After the location was clear, Bai Yunfei was right. went straight into the depths of the darkness. By the way, the Nether token held by Bai Yunfei's subordinates belonged to Your Excellency Chester wilson. "

Bai Yunfei?

Hearing this, Darryl only felt his brain humming.

Huh(?), it turned out to be him.

No wonder that the ugly man was never found before. It turned out that Bai Yunfei was pretending to be.

And...Bai Yun How could Fei's

subordinates have Brother Chester's Nether token? Thinking, Darryl subconsciously looked at Chester wilson.

My ghost token?

Chester wilson was also shocked, how could this be possible?

Since he got rid of the control of the previous King of the Dead three years ago

After that, the ghost token had been hidden in the secret room of cultivation, and it had never been taken out. How could it be in the hands of Bai Yunfei's subordinates?

Thinking about it, Chester wilson was a little worried, and hurried to the secret room in the backyard.

Seeing this, Darryl and the others followed closely.

What?

Soon, after arriving in the secret room, Chester wilson suddenly became confused. He saw the box where the ghost token was

placed, empty, and the ghost token was missing.

Huh... For

a moment, Darryl and the others were also stunned.

Wen's token really disappeared.

At this time, Chester was ugly, his face was extremely ugly, and his heart was full of anger, with a low tone : "This Bai Yunfei is really not easy. He can steal the token from the secret room where I practiced. "

Chester wilson whispered inwardly when he said so.

Even if Bai Yunfei is very strong, it is impossible to steal the token without disturbing the Carter Family. After all, this secret room is very hidden, and even many disciples of the Carter Family don't know how Bai Yunfei found it?

See text ugly expression changes, Darryl pondered the next, slowly said:. "Ghost stole token, Bai Yunfei is the mastermind Yes, but I suspect he was flanked by an accomplice, but just let Carter Family"

while saying At this moment, Darryl looked around subconsciously.

Darryl thought carefully. Seeing that Chester wilson's secret room was stolen, he suddenly thought that the Carter Family had a spy. You should know that Chester wilson's secret room is very secret. Take away the ghost token abruptly.

Sigh!

Hearing this, everyone around was shocked.

Chester wilson was also suddenly shocked, looking at Darryl and said, "Darryl, you mean our Carter Family, someone is secretly colluding with Bai Yunfei?"

Puff!

Darryl was about to respond, but at this moment, he saw a figure, kneeling directly in front of Chester wilson, his handsome face was full of panic and guilt.

It is Neil Wilson.

Ok?

what's the situation?

Seeing this scene, Darryl and everyone around him were taken aback.

Chester was also full of doubts, frowning and looking at Wen Neil : "Neil, what are you doing?" Neil Wilson knelt there and whispered: "Father, I took your ghost token, and I gave it to him, Bai Yunfei! "

What?

Upon hearing this, Darryl and everyone around him were shocked.

The ghost token in the secret room... turned out to be taken by Neil Wilson ... At the same time, Chester froze there instantly, and then went furious.

"Pop!" In the

next second, Chester slapped Neil Wilson fiercely, trembling with anger, "Why did you do this? Do you know that you help Bai Yunfei save Demon Marshal, the whole world will In the chaos, at that time, I don't know how many people will die innocently. You are a sinner of the ages." As he

said, Chester drew his sword and shouted angrily: "I kill you,

the rebellious son." The last word fell, Chester. Holding the long sword tightly, he pierced directly at Neil Wilson's heart. To be honest, Chester Wilson has always loved this son very much, and plans to pass on the position of the head of the Palace of Longevity to him in a few years, but now, The son unexpectedly helped Bai Yunfei save the devil. This is a major event related to the entire world. If you indulge and shelter, what face will you have to face the people of Main World in the future?

Seeing the stabbing of the long sword, Neil Wilson's eyes were full of tears, and he knelt there without any intention to dodge. He knew that he had committed a heinous crime and his father should take his own life.

"!! Do not Brother"

Darryl was shocked, and quickly sideways over, raising his hand to beat up the sword he missed Chester ugly, console said: "? So how do you have the urge to this child, certainly a novelty," says Then, darryl turned his head and glanced at Neil Wilson, and continued: "We watched Neil grow up. His character is upright. I believe that he can't get along with Bai Yunfei. Let's let him take what he did at the time. Speak out the details, and then make a decision."

## Chapter 1971

said this, Darryl looked serious.

Sigh!

Hearing this, Chester put away his sword and looked at Neil angrily: "You bastard, don't you quickly explain?"

Neil didn't dare to neglect, and honestly explained the situation at the time.

At the end, Neil was full of regret: "Father, the life of my girlfriend at the time was in Bai Yunfei's hands. I had to agree to his request."

"I thought he needed a ghost token, but it was just easy to enter.

Ghost world, who knew that his target turned out to be Demon Marshal. I knew that before. Even if I died at the time, I would not agree to him."

"Also, before the Dax was suddenly crazy, it was also the performance of the Soul Devouring Bloodworm. Obviously, at that time, Bai Yunfei promised Aunt Debra that he would treat the Uncle Dax. It was a trap."

Huh...

Hearing this, Chester held the long sword tightly and fell silent.

At the same time, Darryl and everyone around were extremely angry. Especially Darryl, the anger in his heart rushed upwards. Huh(?), this Bai Yunfei was too despicable, and it was enough for Lavin Neil to go into the water. He even deceived Debra and secretly harmed the Dax.



At the thought of Debra, Darryl only felt his heart start.  
Debra, you are too stupid, you don't know if you were deceived by Bai Yunfei.

After a few seconds, Darryl calmed down and said to Chester:  
"Brother Chester, you calm down, this is mainly Bai Yunfei, Neil is innocent. The most important thing now is to find a way to get rid of him and The Soul Devouring Bloodworm on the Dax."

Hmm!

Hearing this, Chester nodded.

After understanding what happened, Chester also understood that in the whole matter, his son Neil was innocent. He was too young and had no experience in the rivers and lakes to be played by Bai Yunfei.

At this time, looking back wind Darryl messenger unto King of the Dead, look apologetic: "Mozun was rescued, we Carter Family responsibility, please go back and tell King of the Dead, we'll find Bai Yunfei Carter Family and Mozun as soon as possible, to remedy."

Say these At the time, Darryl looked serious, but he was extremely worried.

Once the devil is rescued, is there a chance to remedy it?

...

On the other side, Westrington Continent, the Five Poison Sect General Altar.

After Bai Yunfei left the ghost world, he took the magic mirror and went directly to the Five Poison Sect. He had explained to Ji Tina before that he wanted to meet here.

At this time, in a secret room in the backyard of the main altar. Bai Yunfei placed the magic mirror on the stone table respectfully, feeling unspeakably cheerful.

Finally, Lord Demon Lord successfully brought out of the ghost world.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei said politely to Magic Mirror, "My Lord, now we are safe for the time being. You can tell me how to release you from Feng Magic Mirror."

"Haha, good!" The

voice fell. Feng Mojing twisted and changed, and then the face of Mozun Gone appeared, and he laughed approvingly: "Very well, you are indeed a descendant of my

demon clan, you did not let the deity down!" He said, Mozun Gone's tone Seriously: "This magic mirror is the magic weapon of the ancient ancestors. It is very powerful. It is not easy to release me from it."

" help me find seventy-two virgins. After donated blood, soak the magic mirror in it for seven days and seven nights. At that time, I can leave the magic mirror. Of course, these are not enough. Now the deity is just a ray of remnant thoughts and needs to reshape the body, so, wait After I came out of the Magic Mirror, you still need to find two people for me!"

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei hurriedly asked: "Who?"

Gogne showed a faint smile and said every word: "A man and a woman, if a man is a pure yang body that is strong to yang, and a woman needs a pure yin body that is yin and soft. As long as I absorb the essence of the pure yang body and the pure yin body, I can regain The body has been

shaped ." "Subordinates remember!" Bai Yunfei replied and hurriedly proceeded.

Half a day later, Bai Yunfei captured 72 virgins and sent them into the secret room according to the request. For a while, the 72 children were panicked, and their cries continued to echo in the Five Poison Sect's altar.

Hearing the cry, Debra in the garden next door frowned secretly. strange!

What is Bai Yunfei doing? After returning from the ghost world, I came to the Five Poison Sect's general altar, doing everything mysteriously, and now he has arrested so many children.

Just thinking about it, I saw Bai Yunfei walking slowly.

"Debra!" When he

arrived, Bai Yunfei showed a smile: "How about? The scenery of the five poison sects is not bad?"

Debra gave a hum, and then asked: "Bai Yunfei, you caught so many children doing what?"

This...

Bai Yunfei's expression revealed a touch of complexity, and said unnaturally: "Child? I don't know, it should be a new apprentice from the Five Poison Sect, but the grade is a bit younger

. This is a matter of the Five Poison Sect, so let's not mix it up. " The

devil needs to be soaked in the blood of the virgin boy and girl before he can leave the magic mirror. This is too bloody, so it is better not to let Debra know about it.

However, Baiyun Birdse is like this, and Debra is more curious.

In a blink of an eye, at night.

Taking advantage of the five poison sect patrol disciples to leave, Debra quietly left the room, relying on the memory of the day, found the secret room where the cry was heard.

Before reaching the entrance of the secret room, I saw it from a distance. There are dozens of Five Poison Sect disciples guarding there, which can be said to be heavily guarded.

But when it is too late, these disciples are not in good mental state, and stand there to doze one by one.

Whoosh!

Taking advantage of these disciples' opportunity to doze, Debra He urged his figure to quickly enter the secret room.

This...

the moment he entered the secret room, Debra's body trembled when he saw the scene in front of him, and the whole person was terrified, and his face almost

turned pale. The secret room is very large, three or four basketball courts the size. In

the center of the secret room, there is a large circular pool, inside the pool, filled with blood-red liquid, the whole secret room, filled with a strong blood Qi.

Yes, the whole pool is full of blood.

And in the blood pool, there is something soaking in it.

Debra looked carefully and found that it was a peculiar mirror with the mirror facing upwards, constantly absorbing the blood in the secret room. , It made people feel very strange.

Debra didn't know at this time, but the magic mirror in the blood

pool. After

a few seconds, Debra calmed down, looked around, and suddenly felt his heart. Surprised, completely silly.

I saw that there were dozens of corpses piled up in the surrounding corners, motionless, each of them was skin and bones. Obviously, the blood in the body was drained. It was the virgins who had been sent in during the day.

For a while, Debra's brain buzzed, and she felt that her legs were weak, and she felt terrified in her heart.

What is going on here?

Too cruel, these are still children. "Um..."

Just when Debra was extremely frightened and angry, suddenly, a dull breath came from the blood pool, and then, the magic mirror soaked in the blood pool, the face of Demon Lord Emerged.

Huh!

A"Haha..."

Gogne looked up and down Debra, watched it for ten seconds, and laughed with satisfaction: Unexpectedly, Bai Yunfei is so efficient in his work. In less than a day, he not only recruited 72 virgin boys and girls, he also managed to find a pure yin body that is the most feminine and soft."

"Yes, haha.. .. Not bad!" When

he said this, Mozun Gorne laughed wanton and felt very happy.

It's a coincidence that Debra is the body of pure yin, and at this moment, Demon Lord Gone thinks that Debra was found by Bai Yunfei to give it to him.

"You..."

Feeling the evil breath coming from Gogne, Debra's body softened, and her voice trembled: "You...are you a human or a ghost?" There are so many corpses around, There is also a pool of blood.

This is simply hell devil.

Hearing the question, Gone smiled evilly: "I am neither a human nor a ghost, I am the devil Gone." Demon?

Hearing this, Debra was stunned, only thinking that his mind went blank. What is Mozun?

Seeing her expression, Gogne slowly said: "It seems that you don't know who I am, but it's okay. You'll know later. Anyway, your pure yin body will be merged by me, how can I let you die? You need to understand." After

speaking, Gogne explained his origins and the things that need to be reshaped in detail.

At the end, Gogne looked at Debra with a smile but a smile: "It is the greatest honor of your life to help me rebirth with your pure Yin body." He

...

knowing the cause and effect, Debra Can't help taking a breath.

The origin of the other party is so terrifying.

At the same time, Debra also suddenly realized that Bai Yunfei had let himself follow him before, not because he liked him, but because he wanted to give himself to the demon.

At this time Debra didn't know yet, Bai Yunfei had never thought of sending her out. It was a complete coincidence that she broke into this secret room by mistake and was spotted by Gogne.

"Grumbling!"

Just when Debra was panicking, he saw a boiling sound in the blood pool, and then, the bloody air in the secret room became more intense.

Hum!

At the same time, a strong breath broke out from the magic mirror, and went directly to Debra. During the period, it was accompanied by Gogone's laugh: "Since it's already here, don't leave, stay here. Accompanying the deity ...haha! "

Feeling the powerful aura erupting from Gogone, Debra's face was pale and panicked.

No, she must not die here.

Thinking about it, Su Debra urged her internal strength, her body flashed, and she rushed directly outside.

Debra's strength can be regarded as the peak power in the entire Main World, and he is very fast, and he is outside the secret room in a blink of an eye.

"Who? "At

this time, the Five Poison Sect disciples who were guarding outside were startled one after another. They were all taken aback when they saw Debra rushing out of the secret room, and then surrounded them one after another.

"Get out of here! "A

cold voice came from Debra's mouth. In the next second, a powerful breath erupted from Debra. In an instant, it rushed to the five Poison Sect disciples in front of him and was directly shocked. Go out.

Hey!

Seeing this scene, the other Five Poison Sect disciples were all dumbfounded.

What's the situation? Isn't this Debra a distinguished guest? How can I turn my face and turn my face?

"What's the situation? "

At this moment, a deep voice came, and then a man and a woman walked quickly.

It was Bai Yunfei and Ji Tina! The

next second, when he saw Debra who was surrounded, Bai Yunfei felt his heart. After sinking, the secret

path is not good, this Debra must have broken into the secret room of the demon lord at night. Thinking, Bai Yunfei said with a hypocritical expression: "Debra, what's the matter? Why did you fight with the Five Poison Sect disciples? These are all my own. "As soon as the voice fell, Debra couldn't help but yelled: "Bai Yunfei, you don't need to pretend, you said that you kept me by your side because you adore me, but actually you want to give me to the devil. "

"You are too insidious, I want to leave here, return to the Carter Family, and announce your conspiracy to the public!"

After the last sentence, Debra's figure fluttered, like a night elf, and suddenly flew up, trying to rush out of the five poisons. Surrounded by disciples.

Debra was very regretful at this time.

At the beginning, he promised to fly away with Bai Yunfei. In addition to keeping his promise, Debra believed that although Bai Yun's

flight was both righteous and evil, it was not a big evil person. But just now when he saw that Demon Lord, Debra knew that he was very wrong.

Bang Bang Bang...

Debra was powerful, and the surrounding five Poison Sect disciples had no time to react, so they were shaken to the ground.

Seeing this scene, Bai Yunfei couldn't think too much, and his figure burst out to stop Debra.

At the beginning, Debra was able to deal with it easily, but gradually became a little unbearable. In less than a few rounds, Bai Yunfei Finding the opportunity, he quickly stopped Debra's acupoint.

In a moment, Debra's body trembled and couldn't move.

Although Debra's strength is very strong, she is still inferior to Bai Yunfei. After all, Bai Yunfei possesses a demon soul in his body, which is not something human cultivators can contend.

"Debra!"

At this time, Bai Yunfei had a complicated expression, and slowly walked to Debra: "Things are not what you think. I really like you, and I never thought of handing you over to the Demon Marshal.

Your Excellency." As he

said, Bai Yunfei couldn't help asking: "What did you see when you entered the secret room just now?" When

asked about this, Bai Yunfei was very curious.

Why did Debra say that he was going to give her to the Demon Marshal?

However, Debra bit her lip tightly without responding, her attitude was very cold.

Bai Yunfei had no choice but to tell Ji Tina: "Take her down first!"

"Yes,

Sect Master !" Ji Tina responded and asked his disciples to detain Debra.

Sigh!

Seeing Debra being taken away, Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and hurriedly walked into the secret room.

Debra refused to say that Bai Yunfei had no choice but to go in and ask Demon Lord.

This.....

The moment Bai Yunfei entered the secret room, Bai Yunfei was stunned, and he sensed that the secret room was filled with an extremely strong

bloody atmosphere, and on the magic mirror in the blood pool, Gone's face , Seems extremely savage and crazy.

"Bai Yunfei!"

Seeing Bai Yun flying in, Gogne's eyes flickered urgently: "Did you catch that woman?"

Woman?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei was stunned for a moment, and then realized that Gogné was talking about Debra, and his mood suddenly became complicated: "Um... Your Lord, what happened before?"

Gogne said indifferently: "Isn't that the woman with the pure Yin body just now that you caught and dedicated it to me? Why did you ask me what happened?"

What?

At this moment, Bai Yunfei's heart trembled, his brain buzzed, and his whole body was blinded.

Is Debra a pure Yin body?

Speaking of it, with Bai Yunfei's strength, it is easy to detect Debra's physique, but he admires Debra and is considering respecting him, and has never probed Debra's physique.

## Chapter 1973

So at this time, knowing that Debra is a body of pure Yin, Bai Yunfei was extremely shocked.

After a full ten seconds, Bai Yunfei slowed down and said with a smile: "Your Excellency Demon, you have misunderstood. The woman just now is my confidante named Debra. She accidentally broke in." A confidante?

Hearing this, Gogne's face became gloomy.

Seeing the change in Gogne's expression, Bai Yunfei's hair became tight and inexplicably nervous, he quickly said: "Your devil, you need six days and six nights to leave your sunglasses!"

"During these six days, I will definitely help you find the body of pure yang and pure yin. As for that Debra, please let the demon lord let her make a living."

"Huh?" At

this moment, the demon lord Gogne's expression did not fluctuate and his eyes flickered. , Staring at him faintly: "Bai Yunfei, do you like that Debra very much?"

This...

heard the question, Bai Yunfei panicked inexplicably, and bit his head and nodded: "Yes.. Yes ... "

Carter, Antigone extremely gloomy face, angrily said:"?! Did you forget your own identity and mission are the descendants of magic, how you can lust after human woman's beauty "

comes Here, Gogne stared at Bai Yunfei closely, his eyes burst into flames: "Also, this respect for shaping the body is of great importance. Are you sure that within six days, you can find another woman with a pure yin body?"

"I..." Bai Yunfei was sweating profusely, lowered his head, full of panic: "What do you mean..."

Phew!

Before he could finish, Demon Zun Gogne took a deep breath and said coldly: "Immediately catch Debra to see me. She is a pure Yin body. She just broke in on her own initiative. This is fate."

What?

In an instant, Bai Yunfei's face changed

drastically, and he said anxiously: "Your Excellency Demon , this..."

Before the words were finished, Gogne coldly interrupted: "Why? Are you not willing?" At

this moment, Bai Yunfei only felt His mind buzzed, and he responded in a low voice unwillingly: "Subordinate... Subordinate didn't mean that..."

At this time, Bai Yunfei was in a mess. Since Debra had set foot in the rivers and lakes. Seeing the enamoured goddess, how can you give it to your demon lord?

But... Your Majesty's command can't be violated.

Tangled in his heart, Bai Yunfei opened his mouth and said: "That's it. Just now, Debra left the secret room and fled, and his subordinates failed to intercept successfully..."

When I said this, Bai Yunfei looked serious, but he was uncomfortable in his heart.

Lie to deceive the Lord Demon Lord, but it's rebellious, but there is no other way, but Debra has escaped.

Ran away?

Hearing Bai Yunfei's words, Gonje's expression changed and he said lightly: "If that's the case, you can just get her back. You have a demon soul, and I believe you have this strength." After speaking, Gonje groaned. Next, he continued meaningfully: "Bai Yunfei, I hope you don't go astray and let the deity down! Okay, go, and quickly get the person back to me."

"Yes, Lord Demon!"

Bai Yunfei answered with a bitter heart, and slowly exited the secret room.

The night outside was as cold as water, but Bai Yunfei's mood was extremely heavy.

What to do?

Do you really want to give Debra to Lord Demon Lord? "Sect Master!" At

this time, Ji Tina, who had been guarding outside, saw Bai Yunfei flying out and hurried to greet him. He respectfully said: "What happened? Sect Master's expression is so ugly?"

Bai Yunfei glanced back at the secret room. There was no response, but hurried to the front hall.

Ji Hongchang's delicate face was full of doubts, and he quickly followed.

Soon, when he arrived in the front hall, Bai Yunfei asked: "Where is the Debra?" "In the room!" Ji Tina quickly responded: "She was tapped by the master, and I sent a lot of disciples outside the door to guard her. she should not be able to run." Bai Yunfei nodded when he heard this.

In the next second, Bai Yunfei suppressed the depression in his heart, and said in a low voice, "Debra is a pure yin physique. He has been favored by the Lord Demon Lord and needs to be reborn with her physique."

What?

Ji Tina's delicate body trembled, and was immediately stunned.

Soon, Ji Tina reacted with a complex tone: "Sect Master agreed? But... Debra is the woman the Sect Master likes!" Bai Yunfei smiled bitterly, and his heart became irritable: "I like Debra, what can I do? I can't disobey the order of demon lord."

Bai Yunfei at this time was very entangled.

He didn't want to dedicate Debra to Demon Lord Gone, but he couldn't let her go, because Debra already knew his plan. Once she returned to the Carter Family and things were completely exposed, it would be very troublesome.

After all, it will take six days and six nights for the demon to leave the magic mirror. This issue

if there is any mistake, all previous efforts will be wasted. "

Sect Master !" Seeing Bai Yunfei's anxious face, Ji Tina couldn't help but said: "You don't have to worry too much, your subordinates think of a way that can save Debra's life and give your demon lord an explanation."

Bai Yunfei's eyes flashed, and he quickly asked: "What is the solution?"

Ji Hongchang showed a smile and slowly said: "Wait, let's find a woman who looks similar to Debra. After we kill it, she will bring it to Your Majesty Demon. Go and see."

"The Lord Demon Lord knows that a person is dead, so he must have stopped thinking. Moreover, Lord Demon Lord is still trapped in the magic mirror at this time, and will not spend energy to perceive whether a female corpse is pure Yin or not. Body."

Ji Hongchang was full of confidence when he said this.

Phew...

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei instantly felt relieved and nodded approvingly, "Okay, this trick is really good." As he said, Bai Yunfei thought of something and frowned: "If you can do this. What should I do with Debra? As long as she is by my side, your Lord Demon will know about it sooner or later!" As

soon as the voice fell, Ji Tina couldn't help laughing: "I also thought of this, so I can't hide it. Five miles to the northwest of my Five Poison Sect's main altar, there is Tianxiang Valley. It is surrounded by mountains, the environment is beautiful, and the location is very hidden. It is difficult for outsiders to enter."

"If the lord wants to keep Debra by his side forever, the only thing The solution is to abolish Debra's Spiritual Energy internal strength, and then imprison her in Tianxiang Valley. In this way, you will not be afraid that Debra will run out. You don't want to talk about it, I won't talk about it, Lord Mozun will never I know, you still have Debra's life." At

this...At

this moment, Bai Yunfei frowned and became silent.

Ji Tina's method was indeed feasible, but Debra would lose his freedom forever.

See Bai Yunfei wavering, Ji Tina continued: "sovereign, this is the only best of both worlds, though imprisoned Debra, contrary to your intention, but you will be better than giving Mozun." Sigh...

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei must have nodded in his heart and said, "Okay, just do what you said." With that said, Bai Yunfei ordered: "The task of catching The woman who replaced Debra will be handed over to you! "

Sect Master, don't worry!" Ji Tina replied, and then walked out of the room quickly.

Seeing Ji Hongchang walking away, Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and went directly to the room where Debra was detained.



## Chapter 1974

Soon, when I reached the door of the room, I saw dozens of Five Poison Sect disciples guarding outside.

Bai Yunfei looked calm and waved his hand: "You all step back."

Wow!

After the words fell, dozens of five Poison Sect disciples walked off cleanly.

At this time, Bai Yunfei pushed the door to enter, and saw Debra sitting on a chair with his hands and feet tied, and his delicate face was full of anger and panic.

"Bai Yunfei!"

Seeing Bai Yun flying in, Debra said coldly, "What the hell are you going to do? If you want to kill me, do it as soon as possible, otherwise, let me go immediately. "

Oh!

Facing Debra's anger, Bai Yunfei was helpless, and sighed: "Debra, the matter of Demon Marshal is not trivial, so I will keep hiding him from you. Now that you know, I won't let you go. , I know you will report to Darryl." As he

said, Bai Yunfei's face became solemn: "Also, I never thought of giving you to Lord Demon Marshal first, but you happen to be a pure Yin body, and you broke in late at night. The secret room of the Demon Marshal caused a misunderstanding and made the Demon Marshal think that I want to dedicate you to him."

Upon hearing this, Debra calmed down and frowned, "Then what are you going to do with me?"

Bai Yunfei showed a complicated smile: "Don't worry, I won't dedicate you to Lord Demon, but at the same time, I won't let you go, so I can only wrong you!"

Debra is a smart woman and heard this. After that, she suddenly had a bad feeling in my heart.

Hum!

At this moment, Bai Yunfei stopped talking nonsense, mobilized his power, and hit Debra's Spiritual Energy position with one palm.

At this time, Debra was tapped on the acupuncture points, and his hands and feet were tightly bound. He couldn't dodge at all. This palm was in the middle of the Spiritual Energy. Debra let out a pain at that time, and his delicate face was instantly pale.

Bai Yunfei's shots were very precise, and Debra was the goddess in his heart, so the strength of this palm was just right. While destroying the Spiritual Energy, it didn't hurt Debra.

"Bai Yunfei..." At

this moment, Debra's body trembled, furious, and her eyes looked at Bai Yunfei with incomparable resentment.

He...he actually abolished his Spiritual Energy and cultivation base.

Feeling Debra's anger, Bai Yunfei slowly said: "Debra, I was forced

to do this, and only in this way can you ensure that you continue to stay by my side." As he said, Bai Yunfei slowly walked over. , Grab Debra's arm and urge the figure to move, and fly out into the air, towards the direction of Tianxiang Valley. "You...you let me go..." "You devil, kill me." In midair, Debra kept crying and struggling, but she lost her Spiritual Energy , And ordinary people are undoubtedly unable to break free. Bai Yunfei had a complicated face and never responded. Ten seconds later, Bai Yunfei saw Ji Tina on a mountain peak and immediately landed.

"Sect Master !" At the moment of landing, Ji Hong chang walked up to greet her and respectfully said: "The replacement woman has been found, and I will send someone to clean up this valley." "Okay!" Bai Yunfei nodded.

Immediately, Ji Hongchang led the way and entered a hidden cave. Bai Yunfei followed with Debra.

After walking for a few minutes, his eyes suddenly opened up, and a scenic valley appeared, and I saw that the valley was surrounded by steep mountain walls, almost high, with clouds and mist looming above it.

Ji Hongchang was right. This valley is very hidden. Even if the masters of rivers and lakes fly over here and their vision is blocked by clouds and fog, they will not be able to find a valley here. Debra was incomparably sad and indignant, and she trembled even more when she saw the place before her eyes.

What did Bai Yunfei bring me to a place like this?

At this moment, under the guidance of Ji Tina, Bai Yunfei and Debra came to a quiet courtyard.

"Debra!"

Bai Yunfei released his hand, a little apologetic in his eyes: "I know you blame me, but I have no other way but to do this. I can't let you go back to the Carter Family, let alone take you to be Dedicated to Lord Demon, so I can only let you live here."

"Don't worry, I will come to accompany you often."

After saying the last sentence, Bai Yunfei greeted Ji Tina to leave. Speaking of which, Bai Yunfei wanted to stay here and accompany Debra for a while, but there were still many things to do by himself.

That's it!

At this moment, Debra's body trembled and she was desperate. It turned out that Bai Yunfei planned to imprison her.

To be imprisoned in such a place, it is better to die directly.

.....

The other side!

Carter Family!

In the hall, Darryl and Chester were embarrassed, Yvette and Empress Chang Er were sitting there, each of them looked solemn, and their moods were extremely bad.

After Bai Yunfei snatched the magic mirror from the ghost world, Darryl sent someone to the whole Main World inquires about the news of Bai Yunfei. Now one day has passed, and nothing has been

found. But just now, Darryl checked the body of Dax and Neil for Soul Eater Bloodworm.

But, there is still no clue.

Bai Yunfei and Debra were missing, and Dax and Neil were threatened with their lives. For a while, Darryl felt an unprecedented sense of frustration.

"Darryl!"

At this moment, Empress Chang Er, who was sitting silent, couldn't help but comforted: "Don't worry, Zhu Bajie has already invited Divine Farmer, I believe he will come soon."

Darryl nodded. , This Soul Devouring Bloodworm was extremely insidious, and he had no choice but to pin his hopes on Divine Farmer.

As he was talking, he heard Zhu Bajie's laughter from outside: "Brother Darryl, I brought Divine Farmer."

Hu...

Darryl's spirit was shaken, and he hurried out to greet Zhu Bajie. He Divine Farmer is walking slowly.

Seeing Divine Farmer, Darryl was very excited, and hurriedly greeted him: "Senior Divine Farmer!" Speaking of which, Darryl had studied medicine with Divine Farmer and should be called Master, but Divine Farmer didn't care about these tedious etiquettes, so Darryl had to call senior.

Divine Farmer nodded, exchanged a few words with Darryl, and then began to check the situation for Dax and Neil.

For a while, the whole hall was silent.

Finally, Divine Farmer finished his pulse, his expression was very solemn.

Darryl hurriedly asked: "Senior, they are called Soul Devouring Bloodworm. I don't know that Senior has a way to save it." When he said this, Darryl's eyes were full of expectation.

You must know that Divine Farmer was named the existence of "Yaozu", if he couldn't solve it, it would really be over.

Huh!

At the same time, the eyes of Chester and everyone around him also focused on Divine Farmer.

Divine Farmer groaned, and slowly said: "When the old man was young, he once got an ancient book which recorded that the soul eater bloodworm was derived from the power of the devil soul, and there is no way to crack it in the human world. "

It's over!

Hearing this, Darryl was struck by lightning, his mind was blank, and the only hope in his heart was instantly shattered.

The Chester people around, even more gloomy.

At this moment, Divine Farmer's words turned: "But it is not incurable. In the realm of God, there is a kind of Liuli Purifying Water. After taking it, it can dissolve the soul-devouring bloodworm, but this Liuli Purifying Water is dedicated to the Nine Heavens God. It's almost as difficult to get a holy thing."

something is great! God's Domain has Liuli water purification, which can save the Dax and Neil.

At this moment, everyone in Chester and Yvette was extremely excited, and at the same time, all their eyes focused on Darryl. Darryl had been to God's Domain before, and he was still the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, and there must be a way to get Liuli Purified Water.

Huh...

However, under the gaze of everyone, Darryl frowned, his expression solemn.

This is troublesome. The relationship between himself and the God of Nine Heavens was not good, and before that, he had been accused of assassinate Luo Jue. More importantly, the Dax's wife Nancy and the saint Xenia died at Gong Ao's hands.

It can be said that Darryl and God's Domain at this time are already fighting against each other, and going to God's Domain under this circumstance is just throwing themselves into the trap.

Have to think of a way.

"Brother Darryl!"

Seeing that Darryl's face was not good, Zhu Bajie couldn't help but say: "Have you not been to God's Domain before? Is there anything to worry about? Didn't the Heavenly League build a lot of teleportation formations? Let's pass together. The teleportation Formation enters the realm of the gods and finds Liuli Purified water."

"As long as you get Liuli Purified water and save the Dax and Neil, it will not be too late for us to find Gong Ao for revenge."

Zhu Bajie has a straightforward personality.

When the voice fell, Empress Chang Er, who was sitting opposite, also spoke softly: "Zhu Bajie said it is right. Let's enter God's Domain through the teleportation Formation, and then we will act by chance and get the glass water purification."

This time, Empress Chang Er did not blame Zhu Baije Keep your mouth open. You must know that God's Domain is very dangerous, and it is definitely not possible to rely on Darryl alone.

Hearing this, Darryl did not respond, but fell into deep thought.

At this moment, Chester walked over and patted Darryl's shoulder and said: "Darryl, Brother Zhu and Empress Empress Chang Er are right. We just had an antagonism with God's Domain. You are too dangerous to be alone. It is better to have more people. Well, if you encounter a situation, you can take care of it."

Yvette and the others also nodded in agreement.

Sigh!

Darryl sighed deeply, looked around, smiled and said: "I know you are worried about my safety, but this matter requires me to do it alone. If there are too many people, my whereabouts are easily exposed."

Wow!

In an instant, there was a piece in the lobby

At this moment, Chester wanted to dissuade him, so he was

interrupted by Darryl: "Brother Chester, you don't understand the

situation in God's Domain. There are patrolling magic soldiers there, and there is no place to hide." When saying this, Darryl Seriously.

In fact, there is another important reason that Darryl didn't say, that is, the overall strength of God's Domain is too tyrannical. Although Chester Chou's people are not weak, they don't have a primordial spirit, and they will be abused if they go to God's Domain.

For a moment, the hall was silent, and everyone was extremely worried. Finally, Yvette couldn't help but said: "Darryl, are you sure you go alone?" That is God's Domain, the strong are like clouds!

It is really too dangerous for him to go alone.

Darryl smiled slightly and comforted: "Don't you believe me? I have a way to hide my identity!" The voice fell, and Darryl took out a bag of things from his body.

This is a bag of white powder, faintly flowing with fluorescence, which is very peculiar.

It is Transformation powder.

what is this?

Seeing what was in Darryl's hand, whether it was Yvette or everyone around him was stunned. In the mainland of Main World, Transformation powder is extremely rare, and few people have seen it, so everyone does not know it.

"I'll go!"

However, Zhu Bajie's eyes lit up, and he strode over, staring at Transfiguration powder in Darryl's hand, and couldn't help but exclaimed: "Yes, Brother Darryl, this good thing for you.. Do you still keep it?"

Others don't know Transfiguration powder, but Zhu Bajie is very familiar.

When Zhu Bajie and Darryl met for the first time, Zhu Bajie angered Darryl in order to let Darryl play with him. Later, Zhu Bajie used Transfiguration powder to pretend to be Emperor Houyi to win Darryl's forgiveness. .

At that time, Zhu Bajie left the last bottle of Transformation powder on his body and gave it to Darryl as a gift.

In Zhu Bajie's heart, that Transformation powder is a non-renewable treasure.

The bottle of Darryl should have been used up long ago, but he never expected that Darryl did not know where to get so much.

Wow!

Seeing Zhu Bajie's reaction, the whole hall was agitated, and everyone looked at Zhu Bajie curiously.

Yvette couldn't help asking: "Brother Zhu, what is this thing that deserves your surprise?"

## Chapter 1976

"Haha..."

Zhu Bajie said with a look of excitement, pointing to the powder in

Darryl's hand: "This thing is called Transformation powder, it is rare Baby, apply it on the face, it can change the appearance of people. What? Don't you guys know? "

Huh?

Hearing this, no matter it was Yvette or Chester Chou, everyone was stunned and shocked one by one.

There is such a magical treasure in the world? Why haven't you heard of it before?

At this time, Darryl Darryl explained with a smile: "My guess is, this thing originally belonged to the domain of God, then there are some living on the mainland Main World, the chance to get a Zhu brother so we do not know normally.."

Said Then, Darryl looked around and continued: "My plan is very simple. I pretend to be Gong Ao and go to God's Domain to find a way to get Liuli Purified Water."

"Luo Jue just died, Gong Ao is busy rectifying the Heavenly League. So there is no chance to return to God's Domain. This is a good opportunity for me." After the

last sentence, Darryl asked people to bring a mirror, and then began to smear Transfiguration powder on his face.

At this moment, the entire hall was silent, and everyone looked at it with wonder.

After two minutes, Darryl looked at himself in the mirror and smiled and said: "Okay." As he said, he looked around with a smile on his face.

This...At

this moment, seeing Darryl's face, all the people present except Zhu Bajie were dumbfounded.

I saw that Darryl's face had changed to the look of Gong Ao, it was exactly the same, it was so ingenious that it could not find any flaws.

Seeing everyone's reaction, Darryl was very confident, using his ventriloquist, imitating Gong Ao's tone and said: "How is it? I am a special envoy to the gods, no one doubts it?"

Haha...

When the words fell, Chester couldn't help laughing out loud, and nodded at Darryl: "Darryl, I didn't expect that you still have this hand. If that's the case, then you should go alone, but be careful "He was worried that Darryl alone would be in danger. At this time, seeing him pretending to be Gong Ao, Chester was more relieved.

Darryl nodded, and then said seriously: "The matter between Bai Yunfei and Demon Marshal cannot be delayed. I guess that Demon Marshal must be trying his best to get out of the magic mirror, so we must find it as soon as possible their whereabouts,"

Chester said with a solemn expression: "Don't worry, I will not take it lightly, you can go to God's Domain with peace of mind! Leave it to me here. "

Chester thought of something, and continued: "And Debra, once we hear from her, we will do our best to bring her back. "

Then please ask Chester brother!" "Darryl responded, and then confessed a few more words, and rushed directly to the teleportation formation of the Heavenly League.

Half an hour later, Darryl arrived at the Heavenly League general

altar. The teleportation formation was on the back mountain of the general altar, but Darryl He didn't go directly, but took advantage of the darkness and entered the main altar. It's just that he was transformed into Gong Ao's appearance. It was not enough. He also needed a golden armor. You must know that Gong Ao's status in God's Domain is not low, and the golden armor on his body They are all special qualities and cannot be imitated at all. The only way is to sneak into Gong Ao's resting room and steal a set of golden armor, so that you won't be suspected when you reach God's Domain.

Huh! After entering the main altar, Darryl was still somewhat I was nervous, but I was secretly relieved when I saw the situation in front of me. I saw that the entire Heavenly League general altar appeared empty, and occasionally I could see a group of patrolling disciples. Compared with the previous severely guarded situation, it was extremely extreme. contrast.

look this way, an alliance of people, but also to search the whereabouts of Bai Yunfei and Mozun, after all, the domain of God and the devil irreconcilable, but Bai Yunfei ghost world away from the mirror on the wall seal thing, has spread Universe.

Thinking of this, Darryl's mood was instantly refreshed. The defense of the Heavenly League's general altar was weak, and he gave himself a chance, God's will.

Muttering in his heart , Darryl went to the general altar to explore, walked for a few minutes, and arrived at a duty room. , I heard a sound of shouting wine orders coming from inside.

"Haha... Today, the Envoy of God's Domain is not here, we can finally drink!"

"Okay, don't talk nonsense, you just lost, you have to drink three glasses!"

"My drink , three glasses..."

heard With shouts, Darryl walked over, and through window, he saw a few elite disciples of the Heavenly League inside, gathered around the wine table, fighting wine with great interest.

It seems that this is the resting place for elite disciples. Gong Ao's room should not be here.

## Chapter 1977

thinking about it, Darryl was about to leave. As a result, at this moment, I saw a disciple swaying out, apparently drunk too much, ready to go to the toilet.

At this moment, Darryl's eyes lit up.

I was rushing in the general altar of the Heavenly League, and I don't know when I found Gong Ao's room to rest, so it's better to catch this disciple and ask!

After making up his mind, Darryl couldn't think too much, rushed over, sealed the disciple's acupuncture point all at once, and then dragged him into a hidden corner.

"Your envoy?"

The disciple was sealed with acupuncture points. He couldn't move, but he could still speak. He suddenly saw Darryl and woke up from the wine in an instant. He was nervous and his voice trembled: "The subordinate knows wrong.. .."

Because Darryl used Transformation powder, it was Gong Ao's appearance at this time, so this disciple thought that Gong Ao was back, and he was almost frightened.

Because of the rules of the Heavenly Alliance, drinking in the main altar is not allowed.

Darryl was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said straightforwardly:

"Where is the room where I rest?"

While talking, Darryl looked around.

What?

Hearing this, the disciple was completely stunned.

What's the situation with this envoy? He don't know his room, so He need to ask others?

Seeing his doubts on his face, Darryl was a little impatient, and coldly urged: "Say it?"

The disciple didn't know the situation, but didn't dare to disobey, and quickly pointed to a courtyard not far away: "It's there."

When he got the answer, Darryl nodded, then suddenly raised his hand and knocked the disciple unconscious with a palm. Then he hid him in the grass beside him.

After doing this, Darryl rushed directly to the courtyard not far away. Sigh...

Soon after entering the room, Darryl was relieved when he saw the deployment inside. He saw that the room was decorated very luxuriously and elegantly. Not only that, there was also a golden armor hung on the hanger next to it.

Seeing the golden armor, Darryl couldn't think much, and immediately walked over and changed his clothes.

After changing into the golden armor, Darryl was very uncomfortable, only feeling awkward. But I have to say that after putting on the golden armor, it really is very imposing.

But Darryl did not care about them, taking advantage of no patrol outside his disciples, to get out,

How come back rush to the teleportation formation of the back mountain.

Ten minutes later, Darryl successfully entered God's Domain through the teleportation Formation.

Sigh!

At this moment, Darryl was floating in the air, looking at the Imperial Palace not far away, his handsome and cold face was a bit complicated.

When I left God's Domain before, I had just been named the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, which can be said to be infinitely beautiful, but now, I have to fake Gong Ao to come back. Things are really impermanent.

Muttering in his heart, Darryl urged his figure to go directly outside the Imperial Palace, and said loudly: "Gong Ao beg to see your



majesty."

Speaking of which, Darryl planned to impersonate Gong Ao and look for Liuli water by himself, but he didn't know where the Liuli. Clean water is located, if you go around randomly, it will arouse suspicion.

After all, this is the realm of God, even if Gong Ao's status is not low, he can't go anywhere.

So after thinking about it, Darryl decided to take a risk and directly ask Jiu Tian God.

"Come in!" The voice fell, and the deep voice of Nine Heavens God came from the Yutian Palace.

Without hesitation, Darryl strode in.

I'm going, the atmosphere is a bit wrong.

As soon as he entered the Imperial Palace, Darryl noticed something wrong, and saw God Jiutian sitting there with a gloomy face, and the many priests on both sides below also looked solemn.

A depressive atmosphere permeated the entire Imperial Palace.

Seeing this situation, Darryl felt inexplicably frustrated, walked quickly over, knelt and saluted: "Subordinate Gongao, see Your Majesty."

Hmm!

The God of Nine Heavens faintly responded, and his expression did not fluctuate at all: "Gong Ao, Magical mirror was snatched from the ghost world, I have issued an imperial order that you will not save it with all your strength. You must take back Magical mirror. . Why did you come back?"

"Or, you have already snatched the magic mirror?" When saying this, Nine Heavens God suppressed his anger.

Half an hour ago, God of Nine Heavens got news from Gong Ao that Magical mirror was taken away. At that time, God of Jiu Tian was very angry, and then immediately issued an imperial order, asking Gong Ao to try his best to snatch Feng Mo Mirror.

However, as soon as the imperial order was issued, the Gong Ao came back. In the eyes of God of Nine Heavens, the Gong Ao was obviously negligent in his duty, so naturally he was a little angry.

## Chapter 1978

At this time, the God of Nine Heavens still doesn't know, what is in front of him is not the real Gongao at all, but Darryl pretending to be.

Damn it!

Hearing Jiutian God's question, Darryl suddenly felt a little panicked.

Looking at the situation, the timing of my arrival is wrong, will I show my stuff later?

"Your Majesty!"

Muttered in his heart, Darryl's mind quickly turned, and quickly said: "Your Majesty, the subordinates have asked the Heavenly League members to pursue the whereabouts of the magic mirror with all their strength. This time, returning to God's Domain, there is an important matter to report. ."

More important things?

The God of Nine Heavens frowned, and coldly spit out a word:

"Say!"

Darryl took a deep breath and pretended to say: "That's it. The person who snatched the magic mirror was called Bai Yunfei. This person is a descendant of the devil. There is a demon soul in his body." "Before Bai Yunfei flew up from the ghost world to grab the magic mirror, he had fought against people from the Heavenly League. At that time, several backbones of the Heavenly League were forcibly consumed by Bai Yunfei. Insects, only Liuli Water Purification can crack. Therefore, when my subordinates come back, they beg your Majesty to show mercy and give me some Liuli Water Purification so that I can save the backbone of the Heavenly League." When

he said this, Darryl had a face, . Serious and sincere.

When he entered the Imperial Palace just now, Darryl had thought about it, and said that someone in the Heavenly League had caught the Soul Eater Bloodworm. After all, the Heavenly League was established by the Nine Heavens God instructed Luo Jue, and he would not care about it.

Is there such a thing?

Hearing these, Jiutian God frowned.

At the same time, the surrounding priests also spoke one after another, accusing Darryl.

"Commander Gong Ao, are you crazy? Ask your majesty for Liuli water purification?"

"Yes, do you know that Liuli Water Purification is the treasure of God's Domain, and only your majesty can enjoy it!"

"The League that day was just a chess piece arranged by our God's Domain in Main World. How can those people's lives be qualified to use Liuli Water to purify water?"

The words of the priests, you and I heard one by one, Nine Heavens God was sitting there, his expression indifferent.

Obviously, in the heart of God of Nine Heavens, the lives of those in the Heavenly Alliance are not worthy of attention at all, and they are not worthy of attention

Seeing this situation, Darryl's expression was indifferent, but his heart was secretly angry.

This is too ruthless, the Heavenly League was established by your God's Domain at any rate. At this time, knowing that someone in the Heavenly League was caught by the Soul Devouring Bloodworm, it was so indifferent.

Although what he said was false, Darryl still felt extremely chilling for the Heavenly League after seeing the reaction of the Nine Heavens God and the surrounding priests.

Thinking about it, Darryl looked anxious, and said to the God of Nine Heavens: "Your Majesty, it is a bit abrupt for your subordinates to know this, but the few people in the Soul Devouring Bloodworm are the mainstays of the Heavenly League. Unexpectedly, the

strength of the Heavenly League has been greatly reduced. At that time, the progress of ruling the entire Universe rivers and lakes will also be affected."

Seriously, Darryl didn't want to say these compliments from the bottom of his heart.

But there is no way. In order to get Liuli Water Purification, he can only violate his heart once. Anyway, he is not really going to save the people of the Heavenly League.

Huh....

Hearing this, God of Nine Heavens thought for a while, and slowly nodded: "Gong Aiqing is reasonable, okay, he is right."

Liuli Purified water is the treasure of God's realm, God of Nine Heavens is really reluctant, but before his eyes "Gong Ao" is right, the pawn of the Heavenly League will be used in many places in the future, and it can't be done too much.

At this time, the God of Jiutian didn't know that he was deceived by Darryl.

Seeing Jiutian God finally agreed, Darryl was overjoyed, and quickly said: "Subordinate thank you for your majesty Hong En for the members of the Heavenly League."

"

Okay !" Jiutian God waved his hand, looking very impatient: "Wait for it. When I arrive at Liuli Water Purification, I will return to Main World as soon as possible to seal the magic mirror.

As he said, what did God Jiutian think: "By the way, you heard the news earlier that Darryl killed Luo Jue, and even the Saintess of Jiu Tian betrayed God's Domain. Is the situation true?"

Darryl was in a very comfortable mood, and suddenly heard it. This question was stunned.

This is ...

the next second, Darryl scratched his head, muses: "Your Majesty, this matter is under the oversight did not identify the situation, you jump to conclusions."

## Chapter 1979

To be honest, Darryl didn't want to mention the murder of Luo Jue. After all, this matter was framed by himself.

But I turned my head and thought, since the God of Nine Heavens asked, why not tell the truth and return yourself to innocence?

Ok?

At this moment, Jiutian God frowned and looked at Darryl:

"Negligence? What is the real situation?"

Upon hearing the question, Darryl explained the real situation in detail.

At the end, Darryl said earnestly: "At the time, Darryl should have been framed. The real murderer is most likely Bai Yunfei. In this Main World, the one who can kill Luo Jue, except for Darryl, is that. Bai

Yungfei."

So... Upon

learning the situation, God of Nine Heavens pondered for a moment, and then said lightly: "Even if Darryl is not a murderer, you should not take it lightly. Beware of everything, you know?"

Huh(?)!

Darryl cursed secretly, this nine-day god is really narrow-minded. At first, I pretended to be you just to leave the realm of the gods, but you were brooding, and now you still want to target me.

Thinking about this in his heart, Darryl looked respectful on the surface: "Subordinates understand."

God Jiutian didn't say much, and waved his hand: "Okay, you go to Jade Immortal garden to get colored glaze clean water, then hurry. Go back to Main World. You guarded Jade Immortal garden before and know where the Liuli Water Purification was."

Darryl responded and hurriedly exited the Imperial Palace.

When he got outside, Darryl suddenly made trouble.

Fuck!, Gong Ao knows where Liuli Water Purification is, but I'm a fake, how can I know?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't go back and ask Nine Heavens God, so he could only bite the bullet and hurried towards Jade Immortal garden.

"I have seen the palace leader."

At the gate of Jade Immortal garden, the guards outside respectfully saluted Darryl.

Darryl used Transformation powder, but Nine Heavens God didn't see it, and these guards couldn't even see it.

At this time, Darryl wanted to ask these guards where Liuli Water Purification is located in Jade Immortal Garden, but he can't think about it again. These guards certainly don't know the treasure of Liuli Water Purification. If you ask rashly, it will only cause problems. doubt.

When you get inside, find one The maid asks me.

Thinking about it, Darryl walked into Jade Immortal garden.

When passing a garden, Darryl walked in when he heard the laughter of a woman coming from inside.

Damn it!

How is she?

After entering the garden, Darryl was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that in the beautiful garden, a slender figure was swinging comfortably, with several maids standing respectfully on both sides.

The woman swinging on a swing, wearing a lavender dress, is unspeakably innocent and charming, she is the Princess Dongling whom Darryl has met.

When Darryl first came to God's Domain, he was trapped in the Jade Immortal Garden and couldn't get out. He met Princess Dongling and was imprisoned in the Five Dragon Formation. It was just that Darryl survived the catastrophe and got Yi in the Five Dragon Array. Rong San, then pretended to be the God of Nine Heavens before he left completely.

Although this matter has passed for a while, Darryl still remembers the scene at that time.

I thought that some maids were playing in this garden, but I didn't

expect it to be Princess Dongling.

At this moment, Darryl didn't think much, ready to turn around and leave. "Gong Ao!"

However, after two steps, I heard Princess Dong Ling's cry.

Darryl was very helpless. He stopped and looked back, and saw Princess Dongling looking at him with a smile, something indescribable in his eyes.

In the next second, Darryl squeezed out a smile and said politely; "Princess, what's the matter?"

Princess Dong Ling didn't answer directly, but instead waved his jade hand at the maid around him: "You get back first. "

Yes, princess!"

The voice fell, and several maids slowly left the garden.

For a time, Princess Dong Ling and Darryl were left in the entire garden. Seeing this scene, Darryl was stunned.

What is the main purpose of Duke Dongling?

"Gong Ao!"

Just when Darryl was muttering secretly, she saw Princess Dongling smile and waved at him: "What are you going to do?

Come and push me swing!" When

she said this, Princess Dongling said in a tone. Gentleness is obviously very different from the above-mentioned attitude just now.

## Chapter 1980

Gudong!

Seeing Princess Dong Ling's smiling face, Darryl couldn't help but swallowed secretly, and the whole person was blindfolded.

What's the situation?

Is there a secret between Princess Dongling and Gong Ao?

Muttering in his heart, Darryl couldn't refuse directly, and walked over slowly, pushing Princess Dongling to start swinging.

At this time, Darryl did not know that Gong Ao had been in Jade Immortal garden for five hundred years, and had been responsible for the safety of Jade Immortal garden for five hundred years. Under such circumstances, she often met with Princess Dongling.

After a long time, Gong Ao gradually fell in love with Princess Dong Ling, and Princess Dong Ling also had a secret love for Gong Ao, but because of their identity, they never said anything.

A few days ago, Gong Ao told Princess Dongling that there was something to give her, but before he could take it out, he was sent to Main World by the God of Nine Heavens.

At that time Princess Dongling was overjoyed in secret and guessed that Gong Ao might be confessing to herself, so she has been waiting for news from Gong Ao these days. At this time, seeing him come back, she was naturally very happy.

However, Princess Dong Ling didn't know that it was not Gong Ao at all, but Darryl pretending to be.

hiss!

At this moment, Darryl admired the perfect curve of Princess Dong Ling up close, and at the same time smelled the bursts of fragrance that kept coming, and couldn't help taking a deep breath.

It smells good...

but soon, Darryl reacted.

I'm here to get Liuli to purify water. How can I appreciate Princess Dongling's rise? We must hurry up and do business.

"Gong Ao!"

At this moment, Princess Dongling was swinging on a swing, while gently speaking: "Before you went to Main World, you said there was something for me. What is it?"

Thing?

When the voice fell, Darryl was stunned. He wasn't the real Gong Ao, how could he know what he was going to give you?

But how dare Darryl show it, he can only pretend to be confused:

"Really? I...I have said this before?" When

he said this, Darryl behaved indifferently, and he was very anxious.

Fuck!, you have to find a way to get rid of this princess Dongling.

Darryl heard Darryl answered, Princess Dongling some angry, hand clutching the swing stop, eyebrows furrowed: "Palace Ao did not

say what you mean, do I dignified princess Ling Tung lie ??"

she said, Princess Dongling looked savage: "If you don't know what to say today, see how I punish you."

Let me go!

Seeing this, Darryl wanted to cry without tears.

The princess is beginning to be more real, and this is in trouble.

In the next second, Darryl thought for a while and said: "Princess, I came to Jade Immortal Garden to get the glaze purification water by your majesty's will. Time is pressing, and other things, when I come back next time, I will explain to you. "

After saying this, Darryl wiped away the cold sweat from his forehead and turned to leave.

"You stop !"

Princess Dong Ling stomped her feet angrily, and grabbed Darryl:

"What colored glaze water purification? What I'm talking about now is the most important thing." Being

held by Princess Dong Ling, Darryl had to break free

subconsciously, but in the process of breaking free, he saw

something falling from the golden armor that Darryl was wearing.

Patter...At

this moment, Darryl and Princess Dong Ling looked down almost at the same time.

At this look, Darryl was stunned.

I saw that it was a letter with flying feathers on it, which was very delicate. In addition, there were a few elegant handwritings written on it: Your Royal Highness Princess Qiqi.

Damn it.

Seeing these, Darryl only felt his brain buzzing and blank.

Does Gong Ao really have something to give Princess Dongling, or is it a private letter?

Princess Dong Ling was also stunned, then picked up the letter and opened it to read it.

While watching, Princess Dongling's red lips lightened, and she couldn't help but read it softly: "There is a beauty, and you will never

forget it. If you don't see it in a day, you will think like crazy. Feng Fei soars, seeking phoenix from all over the world... . "

Huh!

After reading a few words, Princess Dongling's beautiful face suddenly turned red, like a ripe apple, her eyes flashed with endless joy.

Great, Gong Ao finally got the hang of it, knowing to write a love letter to me to confess.

Damn it!

And Darryl, who was standing on the side, also opened his eyes wide, completely stunned.

This Gongao is so courageous, he actually showed his love to Princess Dongling in this way.

Darryl knows ancient and modern, and he immediately heard that the love poem in the letter was the perfect love poem "Feng Qiu Huang" written by Sima Xiangru in the Han Dynasty in Main World, but Gong Ao copied it as it was and sent it to Dongling in the letter. Princess, the purpose is obvious. This is pursuing Princess Dongling.

## Chapter 1981

"Gong Ao!"

Just when Darryl was secretly shocked, she heard Princess Dongling scream, and then threw herself into Darryl's arms with a full face Joyfully said: "You fool, only now began to show your heart."

"Do you know that I have been waiting for this day."

Princess Dongling has a straightforward personality. She already has a good impression of Gong Ao. The heart that came to this confession suddenly felt uncomfortable, so he said what was in his heart.

This...

Feeling the fragrance in his arms, Darryl was completely stunned.

I thought that Gong Ao's letter would make Princess Dong Ling irritated, but she didn't expect that Princess Dong Ling would accept Gong Ao's confession. It was really unexpected.

But I am not Gong Ao, what should I do?

Thinking about it, Darryl was anxious, like an ant on a hot pot.

"Lets go to my palace!"

At this moment , Princess Dongling left her arms, took Darryl's hand, and walked towards the palace not far away with a happy expression. , There is the sleeping palace where Princess Dongling rests.

At this moment, Darryl was so confused that he was dragged into the bedroom by Princess Dongling before he could react.

"Gong Ao!" After

entering the bedroom and sitting down, Princess Dong Ling smiled lightly: "I am so happy today, how about a few drinks with me?"

This...

Darryl reacted and squeezed out a complicated one. Smile: "Let's drink the bar another day, and I have to go back to Main World to do very important things..."

At this time, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears. What happened today was a coincidence. I had known that there was a love letter hidden in Gong Ao's golden armor, so I didn't wear it at that time.

When the voice fell, Princess Dong Ling was full of displeased, and pouted: "Is the affairs of Main World more important than me?" She treated Darryl as Gong Ao, and made no secret of acting like a baby.

Faced with this situation, Darryl scratched his head, very helpless.

At this time, Princess Dongling called the two maids: "Go and prepare some food and drinks. By the way, don't tell anyone about Gong Ao with me, you know?"

"I see, princess!" The

two maids Replied, and immediately went out to prepare.

After a while, a few delicate little dishes were ready, Princess Dong ling is in a good mood, and she



opened two jars of wine and filled it with Darryl herself, and the wine was full of fragrance for a while .

At this moment, Princess Dong Ling asked the maid to retreat, picked up the wine, and said to Darryl: "Come on, let's meet a glass." In the face of this situation, Darryl had no choice but to refuse, so he had to take the wine glass and Princess Dong Ling touched it and drank it all in one fell swoop.

Darryl thought it over. Since Princess Dongling was regarded favorite of Gong Ao, he will stay with her, wait until Princess Dongling is drunk, and then leave by himself.

However, Darryl didn't know that what he and Princess Dongling were drinking at this time was the unique "Jade Palace Qiong Niang" in God's Realm. This wine can only be enjoyed by Nine Heavens God, as well as Empress Hua Zhao and Princess Dong Ling.

In addition, Yugong Qiong brewed smells quiet and elegant, but it has great stamina.

For a while, Darryl smiled, and Princess Dong Ling had a drink while chatting and laughing happily.

"Gong Ao, what about us, when are you going to tell my father?" Princess Dong Ling asked with a smile.

At this time, Princess Dong Ling drank a few glasses of wine, her delicate face was red with indescribable charm.

Darryl was stunned, not knowing how to answer for a while.

Although Gong Ao has some prestige in God's Realm, he is only a leader. He is pursuing Princess Dongling, dare to talk to God Jiutian?

"Puff!"

Seeing Darryl's entangled face, Princess Dong Ling couldn't help but smile, with a sly face: "I am teasing you, knowing that you dont have the courage to tell my father, I will tell this myself! "

Speaking, Princess Dongling leaned over and took Darryl's arm:

"Don't worry, my father loves me the most, and it will definitely fulfill us."

Darryl squeezed out a smile, trying to break free, but he didn't Dare to show it.

For the next half an hour, Darryl chatted with Princess Dongling every time, but he never forgot about Liuli's water purification.

At the beginning, Darryl didn't feel anything, but slowly, something was wrong.

I go! !

At this moment, Darryl only felt that his whole head was dizzy, and his whole body was soft, under the anesthesia of alcohol, and he almost couldn't sit still.

WIn The next second, Darryl held his forehead and said: "Princess, it's almost time, I should go!"

hiss.

While talking, Darryl raised his eyes to look at Princess Dong Ling. At this look, he couldn't help but breathe in the air, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that Princess Dong Ling leaned sideways on the soft couch, she didn't know when she tore off her long skirt, leaving only the obscene clothes inside. The charming curves were looming. And

that beautiful face, because of drinking, now reveals a charming blush, extremely sexy.

Gudong!

Seeing this scene, Darryl couldn't help swallowing his saliva, secretly sighing in his heart, he couldn't tell that the figure of Princess Dong Ling was so perfect.

Gongao has really a blessing, and can be favored by Princess Dongling.

Thinking about it, Darryl cautiously stepped forward and whispered: "Princess, you are drunk, take a rest first, I should go too!" The voice fell, Darryl shook his head, and wanted to make himself more awake, he was about to leave. .

Huh!

However, at this moment, Princess Dong Ling hugged Darryl!

Speaking of which, Princess Dongling rarely drank, and she had drunk a lot with Darryl just now.

"Gong Ao, don't go, its okay to stay with me tonight!" Princess DongLing was drunk and said softly to Darryl.

"Princess, you calm down..." Darryl was startled.

Having said that, Darryl was about to break free, but the alcohol in his body broke out, and he couldn't exert any strength at all.

In the next second, Darryl would still speak, but at this moment, Princess Dongling's red lips kissed Darryl!

At this time, Princess Dong Ling completely let go of her restraint under the stimulation of strong alcohol.

Puff!

Darryl was completely stunned, his mind went blank, and immediately after that, Princess Dong Ling pounced on him, and the two of them instantly rolled onto the collapse.

"Princess, you..." Darryl was noisy in his mind, and he was very anxious. At the same time, she wanted to push Princess Dongling away, but under the anesthesia of strong alcohol, she couldn't push her away.

At this time, Princess Dong Ling couldn't hear Darryl's voice at all, and now she had only one thought in her heart, to make the 'Gong Ao' in front of her truly become her own man.

She holds Darryl tightly

, untie the golden armor on Darryl's body, his mind went blank, and bit his lip to sit down.

"Yeah!" An

intoxicating low voice echoed in the palace.

I don't know how long it has been before, Darryl and Princess Dong Ling finally returned to peace.

At this time, the wine power gradually receded, and Darryl's mind slowly became sober.

Oops.

After waking up, Darryl's mood was terrible.

At this time, Darryl was almost in a cold sweat, and he actually had a relationship with Princess Dongling.....isn't this...isn't it completely over? If you let Jiutian God know, you can't imagine the consequences.

At this moment, under Darryl's body, Princess Dong Ling still had a trace of blush on her delicate face, and her eyes were staring at Darryl with a bit of shyness and joy.

"Gong Ao..."

At this time, Princess Dong Ling also woke up, but did not regret the impulse just now, but hugged Darryl and said gently: "We have done the gift of Lord Zhou, you will always Treat me well."

Hmm!

Darryl responded, but he couldn't laugh or cry in his heart.

This matter was done by pretending to be Gong Ao, and by chance, she had a relationship with Princess Dongling.

But after another thought, this Princess Dong Ling doesn't know who she is, so what is she afraid of?

Thinking about it, Darryl slowly said: "You are so affectionate to me, I will always treat you well, by the way, do you know where Liuli Water Purification is?"

Princess Dongling smiled lightly and leaned against Darryl said in his arms: "You have been guarding Jade Immortal Garden for so long. Why did you go to Main World and forget where Liuli Water Purification is?"

Then, Princess Dong Ling continued: "Liuli Water Purification is in the Five Dragon Formation. In the forbidden ground behind."

Five dragons!

Hearing this, Darryl's eyes lit up.

Of course he knew that the Five Dragon Formation had been imprisoned by Princess Dong Ling in the Five Dragon Formation at the beginning, but he didn't expect that there was a forbidden area behind the Five Dragon Formation, and Liuli Purified water was inside.

"Gong Ao, it's late, you can rest here." Princess Dongling hugged Darryl with a gentle expression: "I just told you that no one knows that you are with me. I will wait until tomorrow morning. Go to find the emperor, I won't let you go to Main World, okay?!"

## Chapter 1983

what?

Hearing this, Darryl's heart was shocked.

What a joke, I am not a real Gongao at all, if I don't return to Main World, I will be completely exposed.

Just these words, Darryl couldn't say it, so he had to squeeze out a smile and said: "Okay, you go to bed first, I will guard you."

Hmm!

The princess smiled and nodded: "Gong Ao, you are so kind!" She snuggled on Darryl's body and closed her eyes to rest.

Darryl lay there, not daring to act rashly. He only waited for Princess Dongling to fall asleep and left the bedroom to get Liuli water purification.

Seeing Princess Dongling fall asleep completely, Darryl was full of excitement and was about to get up.

"Your Majesty, here comes the empress!"

And at this moment, only a shout came from outside the palace, and then, there was a sound of footsteps coming.

Damn it!

Nine Heavens God and Empress Hua Zhao are here?

Hearing the call, Darryl's heart was shocked, and he was a little panicked in an instant.

At the same time, Princess Dongling also trembled and woke up suddenly.

"Gong Ao"

looked at Darryl's panic, Princess Dong Ling comforted: "Don't be afraid, I will explain to the father and the queen later." While talking, Princess Dong Ling quickly sorted out the messy clothes.

Darryl also put on clothes in a hurry.

While she was wearing it, she saw God of Nine Heavens and Empress Hua Zhao slowly walking in, surrounded by several maids. Darryl couldn't think too much, and quickly turned around. Although he changed his appearance to Gong Ao, the situation in front of him couldn't be seen by God Nine Heavens and Empress Hua Zhao.

The moment he turned around, through the bronze mirror not far in front, Darryl vaguely saw that the Nine Heavens God was dressed in a golden dragon robe with a strong aura.

The accompanying Empress Hua Zhao was also in a gorgeous phoenix robe, her exquisite figure, under the foil of the phoenix robe, was vividly displayed and looked extremely dignified and elegant.

And in the gentle and charming temperament, there is no loss of prestige.

It's just that Darryl didn't have the mood to appreciate at this time, his head was cold and sweat, and his heart sank to the bottom.

It's over, it's over.

Although Princess Dong Ling was protecting him, but with Princess Dong Ling, his clothes were disheveled. In such a state, Nine Heavens God would definitely be furious.

Huh!

At this moment,

Seeing the situation in front of them, both Nine Heavens God and Hua Zhao were taken aback.

I saw Princess Dongling's clothes in a mess, with a hint of flushing on her face, and beside her, a man stood with his back facing away, also in disheveled clothes.

Because Darryl turned his back in time, he couldn't see his face, but even so, Jiutian God's face suddenly became gloomy, and his anger rose.

Who is this, so bold, dare to have a private meeting with the princess, and also...

At the same time, the exquisite face of Empress Hua Zhao is also extremely wonderful. First I looked at Darryl and then at Princess Dong Ling. , Humiliated.

What's the matter with the daughter, she is in the bedroom with a man...It 's ridiculous.

"Father, mother!"

Seeing this, Princess Dongling quickly said: "Don't get angry, listen to your daughter's explanation..."

"Shut up!"

Before the words were finished, the God of Nine Heavens shouted violently. Immediately raised his hand, and hit Darryl with a palm.

This palm contained extremely overbearing power, Darryl did not dare to hold on, but turned and rushed out of the palace. Darryl had seen the strength of Nine Heavens God and knew that he was not an opponent, so he could only run away.

Phew...

God of Nine Heavens was full of anger and chased him directly.

"Father!"

Seeing this scene, Princess Dong Ling was too anxious and wanted to chase out, but was stopped by Empress Hua Zhao.

"East Tomb!"

At this time, Empress Hua Zhao's delicate face was full of anger:

"You have been petite and self-willed since you were young, and your mother and queen have been left to you, but you did not expect that you are getting bolder and stronger, and you are actually in the palace. ...."

With that said, recalling the scene just now, Empress Hua Zhao blushed with shame.

Puff!

At this moment, Princess Dongling woke up completely, realized that the matter was serious, and quickly knelt down: "Mother, the daughter asked him to stay in the bedroom. Please mother and father don't blame him."

What?

Hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao frowned: "You two..."

Princess Dongling hurriedly said: "Mother, we are in love with each other. We have already settled for life, but our daughter has not followed. You said."

"Tonight, i forced him to drink. He was too drunk at the time, and then it happened."

## Chapter 1984

At the end of the talk, Princess Dong Ling pleaded with a full face:

"Mother, you

love me the most. I know my father must be very angry. Please help me to speak and

make us perfect."

This.....

Hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao's delicate face was full of complexity, and she

was silent.

Princess Tanglin is her most beloved daughter. Although today's things have

been a little bit silly, but then again, she has reached the age of marriage. Since the

two love each other, it is good to be done like this.

Thinking about it, Empress Hua Zhao breathed a sigh of relief, and said slowly:

"If that's the case, I'll help you talk. You stay in the palace and you are not allowed to go out, you know?"

Although she didn't see Darryl's face, Empress Hua Zhao believed that the man who would make her daughter admire must be extraordinary.

"Thank you, empress!"

Seeing Empress Hua Zhao's promise, Princess Dongling was overjoyed and

quickly said: "I knew it, you love me the most."

Empress Hua Zhao sighed and walked out of the bedroom slowly.

At this moment, the other side.

In midair, Darryl flew forward quickly, wishing he could grow a pair of wings.

Behind him, a golden light chased after him, and he saw a figure shrouded in the

golden light, his face was extremely gloomy, and his whole body burst out with

killing intent.

It is the Nine Heavens God.

boom!

Soon, the distance was getting closer and closer, Nine Heavens God raised his

hand and waved, a golden light burst out, straight to Darryl's back.

Darryl didn't have

time to dodge, he was hit directly, groaned, and landed directly.

At the same time as he landed, the dissipated expression on Darryl's face also

lost its effect, returning to his original appearance.

But this scene, Nine Heavens God did not see.

Puff through.

shocked.

After landing, Darryl's face was pale, he only felt that the power of the

primordial spirit had been imprisoned to death, and he was extremely weak

Huh(?), these nine days of God's strength is really terrifying, and with a random

move, his power is sealed.

At this moment, the God of Nine Heavens slowly landed, and at this time he

finally saw Darryl's face, and he was taken aback.

Darryl?

In the next second, Nine Heavens God's anger rose. This Darryl was so bold that

he dared to break into Jade Immortal garden and mess with his daughter.

Feeling the anger of Nine Heavens God, Darryl's expression was calm, but he

was a little desperate in his heart.

It's over, this time is completely over.

"Darryl, you came here automatically this time, no fear for me??"

The God of

Nine Heavens had a gloomy face and said word by word: "This time, even if the

master is here, I will destroy you!"  
When the voice fell, Nine Heavens God grabbed Darryl and quickly returned to Jade Immortal garden.  
As soon as I arrived at the Immortal garden Hall, I saw Empress Hua Zhao standing there anxiously.  
Seeing that God of Nine Heavens had captured the man back, Empress Hua Zhao hurriedly greeted him.  
Darryl?  
At this moment, seeing the face of Darryl, Empress Hua Zhao's body trembled, and she was stunned.  
The man who loves his daughter is Darryl?  
When Princess Dongling pleaded, she never said Gong Ao's name, plus Darryl had been facing her back before, so Empress Hua Zhao didn't see Darryl.  
In this case, seeing Darryl's face at this time, Empress Hua Zhao subconsciously thought that the person her daughter liked was Darryl.  
"What are you doing here?"  
At this moment, the God of Nine Heavens frowned and rebuked at Empress Hua Zhao: "Don't look at his daughter yet? This kid is bold and reckless. I must destroy his soul so that he will never turn over."  
When the voice fell, Nine Heavens God raised his hands, and suddenly a horrible breath gathered around the hall.  
"Your Majesty don't..."  
At this moment, Empress Hua Zhao hurried over and stopped the Nine Heavens God, her delicate face was complicated: "Don't do it yet, listen to me."  
While talking, Empress Hua Zhao pulled the Nine Heavens God to the side hall next to her.  
When he arrived at the Pian Ting, the God of Nine Heavens pressed angrily and said, "What are you doing? Why are you stopping me?"  
Empress Hua Zhao breathed a sigh of relief, and said softly: "Your Majesty, please calm down your anger. Our daughter told me just now that the two of them are in love with each other..." In the next few minutes, Empress Hua Zhao explained the situation. Said it.  
Because I didn't see Darryl's changing appearance as Gong Ao, in the heart of Empress Hua Zhao, she believed that her daughter liked Darryl. After all, Darryl had been to Jade Immortal Garden before, and he was also the Nine Heavens Profound

Sage appointed by the Master. It was completely logical that his daughter liked him.

## Chapter 1985

what?

Hearing what Empress Hua Zhao said, God of Nine Heavens was stunned, his face gloomy and uncertain.

Love each other?

Daughter and Darryl are in love with each other?

Like Empress Hua Zhao, God hadn't seen Darryl's appearance in the past nine

days, and subconsciously thought that his daughter liked Darryl.

Neither God of Nine Heavens nor Empress Hua Zhao knew that they had

committed a huge misunderstanding.

Sigh....

Finally, the God of Nine Heavens reacted and said coldly: "If this is the case, I

will kill this kid who knows the heights and heights of the earth."

When he said these,

God of Nine Heavens was almost unforgivable.

In the heart of Jiutian God, Darryl pretended to be himself, and it was simply

unforgivable. Even if he was named Jiutian Profound Sage by the master, and Nuwa came forward to mediate, in the heart of Jiutian God, he still couldn't get used to

Darryl.

Saint?

Especially with regard to the Nine Heavens Profound Sage, Nine Heavens God

has been unconvinced in his heart.

This Darryl is just a human being, how can He De be a Nine Heaven Profound

And now, this Darryl had a relationship with his daughter, again, which made

Nine Heavens God almost unbearable, and he only felt that his majesty had been tarnished.

Therefore, this Darryl must die, and the death must be very miserable.

"His Majesty!"

Feeling the anger of Nine Heavens God, Empress Hua Zhao was anxious, and

gently persuaded: "Quite your anger, if you kill Darryl, what will your daughter do in

the future?"

The God of Nine Heavens snorted coldly: "She can only be blamed



for her life  
and she liked people she shouldn't like."  
As he said, God Jiutian wanted to get more and more angry: "This  
Dongling is  
really wayward. Before, Darryl brought the monster clan into the  
Imperial Palace.  
Didn't she know?"  
[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)  
this kid."  
"Knowing that her father and Darryl have a bad relationship, she still  
has to like  
For a time, Nine Heavens God was angry and eloquent.  
"OK OK..."  
Empress Hua Zhao's exquisite face was full of helplessness: "I  
know you have  
been disgusted with Darryl, and speaking of it, I don't have a good  
impression of  
him. IHe broke into God's Domain before and even ate the spirit fruit."  
With that, Empress Hua Zhao turned her words and continued: "In  
any case, he  
is also the Nine Heavens Profound Sage appointed by the Master,  
and his status is second only to you. Dongling is not wronged by  
following him. Tanglin has been  
with him..."  
In the last two words, Empress Hua Zhao was ashamed to export,  
but her  
delicate face was full of seriousness.  
At this time, Empress Hua Zhao said all the truth, she really didn't  
have a good  
impression of Darryl, but at this point, she had no choice but to fulfill  
Princess Dongling.  
After all, the two sides have established a relationship, and they  
were sleeping  
together just now, and raw rice became cooked rice.  
More importantly, at that time, many maids also saw that the so-called  
family  
ugliness should not be publicized. If Nine Heavens God killed  
Darryl, what would  
happen to the happiness of the daughter in the future?  
"you..."  
At this moment, God Jiutian frowned and looked at Empress Hua  
Zhao in  
surprise: "What are you talking about? Are you going to betroth  
Dongling to the kid Darryl?"  
Empress Hua Zhao nodded.  
"You are crazy." Jiutian God was stunned, his eyes full of  
resistance.  
Afterwards, Jiutian God shook his head with a resolute expression:  
"No, this is  
absolutely not possible."  
That Darryl is just a tricky clown, how can he be qualified to match  
hisdaughter?  
Sigh...  
Empress Hua Zhao breathed a sigh of relief and patiently

persuaded her: "Your Majesty, you are angry, I can understand it, but if you think about it, the matter between Darryl and her daughter has become a fact, and, in the scene just now, many maids watched it. Arrived."  
"If Darryl dies, her daughter's reputation will be ruined, so let's be a good friend and directly recruit Darryl as our son-in-law. In this case, others won't make irresponsible remarks."  
"More importantly, Darryl became our son-in-law. Will he still dare not listen to your Majesty's words in the future?"  
This....  
Upon hearing these words, God of Nine Heavens frowned and thought, and his heart gradually calmed down.  
Her words seemed to make some sense.  
The family ugliness should not be publicized, Darryl is really dying, and the happiness of his daughter is gone. Moreover, this Darryl is rebellious and acts indiscriminately and accepts him as a son-in-law. With this relationship, he can just be restrained.  
At this moment, in the next hall.  
Darryl was sealed by the Nine Heavens God, and he couldn't move even when he sat there, feeling extremely nervous.

## Chapter 1986

Fuck!!  
At this moment, looking at the side hall, Nine Heavens God and Empress Hua Zhao are constantly discussing what, Darryl's heart is even more up and down, extremely uneasy.  
Is this discussing how to kill me?  
It's no wonder that the daughter is defiled, so who is not angry?  
But today, there were too many coincidences, and I was really wronged.  
Thinking about it, Darryl almost wanted to cry without tears.  
At this moment, there was the sound of footsteps, and I saw God of Nine Heavens and Empress Hua Zhao returning to the hall.  
Gudong!  
At this moment, Darryl raised his throat with a heart, and he was too flustered, but his face showed a calm look.

Huh!

At the same time, God of Nine Heavens and Empress Hua Zhao also looked up and down Darryl.

The atmosphere seemed a little dull and subtle.

"Darryl!"

Finally, God Jiutian took a deep breath and spoke to Darryl coldly:

"Let's talk

about it, what's the matter with you and Dongling?"

Just now, God of Nine Heavens followed Empress Hua Zhao's suggestion and

decided to hire Darryl as his son-in-law, but before the announcement, he still needs

to ask Darryl.

This....

Darryl's brain turned quickly, showing a slight smile, and said cynically: "This, you should ask your daughter."

Because he didn't know what Jiutian God meant, Darryl couldn't talk nonsense,

so he could only bring the topic to Princess Dongling.

Huh!

Seeing Darryl's attitude, Nine Heavens God was very angry, but he still suppressed it.

Seeing that the atmosphere was about to freeze, Empress Hua Zhao directed at

Darryl and said softly: "Darryl, don't be nervous, this palace and your majesty have

already understood the matter between you and Dongling."

[www.huanyuanshenqi.com](http://www.huanyuanshenqi.com)

As she said, Empress Hua Zhao smiled and continued: "Since you two are in

love and have reached this point, your Majesty and I are naturally not good at hitting mandarin ducks."

What?

Love each other?

Hearing this, Darryl was stunned, his mind was blank, and the whole person was

dumbfounded.

Although I know Princess Dongling, she has no feelings, and Princess Dongling

likes Gong Ao. How can she be in love with herself?

For a moment, Darryl was very puzzled, but he didn't dare to ask more about the

situation in front of him.

And then, the words of Empress Hua Zhao made Darryl completely stupid. "Darryl!"

At this time, Empress Hua Zhao lightly bit her lip, and said seriously: "I have

discussed with your majesty just now, and decided to complete you and Dongling, and you will be named the Jade Dragon Manhorse.

After your majesty announces it,

We will find a good Day, about your marriage?"

Wow..

At this moment, Darryl opened his mouth wide, and only felt that his

brain was  
buzzing and completely messy. Did I hear them wrong?  
Nine days God wants to recruit himself as his son-in-law?  
At this time, Darryl was completely confused.  
I thought it was dead this time. God of Nine Heavens would not  
forgive himself  
easily, but he never expected that God of Nine Heavens would not  
only not kill  
himself, but also recruit himself as a son in law.  
This reversal is incredible.  
"Darryl!"  
Seeing the change in Darryl's expression, Jiutian God was very  
impatient:  
"Looking at you like this, is it still unwilling in ur heart? Why? Is my  
daughter  
Dongling not worthy of you?"  
The sound is not loud, but it is full of majesty.  
At the same time, Empress Hua Zhao also looked at Darryl closely,  
waiting for  
his answer.  
Gudong!  
At this moment, Darryl was in a mess. After swallowing his saliva  
secretly, he  
smiled bitterly: "Why, Princess Dongling Jinzhiyuye, how can I not  
be worthy of her?  
I am climbing high."  
To be honest, Darryl didn't want to say these flattering words, but  
there was no  
way, the life at this time was in the hands of the Jiutian God, if it  
angered the Jiutian  
God, it would be completely over.  
Ok!  
Hearing this answer, God Jiutian's face eased a lot, and he said:  
"Since you have  
no objection, you will live here for the time being. However, you are  
not allowed to  
meet with Tanglin until the wedding."  
As he said, God of Nine Heavens said to Mother Hua Zhao: "Send  
more people  
to look at him, and don't let him go around."  
Although it has been decided to recruit Darryl as a consort, this is  
the Jade  
Immortal Garden, and the royal rules must be followed.  
The last word fell, Nine Heavens God turned and left the hall.

Chapter 1987

Empress Hua Zhao responded, and then smiled at Darryl: "Your

Majesty has spoken, you can live here, and wait for me to arrange a few maids to come. Just tell them what you need."  
With that, Empress Hua Zhao also walked out slowly.  
Damn it!  
At this moment, Darryl wanted to cry without tears, too anxious. I have to go back to save the Dax and Neil with Liuli Purified water. How can I stay here and get married with Princess Dongling?  
Thinking about it, Darryl was about to take the opportunity to slip away, but the soul was sealed to death, and there were many god soldiers guarding the hall. Seeing this situation, Darryl suddenly despaired.

.....  
anxiety.  
the other side.  
Princess Dong Ling sat in the bedroom with anxiety, her delicate face full of  
Did the father catch Gong Ao? Will he kill him?  
Did the mother intercede for herself?  
"Tanglin!"  
Just when Princess Dongling was nervous, she heard a gentle voice, and then,  
Empress Hua Zhao walked in.  
After leaving the front hall, Empress Hua Zhao immediately came to Princess Dongling, ready to tell her the good news.  
"Mother Queen!"  
Seeing Empress Hua Zhao coming in, Princess Dong Ling quickly stood up, her face nervous: "How's it going?"  
Empress Hua Zhao pursed her lips and reproached: "Look at how nervous you are, you are so big, you won't let the queen worry at all."  
With that, Empress Hua Zhao breathed a sigh of relief and continued: "I have already pleaded with your majesty for you, and your majesty has promised not to pursue it any more, and has agreed to your marriage."  
Wow!  
When she heard this, Princess Dong Ling was overjoyed, holding Empress Hua Zhao's jade arm: "Great, thank you, empress!" Just now she was nervous, and now she can finally rest assured.  
Thinking of being able to marry Gong Ao in the end, Princess Dong Ling could not tell the happiness.  
Empress Hua Zhao was in a good mood at this time, and she smiled and said:  
"Speaking of today, you are really wayward, but that Darryl is also considered a talent. As the Profound Saint of Nine Heavens, your

combination is also a good match. "

"But even so, when I tried to persuade your father, I took a lot of talking, so after

we got married, you shouldn't mess around anymore, you know?"

When she said this, Empress Hua Zhao smiled.

However, Princess Dong Ling trembled with her delicate body, and she was

stunned.

What did the mother say?

Want to marry Darryl? How could this be?

Thinking about it, Princess Dongling looked at Empress Hua Zhao:

"Mother,

you... You just said that I and Darryl were married?"

"Yup!"

At this time, Empress Hua Zhao hadn't noticed her daughter's fault, she smiled

and said, "What? Do you think it's too fast to get married? Silly daughter, you've already done the gift of Zhou Gong. If you don't get married soon, you want the

mother to make peace. Your Majesty was seen as a joke?"

"Do not..."

Princess Dong Ling shook her head, almost crying: "Queen,

are you making a mistake? I like Gong Ao!"

When thinking of Darryl, Princess Dongling's delicate face was full of

resistance: "This Main World man used the demon clan to fight against his father, and his

father has always hated this man. How can I marry him?"

Ok?

Hearing this, Empress Hua Zhao frowned and was stunned.

In the next second, Empress Hua Zhao's delicate face was a bit displeased:

"Dangling, what are you talking nonsense? How can the happiness of a lifetime be so trifling?"

This daughter was too foolish. One second before she had contact with Darryl,

the next second she said she liked Gong Ao, which was too capricious.

At this time, Empress Hua Zhao didn't know that Princess Dongling had always

liked Gong Ao, but there were many coincidences in today's matter, and then a big

misunderstanding occurred.

"Mother Queen..." Princess Dong Ling was anxious, and she wanted to say

something more.

Just as she said two words, she was interrupted by Empress Hua Zhao:

"Dongling, as a princess, how can you be so promiscuous? Before you and Darryl were in the bedroom, your clothes were disheveled, and your father and I were watching In my eyes, and I have promised your marriage, but now you say you like

Gong Ao again?"

"If you do this again, I won't care about your affairs in the future. I will tell you, your majesty has already agreed to your marriage with Darryl and cannot be changed!"

"From now on, you will stay honestly in the bedroom and prepare for the wedding."

Having said this, Empress Hua Zhao turned and left with a disappointed look.

## Chapter 1988

"Mother Queen!"

Princess Dongling was full of grievances, she didn't know where she was wrong, and wanted to chase her out, but Empress Hua Zhao had already gone away.

How could this be?

At this moment, Princess Dongling's body was soft, she was paralyzed on the soft couch, her mind was also in chaos.

She was obviously with Gong Ao, why didn't the mother say it was Darryl?

.....

On the other side, Main World.

Westrington Continent, the main altar of the Five Poison Sect.

Bai Yunfei sat on the chair in the room, his handsome face full of anxiety.

Ji thea stood aside respectfully, her delicate face also full of solemnity and complexity.

Since the Magic Mirror was snatched from the ghost world, the news spread like

wildfire and quickly spread throughout Main World. For a while, the various sects were in an uproar.

Under such circumstances, the various sects headed by the Heavenly

League sent people to investigate the news of Bai Yunfei. Not only that, the Carter family was also searching everywhere for the whereabouts of the magic mirror.

Speaking of it, the Heavenly Alliance had just cleaned up the Carter family, and

the two sides had become mortal enemies to each other, but because of the sealing of

the magic mirror, there was still a tacit understanding and no conflict broke out.

After all, the strength of the Demon Lord Gone in the Magic Mirror cannot be underestimated. Once he is released from the Magic Mirror, the whole world will be overturned.

In this case, Bai Yunfei has been concealed in the Five Poison Sect, and has not easily appeared in the rivers and lakes, but even so, the Carter family and the people of the Heavenly League still fixed their eyes on the Five Poison Sect based on inference.

After all, during this period of time, Bai Yunfei was walking around the rivers

and lakes, and Ji Tina, the lord of the Five Poison Sects, had been following him all the time. Therefore, both the Heavenly League and the Carter family suspected

that Bai Yunfei was hiding in the Five Poison Sect General Altar. Half a day ago, hundreds of thousands of disciples of the Heavenly League

and the Carter family had sent people to march towards the Five Poison Sects.

Upon hearing the news, Bai Yunfei was very anxious.

You must know that it will take three days for Demon Lord to leave the

magic mirror, and within these three days, the magic mirror cannot leave the blood

pool of the secret room, otherwise, the previous efforts will be in vain.

Anxiously, Bai Yunfei called Ji Tina to discuss countermeasures.

It was only for a while, and they couldn't think of a perfect way to deal with it.

"Sigh(?)..."

At this time, Ji Tina opened the mouth cautiously: "The Heavenly

Alliance and the Carter family are coming in a fierce manner. Let's face it hard, it's better to withdraw to Tianxiang Valley temporarily."

Tianxiang Valley is the place where Debra was imprisoned. There was beautiful scenery and a hidden location.

Bai Yunfei shook his head and said without even thinking about it:

"This is

definitely not possible, you don't know, your devil is at a critical moment, you can't leave the secret room."

This....

Hearing this, Ji Tina frowned, and suddenly had trouble.

This is a little troublesome.

The Demon lord cannot be transferred, but if it is not transferred, Bai Yunfei and

the Five Poison Sect alone cannot stop the Heavenly League and the Carter Family. There is it!

Under the entanglement, Ji Tina's eyes flashed, and he suddenly had an



idea: "Sect Master, I have a way, but this way is too bloody and brutal."

brutal?

Bai Yunfei showed a slight smile and said lightly: "Say it!"

In his heart, as long as he can solve the immediate troubles, he won't care about cruelty or cruelty.

Ji Tina hesitated and said softly, "Sect Master has ever heard of ancient poisonous scorpions."

Ancient poisonous scorpion?

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei's eyes flickered, revealing an extremely complex expression.

The ancient poisonous scorpion was a very poisonous long worm that was active

in Main World thousands of years ago. It belongs to a type of centipede, but it is huge and

can grow to more than 100 meters in length, which is very scary.

In addition, the ancient poisonous scorpion contains highly poisonous venom.

According to legend, a hundred-meter-long ancient poisonous scorpion, the poison formed by the extremely poisonous body in the body, can cover a range of kilometers, and the poisonous mist is extremely corrosive, no matter if it is a cultivator, It is still a spirit beast, as long as it inhales poison, it will become a poisonous man and a poisonous beast.

After becoming a poisonous man and a poisonous animal, the mind will also be

paralyzed by the poison, which will lose its reason, and eventually become a cruel

and bloodthirsty monster.

It can be said that the ancient poisonous scorpion is an extremely dangerous existence.

At this time, Bai Yunfei reacted and looked at Ji Tina: "I naturally know

the ancient poisonous scorpion, what is your plan, just say it directly." Sigh...

Ji Tina took a breath and slowly said, "In the forbidden area behind the

mountain behind my Five Poison Sect, there is an ancient poisonous scorpion. This poisonous scorpion has existed for longer than ours. It is said that it was captured by our founder of the Five Poison Sect and then sealed in the Forbidden Area of Houshan."

As he said, Ji Tina paused and continued: "This poisonous scorpion is much larger than recorded in ancient documents. My plan is very simple. I will release this poisonous scorpion and lead it to the Heavenly League and the Carter family. Is the only way to go."

"At that time, the Heavenly Alliance and the Carter family will definitely fight the ancient poisonous scorpions. As long as they inhale the poison and become poisonous, they will be completely confused!"

When saying these, Ji Tina's tone was serious, but his eyes were complicated.

This plan can perfectly stop the Heavenly League and the Carter family, but it is also very inhumane. You must know that the poisonous poison of the ancient poisonous scorpion has no cure, and the first batch of poisoned people will become poisonous. Hurting other people will turn other people into poison. In other words, the poisonous poison of ancient poisonous scorpion possesses

extremely terrifying spread. Even disciples of the Five Poison Sects who are good at poisoning will become poisonous people if they are infected.

So Ji Tina hesitated. Although this plan could stop the Heavenly League and the Carter family, once the poison spreads and spreads to Main World, when the lives are overwhelmed, then she and Bai Yunfei will become sinners through the ages.

"Well...."

At this moment, Bai Yunfei pondered and nodded and said: "Okay, just follow this plan."

Speaking of it, Bai Yunfei knew the consequences of releasing ancient poisonous scorpions, which might lead to a disaster, but for the safety of the demon lord, he could only take risks.

In a blink of an eye, it was night.

In a canyon dozens of miles away from the Five Poison Sect's main altar,

hundreds of thousands of people were seen marching forward in all their black dresses. They were the elites of the Heavenly League.

[www.mimiread.com](http://www.mimiread.com)

At the forefront, Guo Dong is riding a war horse, holding a long knife, and majestic.

After Luo Jue's death, Guo Dong continued to show himself in front of Gong

Ao, and was more and more reused by Gong Ao. This time he learned that Bai Yunfei might be hiding in the Five Poison Sect. Guo Dong strongly recommended himself, and then with Gong Ao's permission, , Led hundreds of thousands of elites, came to

the Five Poison Sects to encircle Bai Yunfei.  
And behind the mighty team of the Heavenly League, there is a team of tens of thousands of people, it is the Carter family.  
Half a day ago, Chester got the news and concluded that Bai Yunfei was hiding in the Five Poison Sect, and he and Ambrose brought everyone there.  
"Uncle Chester!"  
At this time, Ambrose suppressed his anger, and said: "This Guo Dong, followed Gong Ao before, came to our Carter family to show off, and now we met here, don't we take revenge?"  
When saying this, Ambrose stared at the Heavenly League team in front of him fiercely.  
Chester lightly breathed a sigh of relief, and slowly said, "Ambrose, you have to calm down. We have an antagonism with Heavenly alliance as deep as the sea. Sooner or later, we will repay our enemies, but the most important thing before us is to find Bai Yunfei."  
"You should be clear about what it means once the Demon Lord leaves the Magic Mirror. When the time comes, the whole Main World will become hell. So we have to consider the overall situation and find Bai Yunfei first."  
Upon hearing this, Ambrose took a deep breath.  
At this moment, in the Heavenly League team in front.  
"Faculty!"  
An elite disciple leaned forward to curry favor with Guo Dong and said, "The Carter family is following us, haha, I thought they would seek revenge from the Heavenly Alliance because of Dax's wife. "  
When the voice fell, the other elite disciples around also laughed. The corner of Guo Dong's mouth was raised, his eyes filled with contempt: "The Carter family? They are just a bunch of mobs, how can they be compared with our Heavenly League? Even if they have Darryl in charge? We are backed by God's Domain, and they dare to come up and make trouble , Just to die." Haha...  
Hearing this, the surroundings suddenly burst into laughter. Mad!  
Guo Dong's voice was not loud, but the Chester everyone behind a few hundred meters heard them, and in an instant, one by one became angry. This Guo Dong is really a villain. The Carter family took care of the overall situation and didn't rush into conflict, and this Guo Dong was actually very advanced.  
"Uncle Chester!"  
At this time, Ambrose couldn't help it at all, his eyes were extremely

bloody, and  
he shouted: "Guo Dong is not sure what is good or bad, I must  
teach him a lesson!"  
When the voice fell, Ambrose raised his hand and waved, clasp-  
ing the  
Tyrant Hammer and soaring into the sky.

## Chapter 1990

"Ambrose, don't be impulsive!"  
Seeing this scene, Chester's face changed, and at the same time  
he was about to rush to stop him. It's just that Ambrose's speed was  
too fast, and he reached the top of the Heavenly League team in the  
blink of an eye.

Huh!

At this moment, the elite disciples of the Heavenly League  
sensed the breath coming from the top of their heads, and they  
looked at them in an uproar.

"Elysium gate Sect Master Ambrose?"

"What does this kid want to do?" "Single-handedly come here to  
find death?"

During the discussion, Guo Dong also raised his head to lock on  
Ambrose, sneered and mocked: "Boy, do you want to come over  
and make trouble?" If it was before, Guo Dong was still a little  
jealous of Ambrose, but with the Heavenly League in Main World. The  
influence is getting bigger and bigger, and Ambrose is not in his  
eyes at all at this time.

Mad!

Ambrose's eyes were blood red, and his whole body was filled with  
anger: "Don't talk nonsense, your Heavenly League has  
harmed our Carter family, and there are countless casualties. Today  
I will ask you to pay for it."

Thinking of Aunt Nancy's tragic death, Ambrose was furious.  
Although Ambrose did not return to the Carter family until he grew  
up, everyone cared for him, especially Dax's daughter-in-law,  
Nancy, who regarded him as a relative. The same as the son.  
A few days ago, Gong Ao led the elites of the Heavenly League to  
encircle and suppress the Carter family. Nancy died tragically in  
order to protect Dax. Ambrose was deeply saddened and could not  
accept this.

And just now, this Guo Dong's brazen mocking of the Carter family  
made Ambrose completely unbearable.

Ha ha...

Hearing this, Guo Dong's expression suddenly changed, staring at  
Ambrose closely, and sneered: "Want my life? I'm afraid you don't  
have that ability."

Hum!

The voice fell, a strong breath filled Guo Dong's body! Raising his

hand suddenly, hit Ambrose with a palm!

"clang!"

Ambrose's face was gloomy, & had the slightest hesitation, raised his hand and collided with Guo Dong's palms!

Just listen to a loud noise! At the moment the two palms collided, a tyrannical internal force wave swept the audience!

Guo Dong and Ambrose snorted at the same time, both of them volleyed out of the shock. Obviously, no one took advantage of this palm!

But in Ambrose's heart, he was suddenly shocked!

You know, when Ambrose was a teenager, he got the Overlord Hammer, and he was taught by Matteo Hanson, the leader of Incandescent sect at the beginning, and then returned to the Carter family. He was given the guidance of Chester and Dax. , By now, it is the late stage of crossing the tribulation realm.

And Guo Dong in front of him, a year ago was just the head of a small school, he was unknown, and now he joined the Heavenly Alliance in just a few months, his strength has become so strong? Sigh!

In shock, Ambrose took a deep breath and shouted: "Guo Dong, today is your death date!" The voice fell, holding the Overlord Hammer tightly in his hand, and rushed over again!

"Even if you let the horse come here!" Guo Dong snorted coldly, and he was not afraid!

The voice fell, and the two fought fiercely in the air.

In an instant, the two sides fought fiercely for more than ten minutes, and neither of them could suppress each other.

Ambrose possessed the Tyrant Hammer, and was in the late stage of the Tribulation Realm, and was one rank higher than Guo Dong. However, Guo Dong had been appreciated by Luo Jue before, and had practiced some techniques of God's Domain. In the past few days, Gong Ao was rewarded with God's Domain Spirit Pill, his strength has been advancing by leaps and bounds, and his internal strength is even more vigorous.

In this case, the two sides were evenly matched.

For a time, neither of them could do anything about it, and both became a little anxious.

"You die for me!"

At this time, Ambrose's eyes were extremely bloody red, and he shouted angrily, and he saw a red light bursting from the Overlord's Hammer, like a red thunder and lightning, heading directly towards Guo Dong.

Hum!

The power of this red light is amazing. Wherever he went, the air was cracked! Having possessed the Tyrant Hammer for so many years, Ambrose had

already understood the essence of the Tyrant Hammer.

This blood-colored light was the special power contained in the Overlord's Hammer,

which was urged by Ambrose at this time, as terrifying as a heavenly thunder descended.

"Om!"

The moment the blood-colored light appeared, the entire sky was reflected in a bloody red, and the overbearing aura made everyone

below look extremely shocked!

Especially the Carter family members are extremely excited.

"The young master has made a killer move!"

"Guo Dong, this villain, can force the young master to perform stunts, it is also

Although Ambrose was already the new Sect Master of Elysium gate, the Carter

family still used to call him Young Master.

Chester, who was standing there, frowned secretly.

Although this Guo Dong is arrogant, he is not a fool. He dares to clamor with

Ambrose like this, and he must have the skill of pressing the bottom of the box. For a while, Chester wanted to rush forward, but if he did so, he would fall back on the Heavenly League, saying that he and Ambrose would fight one by one, and he would not win.

Thinking about it, Chester suppressed the urge to shoot.

The comments from the Carter family kept coming, but on the side of the

Heavenly Alliance, everyone frowned, secretly squeezing a sweat for Guo Dong.

You know, Ambrose became famous much earlier than Guo Dong, and he also

possessed the mastermind Tyrant Hammer. At this time, his strongest stunt broke

out. I'm afraid... Your Fa-protector can't stop it.

The voices of discussion continued to come from below, and Guo Dong's eyes

were relaxed and not panicked.

"With this strength, you want to kill me too?"

Guo Dong said coldly, and then slowly raised his hands, and saw a group of

golden glow flashing up. Then, the group of golden glow quickly turned into a golden

shield and stood in front of Guo Dong.

This is exactly the defensive skill that Luo Jue passed to him before, the Sky

Armor Shield.

The defensive skill of Tianjia Shield is a middle-to-lower skill in God's Domain,

but it is top-notch in Main World.

A shield of internal cohesion?

Seeing the golden shield turned out by Guo Dong relying on internal strength,

Ambrose sneered, his eyes full of contempt. This shield looked domineering, but it

was useless and couldn't stop the blow of the Overlord's hammer at all.

However, this thought just flashed, and the scene in front of him made Ambrose

dumbfounded.

boom!

I saw the red light bursting out of the Overlord's Hammer, hitting the golden

shield hard, and then heard a loud noise spreading, and immediately, thick smoke billowed around!

A few seconds later. The smoke gradually dissipated, and the golden shield shattered and disappeared, but Guo Dong stood proudly in the air, without any damage.

Obviously, the red light bursting out of the Tyrant Hammer was completely blocked by the Sky Armor Shield.  
what?

how can that be?

Seeing this scene, Ambrose's heart was shocked, and he was immediately stunned.

He broke out the strongest blow, but there was no threat to Guo Dong at all.

How could this be?

At this time, Ambrose didn't know that what Guo Dong just displayed was the defensive skills of God's Domain. Not only that, during the time he became the protector of the Heavenly Alliance, Guo Dong used his position to collect a lot of heavenly materials and treasures. The internal force is extremely strong.

Dong.

Therefore, Ambrose's strongest blow, although powerful, still could not hurt Guo

what?

At this moment, everyone in the Carter family who had been extremely excited

was also dumbfounded at this moment.

The strongest blow of the young master was actually blocked by Guo Dong?

Wow...

But the elite disciples of the Heavenly League are full of joy.

"Your Excellency Protector is mighty..."

"Haha, it's an eye-opener. The guardian is amazing."

Amidst the cheers, Guo Dong was full of pride, his eyes flashed with pride and

excitement, and he stared at Ambrose closely: "The master of the dignified heavenly gate, it's nothing more than that, you have already taken action, now it is my turn."

When the voice fell, Guo Dong burst out, rushed over, slapped Ambrose's heart

with a fierce palm!

"boom!"

At that time, Ambrose was still in shock, he didn't react at all, he snorted, his

whole person was like a kite with a broken line, and he was shaken hundreds of

meters away! A mouthful of blood spurted out, his face pale and extremely weak.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Carter family was in anger, rushing up and guarding Ambrose's surroundings.

"Young Master, how are you?"

"Little Lord..."

anger.

At the same time, one by one looked at Guo Dong coldly, his eyes flashing with

"Huh(?), Guo Dong, do you want to be shameless and make a surprise attack?"

"If the young master has three strengths and two shortcomings, I will kill you."

At the same time, Chester also urged his figure, rushed into the air, and

confronted Guo Dong.

At this time, listening to the yelling of the Carter family, the tens of thousands of

elites in the Heavenly League, unwilling to show weakness, started shouting.

"Speaking of the law protector sneak attack? Are you embarrassed?"

"That is, it is obvious that Ambrose's skills are inferior to humans.

Master Law

Protector didn't kill him with the palm just now. He is already fortune-telling."

"Want to fight? Who is afraid of whom, just come!"

## Chapter 1992

The two sides yelled at the bottom, Guo Dong just treated it as if he hadn't heard him. He looked at Chester with a smile but a smile:

"What? The chester also wants to come to teach him?"

When he said this, Guo Dong's face was full of arrogance.

Anyway, it's already done. It's better to take this opportunity to take down Chester and Ambrose. In this way, even if you can't find Bai Yunfei's whereabouts, it will not be a waste of time.

Chester's face was gloomy and did not respond.

For a time, the atmosphere became dignified, the two sides were at war, and the battle was on the verge of breaking out.

Whoosh!

However, at this moment, not from the night sky in the distance, there was a sudden wave of breath, and then, a figure flew quickly. From a distance, I saw the man dressed in white, tall and straight, with handsome features, and unspeakably handsome.

It is Bai Yunfei.

Huh!

Seeing Bai Yunfei, everyone on both sides who were facing each



other was  
taken aback.

I was looking for this kid, this kid unexpectedly showed up on his own initiative. Finally, Guo Dong reacted and yelled at Bai Yunfei, "Bai Yunfei, you scum, still have the courage to show up?"

With that said, Guo Dong said at Chester: "Hall-master Chester, this Bai Yunfei

snatched the magic mirror and threatened the safety of the world. How about letting go of our grievances?"

Guo Dong was cunning and cunning. He thought about arresting Chester and Ambrose before going to search the Five Poison Sects, but unexpectedly, Bai Yunfei appeared suddenly.

In order to prevent the Carter family and Bai Yunfei from joining forces, Guo Dong had no choice but to propose a temporary settlement.

Chester snorted coldly, neither agreed nor denied.

Chester guessed Guo Dong's mind.

To be honest, Guo Dong injured Ambrose, and Chester was very angry, but at

this time Bai Yunfei appeared, and for the sake of the overall situation, he gave it up temporarily.

However, Chester did not intend to deal with Bai Yunfei with the Heavenly League, but landed, sat cross-legged, and began to heal Ambrose's injuries.

Everyone in the Carter family is around to help protect the law. Seeing this scene, Guo Dong had no worries for the time being.

Chester helped Ambrose to heal his injuries, so he had no chance to unite with Bai Yunfei, so he didn't have to worry anymore.

Thinking about it, Guo Dong took a deep breath and shouted at Bai Yunfei: "Bai Yunfei, I won't say much nonsense, immediately hand over the Magic Mirror, and then return to the Heavenly Alliance with me."

Guo Dong knew that Bai Yunfei was very strong, but he led tens of thousands of elites from the Heavenly League, which cost him too much.

Ha ha!

Hearing this, Bai Yunfei looked relaxed, and said slowly: "The fox is fake, Guo Dong, with your status, you are not qualified to talk to me."

"If you want me to go to the Heavenly League, you can let that Gong Ao come and tell me in person.

When he said this, Bai Yunfei's eyes were full of pride.

At the same time, Bai Yunfei's aftermath also looked behind him from time to time.

Half an hour ago, Bai Yunfei led the ancient poisonous scorpion out according to the plan. It was just that Bai Yunfei was fast, leaving the ancient poisonous scorpion behind.

At the speed of the ancient poisonous scorpion, it will take a few minutes to get here. In these few minutes, Bai Yunfei only needs to drag the people of the Heavenly League.

Mad!

Feeling Bai Yunfei's contempt, Guo Dong only felt that he had been greatly humiliated, his face was extremely ugly.

"Everyone in the Heavenly League listens to the order!"

The next second, Guo Dong howled loudly: "No matter how much you pay today, you still have to catch Bai Yunfei alive."

Wow!

When the voice fell, tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites urged their internal forces, drew their long swords, and surrounded the white clouds.

Facing this situation, Bai Yunfei looked as usual, and smiled lightly: "There are a lot of people, I'm afraid that you will not only be able to catch me tonight, but you will be in a situation where you will never recover."

As he said, Bai Yunfei glanced behind him, showing a slight smile. Ancient poisonous scorpion, it's up to you later.

Arrogant.

Hearing this, Guo Dong was so angry that he had to give an order to do

something. Hiss...

However, at this moment, a scream came from the night sky not far away, which was very strange and made the scalp numb.

hiss!

In an instant, no matter it was Guo Dong and the people of the Heavenly Alliance, or the Carter family not far away, they all looked towards the night sky. From this look, everyone took a breath of air.

## Chapter 1993

I saw a huge figure coming quickly.

It is the ancient poisonous scorpion.

This ancient poisonous scorpion is more than one hundred meters long, with two

hundred long legs on both sides, covered with dark green scales, and a pair of eyes gleaming with bloodthirsty rays.

Not only that, there are two pairs of wings on his back, and the huge body is filled with green flames.

These green flames burned up from the poisonous poison discharged from the body of the ancient poisonous scorpion.

For a time, the moment the ancient poisonous scorpion appeared, the surrounding air temperature suddenly dropped cold. At this time, it was spring, but it gave people the feeling as if it had entered late autumn all of a sudden.

In shock, everyone felt a chill in their backs.

"What a big centipede."

"Oh my god, how many years has this centipede cultivated to grow so big, with

a green flame..."

For a while, many people couldn't help but exclaim in a low voice, thinking that

the huge thing in front of them was a centipede, but they didn't

know that it was an ancient poisonous scorpion.

At the same time, Ambrose, who was sitting there healing his wounds, couldn't help but said with emotion: "This is the first time I have seen such a big centipede!"

When the voice fell, Chester beside him shook his head and said solemnly: "This is not a centipede, it seems to be an ancient poisonous scorpion!"

When he said this, Chester's heart trembled and his voice was a little trembling.

Chester was knowledgeable and talented, and the behemoth in front of him was unknown to others, but he recognized it at a glance.

The poison in the body can form a flame, and only the ancient poisonous scorpion can reach this point.

But what shocked Chester was that the ancient poisonous scorpion was recorded in ancient books with only a few tens of meters in length, but the one in front of him reached a hundred meters. Not only that, but also had wings on his back.

It is incredible.

Ancient poisonous scorpion?

Hearing this, no matter it was Ambrose or the others around, they were all stunned.

In the next second, Ambrose couldn't help asking: "Uncle Chester, what is the ancient poisonous scorpion?"

Chester took a deep breath and slowly said: "Ancient poisonous scorpion is a

poisonous insect that lived in the ancient times. The poison in the body is very domineering. It will become poisonous and there is no cure for it."

"It can be said that this is a horrible existence that has changed the color of talk. Even the Shenlong clan will be afraid of three points when they see it. It is just that this ancient poisonous insect disappeared thousands of years ago. I did not expect it to be near the Five Poison Sect. and also!"

So scary?

Upon hearing this, Ambrose and the Carter family around them couldn't help but breathe in the air, and they were completely stunned.

I thought it was a centipede, but I didn't expect it to be so big. "Bai Yunfei!"

At this time, in mid-air, Guo Dong calmed down from shock and mocked at Bai

Yunfei: "I thought you had many accomplices, talking so arrogantly, it turned out to be a big centipede!"

Guo Dong's knowledge is limited and he can't see it at all. The behemoth in front of him is a poisonous beast that only existed in ancient times. Like everyone around, thought it was just a centipede.

Bai Yunfei chuckled and did not respond. Instead, he took out a bag of things from his body and sprinkled it directly among the crowd of the Heavenly Alliance.

This is a packet of rosemary pollen.

In an instant, pollen was flying all over the sky, and the charming fragrance instantly spread among the Heavenly League crowd.

Bai Yunfei did this because the aroma of rosemary can stimulate ancient poisonous scorpions.

Of course, most people don't know this, only the five poison sect's secret canon records.

After doing this, Bai Yunfei looked relaxed, and said calmly at Guo Dong: "You can play with this big centipede, forgive me not to accompany you, goodbye!"

When the voice fell, Bai Yunfei urged his figure to fly towards the distant night sky.

Want to run?

Seeing this scene, Guo Dong will gather the elites of the Heavenly Dao League to chase Bai Yunfei.

"His hiss..."

However, at this time, under the stimulation of rosemary, the ancient poisonous scorpion instantly raged with a hissing sound in his mouth, and rushed into the Heavenly League crowd.

I saw that the hundreds of long legs on both sides of the ancient poisonous scorpion were waving frantically, like long sharp knives, wherever they passed, blood was flying.

"what!"

All this happened too suddenly, and many of the Heavenly League elites had no time to react, screaming and falling in a pool of blood.

## Chapter 1994

Huhuhu...

Not only that, the ancient poisonous worms opened their mouths and spewed green flames. These flames contained highly poisonous. In the blink of an eye, there were hundreds of elites of the Heavenly League who turned into bones in the green flames. , Looks terrifying.

Seeing this scene, Guo Dong was furious, and quickly urged his internal forces to deploy a sky armor shield in front of him in an attempt to block the green flame.

Chi Chi Chi Chi!

In an instant, the green flame impacted on the sky armor shield, and the sky armor shield was quickly eroded and melted away little by little.

At this time, the ancient poisonous scorpion swayed suddenly, and its tail slammed towards Guo Dong.

Guo Dong was too late to evade, so he was taken out and flew more than a hundred meters away before he fell heavily to the ground, a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Mad!

Guo Dong struggled to get up, his eyes were extremely bloody,

and he stared at the ancient poisonous scorpion.  
My own dignified guardian of the Heavenly League was injured by a centipede. Where should I put the back? It's hard to solve the hatred in my heart if it doesn't take it apart.

This!

At this moment, seeing the power of the green flame, the disciples of the Heavenly Alliance present were all shocked.

"This green flame is so strong, and the golden shield of your guardian can't resist..."

"Yes, what is the origin of this big centipede?"

When everyone in the Heavenly League panicked, everyone in the Carter family not far away had complex expressions.

This ancient poisonous scorpion is so terrifying, I don't know if these tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites can stop it.

"His..."

At this time, Fire Ancient Poison became more and more crazy, with a long tongue spitting out of his mouth, and once again rushed into the elite crowd of the Heavenly League.

"what!"

A scream came, and several hundred disciples of the Heavenly Dao League fell in a pool of blood.

Mad!

Seeing this situation, Guo Dong was completely angry and shouted: "The evil animal still dare to be rampant?" The voice fell, and the long knife in his hand was suddenly swung, and he saw a dazzling blade that cut through the air and slammed into the ancient world. Poisonous scorpion.

boom!

The golden blade light seemed unmatched in power, but it blasted on the ancient poisonous scorpion without leaving a single scar.

At this moment, Guo Dong was completely dumbfounded, Ma De, is this big centipede so strong in defense?

After being raided by Guo Dong, the ancient poisonous scorpion was completely crazy, raised the sky and screamed, his huge body turned, and directly rushed towards Guo Dong, wherever he passed, Darryl was blowing, and the speed was astonishing.

Guo Dong grasped the long sword tightly, and at this time he also fought out. Instead of backing up, he jumped and fought up. Until this time, Guo Dong still didn't know what kind of terrifying existence he was facing, thinking that with his own strength, he could be subdued.

"Puff!"

In the next second, Guo Dong relied on his agility to avoid the ancient poisonous scorpion's attack, and jumped directly on the ancient poisonous scorpion's back, and the long knife slammed its head fiercely.

When the knife was pierced, a burst of green blood shot out, and as soon as the ancient poisonous scorpion hissed in pain, the huge body also swayed frantically.

Haha...

Guo Dong grasped the long knife tightly to prevent himself from being thrown off, and at the same time laughed up to the sky: "A centipede should be presumptuous in front of this protector...ah..."

As he was talking, Guo Dong suddenly screamed and saw that some of the green blood sprayed from the wounds of the ancient poisonous scorpion splashed on Guo Dong's face, and a thick smoke rose almost in the blink of an eye. The skin instantly turned dark blue.

"what!"

Guo Dong howled in pain, let go of his long knife, his body fell from the ancient poisonous scorpion, and he rolled straight on the ground.

This...

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Heavenly League disciples were extremely frightened. They wanted to surround themselves to check the situation, but they didn't have the guts, because at this time Guo Dong's skin was green and green, which was too scary.

At the same time, Ambrose and everyone in the Carter family couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

Worthy of being an ancient poisonous scorpion, this poison is too domineering.

Sigh!

Chester took a deep breath and said with a solemn face: "It seems that the records in the ancient literature are good. Once you are poisoned by the ancient poisonous scorpion, you will become a poisonous person. This Guo Dong is too poisoned and will change soon. Up!"

When saying this, Chester looked at Guo Dong's gaze with indifference.

People like Guo Dong, sinister and despicable, arrogant and arrogant, ended up in this way, completely deserved it, not worthy of sympathy.

## Chapter 1995

"Ho ho!"

As he was speaking, he saw Guo Dong slowly standing up. At this moment, his face turned dark blue, his eyes flashed with sinister light, and there were bursts of crying and laughing sounds in his mouth.

hiss...

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Carter family or the elite disciples of the Heavenly League, they couldn't help but breathe in cold air.

Chester was right. Guo Dong had been poisoned by the ancient poisonous scorpion, and at this time he had become a poisonous man. After becoming a poisonous person, he lost his thoughts and was full of killings.

"Ho ho..."

The next second, Guo Dong looked around, shouting like a beast, and rushed into the crowd of the Heavenly Alliance.

Kill, kill, kill! At this time, Guo Dong lost his reason, only the word echoed in his mind!

"what..."

Guo Dong, who became a poisonous man, was like a monster, slashing when he saw people, and even bit many people. In the blink of an eye, dozens of Heavenly League elites fell in a pool of blood.

What is shocking is that the wounds from the bite of the elites of the Heavenly League are not bright red blood, but green oily green.

Obviously, after being bitten by Guo Dong, these Heavenly League elites were also infected with highly poisonous, even if they could not die, they would become poisonous people.

Faced with this situation, the other Heavenly League elites were all confused, panic and puzzled.

what's going on?

Is the guardian mad? How did you kill yourself?

In shock, many people approached cautiously, trying to stop them.

"Sir, calm down..."

"Dharma Protector..."

However, before these people approached, Guo Dongzhen fell to the ground and passed out one by one.

"His hiss..."

At the same time, the mad ancient poisonous scorpion opened its blood basin and spouted poisonous juice. When the poisonous juice met the air, it instantly turned into a poisonous mist and quickly spread to the surroundings.

Those poisonous mists spread quickly. After inhaling many of the Heavenly League elites, they suddenly felt out of breath, each of them stuck their necks with their hands, with savage expressions.

Immediately afterwards, as the poisonous gas diffused into the body, these Heavenly alliance disciples also became like Guo Dong, with blue skin and crazy spirits, and finally turned into poisonous people.

For a while, the situation was extremely chaotic, with screams and hoarse shouts, mixed together, like hell.

Gudong!

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Carter family also felt that their legs were weak.

It is indeed an ancient poisonous scorpion, this is too terrifying, as long as the poison infects a person, and that person loses his mind, it will infect others.

According to this rhythm, the tens of thousands of Heavenly Dao League elites in front of them will all become poisonous within ten minutes.

"withdraw!"

At this time, Chester was the first to react and made a decisive decision: "Quickly, get out of here." The ancient poisonous scorpion sprayed out poisonous mist, and within a kilometer of a radius, it became a dangerous area. If you don't leave again, It's too late. Speaking of it, Chester also wanted to help these Heavenly League elites, but this ancient poisonous worm was too powerful

and completely powerless.

Upon hearing this, Ambrose and the others did not hesitate, and quickly evacuated following Chester.

Sigh!

A few minutes later, everyone in Chester withdrew to a hillside more than a dozen miles away. When they looked back and saw the canyon where the ancient poisonous worms were located, everyone couldn't help taking a deep breath, with complex expressions. I saw that the gorge was completely shrouded in green poisonous fog.

"Uncle Chester!"

At this moment, Ambrose couldn't help but say: "What should we do next? Bai Yunfei deliberately attracted the ancient poisonous scorpion, intending to hold us and the Heavenly League, so it can be seen that he must be hiding in the Five Poison Sect. ."  
Chester nodded: "Yes, that canyon is the only way to enter the Five Poison Sect. It is now shrouded in poisonous fog, and we can't make it. More importantly, this ancient poisonous scorpion is too strong, I am afraid that there is no one in Main World. Can hold him."  
With that said, Chester suddenly thought of Darryl, and said with emotion: "It would be fine if the Darryl is here now."  
Thinking of Darryl, Chester not only secretly worried, Darryl had been in God's Domain for five days, but there was no news at all. When the voice fell, everyone looked at each other, and everyone became anxious.

Because Chester was right, the appearance of this ancient poisonous worm killed Guo Dong and the tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites. Once out of the valley, Main World would be in chaos.

## Chapter 1996

Bai Yunfei didn't catch it, and now another ancient poisonous scorpion appeared.

The situation is getting less and less optimistic.

"You guys!"

At this time, Chester thought of something, and immediately ordered to the people around him: "Immediately send out a request for help from the major sects and tell the truth about the situation here. In addition, hurry up and invite Senior Divine Farmer over. Be fast."

At that time, Chester and Ambrose brought people to the Five Poison Sect. Instead of letting Divine Farmer follow, they let him stay with Zhu Bajie and Empress Chang Er in the Carter family.

With regard to the ancient poisonous scorpion, Darryl was not there, so he could only pin his hopes on Divine Farmer.

After all, Divine Farmer is called the ancestor of medicine by the world, and perhaps knows the way to deal with ancient poisonous



scorpions.

"Yes!"

After being instructed, a few disciples of the Carter family quickly left.

And Chester, Ambrose and others stayed on the hillside, always paying attention to the movements of the ancient poisonous scorpions.

.....

On the other side, the Five Poison Sect!

Bai Yunfei took a large circle in the high air, and returned to the Five Poison Sect after making sure that no one was chasing him.

"Sigh(?)..!"

As soon as he landed, Ji Tina hurried up to greet him with expectation on his delicate face: "How is the situation?"

Speaking of it, Ji Tina should handle the matter of leading the ancient poisonous scorpion, but the ancient poisonous scorpion is very powerful, and Ji Tina is totally unsure of guiding the ancient poisonous scorpion to the canyon, so Bai Yunfei can only do it himself.

Upon hearing the question, Bai Yunfei smiled slightly:

"Successful, the ancient poisonous scorpion not only dragged the Heavenly League into the canyon, but also dragged the Carter family."

"Now that gorge is completely shrouded in poisonous fog and has become a dangerous area. In a short time, no one can pass through it safely."

Great!

Hearing this, Ji Tina was very happy, and immediately thought of something: "Sect Master, I heard that Darryl went to God's Domain, as if to get Liuli Purifying Water, to solve the souleater bloodworms of Dax and Neil."

With that said, Ji Tina tentatively said: "While Darryl is away, we might as well destroy the Carter family in one fell swoop."

Killing Darryl and destroying the Carter family is Ji Tina's long-standing grudge, which has not been forgotten all the time. Sigh!

Bai Yunfei took a deep breath and frowned, "No, it's still useful for me to keep the Carter family."

Immediately, Bai Yunfei said: "There are still three days before the demon lord leaves the sealed mirror, so the most important thing now is to protect the demon lord's safety, understand?"

After saying this, Bai Yunfei turned and left.

Ji Tina stood there and responded, her delicate face showed respect, but she felt a little dissatisfied.

This Bai Yunfei obviously promised to help me get rid of Darryl. But after so long, every time I shied away with excuses. No way!

In this matter, you can't rely on Bai Yunfei for everything, you have to find a way by yourself.

Thinking about it, Ji Tina's eyes flashed with coldness.

.....

On the other side, God's Domain.

In a teleportation formation not far from the Imperial Palace, after a flash of light, a figure emerged, covered in gold armor, filled

with a rebellious aura.

It is Gong Ao.

When he left God's Domain before, Gong Ao had been thinking about it because he had not personally handed it to Princess Dongling because of the letter he wrote. However, because Bai Yunfei had snatched the magic mirror, he could not get away. A day ago, Gong Ao got news that Bai Yunfei might be in the Five Poison Sect. At that time, Gong Ao sent Guo Dong to take someone to the Five Poison Sect, and he himself took this opportunity to quietly return to God's Domain, intending to hand over the letter. Princess Dong Ling.

However, what made Gong Ao very annoyed was that the golden armor that released the letter was lost, and the letter was missing.

At this time, Gong Ao had thought about it. Since the letter was lost, he confessed to Princess Dongling himself, but after this incident, he should thoroughly investigate the theft of the golden armor.

Thinking about it, Gong Ao urged his figure to go around Yutian Palace and hurried towards Jade Immortal garden.

Ok?

When he was approaching, Gong Ao couldn't help frowning secretly when he saw the scene in front of him.

what's going on?

I saw that the entire Jade Fairy Garden was decorated with lanterns and colorful flowers, many places were pulling red silk, with red happy characters pasted, and many maids were busy back and forth, and there was a festive scene.

Under doubt, Gong Ao urged his figure to enter Jade Immortal Garden.

"Your Excellency!"

When they arrived at the dormitory where Princess Dongling lived, several busy maids saw Gong Ao and greeted them politely.

Gong Ao frowned and asked, "What's the situation in Immortal garden? How did you put the lights on?"

## Chapter 1997

Several maids looked at each other one after another, and all pursed their lips and laughed.

In the next second, one of the maids spoke: "Your Excellency, don't you know, two days later, it will be the wedding day of Her Royal Highness Princess Dong ling."

Big wedding?

Hearing this, Gong Ao's body shook, and only felt his brain buzzing.

how can that be?

At this time, Gong Ao was in a mess.

Although he hadn't confessed to the princess yet, he knew in his heart that Princess Dongling also had a good impression of him, and he had never heard that Princess Dongling had other favorites. Why did you get married all of a sudden?

Seeing Gong Ao stunned there, the maids didn't care, and continued to go busy.

Sigh!

Finally, Gong Ao reacted, anxious, thinking directly about Princess Dongling's bedroom and rushing in.

"Lead to stay!"

As soon as he arrived outside the bedroom gate, the guards of the gods guarding there stopped Gong Ao.

Gong Ao was too anxious and said angrily: "Dare you stop me?"

A maid headed by her face was embarrassed and smiled bitterly: "Your Majesty has an order. Before the princess gets married, you are not allowed to see anyone, and you lead your Excellency. Don't embarrass us.

Hearing this, Gong Ao was unable to tell the fire, so he had to endure the impulse and turned and rushed to the Imperial Palace.

At this time, in the Imperial Palace, the God of Nine Heavens had just discussed the wedding with many priests.

"okay!"

Everything was arranged, and God of Nine Heavens waved his hand: "This time, Dong ling's big wedding must not make any mistakes. You should all prepare."

"Yes!"

When the voice fell, many priests responded one after another, and then left the hall one after another.

As soon as the front foot walked, Gong Ao hurriedly walked in and knelt down respectfully: "Gong Ao see your Majesty."

Gong Ao at this time looked respectful, but his eyes were extremely complicated. On the way to Yutian Palace just now, Gong Ao also inquired through some patrolling soldiers that Darryl was married to Princess Dongling two days later.

This made Gong Ao shocked and angry.

This Darryl killed Luo Jue and publicly betrayed God's Domain.

At this time, he robbed his own Princess Dongling. This was absolutely unbearable.

Ok?

Seeing Gong Ao, the God of Jiutian frowned and was very displeased: "Gong Ao, why are you back again?"

Back again?

Gong Ao was stunned, very puzzled, why did your Majesty say that he was back again? This is the first time I have come back since I went to Main World.

Seeing Gong Ao's face confused, Jiu Tian God became even more angry: "What have you made me confused? I asked you to bring Liuli Water Purifier and hurry back to Main World. It's okay for you. You haven't gone back until now, haven't you?"

Liuli water purification?

Hearing this, Gong Ao was completely dumbfounded.

However, Gong Ao's thinking was quick, and he quickly guessed that someone had stolen his own golden armor, pretending to be his own realm, and saw the Nine Heavens God.

And this person must be Darryl.

Thinking of this, Gong Ao was furious, and then he was heartbroken and boldly said: "Your Majesty, the ministers go and return, there is only one thing to ask for."

Nine Heavens said coldly: "What's the matter?"

Sigh!

Gong Ao took a deep breath and asked: "The subordinate wants to beg your Majesty to revoke this big marriage!"  
what?

When the words fell, the face of God of Nine Heavens suddenly changed. This Gongao is really bold. How can the princess's wedding be revoked?

Facing the anger of God in Nine Heavens, Gong Ao was full of anger, but he still said: "Your Majesty, this is the case. The subordinates and Princess Dongling have a good impression of each other. When I went to Main World before, the subordinates wrote. A letter...but later, my golden armor and letter disappeared."

"I suspect that Darryl stole my golden armor and came to God's Domain to pretend to be me. While asking for Liuli Purifying Water from His Majesty, he also deceived the Princess."

At the end of the talk, Gong Ao took a deep breath: "Please be clear, Your Majesty!"

Darryl fakes Gong Ao?

Hearing this, God Jiutian looked gloomy, and then frowned:

"Gong Ao, if you like Dongling and deliberately make up these words, I don't blame you, but big marriages are not for children."

With that said, God of Nine Heavens waved his hand and said:

"Okay, you can withdraw."

At this time, the God of Nine Heavens did not believe Gong Ao's words, because when she went to see Princess Dongling with Empress Hua Zhao, Darryl was there at that time, and he didn't even see Darryl dressed as Gong Ao.

## Chapter 1998

God of Nine Heavens believes that Gong Ao, because he likes Princess Dongling, deliberately fabricated these so as to cancel the marriage contract.

"His Majesty!"

Seeing that God of Jiutian didn't believe in himself, Gong Ao suddenly became anxious: "All the subordinates said are true. The princess can't marry him. Actually, I..."

At this time, Gong Ao was almost crying. The princess I like is about to marry someone else. Who can stand it?

"Shut up to me!"

But before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by Nine Heavens God with a violent shout: "Gong Ao, I have always liked you very much, but you should not just make up facts and make

trouble just because of my appreciation of you."

"Darryl and the princess are in love with each other, and the family is right. I agree with this marriage very much, so don't talk about it any more. Even if you like the princess, you can only say that you have no fate."

"If you continue to do this, I will remove your leadership and never use it again!"

At the end of the talk, God of Jiutian waved his hand: "Well, you still need to deal with the affairs of Main World, especially Feng Magic Mirror. You must find it back and don't let me down."

"Subordinates retire!"

Gong Ao replied, and walked out of the Imperial Palace in despair, his face was full of gloom.

Darryl, you rob my princess, she want you to be with forever.

.....

On the other side, the mainland of Main World!

Bai Yunfei introduced an ancient poisonous scorpion that turned Guo Dong and tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites into poisonous people. It quickly spread throughout Main World. In a short time, all the sects were shocked.

Subsequently, under Chester's request for help, many sects from various continents came to support one after another. Among them, there were Elixir sect, sword Villa, and the Westrington imperial family.

Not only that, after receiving the news, Divine Farmer and Zhu Bajie, as well as Empress Chang Er, also rushed over.

At this time, on the hillside dozens of miles away from the Five Poison Sect, the major sects gathered one after another, a total of hundreds of thousands of people, the scene was very vast, but the expressions on everyone's faces were very solemn.

Just a few kilometers away from the hillside, the only gorge leading to the Five Poison Sects, at this time the poisonous mist was enveloping, and there was a dead silence, with no signs of life, like a clandestine realm.

And at the entrance of the canyon, I saw the huge body of the ancient poisonous scorpion, lying there, going in for a short dormancy.

Around it, a dense crowd was wandering around. The skin was green and green, and the eyes were hollow, but there was a kind of evil spirit, like a walking dead.

It was Guo Dong who had been poisoned, and the tens of thousands of Heavenly League elites.

Sigh!

Seeing this scene, all the major sect masters present were secretly shocked.

It's terrible, it's like hell. Especially thinking that after being poisoned by the ancient poisonous scorpion, he will become a poisonous person without thinking, and everyone will feel chills in their hearts.

"Senior Divine Farmer!"

At this time, Chester stepped out and said respectfully at Divine Farmer: "This ancient poisonous scorpion is extremely poisonous and overbearing. I don't know if seniors can crack it?"

Huh!

As the voice fell, the eyes of everyone around him also gathered on Divine Farmer.

Divine Farmer shook his head and said with a solemn expression: "This ancient poisonous scorpion has no way of deciphering it in ancient documents. The old man has studied medical science for so many years, and has tried to crack the poisonous scorpion, but unfortunately, there has been no solution....." That's it!

Hearing this, Chester and everyone around him looked at each other, and their hearts sank to the bottom.

If even Divine Farmer can't help it, it seems that Main World will not be able to escape this catastrophe.

Thinking of this, everyone present was demoralized.

"but!"

At this moment, Divine Farmer's words turned and said lightly:

"Although this ancient poisonous scorpion is huge in size and venomous, it is not impossible to deal with it."

"As long as we set up a huge trap at the exit of the canyon and block the ancient poisonous scorpions and the tens of thousands of poisonous people inside, we can temporarily stabilize the situation."

"After trapping the ancient poisonous scorpion, I will study ways to restrain the poison."

Wow...

At this moment, everyone around was full of joy.

Especially Zhu Bajie, couldn't help laughing: "Haha, Divine Farmer still has a way. I didn't expect it. No matter how powerful this ancient poisonous scorpion is, it is also a beast. Temporarily solve the problem."

## Chapter 1999

"As for those poisonous people, all of them are walking dead, so don't worry."

When the voice fell, everyone around nodded.

At this time, Chester also smiled and said, "This is a good way. If that's the case, everyone should act quickly."

Among the Zongmen masters on the scene, there are many who understand the Qimen formation, and deploying a simple trapped formation is not a problem at all.

Soon, under the leadership of Chester, the major sects began to deploy trapped formations at the exit of the canyon.

.....

At this moment, the other side.

In the general altar of the Heavenly League, Gong Ao sat in the hall with a gloomy face.

When she thought that Princess Dongling was about to marry Darryl, she couldn't change it, and she had to clean up the mess in Main World, Gong Ao had the urge to kill.

Originally, this had already made Gong Ao extremely annoyed. Just now, the news came that the tens of thousands of elites led by Guo Dong encountered ancient poisonous scorpions in the valley near the Five Poison Sect. In the end, none of them were spared, and they all became poisonous people.

Upon hearing this news, Gong Ao was even more furious.

"Report."

At this moment, an elite of the Heavenly League walked in with a complex face and respectfully said: "There is new news from the Five Poison Sect!"

"Say." Gong Ao said a word with a gloomy expression.

The elite disciple took a deep breath and slowly said: "The Carter family issued a Jianghu order. Many sects in Main World have rushed to the vicinity of the Five Poison Sect. It is said that they are deploying a trapped formation and intend to trap the ancient poisonous scorpion."

Huh!

Hearing this news, Gong Ao's eyes flashed with a cold light, and he stared at the elite disciple: "How many people have the Carter family gone?"

"Before, there were only Chester and Ambrose." The elite disciple hurriedly said: "Later, there was an ancient poisonous thing. Chester called everyone away. I heard that Zhu Bajie, Empress Chang Er and Divine Farmer were also there. ."

"well!"

Gong Ao laughed, unable to conceal the fury in his heart: "The Carter family was not wiped out last time, this time I absolutely can't fail!"

Speaking of which, in the current situation, what Gong Ao has to do is to retrieve the sealed magic mirror as soon as possible, and cooperate with the major sects to eliminate the ancient poisonous scorpions.

However, when Darryl robbed the princess, Gong Ao was extremely angry and had lost his reason.

In resentment, Gong Ao slowly stood up, saying every word:

"Immediately mobilize everyone and rush to the Five Poison Sect! Take this opportunity to completely wipe out the Carter family."

"Yes!"

The elite disciple responded and walked out of the hall quickly. Shattering!

A few minutes later, the nearly 200,000 Heavenly League tribes gathered together, and marched toward the Five Poison Sect.

.....

the other side.

Under the command of Chester, the masters of the major sects used stone pillars to deploy a huge trapped formation, successfully trapping the ancient poisonous scorpion and tens of thousands of poisonous people.

Speaking of it, the ancient poison head is very powerful, and it is difficult to trap it with the formation, but the Chester people, taking advantage of the time when the poison scorpion is dormant, it is very smooth.

Wow!

At the moment the formation of the trapped formation, whether

it was Chester, Zhu Bajie, and the various sects present, they all breathed a sigh of relief and smiled.

Finally got it done.

Without the threat of ancient poisonous scorpions, you can go to the Five Poison Sect to catch Bai Yunfei without worry.

At this moment, I heard the sound of footsteps coming from the woods not far away, listening to a lot of people.

Everyone looked at the past subconsciously, and was immediately stunned.

I saw that nearly 200,000 Heavenly League tribes came in mighty, in mid-air, a figure flying in the sky, the golden armor on his body was shining with bright light, indescribably mighty and domineering.

It is Gong Ao.

"The Heavenly League finally came."

"Great, Bai Yunfei can hardly fly with wings!"

Seeing Gong Ao and Heavenly League appearing, the sect masters present couldn't help but talk.

They all believed that Gong Ao brought so many people to catch Bai Yunfei. After all, Bai Yunfei snatched the magic mirror from the ghost world, which is related to the safety of Main World. Moreover, before Bai Yunfei led to the ancient poisonous scorpion, the Heavenly League Guo Dong and tens of thousands of elites who had been harmed became poisonous.

Chester secretly frowned.

There was something wrong with Gong Ao bringing so many people here at once.

Huh!

At this moment, Dax on the side's eyes instantly became blood red, and Gong Ao was locked on tightly.

When the enemies met, they were extremely jealous. Thinking of the death of his wife Nancy, Dax was almost heartbroken.

## Chapter 2000

"The Dax!"

Feeling the anger of Dax, Chester took a deep breath and said in a low voice: "Don't be impulsive, this time we come to the Five Poison Sect to deal with Bai Yunfei. When we learn about Bai Yunfei, let's settle accounts with the Heavenly League. ."

"I know the death of your younger brothers and sisters, you can't make it through, but you have to focus on the overall situation."

Sigh....

Hearing this, Dax exhaled deeply, suppressing the anger in his heart.

"Everyone in the Heavenly League listens to the order!"

At this time, hundreds of thousands of people from the



Heavenly League came to see Gong Ao looking around, and then shouted: "Enclose all the people of the Carter family." At this time, Gong Ao looked crazy, and he no longer had the reason that God's Domain Special Envoy should have.

"Yes!"

When the voice fell, only hundreds of thousands of disciples of the Heavenly League were heard, all echoing in unison, the sound shook the sky, and then one after another rushed to surround the Carter family!

Mad!

Seeing this situation, whether it was Chester or Dax, everyone was frightened.

Our Carter family takes care of the overall situation. We don't settle accounts with the Heavenly Alliance for the time being. The other party will do it right, and we will do it directly, without even a little bit of rules and regulations.

what's the situation?

At the same time, the other sects around also frowned secretly.

Especially Zhu Bajie, Divine Farmer, and Empress Chang Er masters, all of them have dissatisfaction on their faces.

"Gong Ao..."

Finally, Chester reacted and said coldly at Gong Ao: "What do you mean? I really think we are bullies?" As he said, Chester shook his long sword tightly.

Dax next to him also summoned the Kaitian Axe.

Gong Ao hovered in the air with a ferocious expression: "Don't talk nonsense, if i don't destroy your Carter family today, I will never return to God's Domain!"

With that said, Gong Ao looked around and shouted at the other sects around him: "This is a private grievance between me and the Carter family, no one, else., quickly retreat!"

"If anyone dares to help the Carter family in the future, Gong Ao will be destroying them!"

The majestic voice spread throughout the audience, revealing a strong killing intent.

It's crazy!

Hearing this, the other sects present changed their expressions and trembled, and they were very dissatisfied.

You know, the people who came here today are all famous sects from all continents. Just say one, with thousands of years of heritage, so it has never been incorporated into the Heavenly League.

Moreover, these sects and the Heavenly League have always been well watered!

But at this time, Gong Ao from this god's realm regarded them as ants.

How can this be tolerated? !

However, no one dared to stand up, after all, Gong Ao's strength was obvious to all, very strong.

"Oh, it's a big tone!"

At this moment, Zhu Bajie couldn't help it, and walked out to look at Gong Ao: "Even if you are a special envoy to God's Domain, you can't be too much. Last time you went to the Carter family to make trouble, and now you want to kill them all. , I want to ask,

what is the hatred between you and the Carter family?"

"Hahaha, hahaha!"

Hearing this, Gong Ao's eyes were blood red, and he laughed wildly!

"What hate?"

Gong Ao tightly held the golden gun in his hand, his heart was rising, and his whole body was trembling: "Darryl deceived people too much and took my love. Today, who stops and who will die! My Gong Ao will destroy the Carter family today!"

Take what I love?

Hearing this, everyone around was stunned and sighed secretly.

This Darryl is okay, he actually snatched Gong Ao's beloved woman.

At the same time, Zhu Bajie was stunned, then smiled.

Haha.... Brother Darryl is okay, he actually robbed the woman of God's Domain Special Envoy.

Zhu Bajie is lustful by nature, so he is naturally sensitive to women's affairs. Although he doesn't know who Gong Ao's beloved is, but Darryl can take it away, Zhu Bajie subconsciously supports Darryl in his heart.

With emotion, Zhu Bajie looked at Gong Ao with a smile but a smile: "I wondered why, it turned out to be this, then I can only say that you have no skills. Can you blame Darryl?"

Sigh...

When the voice fell, many people around were laughing dumbfounded.

Empress Chang Er on the side, with a bit of blush on her delicate face, said displeasably at Zhu Bajie: "It's starting to be speechless again." Huh!

There was a snicker from around, Gong Ao's face was blue and white, almost furious.

"Everyone in the Heavenly League listens to the order!"

In the next second, Gong Ao was too lazy to talk nonsense, and yelled out: "Get me out of the Carter family. If you don't keep one, you can kill all the sects who dare to help..."